Jaimini: Mimamsasutra 1-7 with Sabara's Bhasya

Exported from Holy-Writings.com on 2026-06-20 — 1 clipping

Source: GRETIL (gretil.sub.uni-goettingen.de) — Sanskrit academic edition.
Title: Jaimini: Mimamsasutra 1-7 with Sabara's Bhasya. Data entry:
(see source file). License: refer to source file header.
â”€â”€â”€

REFERENCE SYSTEM:
MS_n,n.n = Jaimini's Mimamsasutra; e.g.: ... // MS_1,1.5 //

{*n/n*} = footnote marker; e.g.: {*1/233*} ["1/" for Adhyaya 1!]
{n/n: ... } = the footnote itself; respectively: *{1/233: ... [content] ...}*
****
[NOTES BY ANDREAS POHLUS:]
Mimamsasutra (1./2.Jh.?) mit dem Kommentar des Sabara (um 150?):
Ausgaben:
E1: hrsg.v. Mahesachandra Nyayaratna (BI, 45), Calcutta, 1863-1889, 2 Bände (Grundlage für Frauwallner, 1968) (Potter, (2)1983, Nr.137)
E2: hrsg.v. Kasinatha Vasudevasastri Abhyankara, Ganesasastri Josi u.a. (ASS, 79), 6 Bände, Neuausgabe, Poona, 1976-1984 mit MS, Sabarabhasya, Kumarilas Tantravartika und Tuptika, Vaidyanathas Prabha und Murari II. Misras Angatvanirukti
E3: hrsg.v. Gajanana Sastri Musalgaonkar, Varanasi, Delhi, 1979 mit MS, Sabarabhasya, Slokavarttika des Kumarila und dem Nyayaratnakara des Parthasarathi Misra, Bd.1 (mehr m.W. bisher nicht erschienen, reicht bis MS 1.1.5 bzw. bis zum anumanapariccheda des Kumarila)
E4: hrsg.v. Mahaprabhulala Gosvami (Pracyabharati GM, 16, 22, 23, 32), 4 Bände, Varanasi, 1984 ff. mit MS (ab 1.2.1-3.8.44), Sabarabhasya, Kumarilas Tantravartika und den Subkommentaren Nyayasudha des Somesvara Bhatta (um 1250) und Bhasyavivarana des Govindamrtamuni
E5: hrsg.v. S.K. Ramanatha Sastri (Madras University Series), Madras, 1934ff. mit MS, Sabarabhasya, Prabhakara Misras Brhati und Salikanatha Misras Rjuvimalapañcika, Bd.1 (MUSS 3.1), 1934: MS 1.1.1-32, Bd.1.2 (MUSS 3.2), 1934: Abdruck von Manuskripten von MS 1.1.1-32, Bd.2: (MUSS, 24), 1962: MS 1.2.1-2.4.33, Bd.3 (MUSS, 25), 1964: MS 3.1.1-5.4.26.
E6: hrsg.v. Ratna Gopala Bhatta (KSS, 42) mit dem Sabarabhasya, Benares, 1910 (T1: Kap.1-6, T2: Kap.6-12).
E7: Yudhisthira Mimamasaka (n.n.)
Übersetzung:
Sabarabhasya translated into English by Ganganatha Jha, 3 Bände (GOS, 66, 1933; 70, 1934; 73, 1936), Reprint, Baroda, 1973-74 (Potter, (2)1983, Nr.182)
Teilübersetzung mit Ausgabe:
Erich Frauwallner, Materialien zur ältesten Erkenntnislehre der Karmamimamsa (ÖAdW, SB, phil.-hist.Kl., 266.2), Wien, 1968, 114 S. (Text und Übersetzung von MS 1.1.1-5 und Sabaras Bhasya dazu; mit Frauwallners Einschätzung der ihm bekannten Ausgaben, S.7-9)
Abkürzungen der von Frauwallner genutzten HSS:
TA - HS No.B 2082/D 6756 (Maharaja Serfoji Sarasvati Mahal Library, Tanjore)
TB - HS No.B 2083/D 6757 (Maharaja Serfoji Sarasvati Mahal Library, Tanjore)
TC - HS No.B 9567/D 6766 (Maharaja Serfoji Sarasvati Mahal Library, Tanjore)
A - HS No. 22 H 65/69 119 (Adyar Library, Madras)

Zur Eingabe des Textes:
1) Bei der Eingabe handelt es sich im Grundtext im wesentlichen um eine diplomatische Ausgabe der editio princeps (E1). Es gibt jedoch vier Abweichungen:
a) Der sandhi wurde konsequent durchgeführt. Der inflationäre, aber inkonsequente Gebrauch des Gedankenstriches (mitunter auch des Kommas), um den sandhi zu vermeiden, wurde deshalb beseitigt.
b) Oft, aber nicht konsequent, steht der Gedankenstrich in der editio princeps, um ein Zitat einzu-leiten. Dieses Verfahren wurde beibehalten und auf alle Fällen klar erkennbarer Zitate ausgedehnt.
c) Die danda-s wurden durch Punkte ersetzt. Die Doppel-danda-s zur Markierung der sutra-Zahlen und des Endes eines Kommentares zu einem sutra sind beibehalten worden.
d) Bei MS/SBh 1.1.1.-5. handelt es sich um eine vollständige Wiedergabe der o.g. Teilausgabe von Frauwallner unter Angabe aller Varianten.
2) Es wurden alle 6 Ausgaben verglichen, Abweichungen von E2-6 sind in den Noten verzeichnet.
3) Zitatnachweise sind in den Noten gegeben. Sie beruhen mit Ausnahme der RV-Zitate auf den Angaben in der Übersetzung von G.Jha.
Ein stichprobenartiger Vergleich bezüglich RV und Tait.S. zeigte, daß sich Jha und Garge einerseits und E4 andererseits z.T. widersprechen, wobei der Vergleich mit den Originalen zeigte, daß Jha (und Garge) verläßlicher sind als E4. Aber nicht immer ist Jha zuverlässig, seine RV-Nachweise wurden zwei Stellen korrigiert. Eine Überprüfung seiner Angaben wurde allerdings nur am RV vorgenommen. Ein Abgleich mit D. J. Agrawal, Mimamsa Uddharana Kosa (The citations from Sabara-bhasya traced to their original sources, Pune 1985 wäre sinnvoll.
4) Die in eckigen Klammern gegebenen Seitenzahlen beziehen sich auf den jeweiligen Seitenanfang von E1, die Seitenzahlen der anderen Ausgaben sind jeweils in Noten gegeben.
Andreas Pohlus, Halle/Berlin

Revisions:
- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

==========

adhyaya 1:
athato dharmajijñasa // ms_1,1.1 //
loke yesv arthesu prasiddhani padani, tani, sati sambhave, tadarthany eva sutresv ity avagantavyam. nadhyaharadibhir esam parikalpaniyo 'rthah, paribhasitavyo va. evam hi{*1/1*} vedavakyany evaibhir vyakhyayante. itaratha vedavakyani vyakhyeyani svapadarthas ca vyakhyeyah. tad yatnagauravam{*1/2*} prasajyeta. tatra loke 'yam athasabdo vrttad anantarasya prakriyartho drstah. na ceha kiñcid vrttam upalabhyate. bhavitavyam tu tena, yasmin saty anantaram dharmajijñasavakalpate. tatha hi prasiddhapadarthakah sa kalpito

bhavati. tat tu vedadhyayanam. tasmin hi sati savakalpate. naitad evam. anyasyapi karmano 'nantaram dharmajijñasa yukta, prag api ca vedadhyayanat. ucyate - tadrsim{*1/3*} tu dharmajijñasam adhikrtyathasabdam prayuktavan acaryah, ya vedadhyayanam antarena na sambhavati. katham? vedavakyanam anekavidho vicara iha vartisyate. api ca naiva vayam iha [2]{*1/4*} vedadhyayanat purvam dharmajijñasayah pratisedham sismah{*1/5*}. na hy etad ekam vakyam purastac ca vedadhyayanad dharmajijñasam pratisedhisyati{*1/6*}, parastac canantaryam prakarisyati. bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam. anya hi vacanavyaktir asya purastad vedadhyayanad dharmajijñasam pratisedhatah, anya ca parastad anantaryam upadisatah{*1/7*}. vedan adhitya ity{*1/8*} ekasyam vidhiyate 'nudyanantaryam, viparitam anyasyam. arthaikatvac caikavakyatam vaksyati{*1/9*}. kim tv{*1/10*} adhite vede dvayam apatati, gurukulac ca samavartitavyam vedavakyani ca vicarayitavyani. tatra gurukulan ma samavartista; katham nu vedavakyani vicarayed ity evamartho 'yam upadesah. yady evam, na tarhi vedadhyayanam purvam dharmajijñasayah{*1/11*}. evam hi samamananti - vedam adhitya snayad iti{*1/12*}. iha ca vedam adhitya snasyan dharmam jijñasamana imam amnayam atikramet. na camnayo namatikramitavyah. tad ucyate - atikramisyama imam amnayam. anatikramanto vedam arthavantam santam anarthakam kalpayema{*1/13*}. drsto hi tasyarthah karmavabodhanam nama. na ca tasyadhyayanamatrat{*1/14*} tatrabhavanto yajñikah phalam samamananti. yad api ca samamanantiva, tatrapi - dravyasamskarakarmasu pararthatvat phalasrutir arthavadah syad ity{*1/15*} arthavadatam vaksyati. na cadhitavedasya snananantaryam etad vidhiyate. na hy atranataryasya vakta kascic chabdo 'sti. purvakalatayam hi{*1/16*} ktva smaryate, nanantarye. drstarthata cadhyayanasyanantarye vyahanyeta. laksanaya tv eso 'rthah syat. na cedam snanam adrstartham vidhiyate. kim tu laksanayasnanadiniyamasya paryavasanam vedadhyayanasamakalam ahuh vedam adhitya snayad, gurukulan ma samavartistety adrstarthataparihārayaiva. [3]{*1/17*} tasmad vedadhyayanam eva purvam abhinirvartyananataram dharmo jijñasitavya ity athasabdasya samarthyam. na brumo 'nyasyapi karmano 'nantaram dharmajijñasa na kartavya iti, kim tu vedam adhitya tvaritena na snatavyam, anantaram dharmo jijñasitavya ity athasabdasyarthah. atahsabdo vrttasyapadesako hetvarthena{*1/18*}, yatha ksemasubhikso 'yam desah, ato 'ham asmin dese prativasamiti. evam adhito vedo dharmajijñasayam hetur jñatah, anantaram dharmo jijñasitavyah ity atahsabdasya samarthyam. dharmaya hi vedavakyani vicarayitum anadhitavedo na saknuyat. atah, etasmat karanat, anantaram dharmam jijñasitum icched ity atahsabdasyarthah. dharmaya jijñasa dharmajijñasa. sa hi tasya jñatum iccha. sa punah{*1/19*} katham jijñasitavyah? ko dharmah, kathamlaksanah, kany asya sadhanani, kani sadhanabhasani, kimparas ceti. tatra ko dharmah, kathamlaksana ity ekenaiva sutrena vyakhyatam codanalaksano

'rtho dharma iti{*1/20*}. kany asya sadhanani, kani sadhanabhasani, kimparas ceti sesalaksanena{*1/21*} vyakhyatam{*1/22*}. kva purusaparatvam kva va puruso gunabhuta ity etasam pratijñanam pindasya etat sutram athato dharmajijñaseti. dharmah prasiddho va syad aprasiddho va. sa cet prasiddhah, na jijñasyah{*1/23*}. athaprasiddhah, nataram. tad etad{*1/24*} anarthakam dharmajijñasaprakaranam. athavarthavat. dharmam prati hi vipratipanna bahuvidah. kecid anyam dharmam ahuh, kecid anyam. so 'yam avicarya pravartamanah kamcid evopadadano vihanyetanartham carcchet. tasmad dharmo jijñasitavyah{*1/25*}. sa hi nihsreyasena purusam samyunaktiti pratijanimahe. tad abhidhiyate -

notes: *{1/1: tb: evam hi; ta: evam sati; e1,2,3,5,6: evam}* *{1/2: ta, tb: tad yatna-; e1: prayatna-; e2,3,6: iti prayatna-; e5: iti yatna-}* *{1/3: e2,3,5, ta, tb, sv: tadrsim; e1,6: madrsam}* *{1/4: e2: 1,4; e3: 23; e5: 1,9; e6: 1,1}* *{1/5: e2,5; hinter sismah folgt bei ta: napi parastad anantaryam, bei e1,3: parastac ca; nach kumarila, sv 1.84-85 wurde dies von einigen hinzugefügt (kecid adhyaharanti)}* *{1/6: e1,2,3,5,6, tb; ta, e1 (v.l.): pratisedhayisyati}* *{1/7: e1,5, ta, tb; e2,3,6: pratisedhati...upadisati}* *{1/8: e1,2,3,6, ta; e6, m.pari.: vedam nanadhitya; tb: vedam nadhita}* *{1/9: ms 2.1.46: arthainotes:akatvad ekam vakyam, sakanksam ced vibhage syat}* *{1/10: e2,3,5, ta, tb, tatp.; e1,6: kim ca}* *{1/11: e5; e1,2,3,6, ta: purvam gamyate, tb: purvam}* *{1/12: bgsu. ii.6.1 (fraglich, ob wirklich diese stelle gemeint ist}* *{1/13: e1,2,3,5,6;, ta, tb: avakalpayema}* *{1/14: e1,2,3,6, ta; e5, tb: tatra}* *{1/15: ms 4.3.1}* *{1/16: e5, tb; hi fehlt in e1,2,3,6, ta}* *{1/17: e2: 1,8; e3: 28; e5: 1,14; e6: 1,2}* *{1/18: e5, tatp.; e1,2,3,6, ta, tb: hetvarthah}* *{1/19: punah fehlt in ta, tb}* *{1/20: ms 1.1.2}* *{1/21: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, kas., ny.rat.; tb, tatp.: sesalaksane}* *{1/22: ms 3-12}* *{1/23: ta, tb, kas.; e1,2,3,5,6, ny.rat.: jijñasitavyah}* *{1/24: e1,2,3,5,6, ta; tb: ubhayatrapi}* *{1/25: tb; e1,2,3,5,6, ta: jijñasitavya iti}*

codanalaksano 'rtho dharmah // ms_1,1.2 //

codaneti kriyayah pravartakam vacanam ahuh.

acarya[4]{*1/26*}coditah karomiti hi drsyate. laksyate yena, tal laksanam. dhumo laksanam agner iti hi vadanti. taya yo laksyate, so 'rthah purusam nihsreyasena samyunaktiti pratijanimahe. codana hi bhutam bhavantam bhavisyantam suksmam vyavahitam viprakrstam ity evamjatiyakam artham saknoty avagamayitum, nanyat kimcanendriyam. nanv atathabhutam apy artham bruyac codana, yatha yatkimcana laukikam vacanam nadyas tire phalani santiti. tat tathyam api bhavati, vitatham api bhavatiti.

ucyate - vipratisiddham idam abhidhiyate{*1/27*} braviti ca vitatham ceti. bravititi ucyate 'vabodhayati, budhyamanasya nimittam bhavatiti. yasmims ca nimittabhute saty avabudhyate, so 'vabodhayati. yadi ca codanayam satyam agnihotrat svargo bhavatity avagamyate{*1/28*}, katham ucyate na tatha bhavatiti. atha na tatha bhavati{*1/29*}, katham

avabudhyate. asantam artham avabudhyata iti vipratisiddham. na ca svargakamo yajetety{*1/30*} ato vacanat samdigdham avagamyate bhavati va svargo na va bhavatiti. na ca niscitam avagamyamanam idam mithya syat. yo hi janitva pradhvamsate naitad evam iti, sa mithyapratyayah. na caisa kalantare purusantare 'vasthantare desantare va viparyeti. tasmad avitathah.
tasmad avitathah. yat tu laukikam vacanam, tac cet pratyayitat purusad indriyavisayam va, avitatham eva tat. athapratyayitat purusad anindriyavisayam va, tat{*1/31*} purusabuddhiprabhavam apramanam. asakyam hi tat purusena jñatum rte vacanat. aparasmat pauruseyad vacanad avagatam iti cet, tad api tenaiva tulyam. naivamjatiyakesv arthesu purusavacanam pramanyam upaiti, jatyandhanam iva vacanam rupavisesesu. nanv avidusam{*1/32*} upadeso navakalpate. upadistavantas ca manvadayah. tasmat purusah{*1/33*} santo viditavantas{*1/34*} ca. yatha caksusa rupam upalabhyata iti darsanad evavagatam. ucyate - upadeso{*1/35*} hi vyamohad api bhavati. asati vyamohe vedad api bhavati. api ca pauruseyad vacanad evam ayam purusah vedeti bhavati pratyayah, na evam ayam artha iti. viplavate khalv api kascit purusakrtad vacanat pratyayah. na tu vedavacanasya mithyatve kimcana pramanam asti. nanu samanyato drstam bhavisyati{*1/36*}. pauruseyam vacanam vitatham upalabhya vacanasamanyad{*1/37*} vedavacanam mithyety anumiyate{*1/38*}. na, anyatvat. na hy anyasya vitathabhave{*1/39*} 'nyasya vaitathyam bhavitum arhati{*1/40*}, anyatvad eva. na hi devadattasya syamatve yajñadattasyapi syamatvam bhavitum arhati. api ca purusavacanasadharmyad vedavacanam vitatham{*1/41*} ity anumanam{*1/42*}. pratyaksas tu vedavacane{*1/43*} pratyayah. na canumanam pratyaksavirodhi{*1/44*} pramanam bhavati{*1/45*}. tasmac codanalaksano 'rthah{*1/46*} sreyaskarah. evam tarhi sreyaskaro jijñasitavyah. kim dharmajijñasaya? ucyate - ya eva sreyaskarah, sa eva dharmasabdenocyate. katham avagamyate{*1/47*}? yo hi yagam anutisthati, tam dharmika iti samacaksate. yas ca yasya karta, sa tena vyapadisyate{*1/48*}, yatha pacako lavaka iti. tena yah purusam nihsreyasena samyunakti, sa eva{*1/49*} dharmasabdenocyate. na kevalam loke, vede 'pi - yajñena yajñam ayajanta devah/ tani dharmani prathamany asan//

ity{*1/50*} yajatisabdavacyam{*1/51*} eva dharmam{*1/52*} samananti. ubhayam iha codanaya laksyate, artho 'narthas ca. ko 'rthah? yo nihsreyasaya jyotistomadih. ko 'narthah? yah pratyavayaya syeno vajra isur ity evamadih. tatranartho dharma ukto ma bhud ity arthagrahanam{*1/53*}. katham punar asav anarthah? himsa hi sa, sa ca{*1/54*} pratisiddha{*1/55*}. katham punar asav anarthah kartavyatayopadisyate{*1/56*}? ucyate - naiva syenadayah kartavyataya vijñayante. yo hi himsitum icchet, tasyayam abhyupaya iti hi tesam upadesah. syenenabhicaran yajeteti{*1/57*} hi samamananti, nabhicaritavyam iti. nanv asaktam idam sutram imav arthav abhivaditum, codana[6]{*1/58*}laksano dharmo nendriyadilaksanah, arthas ca

dharmo nanartha iti. ekam hidam vakyam. tad evam sati bhidyeta. ucyate - yatra vakyad evartho{*1/59*} 'vagamyate, tatraivam. tat tu vaidikesu, na sutresu. anyato 'vagate 'rthe sutram evamartham{*1/60*} ity avagamyate, tena caikadesah sutryata iti{*1/61*} sutram. tatra bhinnayor eva vakyayor imav ekadesav ity avagantavyam. athava arthasya satas codanalaksanasya dharmatvam ucyata{*1/62*} ity ekartham{*1/63*} eveti.

notes: *{1/26: e2: 1,14; e3: 36; e5: 1,20; e6: 1,3}* *{1/27: e5, tb, tc, kas., ny. rat.; e1,2,3,6, ta, a: ucyate}* *{1/28: tb, tc; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: gamyate}* *{1/29: tb, tc; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: bhavatiti}* *{1/30: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a; tc, tatp.: agnihotram juhuyat svargakama; tb: agnihotrat svargo bhavati}* *{1/31: e5, ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,3,6: tavat}* *{1/32: v.l.: na ca vidusam (nr ad sv, s.155); mitteilung von prof. slaje}* *{1/33: e5, ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,3,6: purusat}* *{1/34: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: viditavantah}* *{1/35: e5, ta, tb, tc, tatp., kas.; e1,2,3,6, nya.rat.: upadesa...bhavanti...bhavanti}* *{1/36: tb, tc, kas.; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a, tatp. om}* *{1/37: tc, tatp., kas.; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, a: -samyad}* *{1/38: tc, a, kas.: vedavacanam mithyety anumiyate; e1,2,3,5,6, ta: idam api vitatham avagamya-te; tatp.: vaidikam api tatha syat}* *{1/39: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, a; tc, kas.: vaitathye}* *{1/40: e1,2,3,5,6, ta; tb, tc, tatp.: bhavati}* *{1/41: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, tc; a, kas., ny.rat.: mithya; tatp.: apramanam}* *{1/42: ta, a, tatp., kas., ny.rat.; e5, tb, tc: anumanad avagamyate; e1,2,3,6: anumanam vyapa-desad avagamyate}* *{1/43: ta, tb, tc, a, tatp., kas., tsp; e1,2,3,5,6, ny.rat.: vedavacanena}* *{1/44: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: -virodhe; tatp., ny.rat.: -viruddham}* *{1/45: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, a, tsp; tc, tatp.: bhavitum arhati, ny.rat.: atmanam labhate}* *{1/46: ta, tc, kas., ny.rat. om. 'rthah}* *{1/47: ta, tb, tc, a, tsp; e1,2,3,5,6: avagamyatam}* *{1/48: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: samakhyayate, tsp: akhyayate}* *{1/49: e2,3,5,6 tc, tsp; e1, tb, ta, a om. eva}* *{1/50: tait.s. 3.5.11.5}* *{1/51: tb, tc: -vacye}* *{1/52: tb, tc: dharmasabdam}* *{1/53: tb, tc, kas.: ity evamartham arthagrahanam}* *{1/54: e5, ta, tb, tc, tatp., kas.; e1,2,3,6: himsa ca}* *{1/55: tb, tc; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: pratisiddheti}* *{1/56: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, kas., nya. rat.: kartavyataya; a, tatp., kas., ny.rat.: kartavya}* *{1/57: apss 22.4.13 (17)}* *{1/58: e2: 1,22; e3: 96; e5: 1,38; e6: 1,4}* *{1/59: tb, tc, kas.; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a, tatp. om. eva}* *{1/60: tb, tc, kas.; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: evamartham idam}* *{1/61: vgl. yd, e1, s.2/23-24: sucanat sutram; sucayati tams tan arthavisesan iti sutram/}* *{1/62: tatp., kas. om. ucyate}* *{1/63: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, a, kas., ny.rat.; tc, tatp.: ekarthatvam}*

tasya nimittaparistih // ms_1,1.3 //

uktam asmabhis codananimittam dharmasya jñanam iti. tat pratijñamatrenoktam. idanim tasya nimittam pariksisyamahe, kim codanaivotanyad{*1/64*} apiti. tasman na tavan nisciyate codanalaksano 'rtho dharma iti. tad ucyate -

notes: *{1/64: e5, ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,3,6: ity anyad}*

satsamprayoge purusasyendriyanam buddhijanma tat pratyaksam

animittam, vidyamanopalambhanatvat // ms_1,1.4 //
idam pariksyate - pratyaksam tavad animittam. kim karanam?
evamlaksanakam hi tat - satsamprayoge purusasyendriyanam
buddhijanma tat pratyaksam. satindriyarthasambandhe ya purusasya
buddhir jayate, tat pratyaksam. bhavisyams caiso 'rtho na
jñanakale 'sti{*1/65*}. satas caitad upalambhanam, nasatah. atah
pratyaksam animittam. buddhir va janma va samnikarso veti naisam
kasyacid avadharanartham etat sutram. satindriyarthasamprayoge,
nasatity etavad avadharyate. anekasminn avadharyamane bhidyeta vakyam.
pratyaksapurvakatvac canumanopamanarthapattinam apy
akaranatvam{*1/66*}. abhavo 'pi nasti, yatah -

notes: *{1/65: tb, tc; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: astiti}* *{1/66: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a:
akaranatvam iti}*
autpattikas tu sabdasyarthena sambandhas tasya jñanam upadeso
'vyatirekas carthe 'nupalabdhe, tat pramanam badarayanasya,
anapeksatvat // ms_1,1.5 //
autpattika iti nityam brumah. utpattir hi{*1/67*} bhava ucyate
laksanaya. aviyuktah sabdarthayor bhavah sambandhena{*1/68*},
notpannayoh pascat sambandhah. autpattikah sabdasyarthena
sambandhas tasyagnihotradilaksanasya dharmasya nimittam
pratyaksadibhir anavagatasya{*1/69*}. katham? upadeso hi bhavati. upadesa
iti visistasya sabdasyoccaranam. avyatirekas ca bhavati tasya{*1/70*}
jñanasya. na hi tad utpannam{*1/71*} jñanam viparyeti. yac ca nama
jñanam utpannam{*1/72*} na viparyeti, na tac chakyate vaktum naitad evam
iti, yatha vijñayate{*1/73*}, na tatha bhavati, yathaitan na vijñayate,
tathaitad iti. anyad asya hrdaye, anyad vaci syat. evam vadato viruddham
idam avagamyata{*1/74*} asti nasti ceti{*1/75*}. tasmat tat pramanam,
anapeksatvat. na hy evam sati pratyayantaram apeksitavyam
purusantaram va. svayampratyayo{*1/76*} hi asau.
badarayanasyedam{*1/77*} matam kirtyate badarayanam pujayitum
natmiyam matam paryudasitum. vrttikaras tv anyathemam grantham
varnayamcakara tasya nimittaparistir ity evamadim - na
pariksitavyam nimittam. pratyaksadini hi prasiddhani pramanani
tadantargatam ca sastram. atas tad api na pariksitavyam. nanu{*1/78*}
vyabhicarat pariksitavyam nimittam{*1/79*}. suktika hi rajatavat
prakasate yatas, tena pratyaksam vyabhicarati, tanmulatvac
canumanadiny api. tatrapariksya pravartamano 'rthad vihanyeta
anartham capnuyat kadacit. naitad evam. yat pratyaksam, [8]{*1/80*} na
tad vyabhicarati. yad vyabhicarati, na tat pratyaksam. kim tarhi
pratyaksam? tatsamprayoge purusasyendriyanam buddhijanma sat
pratyaksam{*1/81*}. yadvisayam jñanam, tenaiva samprayoga
indriyanam purusasya buddhijanma sat pratyaksam. yad anyavisayam
jñanam anyasamprayoge bhavati, na tat pratyaksam. katham punar idam
avagamyata idam tatsamprayoge{*1/82*}, idam anyasamprayoga{*1/83*} iti. yan
nanyasamprayoge, tat tatsamprayoge. etadviparitam anyasamprayoga iti.
katham jñayate{*1/84*}, yada hi suktikayam api rajatam manyamano

rajatasamnikrstam me caksur iti manyate? badhakam hi yatra jñanam utpadyate naitad evam, mithya-jñanam idam iti, tad anyasamprayoge, viparitam tatsamprayoga iti. prag badhakajñanotpatteh katham avagamyate, yada na tatkale samyagjñanasya mithyajñanasya ca kascid visesah? yada{*1/85*} ksudadibhir{*1/86*} upahatam mano bhavati, indriyam va timiradibhih, sauksmyadibhir va bahyo visayah, tato mithyajñanam, anupahatesu samyagjñanam. indriyamanorthasamnikarso hi jñanasya{*1/87*} hetuh, asati tasmin ajñanat{*1/88*}. tadantargato doso mithyajñanasya hetuh. dustesu hi jñanam mithya bhavati. katham avagamyate? dosapagame sampratipattidarsanat. katham dustadustavagama iti cet, prayatnenanvicchanto na ced dosam upalabhemahi{*1/89*}, pramanabhavad adustam iti manyemahi. tasmad yasya ca dustam karanam yatra ca mithyeti pratyayah, sa evasamicinah pratyayo nanya iti. nanu sarva eva niralambanah svapnavat pratyayah. pratyayasya hi niralambanata svabhava upalaksitah{*1/90*} svapne. jagrato 'pi stambha iti va kudyam{*1/91*} iti va pratyaya eva bhavati. tasmat so 'pi niralambanah. ucyate - stambha iti jagrato buddhih supariniscita, katham viparyasisyati{*1/92*}? svapne 'py evam eva suparinisciatsit prak{*1/93*} prabodhanat{*1/94*}. na tatra kascid visesa iti cet{*1/95*}, na, svapne viparyayadarsanad aviparya[9]{*1/96*}yac cetarasmin. tatsamanyad itaratrapi bhavisyatiti cet. yadi pratyayatvat svapnapratyayasya mithyabhavah, jagratpratyayasyapi bhavitum{*1/97*} arhati. atha pratitis tathabhavasya hetuh{*1/98*}, na sakyate pratyayad ayam{*1/99*} anya iti vaditum{*1/100*}. anyatas tu{*1/101*} svapnapratyayasya mithyabhavo viparyayad avagatah. kuta iti cet. sanidrasya manaso daurbalyan nidra mithyabhavasya hetuh svapnadau svapnante ca. susuptasya pratyayabhava eva{*1/102*}. acetayan eva hi susupta ity ucyate. tasmaj jagratah pratyayo na{*1/103*} mithyeti. nanu jagrato 'pi karanadosah syat? yadi syat, avagamyeta. svapnadarsanakale 'pi navagamyata iti cet. tan na{*1/104*}. prabuddho hy avagacchati - nidrakrantam me mana asid iti. sunyas tu. katham? arthajñanayor akarabhedam nopalabhamahe. pratyaksa ca no buddhih. atas tadbhinnam artharupam nama na kimcid astiti pasyamah. syad{*1/105*} etad evam, yady arthakara buddhih syat. nirakara tu no buddhih, akaravan bahyo 'rthah. sa hi{*1/106*} bahirdesasambaddhah pratyaksam upalabhyate. arthavisaya hi pratyaksabuddhir na buddhyantaravisaya. ksanika hi sa na buddhyantarakalam avasthasyata iti{*1/107*}. utpadyamanaivasau jñayate jñapayati carthantaram pradipavad iti yady{*1/108*} ucyeta{*1/109*}, tan na. na hy ajñate 'rthe kascid buddhim upalabhate, jñate tv anumanad avagacchati. tatra yaugapadyam anupapannam. nanu utpannayam eva buddhav artho jñata{*1/110*} ity ucyate nanutpannayam. atah purvam buddhir utpadyate, pascaj jñato 'rthah. nanu utpannayam eva buddhav artho jñata ity ucyate nanutpannayam. atah purvam buddhir utpadyate, pascaj jñato 'rthah. satyam. purvam buddhir utpadyate, na [10]{*1/111*} tu purvam jñayate. bhavati hi kadacid etat, yaj jñato{*1/112*} 'rthah so 'jñata ity ucyate. na ca arthavyapadesam

antarena buddheh rupopalambhanam{*1/113*}. tasman
navyapadesya{*1/114*} buddhir, avyapadesyam ca nah
pratyaksam{*1/115*}. tasmad apratyaksa buddhih. api ca kamam
ekarupatve buddher evabhavah, na tv{*1/116*} arthasya pratyaksasya
satah{*1/117*}. na caikarupyam. nirakaram{*1/118*} eva hi buddhim
anumimimahe, sakaram cartham pratyaksam evavagacchamah. tasmad
arthalambanah pratyayah. api ca niyatanimittas tantusv
evopadiyamanesu patapratyayah. itaratha tantupadane{*1/119*} 'pi
kadacid ghatabuddhir avikalendriyasya syat. na caivam asti.
tasman{*1/120*} na niralambanah pratyayah. ato na vyabhicarati
pratyaksam. anumanam jñatasambandhasya ekadesadarsanad
ekadesantare 'samnikrste 'rthe buddhih. tat tu dvividham
pratyaksatodrstasambandham samanyatodrstasambandham ca.
tatra{*1/121*} pratyaksatodrstasambandham yatha
dhumakrtidarsanad agnyakrtivijñanam.
samanyatodrstasambandham ca yatha devadattasya gatipurvikam
desantarapraptim upalabhyaditye 'pi{*1/122*} gatismaranam. sastram
sabdavijñanad asamnikrste 'rthe vijñanam. upamanam api
sadrsyam asamnikrste 'rthe buddhim utpadayati, yatha
gavayadarsanam gosmaranasya. arthapattir api drstah sruto
vartho 'nyatha nopapadyata ity arthakalpana, yatha jivato
devadattasya{*1/123*} grhabhavadarsanena bahirbhavasya adrstasya
kalpana. abhavo 'pi pramanabhavo nastity
asyarthasyasamnikrstasya. tasmat prasiddhatvan na
pariksitavyam nimittam. nanu pratyaksadiny anyani bhavantu nama
pramanani, sabdas tu na pramanam. kutah - animittam
vidyamanopalambhanatvat{*1/124*}. animittam apramanam sabdah. yo hy
upalambhanavisayo [11]{*1/125*} nopalabhyate, sa nasti, yatha sasasya
visanam. upalambhanani{*1/126*} cendriyani pasvadinam. na ca
pasukamestyanantaram pasava upalabhyante. ato nestih
pasuphala. karmakale ca karmaphalena{*1/127*} bhavitavyam. yatkalam hi
mardanam, tatkalam mardanasukham. kalantare phalam dasyatiti cet, na,
na kalantare phalam ister ity avagacchamah. kutah? yada tavad asau
vidyamana asit, tada phalam na dattavati. yada phalam utpadyate,
tadasau nasti. asati ca katham dasyati? api ca karmakala eva phalam
sruyate - yagah karanam iti vakyad{*1/128*} avagamyate, karanam
ced utpannam, karyena bhavitavyam iti{*1/129*}. pratyaksam ca
phalakaranam anyad upalabhamahe{*1/130*}. na ca drste karane saty
adrstam kalpayitum sakyate{*1/131*}, pramanabhavat. evam
drstapacarasya vedasya svargady api phalam na bhavatiti manyamahe.
drstaviruddham api bhavati kimcid vaidikam{*1/132*} vacanam.
patracayanam vidhayaha - sa esa yajñayudhi yajamano 'ñjasa
svargam lokam yatiti{*1/133*} pratyaksam sariram{*1/134*}
vyapadisati. na ca tat svargam lokam yati. pratyaksam hi tad dahyate.
na caisa yatiti vidhisabdah. evamjatiyakam ca
pramanaviruddham vacanam apramanam ambuni majjanty alabuni,
gravanah plavanta iti{*1/135*} yatha. tatsamanyad

agnihotradicodanasv{*1/136*} apy anasvasah. tasman na codanalaksano 'rtho dharmah. autpattikas tu sabdasyarthena sambandhas tasya jñanam{*1/137*}. tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. apauruseyah sabdasyarthena sambandhas tasyagnihotradilaksanasyarthasya{*1/138*} jñanam pratyaksadibhir{*1/139*} anavagamyamanasya. tatha ca{*1/140*} codanalaksanah samyakpratyaya{*1/141*} iti. pauruseye hi sati sambandhe{*1/142*} yah pratyayah, tasya mithyabhava asankyeta. parapratyayo [12]{*1/143*} hi tada{*1/144*} syat. atha sabde bruvati katham mithyeti? na hi tadanim anyatah purusad avagamah{*1/145*}. bravitity{*1/146*} ucyata avabodhayati{*1/147*}, budhyamanasya nimittam bhavatiti{*1/148*}. sabde cen{*1/149*} nimittabhute{*1/150*} svayam avabudhyate{*1/151*}, katham vipralabdham bruyan naitad evam iti. na casya codana syad va na veti samsayikam pratyayam utpadayati. na ca mithyaitad iti kalantare desantare 'vasthantare purusantare va punar avyapadesyah pratyayo{*1/152*} bhavati. yo 'py anyapratyayaviparyasam{*1/153*} drstvatrapi viparyasisyatity anumanikah pratyaya utpadyate, so 'py anena pratyaksena pratyayena{*1/154*} virudhyamano badhyate. tasmac codanalaksana eva dharmah. syad etad evam{*1/155*} - naiva sabdasyarthenasti{*1/156*} sambandhah, kuto 'sya pauruseyata veti. katham? syac ced arthena sambandhah, ksuramodakasabdoccarane mukhasya patanapurane syatam,

yadi{*1/157*} samslesalaksanam sambandham{*1/158*} abhipretyocyate. karyakarananimittanaimittikasrayasrayibhavayaunadayas{*1/159*} tu sambandhah sabdasyanupapanna eveti. ucyate - yo 'tra vyapadesyah sambandhah, tam ekam na vyapadisati bhavan, pratyayyasya pratyayakasya ca yah samjñasamjñilaksanah sambandhas tam{*1/160*} iti. aha - yadi pratyayakah sabdah, prathamasrutah kim na pratyayayati? ucyate - sarvatra no darsanam pramanam. pratyayaketi hi pratyayam drstvavagacchamah, na prathamasruta iti prathamasravane pratyayam adrstva. yavatkrtvah srutad arthavagamah. yatha caksur drastr na bahyena prakasena vina prakasayatity adrastr na bhavati. yadi [13]{*1/161*} prathamasruto na pratyayayati, krtakas tarhi sabdasyarthena sambandhah. kutah? svabhavato hy asambandhav etau sabdarthau. mukhe hi sabdam upalabhamahe, bhumav artham. sabdo 'yam na tv arthah, artho 'yam na sabdeti ca vyapadisanti. rupabhedo 'pi bhavati. gaur itimam sabdam uccarayanti, sasnadimantam artham avabudhyanta{*1/162*} iti. prthagbhutayos ca yah sambandhah, sa{*1/163*} krtako drstah, yatha rajjughatayor iti. atha gaur ity atra kah sabdah? gakaraukaravisarjaniya iti bhagavan upavarsah. srotragrahane hy arthe loke sabdasabdah prasiddhah. te ca srotragrahanah. yady evam, arthapratyayo nopapadyate. katham? ekaikaksaravijñane hy{*1/164*} artho nopalabhyate. na caksaravyatirikto 'nyah kascid asti samudayo nama, yato 'rthapratipattih syat. yada

hi{*1/165*} gakarah, na tadaukaradivisarjaniyau. yadaukaravisarjaniyau,
na tada gakarah. ato gakaradivyatirikto 'nyo gosabdo{*1/166*} 'sti, yato
'rthapratipattih syat. antarhite 'pi{*1/167*} sabde smaranad
arthapratyaya iti cet{*1/168*}, na. smrter api ksanikatvad aksarais
tulyata. purvavarnajanitasamskarasahito 'ntya varnah
pratyayaka{*1/169*} ity adosah. nanv evam api{*1/170*} sabdad artham
pratipadyamaha iti laukikam vacanam anupapannam syat{*1/171*}. ucyate -
yadi nopapadyate, anupapannam nama. na hi laukikam vacanam anupapannam ity
etavata pratyaksadibhir anavagamyamano{*1/172*} 'rthah sakyo
'bhyupagantum{*1/173*}. laukikani vacanany upapannarthany
anupapannarthani ca drsyante, yatha devadatta, gam abhyajety
evamadini dasa dadimani sad apupa ity evamadini ca. nanu ca
sastrakara apy evam ahuh purvaparibhutam bhavam
akhyate[14]{*1/174*}nacaste vrajati, pacatity upakramaprabhrty
apavargaparyantam iti{*1/175*} yatha. na sastrakaravacanam apy alam imam
artham apramanakam upapadayitum. api ca naivaitad{*1/176*}
anupapannartham. aksarebhyah samskarah, samskarad
arthapratipattir iti bhavanty{*1/177*} arthapratpattav aksarani nimittam.
gauna esa{*1/178*} sabda iti cet, na gauno 'ksaresu
nimittabhavah, tadbhave bhavat tadabhave cabhavat. athapi gaunah
syat, na gaunah sabdo ma bhud ity etavata{*1/179*} pratyaksadibhir
anavagamyamano 'rthah sakyah parikalpayitum. na hy agnir manavaka ity
ukte 'gnisabdo gauno ma bhud iti jvalana eva manavaka ity
adhyavasiyate. na ca pratyakso gakaradibhyo 'nyo gosabda iti,
bhedadarsanabhavad abhedadarsanac ca. gakaradini hi pratyaksani.
tasmad gaur iti gakaradivisarjaniyantam padam aksarany eva. na
tebhyo{*1/180*} vyatiriktam anyat padam nama iti. nanu
samskarakalpanayam apy adrstakalpana. ucyate -
sabdakalpanayam sa ca sabdakalpana ca. tasmad aksarany eva
padam. atha gaur ity asya sabdasya ko 'rthah? sasnadivisistakrtir
iti brumah. nanv akrtih sadhyasti va na veti? na pratyaksa sati
sadhya bhavitum arhati. rucakah, svastikah, vardhamanaka iti hi
pratyaksam drsyate. vyamoha iti cet, na. nasti pratyayaviparyase
vyamoha iti sakyate vaktum{*1/181*}. asaty apy{*1/182*} arthantara
evamjatiyake{*1/183*} bhavati pratyayah pranktih, yutham, vanam iti
yatheti cet, na. asambaddham idam vacanam upanyastam. kim asati vane
vanapratyayo bhavatiti pratyaksam eva aksipyate vrksa api na
santiti? yady evam, pratyuktah sa [15]{*1/184*} mahayanikah{*1/185*}
paksah. atha kim akrtisadbhavavady upalabhyate siddhantantaram te
dusyati{*1/186*}. vane 'pi te 'sati{*1/187*} vanapratyayah prapnotiti.
evam api prakrtam dusayitum asaknuvantas te
siddhantantaradusanam{*1/188*} nigrahasthanam apadyate{*1/189*},
asadhakatvat. sa hi vaksyati dusyatu, yadi dusyati. kim tena
dustena adustena va prakrtam tvaya sadhitam bhavati madiyo
va pakso dusito bhavatiti. na ca vrksavyatiriktam vanam yasman
nopalabhyate, tato{*1/190*} vanam nastity avagamyate{*1/191*}. yadi vane
'nyena hetuna sadbhavaviparitah pratyaya utpadyate, mithyaisa{*1/192*}

vanapratyaya ity ato{*1/193*} vanam nastity avagacchamah. na ca gavadisu pratyayo viparyeti. ato vaisamyam. atha vanadisu naiva pratyayaviparyasah{*1/194*}, na te na santiti. tasmad asambaddhah panktivanopanyasah, na te na santiti. tasmad asambaddhah panktivanopanyasah. ata upapannam jaiminivacanam akrtih padartha iti{*1/195*}. yatha ca akrtih sabdarthas, tathoparistan nipunataram upapadayisyama iti. atha sambandhah ka iti? yat sabde vijñate 'rtho vijñayate. sa tu krtaka{*1/196*} iti purvam upapaditam. tasman manyamahe kenapi purusena sabdanam arthaih saha sambandham krtva samvyavahartum{*1/197*} vedah pranita iti. tad idanim ucyate - apauruseyatvat sambandhasya siddham{*1/198*} iti. katham punar idam avagamyate 'pauruseya esa sambandha iti? purusasya sambandhur abhavat. katham sambandha nasti? pratyaksasya pramanasya abhavat tatpurvakatvac cetaresam. nanu ciravrttatvat pratyaksasya avisayo bhaved idanintananam. na hi ciravrttah san na smaryeta. na ca himavadadisu kuparamadivad asmaranam bhavitum arhati. purusaviyogo [16]{*1/199*} hi tesu bhavati desotsadena kulotsadena va. na tu{*1/200*} sabdarthavyavaharaviyogah purusanam asti. syad etat - sambandhamatravyavaharino nisprayojanam kartrsmaranam anadriyamanah purusa vismareyur iti. tan na. yadi hi purusah krtva sambandham vyavaharayet, vyavaharakale 'vasyam smartavyo bhavet{*1/201*}. sampratipattau hi kartrvyavahartror arthah sidhyati, na vipratipattau. na hi vrddhisabdena apaniner vyavaharata adaicah pratiyeran paninikrtim ananumanyamanasya va. tatha makarenapy{*1/202*} apingalasya na sarvagurus trikah pratiyeta pingalakrtim ananumanyamanasya va. tena kartrvyavahartarau sampratipadyete. tena vedair{*1/203*} vyavaharadbhir avasyam smaraniyah sambandhasya karta syad vyavaharasya ca. na hi vismrte vrddhir adaij ity{*1/204*} asya sutrasya kartari vrddhir yasyacam adis, tad vrddham{*1/205*} iti{*1/206*} kimcit pratiyeta{*1/207*}. tasmad asmaranad{*1/208*} avagacchamah na krtva sambandham vyavahararthaṃ kenacid vedah pranita iti. yady api ca vismaranam upapadyeta, tathapi na pramanam antarena sambandharam pratipadyemahi, yatha vidyamanasyapy anupalambhanam bhavatiti naitavata vina pramanena sasavisanam pratipadyemahi{*1/209*}. tasmad apauruseyah sabdasyarthena sambandha iti. nanv arthapattya sambandharam pratipadyemahi. na hi akrtasambandhac chabdad artham pratipadyamanam upalabhamahe. pratipadyerams cet, prathamasravane 'pi pratipadyeran. tadanupalambhanad avasyam bhavitavyam sambandhreti manyamaha iti{*1/210*} cet, na. siddhavad, upadesat{*1/211*}. yadi sambandhur abhavan niyogato nartha upalabhyeran{*1/212*}, tato 'rthapattya [17]{*1/213*} sambandharam avagacchamah. asti tv anyah prakarah. vrddhanam svarthena vyavaharamananam{*1/214*} upasrnvanto balah pratyaksam artham pratipadyamana drsyante. te 'pi vrddha yada bala asams, tadanyebhyo vrddhebhyah, te 'py anyebhya iti nasty adir ity evam va bhavet. athava na kascid eko 'pi sabdo 'rthena sambaddha asit, atha kenacit sambandhah pravartita

iti. atra vrddhavyavahare sati narthad apadyeta sambandhasya karta.
api ca vrddhavyavaharavadinah pratyaksam upadisanti, kalpayantitare
sambandharam. na ca pratyakse pratyarthini kalpana sadhvi. tasmat
sambandhur abhavah. avyatirekas ca{*1/215*}. yatha asmin dese
sasnadimati gosabdah, evam sarvesu durgamesv api. bahavah
sambandharah katham samgamsyante. eko 'pi{*1/216*} na
saknuyat{*1/217*}. ato nasti sambandha{*1/218*}. apara aha -
avyatirekas ca{*1/219*}. na hi sambandhavyatiriktah kascit kalo 'sti,
yasmin na kascid api sabdah kenacid arthena sambaddha asit. katham?
sambandhakriyaiva hi{*1/220*} nopapadyate. avasyam anena sambandham
kurvata kenacic chabdena kartavyah{*1/221*}. yena kriyeta, tasya kena
krtah? athanyena kenacit krtah, tasya keneti, tasya keneti{*1/222*}
naivavatisthate. tasmad avasyam anena sambandham kurvata
akrtasambandhah kecana sabda vrddhavyavaharasiddha
abhyupagantavyah. asti ced vyavaharasiddhih, na niyogatah sambandhra
bhavitavyam ity arthapattir api nasti. syad etat - aprasiddhasambandha
balah katham vrddhebhyah pratipadyanta iti. na hi{*1/223*}
drste 'nupapannam nama. drsta hi{*1/224*} bala
vrddhebhyah{*1/225*} pratipadyamanah, na tv
apratipannasambandhah{*1/226*} sambandhasya kartuh. tasmad
vaisamyam. arthe 'nupalabdhe{*1/227*}. anupalabdhe ca devatadav{*1/228*}
arthe 'narthakam [18]{*1/229*} samjñakaranam asakyam ca. visesan
pratipattum hi{*1/230*} samjñah kriyante visesams coddisya. tad
visesesv ajñayamanesubhayam{*1/231*} apy anavaklptam. tasmad
apauruseyah sabdasya arthena sambandhah. atas ca - tat pramanam,
anapeksatvat{*1/232*}. na hy evam{*1/233*} sati purusantaram
pratyayantaram va{*1/234*} apeksate{*1/235*}. tasmac codanalaksana
eva dharmo nanyalaksanah. badarayanagrahanam uktam. atha yad uktam
animittam sabdah. karmakale phaladarsanat kalantare ca
karmabhavat pramanam nastiti, tad ucyate - na syat pramanam, yadi
pañcaiva pramanany abhavisyan. yena yena hi{*1/236*} pramiyate, tat tat
pramanam. sabdenapi pramiyate, tatah{*1/237*} sabdo 'pi pramanam,
yathaiva pratyaksam. na ca pramanena avagatam, pramanantarena
anavagatam ity etavatanavagatam bhavati. na caivam sruyate krte
karmani tavaty eva{*1/238*} phalam bhavati, kim tu karmana{*1/239*}
phalam prapyata iti. yac ca kalantare phalasya anyat pratyaksam
karanam astiti, naisa dosah. tac caiva hi tatra{*1/240*} karanam
sabdas ceti. yat tu pratyaksaviruddham vacanam upanyastam - sa esa
yajñayudhi yajamano 'ñjasa svargam lokam yatiti pratyaksam
sariram vyapadisatiti. tad ucyate - sarirasambandhat, yasya tac
chariram, so 'pi tair yajñayudhair yajñayudhity ucyate. aha - ko 'sav
anyah? nainam upalabhamahe. nanu{*1/241*} pranadibhir enam
upalabhamahe. yo 'sau pranity apanity ucchvasiti nimisatityadi
cestitavan, so 'tra sarire yajñayudhiti. nanu sariram eva
pranity apaniti ca? na pranadayah sariragunah{*1/242*}.
sariragunavidharmano hi te{*1/243*}, ayavaccharirabhavitvat.
yavacchariram tavad asya guna rupadayah. pranadayas tu saty api

sarire na bhavanti. ato na sariragunah pranadayah{*1/244*}.
sukhadayas ca svayam upa[19]{*1/245*}labhyante, na rupadaya iva
sariragunah parenapi. tasmac chariragunavaidharmyad anyah
sarirad yajñayudhiti. aha - kuta esah sampratyayah sukhadibhyo
'nyas tadvan astiti. na hi sukhadipratyakhyanena tasya svarupam
upalabhamahe. tasmac chasavisanavad asau nasti. athocyate - tena vina
kasya sukhadaya iti? na kasyacid apiti vaksyamah{*1/246*}. na hi yo ya
upalabhyate, tasya tasya sambandhina bhavitavyam. yasya sambandho 'py
upalabhyate sambandhi ca, tasyayam sambandhiti gamyate. na hi
candramasam adityam vopalabhya sambandhyantaranvesana{*1/247*}
bhavati: kasyayam iti. na kasyacid apity avadharyate. tasman na
sukhadibhyo 'nyas tadvan astiti. athopalabdhasyavasyam kalpayitavyah
sambandhi bhavet{*1/248*}, tata atmanam apy anena prakarenopalabhya
kasyayam iti sambandhyantaram anvisyema 1/249*}. tam api kalpayitvanyam
api kalpayitvanyam ity anavasthaiva 1/250*} syat. atha kamcit kalpayitva,
na sambandhyantaram api kalpayisyasi, tavaty eva viramsyasi tavata ca
paritoksyasi 1/251*}, tato vijñana eva paritusya tavaty eva virantum
arhasi. atrocyate - yadi vijñanad anyo vijñata{*1/252*} nasti, kas tarhi
janatity ucyate? jñanasya{*1/253*} kartur abhidhanam anena{*1/254*}
sabdenopapadyate{*1/255*}. tad esa sabdo 'rthavan kartavya iti jñanad
vyatiriktam atmanam kalpayisyama iti. aha - deva{*1/256*} enam
sabdam arthavantam kalpayisyanti, yadi kalpayitavyam
mamsyante{*1/257*}. bahavah khalv iha jana asty atma, asty atmety
atmasattavadina eva sabdasya pratyaksavaktaro{*1/258*} [20]{*1/259*}
bhavanti, tathapi natmasattam kalpayitum ghatante, kim anga punar
janatiti paroksasabdadarsanat. tasmad asad etat. ucyate -
icchayatmanam{*1/260*} upalabhamahe. katham? upalabdhapurve hy abhiprete
bhavaticcha, nanupalabdhapurve{*1/261*}. yatha merum uttarena yany
asmajjatiyair anupalabdhapurvani svaduni vrksaphalani, na tani
praty asmakam iccha bhavati. no khalv anyena purusenopalabdhe 'pi
visaye 'nyasyanupalabdhur{*1/262*} iccha bhavati. bhavati canyedyur
upalabdhe 'paredyur{*1/263*} iccha. atas{*1/264*} tenopalambhanena
samanakartrka sety{*1/265*} avagacchamah. yadi vijñanamatram evedam
upalambhakam abhavisyat, pradhvaste{*1/266*} tasmin kasyaparedyur
icchabhavisyat. atha{*1/267*} vijñanad anyo vijñata nityah, tata
ekasmin ahani ya{*1/268*} upalabdha, aparedyur api sa evaisisyati.
itaratheccha nupapanna{*1/269*} syat. atraha{*1/270*} - anupapannam iti
nah kva sampratyayah? yan na pramanenavagatam. vijñanat tavad
anyan{*1/271*} nopalabhamahe. yac ca{*1/272*} nopalabhamahe, tac
chasavisanavad eva{*1/273*} nastity avagacchamah. na ca tasmin asati
vijñanasadbhavo 'nupapannah, pratyaksavagatatvad eva.
ksanikatvam casya pratyaksapurvakam eva. na ca jñatari vijñanad
anyasmin asati jñane canitye aparedyur icchanupapanna,
pratyaksavagatatvad eva. no khalv apy{*1/274*} etad drstam ya
evanyedyur upalabdha, sa evaparedyur{*1/275*} esiteti. idam tu
drstam yat kvacid anyena drstam anya icchati, kvacin na.
samanayam santatav anya icchati, santatyantare necchatiti. tasman na

sukhadivyatirikto 'nyo 'stiti. atrocyate - na hy asmartara icchantity
upapadyate. na cadrstapurve{*1/276*} smrtir bhavati. tasmat
ksanike{*1/277*} vijñanaskandhamatre smrtir anupapanneti[21]{*1/278*}.
atraha - smrtir apicchavat. purvavijñanasadrsam vijñanam,
purvavijñanavisayam va smrtir ity ucyate. tac ca, drastari
vinaste 'pi, aparedyur utpadyamanam nanupapannam,
pratyaksavagatatvad eva. anyasmin skandhaghane 'nyena skandhaghanena yaj
jñanam, tat tatsantatijenanyenopalabhyate{*1/279*} natatsantatijena.
tasmac chunyah skandhaghana iti. athasminn arthe{*1/280*} brahmanam
bhavati - vijñanaghana evaitebhyo bhutebhyah samutthaya, tany
evanuvinasyati, na pretya samjñastiti{*1/281*}. atrocyate{*1/282*} -
naitad evam. anyedyur drste 'paredyuh - aham idam adarsam iti bhavati
pratyayah. pratyagatmani caitad bhavati, na paratra. paro{*1/283*} hy asau
yo{*1/284*} 'nyedyur drstavan. tasmat tadvyatirikto 'nyo 'sti,
yatrayam ahamsabdah. aha - paratrapy ahamsabdo bhaktya drsyate,
tad yathaham{*1/285*} eva putrah, aham eva devadattah, aham eva
gacchamiti. atrocyate - na vayam "aham" itimam sabdam, prayujyamanam
anyasminn arthe, hetutvena vyapadisamah, kim tarhi sabdad vyatiriktam
pratyabhijñapratyayam{*1/286*}. pratimo hi{*1/287*} vayam - imam artham
vayam evanyedyur upalabhamahe, vayam evadya smarama iti. tasmat - vayam
imam artham avagacchamo vayam eva hyo, vayam evadyeti{*1/288*}. ye
cami{*1/289*} hyo 'dya ca, na te vinastah. athapy asminn arthe
brahmanam bhavati. sa va ayam atmeti prakrtyamananty asiryo na hi
siryata iti. tathavinasi va are 'yam atma, anucchittidharma
iti{*1/290*}. vinasvaram ca vijñanam. tasmad vinasvarad anyah
sa{*1/291*} ity [22]{*1/292*} avagacchamah. na ca sakyam evam avagantum,
yathopalabhyante 'rtha na tatha bhavanti, yatha, na khalu, nopalabhyante
tatha bhavantiti. tatha hi sati - saso nasti, sasasya visanam
astity avagamyeta{*1/293*}. na cahampratyayo vyamoha iti sakyate vaktum,
badhakapratyayabhavat. tasmat sukhadibhyo vyatirikto 'sti. evam cet, sa
eva yajñayudhiti vyapadisyate. aha - yadi vijñanad anyad asti
vijñatr, vijñanam apasya tan nidarsyatam - idam tad idrsam ceti.
na ca tan nidarsyate. tasman na tato 'nyad astiti. atrocyate -
svasamvedyah sa bhavati. nasav anyena sakyate drastum. katham asau
nidarsyeteti{*1/294*}. yatha ca{*1/295*} kascic caksusman svayam
rupam pasyati na ca saknoty anyasmai jatyandhaya tan nidarsayitum, na
ca tan na sakyate nidarsayitum ity etavata nastity avagamyate, evam asau
purusah svayam atmanam upalabhate na canyasmai saknoti darsayitum,
anyasya drastus tam purusam prati darsanasaktyabhavat. so 'py
anyah purusah svayam atmanam upalabhate, na paratmanam{*1/296*}. tena
sarve svena svenatmana atmanam upalabhamanah santy eva, yady api
parapurusair nopalabhyanta{*1/297*} iti. athasmin arthe brahmanam
bhavati - santayam vaci kimjyotir evayam purusah?
atmajyotih, samrad iti hovaceti{*1/298*}. parena nopalabhyata ity
atrapi brahmanam bhavati - agrhyo na hi grhyateti{*1/299*}. parena
na grhyata ity etadabhiprayam etat. kutah? svayamjyotistvavacanat.
atrapi{*1/300*} brahmanam bhavati - atrayam purusah svayamjyotir

bhavatiti{*1/301*}. kena punar upayenayam (ayam){*1/302*} anyasmai kathyata iti? atrapy{*1/303*} upaye [23]{*1/304*}brahmanam bhavati - sa esa neti nety atmeti hovaceti{*1/305*}. asav ayam{*1/306*} evamrupa iti na sakyate nidarsayitum. yac ca parah pasyati, tatpratisedhas tasyopadesopayah. sariram parah pasyati. tenatmopadisyate. sariram natma. asti sarirad anyah{*1/307*} sa catmeti sarirapratisedhenatmopadisyate{*1/308*}. tatha pranadayo natmana iti{*1/309*} tatpratisedhena tebhyo 'nya upadisyate. tatha parasthah sukhadayah parena lingair upalabhyante. te 'pi natmana iti tatpratisedhena tebhyo{*1/310*} 'nya upadisyate. yah svayam pasyati, na tato 'nyah purusa ity etad api purusapravrttyanumiyate, yadasau purusah purvedyuh samikrtanam arthanam pratisamadhane sesanusthane ca yatate, atah{*1/311*} pravrttyavagamyate nunam asav anityan nityam avagacchatiti{*1/312*}. upamanac copadisyate yadrsam bhavan svayam atmanam pasyati, anenopamanenavagaccha - aham api tadrsam eva pasyamiti, yatha kascid atmiyam vedanam parasma acaksita - dahyamanasyeva me bhavati, yatyamanasyeva me bhavati, rudhyamanasyeva{*1/313*} me bhavatiti. atah svayam avagamyamanatvad asti tadvyatiriktah purusa iti. yad apy{*1/314*} ucyate - vijñanam apasya tan nidarsyatam iti, yady upayam eva nisedhasi, na sakyam upayam antarenopeyam upetum. ayam evabhyupayo jñatavyanam arthanam yo yatha jñayate, sa tatheti. tad yatha - kah suklo nama? yatra suklatvam asti. kim suklatvam nama? yatra suklasabdapravrttih. kva tasya pravrttih? yac chuklasabda uccarite pratiyate. tasman na vijñanam pratyakhyaya kasyacid rupam nidarsayitum sakyam. na ca niyogatah pratyaye pratite pratyayarthah pratito bhavati. apratite 'pi hi pratyaye saty arthah pratiyata eva. na hi vijñanam pratyaksam, vijñeyo 'rthah pratyaksa ity etat purvam evoktam. tad avasyakarta[24]{*1/315*}vye 'pahnave kamam vijñanam apahnuyeta nartha ity etad apy{*1/316*} uktam eva. tasmad asti sukhadibhyo 'nyo nityah purusa iti. atha yad uktam vijñanaghana evaitebhyo bhutebhyah samutthaya tany evanuvinasyati, na pretya samjñastiti, atrocyate - atraiva ma bhagavan mohantam apipadad iti{*1/317*} paricodanottarakale 'pahnutya mohantabhiprayam{*1/318*} asya vacanasya{*1/319*} varnitavan na va are 'ham{*1/320*} moham bravimi, avinasi va are 'yam atmanucchittidharma, matrasamsargas tv asya bhavatiti{*1/321*}. tasman na vijñanamatram. tasmad vaisamyam. yad uktam - na caisa yatiti vidhisabda iti, ma bhud vidhisabdah. svargakamo yajeteti vacanantarenavagatam anuvadisyate. tasmad avirodhah.

notes: *{1/67: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc, m.par.: utpattir iti}* *{1/68: e5, tc, m.pari.; e1,2,3,6, ta, tb, a: sambandho}* *{1/69: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: anavagamyamanasya}* *{1/70: ta, a; tb om. tasya; e1,2,3,5,6, tc om. bhavati tasya}* *{1/71: bzw. tadutpannam}* *{1/72: tb, tc, m.pari.; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a om. utpannam}* *{1/73: e1,3,5, ta, tb, tc, a; e2,6: yatha bhavati yatha vijñayate}* *{1/74: tb, tc; ta: iva gamyate; e1,2,3,5,6, a: idam gamyate}*

{1/75: e3,5, ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,6: nasti va} *{1/76: ta, tb, tc, a: va svayam-; e5,3: vapi svayam- ; e1,2,6: vapi ayam}* *{1/77: tb, tc; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: badarayanagrahanam badarayanasya}* *{1/78: tb, tc, kas., ny. rat.: nanu; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: atrocyate}* *{1/79: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a om. nimittam}* *{1/80: e2: 1,31; e3: 175; e5: 1,87; e6: 1,6}* *{1/81: vgl. ms 1.1.4a, dort: satsamprayoge... tat pratyaksam. zur umstellung von tat und sat in ms 1.1.4 durch den vrttikara, vgl. schmithausen (1965), s.158}* *{1/82: e1,2,3,5,6, tc; ta, a: idam tatsamprayogajam}* *{1/83: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tc, a: idam na}* *{1/84: tb, tc; e1,2,3,5,6, ta: jñeyam; a om. jñayate}* *{1/85: ta, tsp; e1,2,3,5,6, a: yada hi; tb, tc: yadi}* *{1/86: tsp: ksudadibhir; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, tc, a: caksuradibhir}* *{1/87: tc, tsp; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb: samyagjñanasya, a: samyagjñane}* *{1/88: tb, tc, tsp; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: mithyajñanam}* *{1/89: e3, tb, tc, a; e1,2,6, ta: avagacchemahi; e5, tsp: avagacchema}* *{1/90: e1,2,3,5,6, tb, ta, kas., tatp.; ta svabhavad upalaksita}* *{1/91: ta, tb; e1,2,3,5,6: kudyah; tc: kumbha; a: kunda}* *{1/92: e3, tb, a; e1,2,5,6, ta: viparyasisyatiti}* *{1/93: a om. prak}* *{1/94: e1,2,3,6; e5, m.pari.: prabodhat; ta: bodhanat; a: pratyaksabadhanat; tb, tc: badhakajñanat}* *{1/95: ta, tc; e1,2,3,5,6, a: visesa iti, tb visesah}* *{1/96: e2: 1,35; e3: 186; e5: 1,69; e6: 1,7}* *{1/97: tb, a, m.pari.; e1,2,3,5,6: tatha bhavitum}* *{1/98: vgl. salikanatha, mi. pari., e1, 13/12f.: yadi pratitir evatathabhavam gamayati, jagratpratitir apy arthasyatathabhavam gamayet}* *{1/99: e1,5 (v.l.), tc, m. pari.; e1,2,3,6: pratyayatvad ayam}* *{1/100: e5, tb, tc, m. pari.; e1,2,3,6, ta, a: vaktum}* *{1/101: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, a, m.pari., kas.; tc anyato hi}* *{1/102: m. pari.; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, tb, tc, a: abhava eva}* *{1/103: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: na jagratpratyayo}* *{1/104: a; e1,2,3,5,6: tatra; ta, tb, tc om tan na}* *{1/105: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: bhaved}* *{1/106: tc, a om. hi}* *{1/107: tb, tc om. iti}* *{1/108: e3,5, ta, tb, tc, a, kas., ny. rat.; e1,2,6: yad}* *{1/109: e1,3,5, ta, tb, tc, kas., ny. rat.; e2,6 a: ucyate}* *{1/110: tc, kas., ny.rat.; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a, tatp.: jñato 'rthah; tb: jñatah}* *{1/111: e2: 1,40; e3: 282; e5: 1,86; e6: 1,7}* *{1/112: e1,5, tb, tc, kas., ny.rat.; e2,3,6: jñato 'py}* *{1/113: ta, a: buddhirupopalambhanam}* *{1/114: e5, ta, tc, a, kas.; e1,2,3,6: na vyapadesya}* *{1/115: e5, tb, tc, a, kas.; e1,6: napratyaksam, e2,3, e1 (v.l.): na pratyaksam}* *{1/116: e5, ta, tb, tc, kas., ny. rat.; e1,2,3,6, a: na}* *{1/117: tb, tc, kas., ny.rat. om. satah}* *{1/118: e5, tb, tc; e1,2,3,6, ta: anakaram}* *{1/119: ta, tb, a, kas.; e1,2,3,6: tantvadane, e5: atantupadane}* *{1/120: tb, tc; e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a: ato}* *{1/121: e1,2,3,5,6, ta, a om. tatra}* *{1/122: e3,5, tb, tc, m.pari., kas.; ta, ny.rat.: aditye; e1,2,6, a: adityagatismaranam}* *{1/123: tb, tc, a, m.pari., kas., e1 (v.l.); e1,2,5,6, ta, tatp.: jivati devadatte}* *{1/124: ms 1.1.4b}* *{1/125: e2: 1,47; e5: 1,124; e6: 1,8}* *{1/126: e5, tb, rj.; e1,2,6, ta, a: upalambhakani}* *{1/127: tb, tc, m.pari., tatp., kas.; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: phalena}* *{1/128: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/129: e2, a om. api ca... bis bhavitavyam iti, e1 gibt den abschnitt als fußnote, e5,6 ta, tc: api ca - tatkala eva phalam sruyate - yagah karanam iti vakyad avagamyate,

karanam ced utpannam karyena bhavitavyam iti}* *{1/130: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: upalabhyate}* *{1/131: e1,2,5,6, ta, a, m.pari.; tb, tc: sakyam}* *{1/132: e5, tc, brh., rj., tatp., kas., ny. rat.; e1,2,6, ta, tb, a om. vaidikam}* *{1/133: zitiert in apss 31.2.21, quelle unbekannt}* *{1/134: tb, tc, brh.; e1,2,5,6, ta, a, tatp.: sarirakam}* *{1/135: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/136: e1,2,5,6, ta, tatp., kas.; tb, tc, a, m.pari.: agnihotracodanasv}* *{1/137: ms 1.1.5a}* *{1/138: tb, tc, m.pari., tatp. om. agnihotradilaksanasya}* *{1/139: tb, tc, m.pari., tatp. om. pratyaksadibhir}* *{1/140: e1,2,5,6, ta, tb, a; tc, m.pari., tatp.: yatha}* *{1/141: ta, tb, tc, m.pari., tatp.; e1,2,5,6, a: samyaksampratyaya}* *{1/142: e1,2,5,6 haben an stelle von: sati sambandhe nur: sabde (bei frauwallner fehlt hierzu eine anmerkung)}* *{1/143: e2: 1,51; e5: 1,131; e6: 1,9}* *{1/144: e1,2,5,6, ta, tc, m.pari.; tb, a: tatha}* *{1/145: ta, tb, a; e1,2,5,6, tc: avagatim icchamah}* *{1/146: e1,2,5,6, a, m.pari.; ta, tb, tc: bruta itity}* *{1/147: tb, tc, a, m. pari.; e1,2,5,6, ta: bodhayati}* *{1/148: tb, tc om. iti}* *{1/149: tb, tc, a, m. pari.; e1,2,5,6, ta: ca}* *{1/150: tb, tc, m. pari.; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: nimitte}* *{1/151: tb, tc, m. pari.; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: budhyate}* *{1/152: m.pari.: pratyaksah pratyayo; e1,2,5,6: avyapadesapratyayo (bei frauwallner nicht vermerkt)}* *{1/153: ta, tb, tc, tsp; e1,2,5,6, a: asya pratyayaviparyasam}* *{1/154: tb, tc, tsp om. pratyayena}* *{1/155: tatp., ny.rat. om. evam}* *{1/156: ta, tc, a, kas. om. asti}* *{1/157: e5, tb om. yadi}* *{1/158: e1,2,6, ta, a; e5, tb, tc: samslesasambandham}* *{1/159: e5, a, rj., e1 (v.l.); e1,6: -bhavasamyogadayas; e2, ta, tb, tc: -bhavadayas}* *{1/160: e5, tb, tc, tatp. om. yah...tam; e1,2,5,6 om. sambandhas tam}* *{1/161: e2: 1,54; e5: 1,143; e6: 1,10}* *{1/162: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: uccarayati...avagacchati}* *{1/163: tb, tc om. yah...sa}* *{1/164: e1,2,5,6, a om. hy}* *{1/165: e1,2,5,6, a om. hi}* *{1/166: e1,2,5,6, tc; ta, tb, a: sabdo}* *{1/167: e1,2,5,6, a, m. pari. om. 'pi}* *{1/168: tb, tc, m. pari.: -pratyaya iti cet; e1,2,5,6, ta: -pratipattis cet; a: -pratitih syat cet}* *{1/169: e1,2,5,6, ta, a, m.pari.; tb, tc, tatp.: vacaka}* *{1/170: e1,2,5,6 om. api}* *{1/171: tb, tc, tatp. om. syat}* *{1/172: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: pratyaksadibhih pramanair anupalabhyamano}* *{1/173: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: saknoty upagantum}* *{1/174: e2: 1,56; e5: 1,153; e6: 1,10}* *{1/175: nirukta, 1.1}* *{1/176: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc, tatp.: na caitad}* *{1/177: ta, tb, tc, tatp.; e1,2,5,6, a: sambhavaty}* *{1/178: ta, tb, tc, tatp., ny. rat., e1 (v.l.); e1,2,5,6, a: evarthapratipattau}* *{1/179: e1,2,5,6, a om. etavata}* *{1/180: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: ato na tebhyo}* *{1/181: sakyate vaktum: e1,2,5,6, tc, sark.; tb: avagamyate; ta: gamyeta, a: samyak}* *{1/182: ta, a om. apy}* *{1/183: ta, tb, a, sark., ny. rat.; e1,2,5,6, tc: evamjatiyako}* *{1/184: e2: 1,61; e5: 1,171; e6: 1,11}* *{1/185: tb, tc, a, ny. rat., e2,5 , e1 (v.l.); e1,6: mahajanikah}* *{1/186: tb, tc, a, brh., rj.; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: dusyatiti}* *{1/187: e5, ta, tb, tc, brh., rj.; e1,2,6: vane 'pi sati}* *{1/188: tb: te siddhanta-; e1,2,5,6, ta, tc: tatsiddhanta-; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: -dusane}* *{1/189: e1,2,5,6, ta; a: upapadyate; tb, tc om}* *{1/190: e5, tb, tc; e1,2,6, ta, a: ato}* *{1/191: e1,2,5,6, a, ny.rat.; tb, tc: gamyate; ta: avagacchamah}*

{1/192: ta, tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, a: mithyaiva} *{1/193: ta; e1,2,5,6, tb, tc, a: tato}* *{1/194: tc, sark., ny. rat.; tb: pratyayaviparyayah; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: viparyeti}* *{1/195: vgl. ms 1.3.33, e1/2 haben: sabdartha}* *{1/196: e1,2,5,6, tb, a; ta: nanu sa krtaka; tc: sa krtaka}* *{1/197: e1,2,5,6, ta, tb, tc, a; ny.rat.: samvyavahararthaṃ}* *{1/198: e1,2,5,6, tc, a, sark.; ta, tb: siddhasya siddhaṃ}* *{1/199: e2: 1,63; e5: 1,181; e6: 1,12}* *{1/200: ta, tb, a; e1,2,5,6, tc: na ca}* *{1/201: tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6, ta: bhavati}* *{1/202: e1,2,5,6 om. apy}* *{1/203: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: vede}* *{1/204: pan. 1.1.1}* *{1/205: e1,2,5,6, ta, a om. tad vrddhaṃ}* *{1/206: pan. 1.1.73; e1/2, ta, a om. tad vrddhaṃ}* *{1/207: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc, ny.rat.: pratipadyeta}* *{1/208: tb; e1,2,5,6, ta, tc, a: karanad}* *{1/209: e5,6, tb, tc, brh.; e1,2, ta, a: pratipadyamahe}* *{1/210: e1,2,5,6, ta om. manyamaha iti}* *{1/211: vgl. ms 1.1.5b}* *{1/212: e1,2,5,6, ta, a: nartha upalabhyeran; tb, tc: atha upalabhyeta}* *{1/213: e2: 1,67; e5: 1,193; e6: 1,12}* *{1/214: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: samvyavaharamananam}* *{1/215: vgl. ms 1.1.5c}* *{1/216: ta, a; e1,2,5,6, tb, tc om. 'pi}* *{1/217: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc, m.pari.: saknuyad eva}* *{1/218: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: sambandhasya karta}* *{1/219: vgl. ms 1.1.5c}* *{1/220: tb, tc, m.pari., ny.rat. om. hi}* *{1/221: e1,2,5,6, a; ta: sambandhah kartavyah; tb, tc: sambandhah kriyeta (kriyate)}* *{1/222: ta, tb, tc, a om. tasya keneti}* *{1/223: ta, tb, tc, brh., m. pari., ny. rat.; e1,2,5,6, a: nasti}* *{1/224: e2 om. hi}* *{1/225: e1,2,5,6, tb, a; ta: vrddhebhyah vyavaharena; tc: vrddhavyavaharebhyah}* *{1/226: e2 (v.l.), ta, a; e1,2,5,6: na ca pratipanna-; tb: apratipanna-; tc: aprasiddha-}* *{1/227: vgl. ms 1.1.5d}* *{1/228: e5, tb, vgl. brh., rj., nayaviveka; e1,2,6, ta, tc, a: devadattadav}* *{1/229: e2: 1,69; e5: 1,197; e6: 1,13}* *{1/230: tb, tc, a om. hi}* *{1/231: e1,2,5,6, tb, tc; ta, a: jñayamanesubhayam}* *{1/232: vgl. ms 1.1.5e}* *{1/233: ta, tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, a: na caivam}* *{1/234: tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6, ta: ca}* *{1/235: ta; e1,2,5,6, a: apeksyate; tb, tc: apeksitavyam}* *{1/236: ta, tb, tc om. hi}* *{1/237: e1,2,5,6, a; ta: atah; tb, tc: tena}* *{1/238: ta, tb, tc, m. pari.; e1,2,5,6, a: tavataiva}* *{1/239: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: karmanah}* *{1/240: tb, tc om. tatra}* *{1/241: e1,2,5,6, a om. nanu}* *{1/242: e1,2,5,6, ta, a om. sariragunah}* *{1/243: e1,2,6, ta om. hi te; e5 om. hi te ayavaccharirabhavitvat}* *{1/244: e1,2,5,6 om. ato na sariragunah pranadayah}* *{1/245: e2: 1,73; e5: 1,209; e6: 1,14}* *{1/246: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; m.pari.: vadamah; tb, tc: brumah}* *{1/247: ta, tb, a; e1,2,5,6: sambandhanvesana}* *{1/248: tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: bhavati}* *{1/249: e1,2,5,6, a; ta, tb, e1 (v.l.): anvicchema; tc: anviccheh}* *{1/250: ta, tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, a: avyavasthaiva}* *{1/251: e2, tb, a; e1,6, ta, tc: paritosyasi; e5: paritusyasi}* *{1/252: e1,2,5,6, tb, a om. vijñata}* *{1/253: e1,2,5,6, a; ta, tb, tc: janatiti jñanasya}* *{1/254: ta, tb, tc, a om. anena}* *{1/255: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb: upalabhyate; tc: ucyate}* *{1/256: ta, tb, tc, a, e1 (v.l.); e1,2,5,6: veda}* *{1/257: e1,2,5,6: pramamsyate}* *{1/258: tb om. pratyaksa-; tc om. atmasattavadina eva sabdasya pratyaksa-}* *{1/259: e2: 1,76; e5: 1,214; e6: 1,15}* *{1/260: e1,2,5,6, ta,

a; tb, tc: anyam}* *{1/261: e1,2,5,6, tb, tc, a om. nanupalabdhapurve}* *{1/262: tb, tc, a; ta: anupalabdhe; e1,2,5,6: upalabdhur}* *{1/263: tb; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: 'nyedur, tc om}* *{1/264: e1,2,5,6, ta, a om. atas}* *{1/265: e1,2,5,6, ta, a: sa ity; tb, tc: asti}* *{1/266: ta, tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, a: pratyaste}* *{1/267: tb, tc; e2,5, ta, a: atha tu; e1,6: atha nu}* *{1/268: ta, tc, a; e1,2,5,6, tb: ya eva}* *{1/269: tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: iccha nopapanna}* *{1/270: tb, tc, e1,2,5,6, ta, a: atrocyate}* *{1/271: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: anyam}* *{1/272: ta, tc, a: yac ca; e1,2,5,6, tb: yan}* *{1/273: tb, tc om. eva}* *{1/274: tc, a om. apy}* *{1/275: tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, a: anyedyur}* *{1/276: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: na va}* *{1/277: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: ksanika-}* *{1/278: e2: 1,78; e5: 1,220; e6: 1,15}* *{1/279: tb; e1,2,5,6, ta, tc, a: tat-}* *{1/280: e1,2,5,6, ta, a: athasmin arthe; tc: atrapi; tb: tatha ca}* *{1/281: bu (m) 2.4.12; vgl. bu (m) 4.5.13 (ebenso k)}* *{1/282: e5, tb, tc, brh.; e1,2,6, a: ucyate}* *{1/283: e5, ta, tb, tc, a, brh, e1 (v.l.); e1,2,6: aparo}* *{1/284: e5; e1,2,6, a om. yo}* *{1/285: e5, ta, tb, tc: tad yatha; e1,2,6, a: yatha}* *{1/286: ta, ny. rat.; tc: atmapratyayam; e1,2,5,6, tb, a: pratyayam}* *{1/287: tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, ta, a om. hi}* *{1/288: bu (m) 3.9.28, (k) 3.9.26, identisch mit (m) 4.2.6, (k) 4.2.4. und (m) 4.4.27, (k) 4.4.22 und (k) 4.5.15 (fehlt in m)}* *{1/289: e1 (v.l.), ta; tc: ye caiva; e5: ye 'pi caiva; e1,2,6: ye; a: yac ca}* *{1/290: bu (m) 4.5.15, (k) 4.5.14}* *{1/291: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb: vijñanad anya atma; tc: vijñanad anyo 'sti}* *{1/292: e2: 1,80; e5: 1,232; e6: 1,16}* *{1/293: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb, tc: ity etat tattvam (ity) avagamyeta}* *{1/294: e1,2,5,6: nidarsyeta; ta, tb: nidarsyata; ta, c: nirdisyata}* *{1/295: tb, tc, brh. om. ca}* *{1/296: e1,2,5,6, tc, a; ta, tb: param atmanam}* *{1/297: ta, tb, tc, a; e1,2,5,6: parapurusam nopalabhanta}* *{1/298: bu (m) 4.3.6 (=k)}* *{1/299: bu (m) 3.9.28 (k 3.9.26) identisch mit (m) 4.2.6 (k 4.2.4), (m) 4.4.27 (k 4.4.22) und (k) 4.5.15 (fehlt in m)}* *{1/300: ta, tc; e1,2,5,6, a: athapi}* *{1/301: bu (m) 4.4.10 (k 4.3.9), identisch mit (m) 4.3.16 (k 4.3.14)}* *{1/302: tb, tc om. ayam (so auch e1/2)}* *{1/303: ta, tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, a: tatrapy}* *{1/304: e2: 1,83; e5: 1,247; e6: 1,17}* *{1/305: bu (m) 3.9.28 (k 3.9.26), identisch mit (m) 4.2.6 (k 4.2.4), (m) 4.4.27 (k 4.4.22) und k 4.5.15 (fehlt in m)}* *{1/306: e1,2,5,6 om. ayam}* *{1/307: tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, ta, a: anya iti}* *{1/308: e1,2,5,6, tc, a om. atma}* *{1/309: e1,2,5,6, ta, a om. iti}* *{1/310: e5, a om. tebhyo; e1,2,6 haben tebhyo (falsch bei frauwallner)}* *{1/311: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb: taya; tc: anaya}* *{1/312: e1,2,5,6, ta, a; tb: pasyati; tc: anyam pasyati}* *{1/313: e1,2,5,6; ta: patyamanasya...tadyamanasya; tb bhidyamanasya; tc: nudyamanasya...tad-yamanasya...bhidyamansya; a: dahyamanasya...vadyamanasya...tudyamanasya}* *{1/314: tb, tc, rj.; e1/2, ta, a: yad}* *{1/315: e2: 1,85; e5: 1,254; e6: 1,17}* *{1/316: tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, ta, a om. apy}* *{1/317: bu (m) 4.5.14 (=k); vgl. m 2.4.13 (=k)}* *{1/318: ta, tb, tc; e1,2,5,6, a: mohanta-}* *{1/319: e1,2,5,6, a om. vacanasya}* *{1/320: e1,2,5,6 om. 'ham}* *{1/321: bu (m) 4.5.15 (vgl. k 4.5.14)}*

karmaike tatra darsanat // ms_1,1.6 //

uktam - nityah sabdarthayoh sambandha iti. tad anupapannam,

sabdasyanityatvat. vinastah sabdah, punar asya
kriyamanasyarthenakrtakah sambandho nopapadyate. na hi
prathamasrutac chabdat kascid artham pratyeti. katham punar anityah
sabdah. prayatnad uttarakalam drsyate yatah. atah
prayatnanantaryat tena kriyata iti gamyate. nanv abhivyañjyat sa enam. neti
brumah. na hy asya prag abhivyañjanat sadbhave kimcana pramanam
asti. sams cabhivyajyate nasan.
asthanat // ms_1,1.7 //
no{*1/322*} khalv apy uccaritam muhurtam apy upalabhamahe. ato vinasta
ity avagacchamah. na ca san nopalabhyate. anupalambhakarananam
vyavadhanadinam abhave 'py anupalambhanat. na casau visayam
apraptah, akasavisayatvat, karnacchidre 'py anupalambhanat.

notes: *{1/322: e1 gibt als v.l.: na cainam uccaritam}*
karotisabdat // ms_1,1.8 //
api ca sabdam kuru, ma sabdam karsir iti vyavahartarah
prayuñjate, na te nunam avagacchanti sa evayam sabda iti.
sattvantare ca yaugapadyat // ms_1,1.9 //
nanadesesu ca yugapac chabdam upalabhamahe, tad ekasya
nityasyanupapannam iti. asati visese nityasya nanekatvam. karyanam
tu bahunam nanadesesu kriyamananam upapadyate
'nekadesasambandhah. tasmad apy anityah.
prakrtivikrtyos ca // ms_1,1.10 //
api ca dadhyatrety atrekarah prakrtih, yakaro vikrtir ity
upapadisanti. yad vikriyate, tad anityam. ikarasadrsyam ca
yakarasyopalabhyate, tenapi tayoh prakrtivikarabhavo laksyate.
vrddhis ca kartrbhumnasya // ms_1,1.11 //
api ca bahubhir uccarayadbhir mahan sabdah sruyate. sa yady
abhivyajyate, bahubhir alpais coccaryamanas tavan evopalabhyeta. ato
manyamahe nunam asyaikaikena kascid avayavah kriyate, yat pracayad ayam
mahan upalabhyate.

[26]{*1/323*}

notes: *{1/323: e2: 1,90; e5: 1,272; e6: 1,19}*
samam tu tatra darsanam // ms_1,1.12 //
tusabdat pakso viparivartate. yad{*1/324*} uktam - prayatnad uttarakale
darsanat krtako 'yam iti{*1/325*}. yadi vispastena hetuna sabdasya
nityatvam vaktum saksyamah, tato nityapratyayasamarthyat
prayatnenabhivyajyata iti bhavisyati. yadi prag uccaranad
anabhivyaktah prayatnenabhivyajyate. tasmad ubhayoh paksayoh samam
etat.

notes: *{1/324: e1,5,6; e2: tad}* *{1/325: sbh ad ms 1.1.6}*
satah param adarsanam visayanagamat // ms_1,1.13 //
yad aparam karanam uktam - uccaritapradhvasta iti{*1/326*}. atrapi yadi
saksyamo nityatam asya vispastam vaktum, tato
nityapratyayasamarthyat kadacid upalambham kadacid anupalambham
drstva kimcid upalambhasya nimittam kalpayisyamah. tac ca

samyogavibhagasadbhave sati bhavatiti samyogavibhagav
evabhivyañjakav iti vaksyamah. uparatayoh samyogavibhagayoh
sruyata iti cet. naitad evam. na nunam uparamanti samyogavibhagah,
yata upalabhyate sabda iti. na hi te pratyaksa iti. yadi sabdam
samyogavibhaga evabhivyañjanti na kurvanti, akasavisayatvac
chabdasyakasasyaikatvad ya evayam atra srotrakasah, sa eva
desantaresv apiti srughnasthaih{*1/327*} samyogavibhagair
abhivyaktah pataliputre 'py upalabhyeta. yasya punah kurvanti, tasya
vayaviyah samyogavibhaga vayvasritatvad vayusv eva
karisyanti, yatha tantavas tantusv eva patam. tasya pataliputresv
anupalambho yuktah, srughnasthatvat tesam. yasyapy abhivyañjanti,
tasyapy esa na dosah, dure satyah karnasaskulya
anupakarakah samyogavibhagah, tena dure yac chrotram tena
nopalabhyata iti. naitad evam. apraptas cet
[28]{*1/328*}samyogavibhagah srotrasyopakuryuh.
samnikrstavikrstadesasthau yugapac chabdam upalabheyatam. na
ca yugapad upalabhete. tasman naprapta upakurvanti. na ced
upakurvanti{*1/329*}, tasmad animittam sabdopalambhane samyogavibhagav
iti. naitad evam. abhighatena hi prerita vayavas timitani{*1/330*}
vayvantarani pratibadhamanah sarvatodikkan samyogavibhagan
utpadayanti. yavad vegam abhipratisthante. te ca vayor apratyaksatvat
samyogavibhaga nopalabhyante. anuparatesv eva tesu sabda upalabhyate
noparatesu. ato na dosah. ata eva canuvatam durad upalabhyate
sabdah.

notes: *{1/326: cf. sbh ad ms 1.1.7}* *{1/327: e2,5,6 haben srughna-}*
{1/328: e2: 1,95; e5: 1,280; e6: 1,20} *{1/329: e2 om. na ced upakurvanti}*
{1/330: e1,6; e2,5 (richtig): vayavah stimitani}
prayogasya param // ms_1,1.14 //
yad aparam karanam uktam - sabdam kuru ma karsir iti
vyavahartarah prayuñjate{*1/331*}. yady asamsayam nityah sabdah,
sabdaprayogam kurv iti bhavisyati, yatha gomayat{*1/332*} kurv iti
samhare{*1/333*}.

notes: *{1/331: sbh ad ms 1.1.8}* *{1/332: e2,5,6 (richtig): gomayan}*
{1/333: e1,5; e2,6: samvahe (e1 gibt samvahe als fn.)}
adityavad yaugapadyam // ms_1,1.15 //
yat tv ekadesasya{*1/334*} sato nanadesesu yugapad darsanam anupapannam
iti{*1/335*}. adityam pasya devanampriya. ekah sann anekadesav
asthita iva laksyate. katham punar avagamyata eka aditya iti. ucyate -
pranmukho devadattah purvahne samprati purastad adityam pasyati.
tasya daksinato 'vasthito na dvau pasyati, atmanas ca samprati na
tirascinam{*1/336*} devadattasyarjave. [28]{*1/337*} tasmad eka aditya
iti. duratvad asya deso navadharyate. ato vyamohah. evam sabde 'pi
vyamohad anavadharanam desasya. yadi srotram samyogavibhagadesam
agatya sabdam grhniyat, tathapi tavad anekadesata kadacid
avagamyeta. na ca tatsamyogadesam agacchati. pratyaksa hi
karnasaskuli taddesa grhyate. vayaviyah punah

samyogavibhaga apratyaksasya vayoh, karnasaskulipradese
pradurbhavanto nopalabhyanta iti nanupapannam. ata eva vyamoho yan
nanadesesu sabda iti. akasadesas ca sabda iti. ekam ca punar
akasam. ato 'pi na nanadesesu. api caikarupye sati desabhedena
kamam desa eva bhinnah, na tu sabdah. tasmad ayam apy adosah.

notes: *{1/334: e5: yathaitad ekasya}* *{1/335: cf. sbh ad ms 1.1.9}* *{1/336:
e2: samprati sthitam tirascinam (e1 gibt: sampratisthite
tirascinam als fn.)}* *{1/337: e2: 1,98; e5: 1,308; e6: 1,20}*
varnantaram avikarah // ms_1,1.16 //
na ca dadhyatrety{*1/338*} atra prakrtivikarabhavah. sabdantaram
ikarad yakarah. na hi yakaram prayuñjana ikaram upadadate, yatha
katam cikrirsanto viranani. na ca sadrsyamatram drstva
prakrtir vikrtir vocyate. na hi dadhipitakam drstva
kundapitakam ca prakrtivikarabhavo 'vagamyate. tasmad ayam apy
adosah.

notes: *{1/338: cf. sbh ad ms 1.1.10}*

nadavrddhipara // ms_1,1.17 //{*1/339*} yac caitad bahubhir bherim
adhmanadbhih{*1/340*} sabdam{*1/341*} uccarayadbhir mahañ sabda
upalabhyate, tena pratipurusam sabdavayavapracaya iti gamyate{*1/342*}.
naivam. niravayavo hi sabdah avayavabhedanavagaman niravayavatvac ca
mahattvanupapattih. ato na vardhate sabdah. mrdur ekena [29]{*1/343*}
bahubhis coccaryamane tany evaksarani
karnasaskulimandalasya sarvam nemim vyapnuvadbhih
samyogavibhagair nairantaryenanekaso grahanan mahan ivavayavavan
ivopalabhyante. samyogavibhaga nairantaryena kriyamanah sabdam
abhivyañjanto nadasabdavacyah. tena nadasyaisa vrddhih, na
sabdasyeti.

notes: *{1/339: e5: nadavrddhih para}* *{1/340: e1,6; e2: adhamadbhih,
e5: aghnadbhih (?)}* *{1/341: e5: gosabdam}* *{1/342: cf. sbh ad ms
1.1.11}* *{1/343: e2: 1,101; e5: 1,318; e6: 1,21}*
nityas tu syad darsanasya pararthatvat // ms_1,1.18 //
nityah sabdo bhavitum arhati. kutah? darsanasya pararthatvat. darsanam
uccaranam, tat parartham param artham pratyayayitum. uccaritamatre hi
vinaste sabde na canyo 'nyan artham pratyayayitum saknuyat. ato
na parartham uccaryeta. atha na vinastah, tato bahusa upalabdhatvad
arthavagama iti yuktam. arthavat sadrsyad arthavagama iti cet. na
kascid arthavan, sarvesam navatvat. kasyacit purvasya krtrimah
sambandho{*1/344*} bhavisyatiti cet. tad uktam sadrsa iti cavagate
vyamohat pratyayo vyavarteta malasabdan malapratyaya iva{*1/345*}.
yatha gavisabdat sasnadim iti pratyayasyanivrttih, tadvad
bhavisyatiti cet. na hi gosabdam tatroccarayitum iccha.
nehanyasabdoccicarayisa. na caikenoccaranayatnena{*1/346*}
samvyavaharas carthasambandhas ca sakyate{*1/347*} kartum. tasmad
darsanasya pararthatvat, nityah sabdah.

notes: *{1/344: e2: krtrimasambandho}* *{1/345: e1,6; e2 (richtig): salasabdan malapratyaya iva, e5: salasabdan malapratyayavat}* *{1/346: e1,6; e2,5: caikenoccaranayatnena}* *{1/347: e2 om. sakyate}*
sarvatra yaugapadyat // ms_1,1.19 //
gosabda uccarite sarvagavisu yugapat pratyayo bhavati. ata akrtivacano 'yam. na cakrtya sabdasya sambandhah sakyate kartum. nirdisya hy akrtim karta sambadhniyat. gopinde ca bahunam akrtinam sadbhavac chabdam antarena gosabdavacyam vibhaktam akrtim kena prakarenopadeksyati? nitye tu sati gosabde bahukrtva [30]{*1/348*} uccaritah srutapurvas canyasu govyaktisv anvayavyatirekabhyam akrtivacanam avagamisyati. tasmad api nityah.

notes: *{1/348: e2: 1,105; e5: 1,328; e6: 1,22}*
samkhyabhavat // ms_1,1.20 //
astakrtvo gosabda uccarita iti vadanti, nastau gosabda iti. kim ato, yady evam. anena vacanenavagamyate, pratyabhijanantiti{*1/349*}. vayam tavat pratyabhijanimo na nah karanadaurbalyam. evam anye 'pi pratyabhijananti. sa evayam iti. pratyabhijanana{*1/350*} vayam ivanye 'pi nanya iti vaktum arhanti. atha matam anyatve sati sadrsyena vyamudhah sa iti vaksyanti. tan na. na hi te sadrsa iti pratiyanti, kim tarhi sa evayam iti. vidite ca sphute 'nyatve vyamoha iti gamyate. na cayam anya iti praty-aksam anyad va pramanam asti. syad etat - buddhikarmani api te pratyabhijñayete. te 'pi nitye prapnutah. naisa dosah. na hi te pratyakse. atha pratyakse nitye eva{*1/351*}. hy astanasya sabdasya vinasad anyo 'dyatana iti cet. naisa vinastah, yata enam punar upalabhamahe. na hi pratyaksadrstam muhurtam adrstva punar upalabhyamanam pratyabhijananto vinastam parikalpayanti. parikalpayanto dvitiyasamdarsane matari, jayayam pitari va nasvasyuh. na hy anupalambhamatrena nastity avagamya nasta ity eva kalpayanti. apramanatayam viditayam nastity avagacchamah. na hi pramane pratyakse saty apramanata syat. astiti punar avyamohenavagamyamane na kvacid apy abhavah. na casiddhe 'bhave vyamohah, na ca siddho 'bhavah. tasmad asati vyamohe, nabhavah{*1/352*}. tad e[31]{*1/353*}tad anupurvya siddham. tasmat purastad anuccaritam anupalabhamana api na vinasta ity avagantum arhanti. yatha{*1/354*} grhan nirgatah sarvagrhajanam apasyantah punah pravisyopalabhamana api na prak pravesad vinasta ity avagacchanti. tadvad enam api nanya iti vaktum arhanti. ye 'pi sarvesam bhavanam pratiksanam vinasam abhyupagacchanti, te 'pi na saknuvanti sabdasya vaditum. ante hi ksayadarsanat te manyante. na ca sabdasyanto na ca ksayo laksyate. sa iti pratyaksah pratyayah sadrsa ity anumanikah. na ca pratyaksaviruddham anumanam udeti. svakaryam va sadhayati. tasman nityah.

notes: *{1/349: vgl. sphotasiddhivyakhya, v. 212}* *{1/350: e1,5; e2, e1 (fn.), e6: pratyabhijananah pratyabhijananti ced vayam}* *{1/351: cf. kumarila, sv, sabdanityatadhikarana, vv. 389/90-393/94}* *{1/352: e5: tasmad avyamohah. sati cavyamohe nabhavah}* *{1/353: e2: 1,106; e5:

1,340; e6: 1,22}* *{1/354: e2: tatha}*
anapeksatvat // ms_1,1.21 //
yesam anavagatotpattinam dravyanam bhava eva laksyate, tesam api kesamcid anityata gamyate, yesam vinasakaranam upalabhyate. yathabhinavam patam drstva, na caivam kriyamanam upalabdhavan, athavanityatvam avagacchati rupam eva drstva, tantuvyatisangajanito 'yam tantuvyatisangavinasat tantuvinasad va vinasyatity avagacchati. naivam sabdasya kimcit karanam avagamyate, yad vinasad vinanksyatity avagamyate.
prakhyabhavac ca yogasya // ms_1,1.22 //
idam padebhyah kebhyascid uttaram sutram. nanu vayukaranakah syad iti vayur udgatah samyogavibhagaih sabdo bhavatiti. tatha ca siksakara ahuh - vayur apadyate sabdatam iti{*1/355*}. naitad evam. vayaviyas cec chabdo bhaved, vayoh samnivesavisesah syat. na ca vayaviyan avayavañ sabde satah pratyabhijanimo yatha patasya tantumayan. na caivam bhavati. syac ced evam, sparsa-ne[32]{*1/356*}nopalabhemahi. na ca vayaviyan avayavañ sabdagatan sprsamah. tasman na vayukaranakah. ato nityah.

notes: *{1/355: quelle nicht nachweisbar. vgl. aber naradasiksa 1.5.8-10}* *{1/356: e2: 1,109; e5:1,346; e6: 1,23}*
lingadarsanac ca // ms_1,1.23 //
lingam caiva bhavati, vaca virupanityayeti{*1/357*}. anyaparam hidam vakyam vaco nityatam anuvadati. tasman nityah sabdah.

notes: *{1/357: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}*

utpattau vavacanah{*1/358*} syur arthasyatannimittatvat // ms_1,1.24 //

yady apy autpattiko nityah sabdo arthasambandhas ca{*1/359*}, tathapi na codanalaksano dharmah. codana hi vakyam. na hy agnihotram juhuyat svargakama ity ato vakyad anyatamat{*1/360*} padad agnihotrat svargo bhavatiti gamyate. gamyate tu padatraya uccarite. na catra caturthah sabdo 'sty anyad atah padatrayasamudayat. na cayam samudayo 'sti loke, yato 'sya vyavaharad artho 'vagamyate. padany amuni prayuktani, tesam nityo 'rthah. aprayuktas ca samudayah. tasmat samudayasyarthah krtrimo vyamoho va. na ca padartha eva vakyarthah. samanye hi padam pravartate, visese vakyam. anyac ca samanyam, anyo visesah. na ca padarthad vakyarthavagatih, asambandhat. asati cet sambandhe kasmimscit padarthe 'vagate 'rthantaram avagamyeta, ekasminn avagate sarvam avagatam syat. na caitad evam bhavati. tasmad anyo vakyarthah. syad etat - aprayuktad api vakyad asati sambandhe svabhavad arthavagama iti. yadi kalpyeta - sabdo dharmam atmiyam vyutkramet. na caisa sabdadharmo yad aprayuktad api sabdarthah pratiyate. na hi [33]{*1/361*} prathamasrutat kutascic chabdat kecid artham pratiyanti. tad abhidhiyate - padadharmo 'yam na vakyadharmah. vakyad dhi prathamavagatad api pratiyanto 'rtham drsyante. naitad evam. yadi prathamasrutad avagaccheyuh, api tarhi sarve 'vagaccheyuh padarthavido 'nye ca. na tv apadarthavido 'vagacchanti. tasman naitad evam. nanu

padarthavadbhir apy avagacchadbhir akrta eva vakyarthasambandho bhavisyati. padarthavedanena hi samskrta avagamisyanti, yatha tam eva padartham dvitiyadisravaneneti. neti brumah. yadi vakye 'ntyo varnah purvavarnajanitasamskarasahitah padarthebhyo 'rthantaram pratyayayati, upakaras tu tadanim{*1/362*} padarthajñanad avakalpate. tasmat krtrimo vakyarthapratyayo vyamoho va. na padarthadvarena sambhavati vakyarthajñanam iti. nanv evam bhavisyati samanyavacinah padasya gaur{*1/363*} iti vasva iti va, visesakam sukla iti va krsna iti va padam antikad upanipatati yada, tada vakyartho 'vagamyate. tan na. na hi{*1/364*} katham iva gaur iti vasva iti va samanyavacinah padat sarvagavisu sarvasvesu ca buddhir upasarpanti srutijanita, vakyanurodhena kutascid visesad apavarteta. na ca sukla ityader visesavacanasya krsnadi-nivrttir bhavati sabdarthah. na canarthako ma bhud ity arthaparikalpana sakya. ato na padarthajanito vakyarthah. tasmat krtrimah. padasamghatah khalv ete samghatas ca purusakrta drsyante, yatha -

nilotpalavanesv adya carantas carusamravah/
nilakauseyasamvitah pranasyantiva{*1/365*} kadambah//{*1/366*}

ato vaidika api purusakrta iti//

[34]{*1/367*}

notes: *{1/358: e1 (fn.): vavacanani}* *{1/359: e1,6; e2,5: sabdah sambandhas ca}* *{1/360: e1; e2 (besser): anyatamat, e5: ekasmat, e6: anyatamasmat}* *{1/361: e2: 1,113; e5: 1,377; e6: 1,24}* *{1/362: e1,5,6; e2: tada na}* *{1/363: e2: gor}* *{1/364: e2 om. na hi}* *{1/365: e1,6; e2,5 (richtig): pranrtyantiva}* *{1/366: quelle unbekannt}* *{1/367: e2: 1,115; e5: 1,382; e6: 1,24}*
tad bhutanam kriyarthena samamnayo 'rthasya tannimittatvat // ms_1,1.25 //
tesv eva padarthesu bhutanam vartamananam (padanam){*1/368*} kriyarthena{*1/369*} samuccaranam. nanapeksya padarthan parthagarthyena vakyam arthantaraprasiddham. kutah. pramanabhavat. na kimcana pramanam asti yena pramimimahe. na hy anapeksitapadarthasya vakyantyavarnasya purvavarnajanitasamskararahitasya saktir asti padarthebhyo 'rthantare vartitam{*1/370*} iti. nanv arthapattir asti, yat padarthavyatiriktam artham avagacchamah. na ca saktim antarena tad avakalpyata iti. tan na. arthasya tannimittatvat. bhaved arthapattih, yady asatyam api saktau nanyan nimittam avakalpyeta. avagamyate tu nimittam. kim? padarthah. padani hi svam svam padartham abhidhaya nivrttavyaparani. athedanim padartha avagatah santo vakyartham gamayanti. katham. yatra hi sukla iti va krsna iti va gunah pratite bhavati. bhavati khalv asavalam gunavati pratyayam adhatum. tena gunavati pratyayam icchantah kevalam gunavacanam uccarayanti. sampatsyata esam yathasamkalpito 'bhiprayah. bhavisyati visistarthasampratyayah.
visistarthasampratyayas ca vakyarthah. evam ced avagamyate

'nyata eva vakyarthah ko jatucid adrsta padasamudayasya saktir arthad avagamyata iti vadisyati. api canvayavyatirekabhyam etad avagamyate, bhavati hi kadacid iyam avastha, manasad apy adhatat{*1/371*}. yad uccaritebhyah{*1/372*} padebhyo na padartha avadharyante. tadanim{*1/373*} niyogato vakyartham navagaccheyuh. yady asya [35]{*1/374*} aparthagarthyam{*1/375*} abhavisyat. niyogatas tu navagacchanti. api cantarenapi padoccaranam yah sauktyam{*1/376*} avagacchati, avagacchaty evasau suklagunakam. tasmat padarthapratyaya eva vakyarthah. nasya padasamudayena sambandhah. yat tu - srautah padartho na vakyanurodhena kutascid visesad apavartitum arhatiti{*1/377*}. satyam, evam etat{*1/378*}. yatra kevalah padarthah prayujyamanah prayojanabhavad anarthakah samjayata ity avagatam bhavati tatra vakyartho 'pi tavad bhavatv iti visistarthatavagamyate, na sarvatra. evam ca sati, gunantarapratisedho na sabdartha ity{*1/379*} etad api parihrtam bhavati. api ca pratipadikad uccaranti dvitiyadivibhaktih pratipadikartho visesaka ity aha. sa ca visesasrutih samanyasrutim badheta. yac caite padasamghatah purusakrta drsyanta iti{*1/380*}. parihrtam tad asmaranadibhih{*1/381*}. api caivamjatiyake 'rthe vakyani samhartum na kimcana purusanam bijam asti.

notes: *{1/368: e2 om. padanam, e1 gibt es geklammert, e5,6 ungeklammert}* *{1/369: e5: kriyarthena samanayah samuccaranam}* *{1/370: e2,5,6: vartitum}* *{1/371: e5: manasad apacarat}* *{1/372: e5: uccaritebhyo 'pi}* *{1/373: e5 (richtig): na tadanim}* *{1/374: e2: 1,117; e5: 1,393; e6: 1,25}* *{1/375: e5 (richtig): parthagarthyam}* *{1/376: e2,5,6 (richtig): sauklyam}* *{1/377: cf. e1, s.33/17}* *{1/378: e2: satyam evaivam etat}* *{1/379: cf. e1, s.33/18-19}* *{1/380: cf. e1, s.33/23}* *{1/381: cf. e1, s.15/23}*

loke sanniyamat prayogasamnikarsah syat // ms_1,1.26 //

laukikesu punar arthesu pratyaksenartham upalabhya sanniyamah, sannibandhanam sakyam tatra samhartum, evamjatiyakani vakyani nilotpalavanesv adya iti{*1/382*}. tasmad agnihotram juhuyat svargakama ity etebhya eva padebhyo ye 'rtha avagatah, tebhyo evaitad avagamyate, agnihotrat svargo bhavatiti. padebhya eva padarthapratyayah, padarthebhyo vakyartha iti.

[36]{*1/383*}

notes: *{1/382: e1, s.33/21-22}* *{1/383: e2: 1,120; e5: 1,401; e6: 1,26}*

vedams caike samnikarsam purusakhyah // ms_1,1.27 //

uktam - codanalaksano 'rtho dharma iti{*1/384*}, yato na purusakrtah sabdasyarthena sambandhah. tatra padavakyasraya aksepah parihrtah. idanim anyathaksepsyamah. pauruseyas codana iti vadamah, samnikrstakalah krtaka veda idanim tanah, te ca codananam samuhah, tatra pauruseyas ced vedah, asamsayam pauruseyas codanah. katham punah krtaka veda iti kecin manyante. yatah purusakhyah purusena hi samakhyayante vedah -

kathakam kalapakam, paippaladakam mauhulam{*1/385*} iti. na hi sambandhad rte samakhyanam, na ca purusasya sabdenasti{*1/386*} sambandhah, anyatah{*1/387*} karta purusah karyah sabda iti. nanu pravacanalaksana samakhya syat. neti brumah. asadharanam hi visesanam bhavati, eka eva hi karta bahavo 'pi prabruyuh. ato 'smaryamano 'pi codanayah karta syat. tasman na pramanam codanalaksano 'rtho dharma iti.

notes: *{1/384: ms 1.1.2}* *{1/385: e1,6; e2 om. mauhulam, e5: maudgalam}* *{1/386: e2: purusasyanyah sabdenasti}* *{1/387: e1,6, e6: sambandho 'nyatah; e2: sambandho yad atah. e5: sambandho 'nyad atah}*

anityadarsanac ca // ms_1,1.28 //

jananamaranavantas ca vedarthah sruyante. babarah pravahanir akamayata{*1/388*}, kusuruvinda auddalakir akamayata{*1/389*} ityevamadyah. uddalakasyapatyam gamyata auddalakih, yady evam, prag auddalakijanmanah, nayam grantho bhutapurvah. evam apy anityata.

[37]{*1/390*}

notes: *{1/388: cf. tait.s. 7.1.20}* *{1/389: cf. tait.s. 7.2.2}* *{1/390: e2: 1,122; e5: 1,404; e6: 1,26}*

uktam tu sabdapurvatvam // ms_1,1.29 //

uktam asmabhih sabdapurvatvam adhyetrnam{*1/391*}. kevalam aksepapariharo vaktavyah, so 'bhidhiyate.

notes: *{1/391: cf. sbh ad ms 1.1.5}*

akhya pravacanat // ms_1,1.30 //

yad uktam - kartrlaksana samakhya kathakadyeti. tad ucyate - neyam arthapattih, akartrbhir api hy enam acaksiran, prakarsena vacanam (ananyasadharanam){*1/392*} kathadibhir anusthitam syat, tathapi hi samakhyataro bhavanti. smaryate ca vaisampayanah sarvasakhadhyayi, kathah punar imam kevalam sakham adhyapayam babhuveti. sa bahusakhadhyayinam samnidhav ekasakhadhyayy anyam sakham anadhiyanah, tasyam prakrstatvad asadharanam upapadyate visesanam.

notes: *{1/392: e2,6, in e2 geklammert; e5 om}*

param tu srutisamanyamatram // ms_1,1.31 //

yac ca pravahanir iti. tan na, pravahanasya purusasyasiddhatvan na pravahanasyapatyam pravahanih. prasabdah prakarse siddhah, vahatis ca prapane. (na tv asya samudayah kvacit siddhah.){*1/393*} ikaras tu yathaivapatye siddhas tatha kriyayam api kartari. tasmad yah pravahayati, sa pravahanih. babara iti sabdanukrtih. tena yo nityarthas tam evaitau sabdau vadisyatah. ata uktam - param tu srutisamanyamatram iti.

notes: *{1/393: in e2 geklammert}*

krte va viniyogah syat karmanah sambandhat // ms_1,1.32 //

atha katham avagamyate nayam unmattabalavakyasadrsa iti. tatha [38]{*1/394*} hi pasyamah - vanaspatayah satram asata, sarpah satram

asata iti. yatha - jarad gavo gayati mattakani, katham nama jarad gavo gayeta. katham va vanaspatayah sarpa va satram asirann iti. ucyate - viniyuktam hi drsyate, parasparena sambandhartham. katham. jyotistoma ity abhidhaya kartavya ity ucyate. kenety akanksite someneti. kim artham iti, svargayeti. katham iti. ittham, (anayeti kartavyataya){*1/395*} iti. evam avagacchantah, padarthair ebhih samskrtam pinditam vakyartham katham unmattabalavakyasadrsam iti vaksyamah. nanv anupapannam idam drsyate - vanaspatayah satram asata ityevamadi. nanupapannam. na, anena agnihotram juhuyat svargakama ity evamadayo 'nupapannah syuh. api ca vanaspatayah satram asata ityevamadayo 'pi nanupapannah, stutayo hy etah satrasya, vanaspatayo namacetana idam satram upasitavantah, kim punar vrddhamso brahmanah. tad yatha loke - sandhyayam mrga api na caranti, kim punar vidvamso brahmana iti. api cavigitah suhrdupadesah supratisthitah katham ivasanketonmattabalavakyasadrsa iti. tasmac codanalaksano 'rtho dharma iti siddham.

[39]{*1/396*}

notes: *{1/394: e2: 1,124; e5: 1,405; e6: 1,27}* *{1/395: in e2 geklammert; e5 om}* *{1/396: e2: 2,1; e5: 2,1; e6: 1,28}*
amnayasya kriyarthatvad anarthakyam atadarthanam tasmad anityam ucyate // ms_1,2.1 //
so 'rodid yad arodit, tad rudrasya rudratvam{*1/397*}; prajapatir atmano vapam udakhidat{*1/398*}. deva vai devayajanam adhyavasaya diso na prajanan{*1/399*} ityevamadini samamnatarah samamananti vakyani. tani kim kamcid dharmam pramimate uta neti bhavati vicarana. tad abhidhiyate - kriya katham anustheyeti tam vaditum{*1/400*} samamnataro vakyani samamananti. tad yani vakyani kriyam navagamayanti kriyasambaddham va kimcit, evam eva bhutam artham anvacaksate - ruditavan rudrah; vapam uccikheda prajapatih; deva vai diso na prajajñira ityevamjatiyakani, tani kam dharmam pramimiran. athocyeta - adhyaharena va viparinamena va vyavahitakalpanaya va vyavadharanakalpanaya va gunakalpanaya va kascid arthah kalpayisyata iti. sa kalpyamanah kah kalpyeta - rudrah kila ruroda, ato 'nyenapi roditavyam. uccikhedatmavapam{*1/401*} prajapatih, ato 'nyo 'py utkhided atmano vapam. deva vai devayajanakale diso na prajñatavantah, ato 'nyo 'pi diso na prajaniyad iti, tac casakyam, istaviyogenabhighatena va yad baspanirmocanam, tad rodanam ity ucyate, na ca, tad icchato bhavati. na ca kasci[40]{*1/402*}d atmano vapam utkhidya tam agnau prahrtya tata utthitena tuparena pasuna yastum saknuyat. na ca{*1/403*}, devayajanadhyavasanakale kecid diso muhyeyuh. ata esam anarthakyam. tasmad evamjatiyakani vakyany anityanity ucyante, (yady api ca nityani, tathapi na nityam artham kurvanti){*1/404*} iti. sa esa vakyaikadesasyaksepah, na krtsnasya vakyasya. nanv ekadesad vina sakanksah padasamuho na paryaptah svasmai prayojanaya, ata aksipta eveti. naivam, bhavati hi

kascit padasamuhah, yo 'rthavadebhyo vinapi vidadhati kamcid artham, yani punas taih saha samyujyarthantare vartante, tany ekadesaksepenaksipyate.

notes: *{1/397: tait.s. 1.5.1}* *{1/398: tait.s. 2.1.1}* *{1/399: tait.s. 6.1.5}* *{1/400: e4: hi tam veditum}* *{1/401: e2: uccikhedatmano vapam}* *{1/402: e2: 2,3; e4: 1,3; e5: 2,8; e6: 1,28}* *{1/403: e2: na tu}* *{1/404: in e1 geklammert}*

sastradrstavirodhac ca // ms_1,2.2 //

stenam manah. anrtavadini vag ityevamjatiyakanam dharmam praty apramanyam, bhutanuvadat. viparinamadibhir api kalpyamane steyam mrsodyam ca kartavyam ity apatati. tac casakyam steyanrtavadapratisedham abadhamanenanusthatum. na ca vikalpah, vaisamyat. ekah kalpyo vidhih, ekah pratyaksah. atha drstavirodhah. tasmad dhuma evagner diva dadrse narcih. tasmad arcir evagner naktam dadrse na dhuma iti{*1/405*}. asmal lokad utkramyagnir adityam gatah, ratrav adityastam ity etad upapadayitum idam, ubhayam api drstaviruddham ucyate. tasman naisavadharana sidhyatiti. aparo drstavirodhah - na caitad vidmo vayam [41]{*1/406*} brahmana va smah, abrahmana vety{*1/407*}{*1/408*} akriyarthatvad anarthakam. athayam arthah - naivaitaj jñayate kim va brahmana vayam utabrahmana eveti, pratyaksaviruddham apramanam. aparah sastradrstena virodhah - ko hi tad veda, yad amusmiml loke 'sti va, na veti{*1/409*}. yadi prasno 'yam, akriyarthatvad anarthakah. athanavaklptih, sastradrstena virodhah. atah pratyaksaviruddham apramanam.

notes: *{1/405: tait.br. 2.1.2.10, vgl dazu sbh ad ms 1.2.12}* *{1/406: e2: 2,5; e4: 1,19; e5: 2,13; e6: 1,29}* *{1/407: tait.br. 2.1.2, gop.br. 5.21, mait.s. 1.4.11}* *{1/408: e2 om. smah, abrahmana va}* *{1/409: tait.s. 6.1.1; 6.2.2, vgl. sbh ad ms 1.2.14}*

tatha phalabhavat // ms_1,2.3 //

gargatriratrabrahmanam prakrtyocyate - sobhate 'sya mukham ya evam veda iti{*1/410*} yadi bhutanuvadah, anarthakah. athadhyayanaphalanuvadah, tato 'sadanuvadah. kalantare phalam bhavisyatiti cet. na hy atra pramanam asti. vidhih syad iti cet. naisa vidhiparah, dravyasamskarakarmasv iti{*1/411*} cintayisyaty etad uparistat, kim phalaviddhir utarthavada iti. iha tu kim bhutanuvadah, kriyartho veti{*1/412*}. asya prajayam vaji jayate ya evam vedeti codaharanam.

notes: *{1/410: ta.br. 20.16.6}* *{1/411: ms 4.3.1}* *{1/412: e2,4,6 haben zusätzlich: tena na phalavidhitvan nirakrtasyehanarthako 'rthavadavicara iti, dies in e1 auch als fn, e5 om}*

anyanarthakyat // ms_1,2.4 //

purnahutya sarvan kaman avapnoti{*1/413*}. pasubandhayaji sarvaml lokan abhijayati. tarati mrtyum, tarati brahmahatyam yo 'svamedhena yajate, ya u cainam evam vedeti{*1/414*}. yadi

bhutanuvadamatram anarthakam. atha phalavidhih, itaresam anarthakyam. na hi, akrtva purnahutim agnihotradayah kriyante. na [42]{*1/415*} canistvagnisomiyena somena yajante. na cadhityasvamedhena yajante. tad yatha, pathi jate 'rke madhutsrjya, tenaiva patha madhvarthinah parvatam na gaccheyuh, tadrsam hi tat. api cahuh -

arke cen madhu vindeta, kim artham parvatam vrajet/ istasyarthasya samsiddhau ko vidvan yatnam acaret// iti{*1/416*}.

notes: *{1/413: tait.br. 3.8.10}* *{1/414: cf. tait.br. 5.3.12.2}* *{1/415: e2: 2,8; e4: 1,32; e5: 2,16; e6: 1,29}* *{1/416: quelle unbekannt}*
abhagipratisedhac ca // ms_1,2.5 //
na prthivyam agnis cetavyo nantarikse na divity{*1/417*} apratisedhabhaginam artham pratisedhanti. vijñayata evaitat, antarikse, divi cagnir na ciyata iti. prthivicayanapratisedhartham ca yad vakyam, bhavec cayanapratisedhartham eva tat. athapramanam, naisa virodho bhavati. katham tat pramanam, yad vidhyantaram akulayet, svayam cakulam syat. na cetavyam, hiranyam nidhaya cetavyam iti.

notes: *{1/417: tait.s. 5.2.7.1}*
anityasamyogat // ms_1,2.6 //
anityasamyogas ca (vedapramanye sati){*1/418*} param tu srutisamanyamatram iti{*1/419*} parihrtah. idanim vedaikadesanam aksiptanam punar upodbalaka uttisthati, babarah pravahanir akamayateti{*1/420*}.

notes: *{1/418: in e2,5 geklammert}* *{1/419: cf. ms 1.1.21}* *{1/420: cf. tait.s. 7.1.10.2}*
vidhina tv ekavakyatvat stutyarthena vidhinam syuh // ms_1,2.7 //
idam samamnayate - vayavyam svetam alabheta bhutikamah, vayur vai ksepistha devata, vayum eva svena bhagadheyenopadhavati, sa evainam bhutim gamayatiti{*1/421*}. vayur vai ksepistha devatety ato yady api kriya navagamyate, kriyasambaddham va kimcit. tathapi vidhyuddese[43]{*1/422*}naikavakyatvat pramanam. bhutikama ity evam anto vidhyuddesah, tenaikavakyabhuto vayur vai ksepistha devatetyevamadih. katham ekavakyabhavah. padanam sakanksatvad vidheh stutes caikavakyatvam bhavati. bhutikama alabheta. (kasmat?){*1/423*} yato vayuh ksepistheti. nayam abhisambandho vivaksitah, bhutikamenalabdhavyam iti. katham tarhi alabheta? yatas tato bhutir iti bhinnav imav arthau, ubhayabhidhane vakyam bhidyeta. kim artha stutir iti cet. katham roceta, nonusthiyeteti. nanu prak stutivacanad anusthanam bhutikamantat siddham, stutivacanam anarthakam. na hi, yada stutipadasamnidhanam tada purvenaiva vidhih. yada stutipadasambandhah, na tada bhutikamasyalambho vidhiyate. yatha pato bhavatiti pata utpadyata ity arthah. nirakanksam ca padadvayam. yada ca tasminn eva rakta ity aparam sruyate, tada ragasambandho bhavatity arthah, bhavati ca raktam pratyakanksa. evam yada na stutipadani, vidhisabdenaiva tada prarocana, yada stutivacanam, tada stavanena. nanv evam sati kim

stuti-vacanena, yasmin saty avidhayakam, ma bhut tat. tadabhave 'pi purvavidhinaiva prarocayisyata iti. satyam, vinapi tena sidhyet prarocanam. asti tu tat, tasmin vidyamane yo 'rtho vakyasya, so 'va-gamyate stutiprayojanam{*1/424*} tayoh. tasminn avidyamane vidhina prarocanam iti. nanu satsv api stutipadesu purvasya vidhisvarupatvad vidhir abhipretah syat, na vivaksyeta stutipada-sambandhah. aha - stutipadani hy anarthakany abhavisyan sakanksani. bhavantv anarthakaniti cet. na, gamyamane 'rthe 'vivaksitarthani bhavitum arhanti. [44]{*1/425*} yo 'sau vidhyuddesah, sa saknoti nirapekso 'rtham vidhatum, saknoti ca stutipadanam vakyasesibhavitum, pratyaksas ca vakyasesabhavah. ato 'smad vidheh stutim avagacchamah. nanu nirapeksad api vidhim avagamisyam. bhavatv evam, naivam sati kascid virodhah. kim tv asakyah stutipadasambandhe sati vidhyartho vivaksitum. vakyam hi sambandhasya vidhayakam, dvau cet sambandhau vidadhyat - bhutikama alabheta; alambhena caisa guno bhavisyatiti, bhidyeta tarhy evam sati vakyam. atha yad uktam - na kriya gamyate na tatsambaddham va kimcid iti{*1/426*}. stutyarthena vidhinam syuh, stutisabdah stuvantah kriyam prarocayamana anusthatrnam upakarisyanti kriyayah. evam imani sarvany eva padani kamcid artham stuvanti vidadhati. atah pramanam evamjatiyakani, vayur vai ksepistha devateti{*1/427*}.

notes: *{1/421: tait.s. 2.1.1}* *{1/422: e2: 2,14; e4: 1,41; e5: 2,17; e6: 1,30}* *{1/423: in e1,5 geklammert}* *{1/424: e1,5,6; e2,4: stutih prayojanam}* *{1/425: e2: 2,17; e4: 1,41; e5: 2,22; e6: 1,31}* *{1/426: cf. e1, s.39/9. }* *{1/427: tait.s. 2.1.1}*

tulyam ca sampradayikam // ms_1,2.8. //

athocyeta - prak stutipadebhyah, nirakanksani vidhayakani, vidhisvarupatvat, stutipadani tu pramadapatha iti. tan na evam{*1/428*}, arthavagamat, tulyam ca sampradayikam, sampradayah (prayojanam){*1/429*} yesam dharmanam sarve te vidhipadanam arthavadapadanam ca tulyah. adhyayanadhyayate{*1/430*}, gurumukhat pratipattih, sisyopadhyayata ca sarvasminn evamjatiyake, avighnarthe tulyam adriyante. smaranam ca drdham. ato na pramadapatha iti.

[45]{*1/431*}

notes: *{1/428: e2,4,5,6 setzen danda oder komma vor evam}* *{1/429: in e1,5 geklammert}* *{1/430: e1,2,5,6; e4: adhyayanadhyayane (auch in e1 als fn., dort noch: adhyayanadhyayata)}* *{1/431: e2: 2,23; e4: 1,92; e5: 2,27; e6: 1,31}*

aprapta canupapattih, prayoge hi virodhah syat, sabdartas tv aprayogabhutah, tasmad upapadyeta // ms_1,2.9 //

api ca yaisanupapattir ukta sastradrstavirodhad ityevamadya{*1/432*}, sa so 'rodid ityevamadisu na prapnoti. kutah? prayoge hi steyadinam ucyamane virodhah syat, sabdarthas tv aprayogabhutah, tasmad upapadyeta - stenam manah, anrtavadini vag

iti.

notes: *{1/432: cf. ms 1.2.2 und sbh dazu}*
gunavadas tu // ms_1,2.10 //
yad uktam - vidheyasya prarocanartha stutir iti{*1/433*}. tad iha katham avakalpyeta yatranyad vidheyam, anyac ca stuyate. yatha - vetasasakhayavakabhis cagnim vikarsatiti{*1/434*} vetasavake vidhiyete, apas ca stuyante - apo vai santa iti{*1/435*}. tad ucyate - gunavadas tu. gauna esa vado bhavati, yat sambandhini stotavye sambandhyantaram stuyate. abhijano hy esa vetasavakayoh. tatas te jate. abhijanasamstavena cabhijatah stuto bhavati. yatha - asmakabhijano devadatto 'smakesu stuyamanesu stutam{*1/436*} atmanam manyate. evam atrapi drastavyam. atha so 'rodid iti kasya vidheh sesah. tasmad barhisi rajatam na deyam ity{*1/437*} asya. kutah? sakanksatvat padanam. so 'rodit, yad arodit, tad rudrasya rudratvam ity{*1/438*} atra sa iti prakrtapeksah, tatpratyayat. tasya yad asrv asiryateti tasyeti purvaprakrtapeksa eva. upapattis coparitanasya yo barhisi rajatam dadyat purasya samvatsarad grhe rodanam bhavatiti{*1/439*}. asya hetutvenayam pratinirdisyate - tasmad barhisi rajatam na deyam iti. evam sarvani sakanksani.
katham vidher{*1/440*} upakurvantiti. [46]{*1/441*} gunavadena. rodanaprabhavam rajatam barhisi dadato rodanam apadyate. tat pratisedhasya gunah, yad arodanam iti. katham punar arudaty arodid iti bhavati? katham vanasruprabhave rajate 'sruprabhavam iti vacanam? purasya samvatsarad asati rodane, katham rodanam bhavatiti? tad ucyate - gunavadas tu. gauna ete sabdah. rudra iti rodananimittasya sabdasya darsanad yad arodid ity ucyate. varnasarupyan nindann anasruprabhavam apy asruprabhavam ity aha. nindann eva ca dhanatyage dukhadarsanat purasya samvatsarad grhe rodanam bhavatity aha. tatha - yah prajakamah pasukamo va syat, sa etam prajapatyam tupuram alabheta iti{*1/442*}, akanksitatvad asya vidheh seso 'yam - sa atmano vapam udakhidad iti{*1/443*}. katham gunavadah? ittham nama - nasan pasavah, yad atmano vapam udakhidad iti. etac ca karmanah samarthyam yad agnau prahrtamatrayam vapayam ajas tupura udagat, ittham bahavah pasavo bhavantiti. katham punar anutkhinnayam vapayam prajapatir atmano vapam udakhidad ity aha. ucyate - asad vrttantanvakhyanam stutyarthena prasamsaya gamyamanatvat. ihanvakhyane vartamane dvayam nispadyate{*1/444*} - yac ca vrttantajñanam, yac ca kasmimscit prarocana dveso va. tatra vrttantanvakhyanam na pravartakam na nivartakam ceti prayojanabhavad anarthakam ity avivaksitam. prarocanaya tu pravartate dvesan nivartata iti tayor vivaksa. vrttantanvakhyane 'pi vidhiyamane adimata doso vedasya prasajeta. katham punar idam niralambanam anvakhyayata iti. ucyate - nityah kascid arthah prajapatih syad vayuh, akasah, adityo va. sa atmano vapam udakhidad iti vrstim, vayum, rasmim va. tam agnau pragrhnat, vaidyute, arcise, laukike va. tato 'ja ity annam, bijam, virud va. tam

alabhya tam upayujya prajah pasun prapnotiti gaunah sabdah.
adityah prayaniyas carur aditya udapaniyas carur ity{*1/445*} asya
vidheh sesah - deva vai devayajanam adhyavasaya diso na prajanann
iti, akanksitatvat. sarvavyamohanam adityas carur nasayita, api
dinmohasyeti stutih. katham asati dinmohe dinmohasabda iti. ucyate -
aprakrtasya bahoh karmasamuhasyopasthitatvad gauno mohasabdo
'vadharanavakasadanadibhir jñapayatiti gaunata.

notes: *{1/433: cf. sbh ad ms 1.2.7}* *{1/434: tait.s. 5.4.4}* *{1/435:
tait.s.5.4.4}* *{1/436: e1: stutam, lies mit e2,4,5,6: stutam}* *{1/437:
tait.s. 1.5.1.2}* *{1/438: ebenda}* *{1/439: ebenda}* *{1/440: e1: vidhar, lies
mit e2,4,5,6: vidher}* *{1/441: e2: 2,25; e4: 95; e5: 2,30; e6: 1,32}* *{1/442:
tait.s. 2.1.1.4/5}* *{1/443: tait.s. 2.1.1.4}* *{1/444: e1: nisyadyate, lies
mit e2,4,5,6: nispadyate; e1 (fn.): apatati}* *{1/445: tait.s. 6.1.5.1}*
rupat prayat // ms_1,2.11 //
hiranyam haste bhavati, atha grhnatiti{*1/446*} sakanksatvad
asya vidheh sesah - stenam mano 'nrtavadini vag iti.
nindavacanam hiranyastutyarthena yatha - kim rsina, devadatta eva
bhojayitavyah. katham punar astenam mano ninditum api stenasabdenocyate,
vacam cananrtavadinim apy anrtavadiniti bruyat. gunavadas tu
rupat. yatha - stenah pracchannarupah, evam ca mana iti gaunah
sabdah. prayac canrtavadini vag iti.

[48]{*1/447*}

notes: *{1/446: cf. mait.s. 4.8.2.3}* *{1/447: e2: 2,28; e4: 1,112; e5: 2,32;
e6: 1,33}*
durabhuyastvat // ms_1,2.12 //
drstavirodha{*1/448*} udaharanam - tasmad bhuma evagner diva
dadrse narcih{*1/449*}. tasmad arcir evagner naktam dadrse, na
dhuma iti agnir jyotir jyotir agnih svaheti sayam juhoti, suryo jyotir
jyotih suryah svaheti{*1/450*} pratar iti misralingamantrayor
vidhanasyakanksitatvac chesah. ubhayor devatayoh samnidhane
homa iti stuter upapattih. durabhuyastvad dhumasyagnes cadarsane
gaunah sabdah.

notes: *{1/448: e1: istavirodhe, lies mit e2,4,5,6 (und e1, s.40/17, zu ms
1.2.2): drstavirodha}* *{1/449: e1, s.40/17, tait.br. 2.1.2.10}* *{1/450:
vaj.s. 3.9}*

aparadhat{*1/451*} kartus ca putradarsanam // ms_1,2.13 //

drstavirodha evodaharanam - na caitad vidma iti{*1/452*}. tat pravare
pravriyamane devah pitara iti bruyad ity{*1/453*} akanksitatvad
asya vidheh sesah. abrahmano 'pi brahmanah
pravaranumantranena syad iti stutih. durjñanatvad ajñanavacanam
gaunam. stryaparadhena kartus ca putradarsanena. apramata raksata
tantum enam ityadina durjñanam.

notes: *{1/451: e1,6; e2,4,5 (besser): stryaparadhat; auch e1 hat diese

lesart im kommentar}* *{1/452: e1, s.40/21, u.a. mait.s. 1.4.11}* *{1/453: mait.s. 1.4.11}*
akalikepsa // ms_1,2.14 //
sastradrstavirodhe udaharanam - ko hi tad vedeti{*1/454*},
diksvati kasan karotiti{*1/455*} sakanksatvad asya vidheh
sesah. pratyaksaphalatvena stutih. ananvaklptivacanam
viprakrstakalaphalatvad gaunam.

notes: *{1/454: e1, s.41/3, tait.s. 6.1.1.1}* *{1/455: ebenda}*
vidyaprasamsa // ms_1,2.15 //
tatha phalabhavad ity{*1/456*} atrodahrtam - sobhate 'sya mukham
iti{*1/457*}. gargatriratravidher akanksitatvac chesah.
[49]{*1/458*} vedanumantranasya casya prajayam vaji jayata iti
sesah. mukhasobha vajimattvam ca gunavacanatvad gaunah
sabdah. sobhata iva sisyair udiksyamanam. kule
samtatadhyayanasravanan medhavi jayata iti sa pratigrahad annam
prapnotiti.

notes: *{1/456: ms 1.2.3}* *{1/457: e1, s.41/8, ta.br. 20.16.6}* *{1/458: e2: 2,30; e4: 1,120; e5: 2,33; e6: 1,34}*
sarvatvam adhikarikam // ms_1,2.16 //
anyanarthakyavakya udaharanam - purnahutya sarvan kaman
avapnotiti{*1/459*}, purnahutim juhotity akanksitatvad asya
vidheh sesah. ya u cainam evam vedeti, tarati mrtyum ity{*1/460*}
asyakanksitvac chesah. phalavacanam stutih. sarvakamaphalasya
nimitte sarvakamav aptivacanam gaunam. asarvesu sarvavacanam
adhikrtapeksam.

notes: *{1/459: e1, s.41/17, zu ms 1.2.4, tait.br. 3.8.10}* *{1/460: tait.s. 5.3.12.2}*
phalasya karmanispattes tesam lokavat parimanatah phalavisesah
syat // ms_1,2.17 //
anvaruhya vacanam idam{*1/461*} yady api vidhih, tathapy arthavatta
parimanatah sarato va phalavisesat.

notes: *{1/461: e1, s.49/6: purnahutya sarvan kaman avapnotiti}*
antyayor yathoktam // ms_1,2.18 //
abhagipratisedhad ityadav udahrtam - na prthivyam agnis cetavyo
nantarikse na diviti{*1/462*}, hiranyam nidhaya cetavyam ity{*1/463*}
akanksitatvad asya vidheh sesah. prthivyadinam ninda
hiranyastutyartha. asati prasange pratisedho nityanuvadah. yac
canityadarsanam babarah pravahanir akamayata iti{*1/464*}.
tatparihrtam. arthavadaksepena punar utthitam idanim
arthavadapramanye tenaiva pariharena pariharisyata iti//

[50]{*1/465*}

notes: *{1/462: tait.s. 5.2.7.1, zitiert in sbh ad ms 1.2.5}* *{1/463: tait.s. 5.2.7.3}* *{1/464: cf. ms 1.2.6, tait.s. 7.1.10.2}* *{1/465: e2: 2,33; e4: 1,129; e5: 2,34; e6: 1,35}*

vidhir va syad apurvatvat, vadamatram hy anarthakam // ms_1,2.19 //
iha ye vidhivan nigada arthavadas te arthavadas te udaharanam -
audumbaro yupo bhavaty urg va udumbara urk pasava urjair vasma
urjam pasun napnoti urjo 'varuddhya iti{*1/466*}. kim asya vidhih
karyam utasyapi stutir iti. kim tavat praptam? vidhir va syad
apurvatvat, vadamatram hy anarthakam. vidhivan nigadesv
evamjatiyakesu phalavidhih syat, phalam hy avagamyate, tatha hy
apurvam artham vidhasyati. itaratha stutivadamatram anarthakam syat.
stutas castutas ca tavan eva so 'rthah. api ca urjo 'varuddhya iti
prayojanam sruyate. na ca - prasasto 'yam artha iti kascic chabdo 'sti.
laksanaya tu stutir gamyate. srutis ca laksanaya jyayasiti.

notes: *{1/466: cf. tait.s. 2.1.1.6}*
lokavad iti cet // ms_1,2.20 //
iti cet pasyasi - stutir anarthika, na ca sabdenavagamyata iti. laukikani
vakyani bhavanto vidam kurvantu. tad yatha - iyam gauh kretavya
devadattiya, esa hi bahuksira, stryapatya, anastapraja ceti.
kretavyety apy ukte gunabhidhanat pravartantetaram kretarah.
bahuksireti ca gunabhidhanam avagamyate. tadvad vede 'pi bhavisyati.
na purvatvat // ms_1,2.21 //
naitad evam. loke viditapurva artha ucyante bahuksiradayah. tesam
vijñanam eva na prayojanam. atah prasamsa gamyate. aviditavade na
sraddadhiran purvavacanad iva. viditatvad eva ca prarocayante. vaidikesu
punar yadi vidhisabdena na prarocayante na taram arthavadena. jatasanko
hi vidhisabde sa tadanim. atha vidhisabdena prarocitah, kim
arthavadasabdena. api ca vede vyaktam asamvadah. urjo 'varuddhyai ity
aprasiddham vacanam. urgva udumbara iti hetutvam caprasiddham. yasmad
urg udumbarah, tasmat tanmayo yupah kartavya iti. urg udumbara ity
anrtavacanad anyad asyanrtam iti parikalpyeta.
uktam tu vakyasesatvam // ms_1,2.22 //
uktam asmabhir vakyasesatvam - vidhina tv ekavakyatvad iti{*1/467*}.
nanuktam - phalavacanam iha gamyate na stutir iti. yad iha phalavacanam, tad
audumbarasya yupasya. na ca, avihita audumbaro yupo 'sti. tatra phalavacanam
evanarthakam. stutivacanah sabdo nastiti cet. iha phalavacanena
phalavatta pratiyate phalavams ca prasasta iti, tatra phalavattayam
anarthakyam iti yo dvitiyo 'rthah prasamsa nama sa gamyate.
laksaneti cet, na, laksanayam apy arthavatta bhavaty eva.
laksanapi hi laukiki. nanuktam asamvado vede, na hy urg udumbara
iti. guna vadena prarocanarthatam brumahe - gaunatvat samvadah.
kim? sadrsyam - yathannam priteh sadhanam, evam idam api
pritisadhanasaktiyuktam prasamsitum{*1/468*} prasamsavacina
sabdenocyate{*1/469*}, sakyate hi tat pakvaphalasambandhad urg iti
vaktum.

notes: *{1/467: cf. ms 1.2.7}* *{1/468: e1,5,6; e2,4 om. prasamsitum}*
{1/469: e1,5; e2,4,6 e1 (fn.): pritisadhanasabdenocyate} *{1/470: e2:

2,40; e4: 1,151; e5: 2,40; e6: 1,36}*
vidhis canarthakah kvacit, tasmat stutih pratiyeta, tatsamanyad itaresu tathatvam // ms_1,2.23 //
apsuyonir va asvah, apsujo vetasa iti{*1/471*} apsuyonir asvah kartavya iti vidher asakyatvad anarthakyam. tatravasyam stutih kalpayitavya, samayitribhir adbhir asvasyavakanam ca sambandho yajamanasya kastam samayatiti. tatsamanyad itaresu tathatvam - tatheti yavat, tavat tathatvam iti. kim tat samanyam. vidhyasambhavah stutisambhavas ca.

notes: *{1/471: tait.s. 5.3.12}*
prakarane sambhavann apakarso na kalpyeta, vidhyanarthakyam hi tam prati // ms_1,2.24 //
itas ca pasyamah stutir iti. kutah? idam samamananti - yo vidagdhah, sa nairrtah; yo 'srtah, sa raudrah. yah srtah, sa daivatah. tasmad avidahata srapayitavyah, sa daivatatvayeti{*1/472*}. yadi stutir darsapurnamasayor eva srtah stavisyate. tatha sambhavann apakarso na kalpyeta. apakrsyate ity apakarsah. vidhipakse tu yatra nairrtah, tatra vidagdhata niyeta. tatha sati prakaranam badhitam bhaved. darsapurnamasakarma prati nairrtabhavad vidagdhanam anarthakam syat. tasmat stutir eva.

notes: *{1/472: tait.s. 2.6.3}*
vidhau ca vakyabhedah syat // ms_1,2.25 //
audumbaro yupo bhavatiti vidhav etasminn asriyamane urjo 'varuddhya ity{*1/473*} etasmims ca vakyam bhidyeta. ittham audumbaro yupah prasastah, sa corjo 'viruddhya iti. tasmad vidhivan nigadanam api stutir eva karyam arthavadanam iti.

[53]{*1/474*}

notes: *{1/473: vgl. tait.s. 2.1.1.6}* *{1/474: e2: 2,42; e4: 1,159; e5: 2,44; e6: 1,37}*
hetur va syad arthavattvopapattibhyam // ms_1,2.26 //
atha ye hetuvan nigadah - surpena{*1/475*} juhoti, tena hy annam kriyata ityevamadayah{*1/476*}. tesu samdehah - kim stutis tesam karyam uta hetur iti. kim praptam. hetuh syad annakaranam homasya. nanv aprasiddhe karyakaranabhave na hetupadesah{*1/477*}. satyam evam loke, vidhayisyate tu vacanena vede. surpena{*1/478*} home kartavye 'nnakaranam hetur ity upadisyate. kim prayojanam. anyad api darvipitharady{*1/479*} annakaranam yat, tenapi nama katham homah kriyeteti. kutah. tasyapy annakriyayam arthavatta, sakyate ca tenapy annam kartum. etad dhi kriyata ity ucyate. na hi vartamanakalah kascid asti yasyayam pratinirdesah. hetau ca srutih sabdah{*1/480*}, stutau laksana. yadi ca darvipitharadi{*1/481*} na saksad annam karotiti, nannakaranam ity ucyate. vyarthe tasmin surpastutir{*1/482*} anarthika syat. surpam{*1/483*} api hi na saksad annam karotiti, tena vinarthena surpasya{*1/484*} stutir nopapadyate.

notes: *{1/475: e2,4,5,6 (richtig): surpena}* *{1/476: tait.br. 1.6.5}* *{1/477: e1,5,6; e2,4: hetvapadesah}* *{1/478: e2,4,5,6: surpena}* *{1/479: e2,4: darvipitharadi; e5: darvipitharadi; e6: darvipitharadi}* *{1/480: e2,4 om. sabdah}* *{1/481: e2,4: darvipitharadi u.ö.; vgl. fn. 377}* *{1/482: e2,4,5,6: surpastutir}* *{1/483: e2,4,5,6: surpam u.ö}* *{1/484: e2/4: surpasya}*

stutis tu, sabdapurvatvad acodana ca tasya // ms_1,2.27 //
na tv etad asti, sabdapurvako 'yam arthah/ annakaranam hetur iti, sabdas cannakaranam surpahome hetur ity aha. na ca darvipitharahome, tena sabdapurvam surpam, na ca darvipitharades{*1/485*} codana.

notes: *{1/485: e1 hat hier und nachfolgend kurzes i wie e2,4}*

vyarthe stutir anyayeti cet // ms_1,2.28 //
iti punar yad uktam, tat parihartavyam.

[54]{*1/486*}

notes: *{1/486: e2: 2,45; e4: 1,171; e5: 2,48; e6: 1,37}*

arthas tu vidhisesatvat, yatha loke // ms_1,2.29 //
asmatpakse 'rtho 'sti. vakyaseso hi sa vidhes tada bhavati. samvadas ca stutivacanatvena, yatha vayam surpenannam kriyamanam janimah, tatha surpenannam kriyata ity eva gamyate. tada cavartamanam stautum{*1/487*} vartamanam ity upadisati. tvatpaksa esa dosah, yasya te hetuvidhih. vidhau hi na parah sabdarthah pratiyate. na ca vartamanam upadisan vedah sakyam artham vidadhyat. asmatpakse tu esa parasabdah paratra vartate. yatha loke balavan devadatto yajñadattadin prasahata iti. prakrstabale 'pi balavac chabdo vartamano na simham sardulam vapeksya prayujyate, ye devadattat tu nikrstabalah, tanapeksya bhavati. evam tena hy annam kriyata iti prakrstannakaranena samstavah surpasya{*1/488*}, nikrstany anyany annakaranany apeksya bhavisyati.

notes: *{1/487: e2,4,5,6: stotum}* *{1/488: e2: surpapaya (?)}*

yadi ca hetur avatistheta nirdesat, samanyad iti ced avyavastha vidhinam syat // ms_1,2.30 //
yady api ca bhaved annakaranam hetur darvipitharaprakaranam, tathapi surpa etavatistheta. sabdad annakaranam hetur iti vijñayate. sadas ca surpasyaha, na darvipitharadinam. tad dhi nirdisyate, yasmat surpenannam kriyate, tasmat surpena juhotiti. yatha yasmad balavad upadhmato 'gnih, tena me grham dagdham iti, nanagnir api balavad upadhmato dahatiti gamyate. atha matam - yena yenannam kriyate pranadya surpad anyenapi, tena tenapi homah kriyata iti. avyavastha vidhinam syat, na kenacit pranadyannam kriyate. tatra yavad uktam syaj juhotiti, tavad evannakaranena juhotiti. asmatpakse punah surpam stuyate - tena hy annam kriyata iti vrttantanvakhyanam na ca vrttantajñapanaya, kim tarhi prarocanayaiva. tasmad dhetuvan nigadasyapi stutir eva karyam iti.

tadarthasastrat // ms_1,2.31 //{*1/489*} athedanim kim vivaksitavacana mantrah, utavivaksitavacanah. kim arthaprakasanena yagasyopakurvanti, utoccaranamatreneti. yady uccaranamatrena, tada na niyogato{*1/490*} barhir devasadanam damity{*1/491*} esa barhirlavane viniyujyeta. abhidhanena cet, prakaranena vijñatangabhavo{*1/492*} nanyatropakartum saknotity antarenapi vacanam, barhirlavana eva viniyujyeteti. tad evam avagacchamah -uccaranamatrenaivopakurvantiti. kutah? tadarthasastrat. yad abhidhanasamartho mantrah, tatraivainam sastram nibadhnati. urupratha uru prathasveti{*1/493*} purodasam prathayatiti{*1/494*} vacanam idam anarthakam, yady arthabhidhanenopakurvanti. athoccaranamatrena, tato vaktavyo viniyogah, uktas ca. ato narthabhidhanena. yatha saksah purusah parena cen niyate, nunam aksibhyam na pasyatiti gamyate. nanv arthavadartham bhavisyatiti cet. na hi, yena vidhiyate tasya vakyaseso 'rthavada ity uktam. na ca nirapeksena vihite 'rthavadena kimcid api prayojanam kriyate. ato narthavadartham vacanam. tathabhyadanasamartha mantra{*1/495*} udaharanam. lingad evadane prapta vacanena vidhiyante, tam caturbhir adatta{*1/496*} iti. catuhsamkhyartham iti cet, na, samuccayasabdabhavat. [56]{*1/497*} tatha, imam agrbhnan rasanamrtasyety{*1/498*} asvabhidhanim adatta ity{*1/499*} udaharanam. rasanadane{*1/500*} praptasya{*1/501*} rasanadana{*1/502*} eva sastram viniyojakam. tad vivaksitarthatve na ghateteti. nanu gardabharasanam{*1/503*} parisamkhyasyati. na saknoti parisamkhyatam{*1/504*}. parisamcaksano hi svartham ca{*1/505*} juhyat, parartham ca kalpeta, praptam ca badheta. tasman na vivaksitavacana mantrah. ato na pramanam barhirdevasadanam damity asya rupam barhirlavane viniyogasya.

notes: *{1/489: e2,4 zählen ms 1.2.31-39 nicht als eigene sutras, daraus ergibt sich eine unterschiedliche zählung}* *{1/490: e4: niyogata}* *{1/491: mait.s. 1.1.2}* *{1/492: e4: nirjñatangabhavo}* *{1/493: vaj.s. 1.22, tait.s. 1.1.8.1}* *{1/494: tait.br. 3.2.8.4}* *{1/495: cf. tait.s. 1.1.3.4}* *{1/496: tait.s. 5.1.1}* *{1/497: e2: bd.2, s.49-56 fehlen; e4: 1,180; e5: 2,54; e6: 1,39}* *{1/498: e4,5,6 (besser): rasanamrtasyety}* *{1/499: spbr. 13.1.2.21., tait.s. 5.1.2.1}* *{1/500: e4,5,6: rasanadane}* *{1/501: cf. tait.s. 4.1.2.1, madhy.s. 12.2}* *{1/502: e4,5,6: rasanadana}* *{1/503: e4,5,6: gardabharasanam}* *{1/504: e4,5,6 (richtig): parisamkhyatum}* *{1/505: e4 om. ca}*

vakyaniyamat // ms_1,2.32 //

niyatapadakrama hi mantra bhavanti. agnimurdha diva iti{*1/506*}, na viparyayena. yady arthapratayanarthah, viparyayenapy arthah pratiyata iti niyamo 'narthakah syat. athoccaranavisesarthah, viparyaye 'nyad uccaranam iti niyama asriyate. tena yatarasmin{*1/507*} pakse niyamo 'rthavan, sa nunam paksa iti. nanv arthavatsv api niyamo drsyate. yatha - indragniti. yuktam tatra tat, viparyaye 'rthapratyayabhavat.

notes: *{1/506: tait.s. 1.5.5.1}* *{1/507: e1,5,6; e4: tenanyatarasmin}*
buddhasastrat // ms_1,2.33 //
buddhe khalv api pathad arthe tadabhidhanasamartho mantro bhavati. agnid agnin vihared{*1/508*} iti{*1/509*}. sa buddhe kim bodhayet. atha nuccaranavisesarthah{*1/510*}, buddhe 'py uccaranaviseso 'vakalpyeteti. nanu punarvacanat samskaraviseso bhavisyati. evam asmatpaksam evasrito 'si. vacanam uccaranam. tad dhi sakyate kartum narthapratyayanam. tat pratite 'sakyam. yatha sopanatke pade dvitiyam upanaham asakyatvan nopadatte.

[57]{*1/511*}

notes: *{1/508: e4,5,6: vihara}* *{1/509: tait.s. 3.2.9}* *{1/510: e1,5,6; e4: tuccaranavisesarthah}* *{1/511: e4: 1,180; e5: 2,55; e6: 1,40}*
avidyamanavacanat // ms_1,2.34 //
yajñe sadhanabhutah prakasayitavyah. na ca tadrso 'rtho{*1/512*} 'sti, yadrsam abhidadhati{*1/513*}. yatha catvari srnga{*1/514*} iti. na hi catuhsrngam tripadam dvisiraskam saptahastam kimcid yajñasadhanam asti. tad atrabhidhanarthah kim abhidadhyat. uccaranarthe tv avakalpyate. tatha ma ma himsir ity asatyam api himsayam kim abhidadhyat.

notes: *{1/512: e4 om. 'rtho}* *{1/513: e1 (fn.): abhivahanti kecin mantrah, e5: abhidadhati}* *{1/514: tait.a. 10.10.17, rv 4.58.3a}*
acetane 'rthabandhanat // ms_1,2.35 //
acetane 'rthe khalv artham nibadhnanti - osadhe trayasvainam{*1/515*} iti{*1/516*}. abhidhanenopakurvanta evamjatiyaka osadhim pasutranaya pratipadayeyuh. na casav acetana sakya pratipadayitum. uccaranarthe tu naisa doso bhavati. tasmad uccaranarthah. srnota gravana iti{*1/517*} codaharanam.

notes: *{1/515: e4: trayasvanaim (?)}* *{1/516: tait.s. 1.2.1.1}* *{1/517: tait.s. 1.3.13.1}*
arthavipratisedhat // ms_1,2.36 //
arthavipratisedho 'pi bhavati. aditir dyaur aditir antariksam iti{*1/518*} saiva dyaus tad evantariksam iti ko jatucid avadharayet. anavadharayams ca kim abhidhanenopakuryat. uccaranamatre tu naisa virodho bhavati. tasmad uccaranartha mantrah. eko rudro na dvitiyo 'vatasthe{*1/519*}. asamkhyatah sahasrani, ye rudra adhibhumyam iti{*1/520*} codaharanam

[58]{*1/521*}

notes: *{1/518: rv 1.89.10a}* *{1/519: tait.s. 1.8.6.1}* *{1/520: tait.a. 1.12.1, vaj.s. 16.54, tait.s. 4.5.11.1}* *{1/521: e4: 1,181; e5: 2,56; e6: 1,40}*
svadhyayavad avacanat // ms_1,2.37 //
svadhyayakale purnikavahanti karoti. manavako 'vahanti mantram adhite. nasau tena mantrena tadabhidhanam abhyasyaty aksaranupurvya avadharana eva yatate. yena ca nama prayojanam, tad abhyasitavyam. ata

uccaranabhyasad uccaranena prayojanam ity avagacchamah.
avijñeyat // ms_1,2.38 //
api ca kesañcin mantranam asakya evartho veditum. yatha - amyak sa
ta indra rstir asma iti{*1/522*}. srnyeva jarbhari turpharitv
iti{*1/523*}. indrah somasya kanuketi{*1/524*} ca. ete kim
pratyayayeyuh. uccaranarthe tu na dosah. tasmad uccaranartha
mantra iti.

notes: *{1/522: rv 1.169.3a}* *{1/523: rv 10.106.6a}* *{1/524: rv
8.77.4c}*
anityasamyogan mantranarthakyam // ms_1,2.39 //
anityasamyogah khalv api bhaven mantresv abhidhanarthesu. yatha -
kim te krnvanti kikatesu gava iti{*1/525*}. kikata nama
janapada. naicasakham nama nagaram. pramangado{*1/526*} rajeti. yady
abhidhanarthah, prak pramangadan{*1/527*} nayam mantro
'nubhutapurva{*1/528*} iti gamyate. tad etais
tadarthasastradibhih{*1/529*} karanair mantranam
avivaksitavacanata.

notes: *{1/525: rv 3.53.14: kim te krnvanti kikatesu gavo
nasiram duhre na tapanti gharmam/ a no bhara pramagandhasya vedo
naicasakham maghavan randhaya nah//}* *{1/526: e1,6; e4,5 (richtig):
pramagando}* *{1/527: e1,6; e4,5: pramagandan}* *{1/528: e4: 'bhutapurva
(?)}* *{1/529: ms 1.2.31}*

avisistas tu vakyarthah // ms_1,2.40 //{*1/530*} avisistas tu
loke prayujyamananam vede ca padanam arthah. sa yathaiva loke
vivaksitah, tathaiva vede 'pi bhavitum arhati. naivam, loke tair arthair
avabuddhaih samvyavaharah. iha devatabhir
apratyaksabhi[59]{*1/531*}r yajñangais cacetanaih samlape na
kascid yajñasyopakarah. yady adrstam parikalpyeta, uccaranad
eva tad bhavitum arhati. yad dhi kartavyam, tat prayojanavat, uccaranam ca
na kathamcit na kartavyam, yady apurvaya, yady arthaya. yady artho na
pratyayate, na kiñcid anarthakam. yadi na prayujyate, samamnananarthakyam.
tasmad uccaranad apurvam. tatha ca tadarthasastrad uktam{*1/532*}.
tad ucyate - arthapratyayanartham eva yajñe mantroccaranam. yad uktam -
na devatabhir yajñangais ca samlape prayojanam astiti, yajñe
yajñangaprakasanam eva prayojanam. katham? na hy aprakasite yajñe
yajñange ca yagah sakyo 'bhinirvartayitum. tasmat tannirvrttyartham
arthaprakasanam mahanupakarah karmanah, tac ca karotity
avagamyate. tasmad asatyasya prayojanam. tac ca drstam na sakyam
apavaditum - narthabhidhanam prayojanam iti. nanv
arthabhidhanenopakurvatsu - tam caturbhir adatta ityevamady anarthakam
bhavatu{*1/533*}, na jatucid apajanimahe drstam
arthabhidhanasyopakarakatvam.

atha kim tacchastram anarthakam eva. na hi -

notes: *{1/530: e2,4 haben ab ms 1.2.31 nicht wie e1,5,6 weitergezählt, so

daß sie bei ms 1.2.40 mit 1.2.32 fortfahren}* *{1/531: e2: 2,57; e4: 1,204; e5: 2,57; e6: 1,41}* *{1/532: e1,5,6; e2,4: yuktam}* *{1/533: e4: kamam bhavatu}*
gunarthena punahsrutih // ms_1,2.41 //
yad uktam{*1/534*} - tam caturbhir adatta iti samuccayasabdabhavan na samuccayartham iti. catuhsamkhyavisistam adanam kartavyam iti vakyad avagamyate. tad ekena mantrena grhnan na yathasrutam{*1/535*} grhniyad iti.

notes: *{1/534: e1, s.55/26}* *{1/535: e2 om. grhnan na yathasrutam}*
parisamkhya // ms_1,2.42 //
parisamcaksane ca{*1/536*} - imam agrbhnann ity asvabhidhanim adatta iti trayo dosah praduhsyur iti. naivam sambandha ity adatta iti. katham tarhi, ity asvabhidhanim iti. [60]{*1/537*} lingad rasanamatre sabdat tu visese 'svabhidhanyam iti. sati ca vakye lingam viniyojakam. tac casya prakaranamnananumitam vakyam nasti. kataratat. etena mantrenadanam kuryad iti, yasmin sati rasanamatre lingat prapnoti. asvabhidhanyam tu pratyaksam eva vacanam. asmin sati tad anumanikam nasti. tena gardabharasanayam na praptir eveti. notes: *{1/536: e1, s.56/4-6, tait.s. 5.1.2.1}* *{1/537: e2: 2,59; e4: 1,210; e5: 2,59; e6: 1,41}*
arthavado va // ms_1,2.43 //
uru pratha uru prathasveti purodasam prathayatity{*1/538*} arthavadarthena punahsrutih, yajñapatim eva tat prathayatiti. nanu nayam mantrasya vakyasesah, na ca praptasya stutya prayojanam. satyam{*1/539*}, nayam mantrasya vidhih, na samstavah. prathanam eva tatra stuyate. mantrah puna rupad eva prapta ihanudyate prathanam stotum - ittham prathanam prasastam, yat kriyamanam evamrupena mantrena kriyate. kas tada bhavati gunah. yajñapatim eva tat prajaya pasubhih prathayati. kim etad evasya phalam bhavati. neti brumah. stutih katham bhavisyatity evam ucyate. katham asati prathane prathayatiti sabdah. mantrabhidhanat - mantrena purodasam adhvaryuh prathasveti brute. yas caivam prathasveti brute, sa prathayati, yatha - yah kurv iti brute, sa karayati.

notes: *{1/538: tait.s. 3.2.8.4, zitiert: sbh ad ms 1.2.31}* *{1/539: e2 om. satyam}*
aviruddham param // ms_1,2.44 //
yad uktam{*1/540*} - padaniyamasyarthavattvad{*1/541*} avivaksitartha mantra iti. kamam anarthako niyamah, na drstam apramanam. niyatoccaranam adrstayeti cet, aviruddha adrstakalpanasmatpakse 'pi. evam pratyayamanam abhyudayakari bhavatiti.

[61]{*1/542*}

notes: *{1/540: sbh ad ms 1.2.32}* *{1/541: e2: padaniyamasyarthayavavad (?)}* *{1/542: e2: 2,63; e4: 1,223; e5: 2,60; e6: 1,42}*
sampraise karmagarhanupalambhah samskaratvat // ms_1,2.45 //

atha yad uktam{*1/543*} - proksanir asadayeti buddhabodhanam asakyam, ata uccaranad adrstam iti. tan na. kartavyam ity api vijñate 'nusthanakale smrtya prayojanam. upayantarenapi sa prapnoti, ato 'nenopayena kartavyeti niyamartham amnanam, samskaratvat.

notes: *{1/543: sbh ad ms 1.2.33, madhy.s.1.28; tait.s. 3.2.9}*

abhidhane 'rthavadah // ms_1,2.46 //

catvari srnga ity{*1/544*} asad abhidhane gaunah sabdah. gauni kalpana pramanavattvat. uccaranad adrstam apramanam. catasro hotrah srnganivasya. trayo 'sya pada iti savanabhiprayam. dve sirsa iti patniyajamanau. sapta hastasa iti chandamsy abhipretya. tridha baddha iti tribhir vedair baddhah. vrsabhah kaman varsatiti. roraviti sabdakarma. maho devo martyan aviveseti, manusyadhikarabhiprayam. tad yatha - cakravakastani hamsadantavali kasavastra saivalakesi naditi nadyah stutih. yajñasamrddhaye sadhananam cetanasadrsyam upapadayitukama amantranasabdena laksayati{*1/545*} - osadhe trayasvainam iti{*1/546*}. srnota gravana iti{*1/547*}, atah param prataranuvakanuvacanam bhavisyati, yatracetanah santo gravano 'pi srnuyuh, kim punar vidvamso 'pi brahmana iti. ittham cacetana api gravana amantryante.

notes: *{1/544: zitiert: sbh ad ms 1.2.34, rv 4.58.3a}* *{1/545: sbh ad ms 1.2.35}* *{1/546: tait.s. 1.2.1.1}* *{1/547: tait.s. 1.3.13.1}*

gunad avipratisedhah syat // ms_1,2.47 //

aditir dyaur iti{*1/548*} gauna esa sabdah, ato na [62]{*1/549*}vipratisedhah/ yatha - tvam eva mata, tvam eva{*1/550*} piteti. tathaikarudradaivatya eko rudrah, satarudradaivatye satam rudra ity avirodhah.

notes: *{1/548: sbh ad ms 1.2.36, rv 1.89.10a}* *{1/549: e2: 2,65; e4: 1,228; e5: 2,61; e6: 1,43}* *{1/550: e2,4,6 om. tvam eva}*

vidyavacanam asamyogat // ms_1,2.48 //

yat tu{*1/551*} - akarmakale 'vahanti mantrena manavako na purnikavahantim prakasayitum iccatiti. ayajñasamyogat, na yajñopakarayaitat prakasayitum icchati. nanu prakasananabhyaso 'ksarabhyasas ca paricoditah. ucyate - saukaryat prakasananabhyaso durgrahatvac caksarabhyasah.

notes: *{1/551: sbh ad ms 1.2.37}*

satah param avijñanam // ms_1,2.49 //{*1/552*} vidyamano 'py arthah pramadalasyadibhir nopalabhyate. nigamaniruktavyakaranavasena dhatuto 'rthah kalpayitavyah. yatha - srnyeva jarbhari turpharitv ityevamadiny{*1/553*} asvinor abhidhanani dvivacanantani laksyante. anenasvinoh kamam apra ity{*1/554*} asvinam suktam avagamyate. devatabhidhanani ca ghatante jarbharityevamadini. avayavaprasiddhya ca laukikenarthena visesyante. evam sarvatra.

notes: *{1/552: zu ms 1.2.38}* *{1/553: rv 10.106.6}* *{1/554: rv

10.106.11d}*

uktas canityasamyogah // ms_1,2.50 //{*1/555*} param tu
srutisamanyamatram ity{*1/556*} atreti{*1/557*}.

[63]{*1/558*}

notes: *{1/555: zu ms 1.2.39}* *{1/556: ms 1.1.31}* *{1/557: e2 nimmt den kommentar irrtümlicherweise als eigenes sutra}* *{1/558: e2: 2,68; e4: 1,238; e5: 2,62; e6: 1,43}*
lingopadesas ca tadarthavat // ms_1,2.51 //
agneyagnidhram upatisthata iti{*1/559*} vidhanad vivaksitarthanam eva mantranam bhavati lingenopadesah. yadi te 'gniprayojanah, tatas ta agneya nagnisabdasamnidhanat.

notes: *{1/559: tait.s. 3.1.6}*
uhah // ms_1,2.52 //
uhadarsanam ca vivaksitarthanam eva bhavati. kim uhadarsanam. na pita vardhate, na mateti{*1/560*}. anye vardhanta iti gamyate. pratyaksam kaumarayauvanasthavirair vardhante matradayah. sabdo na vardhata iti brute. ka punah sabdasya vrddhih. yad dvivacanabahuvacanasamyogah.

notes: *{1/560: vgl. tait.br. 3.6.6.1}*
vidhisabdas ca // ms_1,2.53 //
vidhisabdas ca vivaksitarthan eva mantran anuvadanti - satam himah satam varsani jivyasam ity etad evaheti{*1/561*}.

[64]{*1/562*}

notes: *{1/561: spbr. 2.3.4.21}* *{1/562: e2: 2,69; e4: 1,243; e5: 2,64; e6: 1,44}*
dharmasya sabdamulatvad asabdam anapeksam syat // ms_1,3.1 //
evam tavat krtsnasya vedasya pramanyam uktam. athedanim yatra na vaidikam sabdam upalabhemahi, atha ca smaranti - evam ayam artho 'nusthatavyah, etasmai ca prayojanayeti. kim asau tathaiva syan na veti. yatha - astakah kartavyah; gurur anugantavyah; tadagam khanitavyam; prabha pravartayitavya; sikhakarma kartavyam ityevamadayah. tad ucyate - dharmasya sabdamulatvad asabdam anapeksam syad iti. sabdalaksano dharma ity uktam{*1/563*} - codanalaksano 'rtho dharmah iti. ato nirmulatvan napeksitavyam iti. nanu ye vidur ittham asau padarthah kartavya iti, katham iva te vadisyanty akartavya evayam iti. smarananupapattya, na{*1/564*} hy ananubhuto 'sruto varthah smaryate. na casyavaidikasyalaukikasya ca smaranam upapadyate, purvavijñanakaranabhavad iti. ya hi bandhya smareta - idam me dauhitrakrtam iti, na me duhitastiti matva, na jatucid asau pratiyat - samyag etaj jñanam iti. evam api yathaiva paramparyenavicchedad ayam veda iti pramanam esam smrtih, evam iyam api pramanam bhavisyatiti. naitad evam. pratyaksenopalabdhatvad granthasya, nanupapannam purvavijñanam. astakadisu tv adrstarthesu purvavijñanakaranabhavad vyamohasmrtir eva gamyate. tad yatha

kascij jatyandho vadet - smaramy aham asya rupavisesasyeti. kutas te purvavijñanam iti ca paryanuyukto jatyandham evaparam vinirdiseta. tasya [65]{*1/565*} kutah? jatyandhantarat. evam jatyandhaparamparayam api satyam naiva jatucit sampratiyur vidvamsah samyagdarsanam etad iti. ato nadartavyam evamjatiyakam anapeksam syad iti.

notes: *{1/563: vgl. ms 1.1.2}* *{1/564: e2,4 om. na}* *{1/565: e2: 2,73; e4: 1,243; e5: 2,70; e6: 1,45}*

api va kartrsamanyat pramanam anumanam syat // ms_1,3.2 //

api veti pakso vyavartyate. pramanam smrtih, vijñanam hi tat. kim ity anyatha bhavisyati. purvavijñanam asya nasti, karanabhavad iti cet. asya eva smrter dradhimnah karanam anumasyamahe. tat tu nanubhavanam, anupapattya. na hi manusya ihaiva janmany evamjatiyakam artham anubhavitum saknuvanti. janmantaranubhutam ca na smaryate. granthas tv anumiyeta, kartrsamanyat smrti-vaidikapadarthayoh. tenopapanno vedasamyogas traivarnikanam. nanu nopalabhanta evamjatiyakam grantham. anupalabhamana apy anumimiran, vismaranam apy upapadyata iti. tad upapannatvat purvavijñanasya tarivarnikanam smaratam, vismaranasya copapannatvad granthanumanam upapadyata iti pramanam smrtih. astakalingas ca mantra vede drsyante - yañ janah pratinandantityevamadayah{*1/566*}. tatha pratyupasthitaniyamanam acaranam drstarthatvad eva pramanyam - guror anugamat prito gurur adhyapayisyati granthagranthibhedinas ca nyayan paritusto vaksyatiti. tatha ca darsayati - tasmac chreyamsam purvam yantam papiyan pascad anvetiti{*1/567*}. prapastadagani ca paropakaraya, na dharmayety evavagamyate. tatha ca darsanam - dhanvann iva prapa [66]{*1/568*} asiti{*1/569*}. tatha - sthalayodakam parigrhnantiti ca. gotracihnam sikhakarma, darsanam ca - yatra banah sampatanti kumara visikha iveti{*1/570*}. tena ye drstarthah, te tata eva pramanam. ye tv adrstarthah, tesu vaidikasabdanumanam iti.

notes: *{1/566: para.gs 3.2.2, ap.mp 2.20.27}* *{1/567: e2: anveti}* *{1/568: e2: 2,78; e4: 1,259; e5: 2,78; e6: 1,45}* *{1/569: rv 10.4.1c}* *{1/570: rv 6.75.17a}*

virodhe tv anapeksam syat, asati hy anumanam // ms_1,3.3 //

atha yatra srutivirodhah, tatra katham. yathaudumbaryah sarvavestanam, audumbarim sprstvodgayed iti srutya viruddham. astacatvarimsad varsani vedabrahmacaranam, jataputrah krsnakeso 'gnin adadhitety anena viruddham. kritarajako bhojyan na iti, tasmad agnisomiye samsthite yajamanasya grhe 'sitavyam ity anena viruddham. tat pramanam, kartrsamanyad ityevam prapte brumah - asakyatvad vyamoha ity avagamyate. katham asakyata. sparsavidhanan na sarva sakya vestayitum udgayata sprastum ca. tam udgayata sprastavyam avagacchantah kenemam sampratyayam badhemahi sarvavestanasmaraneneti brumah. nanu nirmulatvad vyamohas tat smaranam iti vaidikam vacanam mulam bhavisyatiti.

bhaved vaidikam vacanam mulam, yadi sparsanam vyamohah. avyamohe tv asakyatvad anupapannam. yathanubhavanam anupapannam iti na kalpyate, tatha vaidikam api vacanam. katham tarhi sarvavestanasmaranam. vyamohah. katham vyamohakalpana. srautavijñanavirodhat. atha kim artham nemau vidhi vikalpye[67]{*1/571*}te vrihiyavavad brhadrathantaravad va. nasati vyamohavijñane vikalpo bhavati. yadi sarvavestanavijñanam pramanam, sparsanam vyamohah. yadi sparsanam pramanam, smrtir vyamohah. vikalpam tu vadan sparsanasya pakse tavat pramanyam anumanyate. tasya ca mulam srutih. sa cet pramanam anumata, na paksiki. paksikam ca sarvavestanasmaranam, pakse tavan na saknoti srutim parikalpayitum, sparsavijñanena badhitatvat. tatas cavyamohe ca tasminn asakya srutih kalpayitum. na casav avyamohah pakse, pakse vyamoho bhavisyatiti. yad eva hi tasyaikasmin pakse mulam, tad evetarasminn api. ekasmims cet pakse na vyamohah, srutipramanyatulyatvad itaratrapy avyamohah. na casav ekasmin pakse srutih, nibaddhaksara hi sa na pramadapatha iti sakya gaditum. tena naitat pakse vijñanam vyamohat paksantaram samkrantam ity avagamyate. tatra duhsrutasvapnadivijñanamulatvam ta sarvavestanasyeti virodhat kalpyate. na hi tasya sati virodhe pramanyam abhyupagantavyam iti kimcid asti pramanam. tasmad yathaivaikasmin pakse na sakya srutih kalpayitum, evam aparasmin pakse, tulyakaranatvat. api cetaretarasraye 'nyatah paricchedat. keyam itaretarasrayata. pramanayam smrtau sparsanam vyamohah, sparsane pramane smrtir vyamohah, tad etad itaretrasrayam bhavati. tatra sparsanasya klptam mulam kalpyam smrteh, so 'sav anyatah paricchedah. kalpyamulatvat smrtipramanyam anavaklptam. tad apramanyat sparsanam na vyamohah. tad avyamohat smartasrutikalpananupapanna pramanabhavat. nanv evam sati vrihisadhanatvavijñanasyapy avyamohad yavasrutir nopapadyeta. satyam nopapadyate, yady apratyaksa syat. pratyaksa tv esa. na hi pratyaksam anupapannam namasti. dvayos tu srutyor bhavat. dve hy ete vakye. tatraikena kevalayavasadhanata gamyate, [68]{*1/572*} ekena kevalavrihisadhanata. na ca vakyenavagato 'rtho 'pahnuyate. tasmad vrihiyavayor upapanno vikalpo brhadrathantarayos ca. tasmad uktam srutiviruddha smrtir apramanam iti. atas ca sarvavestanadi nadaraniyam.

notes: *{1/571: e2: 2,98; e4: 1,281; e5: 2,85; e6: 1,46}* *{1/572: e2: 2,102; e4: 1,281; e5: 2,89; e6: 1,47}*

hetudarsanac ca // ms_1,3.4 //

lobhad vasa aditsamana audumbarim krtsnam vestitavantah kecit. tat smrter bijam. bubhuksamanah kecit kritarajakasya bhojanam acaritavantah. apumstvam pracchadayantas castacatvarimsad varsani vedabrahmacaryam caritavantah. tata esa smrtir ity avagamyate. adhikaranantaram va. vaisarjanahomiyam vaso 'dhvaryur grhnatiti, yupahastino danam acarantiti. tatkartrsamanyat pramanam iti prapte{*1/573*}. apramanam

smrtih. atranyan mulam. lobhad acaritavantah kecit, tata esa
smrtih. upapannataram caitad vaidikavacanakalpanat.

notes: *{1/573: ms 1.3.2}*
sistakope 'viruddham iti cet // ms_1,3.5 //
acantena kartavyam; yajñopavitina kartavyam; daksinacarena
kartavyam ityevamlaksanany udaharanani. kim etani srutiviruddhani
na kartavyani utaviruddhani karyaniti. [69]{*1/574*} iti{*1/575*} cet
pasyasi, tair apy anusthiyamanair vaidikam kimcin na kupyati,
tasmad aviruddhaniti.

notes: *{1/574: e2: 2,115; e4: 1,346; e5: 2,93; e6: 1,47}* *{1/575: e2,4,6 om.
iti}*
na sastraparimanatvat // ms_1,3.6 //
naitad evam. sastraparicchinnam hi kramam badheran. katham. vedam
krtva vedim kurvitetimam srutim uparundhyad antara vedam vedim
canusthiyamanam acamanadi. daksinena
caikahastenanusthiyamanesu padarthesu kadacit pradhanam
svakalam atikrameta. ubhabhyam hastabhyam anutisthan
pradhanakalam sambhavayisyati.
api va karanagrahane prayuktani pratiyeran // ms_1,3.7 //
api veti paksavyavrttih. agrhyamanakarana evamjatiyakah
pramanam. nanu kramakalau virundhanti{*1/576*}. virudhnantu{*1/577*}.
naisa dosah. acamanam padarthah padarthanam ca gunah
kramah. na ca gunanurodhena padartho na kartavyo bhavati. api ca
praptanam padarthanam uttarakalam krama apatati. yada padarthah
prapnoti, tada krama eva nasti, kena saha virodho bhavisyatiti. tatha
yadi daksinena nacaryate, kalo ma virodhid iti, tatra kalanurodhena
padartho nanyathatvam abhyupagacchet. prayogangam hi kalah
padarthanam upakarakah. ato na kalanurodhena vyathayitavyah
padarthah. api ca saucam daksinacarata yajñopavititvam
caivamjatiyaka artha vyavadhataro na bhavanti. sarvapadarthanam
[70]{*1/578*} sesabhutatvat. tasmad acamanadinam pramanyam.

notes: *{1/576: e2,4,5,6: virundhanti}* *{1/577: e2,4,5,6: virundhnantu}*
{1/578: e2: 2,120; e4: 1,356; e5: 2,96; e6: 1,48}
tesv adarsanad virodhasya sama vipratipattih syat // ms_1,3.8 //
yavamayas caruh; varahi upanahau{*1/579*}; vaitase kate prajapatyan
samcinotiti yavavarahavetasasabdan samamananti. tatra kecid
dirghasukesu yavasabdam prayuñjante, kecit priyangusu.
varahasabdam kecit sukare{*1/580*}, kecit krsnasakunau.
vetasasabdam kecid vañjulake, kecij jambvam. tatrobhayatha
padarthavagamad vikalpah.

notes: *{1/579: tait.br. 1.7.9.4, mait.s.4.46, cf. spbr. 5.4.3.19}* *{1/580:
e2,4,5: sukare}*
sastrastha va tannimittatvat // ms_1,3.9 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. yavasabdo yadi dirghasukesu
sadrsyat priyangusu bhavisyati. yadi priyangusu, sadrsyad

yavesu. kim sadrsyam. purvasasye{*1/581*} ksine bhavanti
dirghasukah priyangavas caitat tayoh sadrsyam. kah punar atra
niscayah. ya sastrasthanam sa sabdarthah. ke sastrasthah.
sistah. tesam avicchinna smrtih sabdesu vedesu ca. tena
sista nimittam srutismrtyavadharane. te hy evam samamananti
yavamayesu karambhapatresu vihitesu vakyasesam - yatranya
osadhayo mlayante, athaite modamana ivottisthantiti{*1/582*}
dirghasukan yavan darsayati vedah. vede darsanad
avicchinnaparamparyo dirghasukesu yavasabda iti gamyate. tasmat
priyangusu gaunah. tasmad dirghasukanam purodasah
kartavyah. tasmad varaham gavo 'nudhavantiti{*1/583*}
sukare{*1/584*} varahasabdam darsayati. apsujo vetasa iti{*1/585*}
vañjule vetasasabdam. [71]{*1/586*} sukaram{*1/587*} hi gavo
'nudhavanti. vañjulo 'psu jayate. jambuvrksa sthale girinadisu va.

notes: *{1/581: e2,5,6: purvasasye, e4: purvasasyese}* *{1/582: quelle unbekannt}* *{1/583: spbr. 4.4.3.19}* *{1/584: e2,4,5: sukare}* *{1/585: quelle unbekannt}* *{1/586: e2: 2,142; e4: 1,416; e5: 2,103; e6: 1,49}* *{1/587: e2,4,5: sukaram}*

coditam tu pratiyetavirodhat pramanena // ms_1,3.10 //
atha yañ chabdan arya na kasmimscid arthe acaranti, mlecchas tu
kasmimscit prayuñjate, yatha pikanemasatatamarasadisabdah{*1/588*}.
tesu samdehah - kim nigamaniruktavyakaranavasena dhatuto 'rthah
kalpayitavya uta yatra mleccha acaranti, sa sabdartha iti.
sistacarasya pramanyam uktam nasistasmrteh. tasman
nigamadivasenarthakalpana. nigamadinam caivam arthavatta
bhavisyati. anabhiyogas ca sabdarthesv asistanam abhiyogas
cetaresam. tasmad dhatuto 'rthah kalpayitavya ityevam prapte
brumah - coditam asistair api sistanavagatam pratiyeta, yat
pramanenaviruddham, tad avagamyamanam, na nyayyam tyaktum. yat tu
sistacarah pramanam iti, tat pratyaksanavagate 'rthe. yat tv
abhiyuktah sabdarthesu sista iti. tatrocyate - abhiyuktatarah
paksinam posane bandhane ca mlecchah. yat tu
nigamaniruktavyakarananam arthavatteti, tatraisam arthavatta
bhavisyati, na yatra mlecchair apy avagatah sabdarthah. api ca -
nigamadibhir arthe kalpayamane 'vyavasthitah sabdartho bhavet,
tatraniscayah syat. tasmat pika iti kokilo grahyah, nemo 'rdham,
tamarasam padmam, sata iti darumayam patram parimandalam
satachidram.

[72]{*1/589*}

notes: *{1/588: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/589: e2: 2,154; e4: 1,452; e5: 2,107; e6: 1,49}*

prayogasastram iti cet // ms_1,3.11 //
iha kalpasutrany udaharanam - masakam, hastikam, kaundinyakam
ityevamlaksanakani kim pramanam apramanam veti samdigdhani.
kim praptam. prayogasya sastram pramanam evamjatiyakam iti

brumah. satyavacam etani vacanani. katham avagamyate. vaidikair esam samvado bhavati. ya eva hi vede grahah, ta eveha, ya eva vede istakah{*1/590*}, ta eveha. tasmat satyavaca acaryah. acaryavacah pramanam iti ca srutih. pratyaksatah pramanyam anavagatam iti yady ucyeta, pramanantarena vacanenavagatam iti na dosah. vedavakyais caisam tulya adarah. tasmat pramanam.

notes: *{1/590: e1 (fn.): istayah}*
nasanniyamat // ms_1,3.12 //
naitad evam, asanniyamat. naitat samyannibandhanam, svarabhavat.

avakyasesa{*1/591*}c ca // ms_1,3.13 //

rtvijo vrnite; vrta yajanti{*1/592*}; devayajanam adhyavasyantiti{*1/593*}. natra vidhir gamyate vartamanakalapratyayanirdesat. na catra vakyasesah stavako 'sti. tasmad{*1/594*} apramanam. yas cadara uktah, sa nantariyakatvad vedavakyamisrasamamnanat. yat tu srutir iti naitat, arthavadatvat{*1/595*}. katham arthavadah. vidhyantaram hy asti - agneyo 'stakapala iti. atracaryo vedo 'bhipretah, acinoty asya buddhim iti. yad vacaryavacanam [73]{*1/596*} pramanam tadapeksam. kataratat. yat pramanagamyam.

yac coktam - satyavacam etani vacananiti, tan na -

notes: *{1/591: e4 (fn.): -sesatvac ca}* *{1/592: sanss. 5.1.1}* *{1/593: sanss. 15.14.1}* *{1/594: e4 (fn.): stavakas tasmad}* *{1/595: e4 (fn.): srutir iti narthavadatvat}* *{1/596: e2: 2,169; e4: 1,473; e5: 2,110; e6: 1,50}*
sarvatra ca prayogat samnidhanasastrac ca // ms_1,3.14 //
acaryavacanam hi bhavati purvapakse - sarvasu tithisv amavasyeti{*1/597*}. samnihitam ca sastram - paurnamasyam paurnamasya yajeta, amavasyayam amavasyaya yajed iti{*1/598*}. tena srutiviruddhavacanan na satyavacah, tasmad apramanam.

notes: *{1/597: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/598: vgl. baudhss 28.12, go.gs 1.9.13}*
anumanavyavasthanat tatsamyuktam pramanam syat // ms_1,3.15 //
anumanat smrter acaranam ca pramanyam isyate. yenaiva hetuna te pramanam, tenaiva vyavasthitah{*1/599*} pramanyam arhanti. tasmad holakadayah{*1/600*} pracyair eva kartavyah; ahninaibukadayo daksinatyair{*1/601*} eva; udvrsabhayajñadaya udicyair eva. yatha sikhakalpo vyavatisthate kecit trisikhah, kecit pañcasikha iti.

notes: *{1/599: e4 (fn.): hetuvyavasthita eva}* *{1/600: e1,5,6; e2,4: holakadih, e4 (fn.) tasmad holakadayah; tad dholakadayah}* *{1/601: e4 (fn.): ahninaibuka daksinatyair}*
api va sarvadharmah syat, tannyayatvad vidhanasya // ms_1,3.16 //
api veti paksavyavrttih. evamjatiyakah sarvadharmah syat.
kutah. tannyayatvad vidhanasya. vidhiyate 'neneti vidhanam sabdah.

so 'numiyate smrtyah. na ca tasyakrtivacanata nyayya. na ca vyaktivacanata, na sarvesam anusthatrnam yad ekam [74]{*1/602*} samanyam, tasya vacakah kascit sabdo 'sti, yo 'numiyeta. tasmat sarvadharmata vidher nyayya. kutah. padarthah kartavya iti pramanam asti, vyavasthayam tu na kiñcit pramanam asti.

atha yad uktam, yatha sikhakalpo vyavatisthata iti -

notes: *{1/602: e2: lücke; e4: 1,486; e5: 2,113; e6: 1,50}*
darsanad viniyogah syat // ms_1,3.17 //
gotravyavasthaya sikhakalpavyavasthayam darsanam spastam.
lingabhavac ca nityasya // ms_1,3.18 //
idam padebhyah kebhyascid uttaram sutram. kani tani padani. atha kim artham na lingad vyavastha. yatha - suklo hota iti. nasti tan nityam esam lingam, yad yathadarsanam anuvartate. ye 'pi syama brhanto lohitaksah, te 'pi na sarva arhninaibukadin kurvate. anevamlinga api canutisthanti. tasman na vyavastha. suklo hoteti pratyaksa srutih.
akhya hi desasamyogat // ms_1,3.19 //
atha kasman na samakhyaya niyamah. ye daksinatya iti samakhyatah, ta ahninaibukadin karisyanti. ya udicya iti samakhyatah, ta udvrsabhayajñadin. ye pracya iti, te holakadin. yatha - raja rajasuyeneti. naitad evam. desasamyogad akhya bhavati. daksinadesan nirgatah praksu vodaksu vavasthita ahninaibukadin karoty eva. udicyas ca desantara udvrsabhayajñadin{*1/603*}, pracyas ca holakadin. anyadesas ca desantaragato na niyogatah parapadarthan{*1/604*} karoti. tasman na vyavastha{*1/605*}. raja rajasuyeneti tu niyata jatih.

[75]{*1/606*}

notes: *{1/603: e4 (fn.): udicyas codvrsabhayajñadin}* *{1/604: e4 (fn.): niyogatah padarthan}* *{1/605: e4 (fn.): tasmad avyavastha}* *{1/606: e2: 2,180; e4: 1, 497; e5: 2,116; e6: 1,51}*
na syad desantaresv iti cet // ms_1,3.20 //
iti cet pasyasi - yadi desasamyogad akhya bhavet, desantarasthasya na bhavet. bhavati ca desanatarasthasya mathura ity asambaddhasyapi mathuraya. tasman na desasamyogad akhya.
syad yogakhya hi mathuravat // ms_1,3.21 //
desasamyoganimittayam apy akhyayam desan nirgatasya tadakhya na viruddha. yata esa yogakhya yogamatrapeksa, na bhutavartamanabhavisyatsambandhapeksa. yato drsyate - mathuram abhiprasthito mathura iti, mathurayam vasan mathuraya nirgatas ca. yasya tv ato 'nyatamah sambandho nasti, na sa mathurah. tasman na samakhyaya vyavastha.
karmadharmo va pravanavat // ms_1,3.22 //
atha kasman na karmangam desah. yah krsnamrtikaprayah, sa ahninaibukadinam. yatha - pracinapravane vaisvadevena

yajeteti{*1/607*}.

notes: *{1/607: man.ss. 1.7.1.5}*
tulyam tu kartrdharmena // ms_1,3.23 //
yatha kartary avyavasthitam lingam syamadi{*1/608*} na padarthaih
samvadam upaiti, tadvad desalingam avyavasthitam{*1/609*}.
krsnamrtikapraye 'py anye na kurvanti, tathanyalinge 'pi kurvanti.
tasman na desato vyavastha. pracinapravanam tu srutya niyatam
vaisvadevasya.

[76]{*1/610*}

notes: *{1/608: e4 (fn.): vyavasthitasyamadi}* *{1/609: e4:
desalingavyavasthitam}* *{1/610: e2: 2,182; e4: 1,505; e5: 2,117; e6: 1,52}*
prayogotpattyasastratvac chabdesu na vyavastha syat // ms_1,3.24 //
gaur gavi goni gopotalika ityevamadayah{*1/611*} sabda
udaharanam. gosabdo yatha sasnadim iti pramanam, kim tatha
gavyadayo 'py uta neti samdehah. kim atraikah sabdo
'vicchinnaparamparyo 'rthabhidhayi, itare 'pabhramsah, uta sarve
'nadayah. sarva iti brumah. kutah. pratyayat. pratiyate hi
gavyadibhyah sasnadiman arthah. tasmad ito varsasate 'py
asyarthasya sambandha asid eva, tatah parena, tatas ca paratarenety
anadita. karta casya sambandhasya nastiti vyavasthitam eva. tasmat
sarve sadhavah, sarvair bhasitavyam. sarve hi sadhayanty artham. yatha
- hastah, karah, panir iti. arthaya hy eta uccaryante,
nadrstaya. na hy esam uccarane sastram asti. tasman na
vyavatistheta kascid eka eva sadhur itare 'sadhava iti.

notes: *{1/611: vgl. mahabhasya, einltg., e1 (4th ed., 1985), bd.1,
s.5/21-22}*
sabde prayatnanispatter aparadhasya bhagitvam // ms_1,3.25 //
mahata prayatnena sabdam uccaranti - vayur nabher utthitah, urasi
vistirnah, kanthe vivartitah, murdhanam ahatya paravrttah,
vaktre vicaran vividhan sabdan abhivyanakti. tatraparadhyetapy
uccarayita, yatha - suske patisyamiti kardame patati, sakrd
upaspraksyamiti dvir upasprsati. tato 'paradhat pravrtta
gavyadayo bhaveyuh, na niyogato 'vicchinnaparamparya eveti.

[77]{*1/612*}

notes: *{1/612: e2: 2,213; e4: 1,580; e5: 2,121; e6: 1,52}*
anyayas canekasabdatvam // ms_1,3.26 //
na caisa nyayah yat sadrsah sabda ekam artham
abhinivisamanah, sarve 'vichinnaparamparya eveti.
pratyayamatradarsanad abhyupagamyate, sadrsyat sadhusabde 'py avagate
pratyayo 'vakalpyate. tasmad amisam eko 'nadir anye 'pabhramsah.
hastah, karah, panir ityevamadisu tv abhiyuktopadesad anadir
amisam arthena sambandha iti.
tatra tattvam abhiyogavisesat syat // ms_1,3.27 //
katham punas tatra{*1/613*} tattvam sakyam vijñatum. sakyam ity aha.

arthino hy abhiyukta bhavanti. drsyate cabhiyuktanam gunayatam avismaranam upapannam. pratyaksam caitad gunyamanam na bhrasyata iti. tasmad yam abhiyukta upadisanti, esa eva sadhur ity avagantavyah{*1/614*}.

notes: *{1/613: e4 (fn.): punar atra}* *{1/614: e4 (fn.): sadhur avagantavyah}*
tadasaktis canurupatvat // ms_1,3.28 //
atha yad uktam - artho 'vagamyate gavyadibhyah, ata esam apy anadiarthena sambandha iti. tadasaktir esam gamyate. gosabdam uccarayitukamena kenacid asaktya gavity uccaritam. aparena jñatam sasnadiman asya vivaksitah, tad artham gaur ity uccarayitukamo gavity uccarayati. [78]{*1/615*} tatah siksitvapare 'pi sasnadim iti vivaksite gavity uccarayanti. tena gavyadibhyah sasnadiman avagamyate. anurupo hi gavyadigosabdasya.

notes: *{1/615: e2: 2,228; e4: 1,585; e5: 2,124; e6: 1,53}*
ekadesatvac ca vibhaktivyatyaye syat // ms_1,3.29 //
ata eva hi vibhaktivyatyaye 'pi pratyayo bhavati. asmakair agacchamity asmakasabdaikadesa upalabdhe, asmakebhya ity eva sabdah smaryate. tato 'smakebhya ity eso 'rtha upalabhyata iti. evam gavyadidarsanad gosabdasmaranam, tatah sasnadiman avagamyate.
prayogacodanabhavad arthaikatvam avibhagat // ms_1,3.30 //
atha gaur ityevamadayah sabdah kim akrteh pramanam uta vyakter iti samdehah. ucyate. idam tavat pariksyatam - kim ya eva laukikah sabdah, ta eva vaidika utanya iti. yada ta eva, tadapi kim ta evaisam arthah, ye loke, utanya iti samsayah. tatranye laukikah sabdah, anye vaidika anye caisam artha iti brumah. kutah. vyapadesabhedad rupabhedac ca. ime laukikah, ime vaidika iti vyapadesabhedah. agnir vrtrani janghanad ity{*1/616*} anyad idam rupam laukikad agnisabdat. sabdanyatvac ca na ta evarthah. api ca samamananti - uttana vai devagava vahantiti{*1/617*}. ye devanam gavah, ta uttana vahantity ukte gamyata eva - ya uttana vahanti, te gosabdenocyanta [79]{*1/618*}iti. tasmad anyo vaidikagosabdasyarthah. tatha - devebhyo vanaspate havimsi hiranyaparna pradivaste artham iti{*1/619*}, hiranyaparno vai devo{*1/620*} vanaspatir vede. etad vai daivyam madhu, yad ghrtam iti{*1/621*} veda ghrte madhusabdah. tasmad amisam anye 'rtha iti prapte brumah - ya eva laukikah sabdah, ta eva vaidikah, ta evaisam artha iti. kutah. prayogacodanabhavat. evam prayogacodana sambhavati, yadi ta eva sabdah, ta evarthah. itaratha sabdanyatve 'rtho na pratiyeta. tasmad ekasabdatvam iti. ucyate prayojanam idam, hetur vyapadisyatam iti. tato hetur ucyate - avibhagad iti. na tesam esam ca vibhagam upalabhamahe. ata evaikasabdatvam. tams ca tams carthan avagacchamah. ato nanyatvam ca vadamah. yac coktam - ya uttana vadanti, te devagavah; yad ghrtam, tan madhu; yo hiranya-parnah, sa vanaspatir iti. nasti vacanam yad uttananam vahatam gotvam bruyat. ye gavah, ta uttana vahantity evam tat. yadi canena vacanena gotvam vidhiyate, uttana vahantity anuvadah

syat. na cottana vahantah prasiddhah kecit. te niyogato
vidhatavyah, tesu vidhiyamanesu na sakyam gotvam vidhatum.
bhidyate hi tatha vakyam. yadi canye vaidikah, tata uttanadinam artho
na gamyeta. tatra nataram sakyetavijñatalaksanam gotvam
vijñatum. na cottanavahanavacanam apy anarthakam, stutyarthenarthavad
bhavisyatiti. evam ghrtasya madhutvam, hiranyaparnata ca
vanaspateh. tasmat ta eva sabda arthas ca. yadi laukikas ta
evarthah, tada samdehah - kim akrtih sabdartho 'tha vyaktir
iti. ka punar akrtih, ka vyaktir iti. dravyagunakarmanam
samanyamatram akrtih, asadharanavisesa [80]{*1/622*} vyaktih.
kutah samsayah? gaur ity ukte samanyapratyayad, vyaktau ca
kriyasambandhat. tad ucyate - vyaktih sabdartha iti. kutah?
prayogacodanabhavat. alambhanaproksanavisasanadinam
prayogacodana akrtyarthe na sambhaveyuh. yatroccarananarthakyam,
tatra vyaktyarthah. ato 'nyatrakrtivacana iti cet. uktam{*1/623*} -
anyayas canekarthatvam iti. katham samanyavagatir iti cet.
vyaktipadarthasyakrtis cihnabhuta bhavisyati, ya evam akrtikah,
sa gaur iti. yatha yasya dando 'sti, sa danditi, na ca
dandavacano dandisabdah. evam ihapi.

notes: *{1/616: rv 6.16.34a}* *{1/617: apss. 11.7.6}* *{1/618: e2: 2,231;
e4: 1,618; e5: 2,148; e6: 1,54}* *{1/619: tait.br. 3.6.11.2}* *{1/620: e4:
hiranyaparno vai devo; e2: hiranyaparno vai devavanaspatir; e4 (fn.):
hiranyaparno devavanaspatih; e5,6: hiranyaparno devo}* *{1/621:
quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/622: e2: 2,237; e4: 1,619; e5: 2,153; e6:
1,54}* *{1/623: ms 1.3.26}*
dravyasabdat // ms_1,3.31 //
dravyasrayasya sabdo dravyasabdah, na tatra dravyasrayavacanah sabdo
bhavet, yady akrtih sabdartho bhavet. sad deya dvadasa
deya{*1/624*} caturvimsatir deya iti. na hy akrtih sadadibhih
samkhyabhir yujyate. tasman nakrtivacanah.

notes: *{1/624: e2,4,6 (richtig): deyas; e5: deyah}*
anyadarsanac ca // ms_1,3.32 //
yadi pasur upakrtah palayeta, anyam tadvarnam tadvayasam alabheta
iti{*1/625*}. yady akrtivacanah sabdo bhavet, anyasyalambho nopapadyate.
anyasvapi pasudravyasya saivakrtih. tasmad vyaktivacana iti.

notes: *{1/625: kat.ss. 25.9.1}*
akrtis tu kriyarthatvat // ms_1,3.33 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. akrti sabdarthah. kutah?
kriyarthatvat. syenacitam cinvita iti{*1/626*} vacanam akrtau
sambhavati, yady akrtyarthah syenasabdah. vyaktivacane tu na
cayanena syenavyakti[81]{*1/627*}r utpadayitum sakyata ity
asakyarthavacanad anarthakah. tasmad akrtivacanah. nanu
syenavyaktibhis cayanam anusthasyate. na sadhakatamah
syenasabdarthah, ipsitatamo hy asau syenasabdena nirdisyate. atas
cayanena syeno nivartayitavyah, sa akrtivacanatve 'vakalpyate.

nanubhayatra kriyaya asambhava eva vyapadisyate. nakrtih
sabdarthah. kutah. kriya na sambhaved akrtau sabdarthe, vrihin
proksatiti{*1/628*}. tatha na vyaktih sabdarthah, kriyaiva na
sambhaved vyakteh sabdarthatve{*1/629*}, syenacitam cinvita iti. yad
apy ucyate - vrihin proksatiti vyaktilaksanarthakrtir iti, sakyam
anyatrapi syenacitam cinvita iti vaditum akrtilaksanartha vyaktir
iti. kim punar atra jyayah. akrtih sabdartha iti. yadi vyaktih
sabdartho bhavet, vyaktyantare na prayujyeta. atha vyaktyantare prayujyate,
na tarhi vyaktih sabdarthah, sarvasamanyavisesavinirmukta hi
vyaktir ity. ucyate - naisa dosah. vyaktyantare
sarvasamanyavisesavinirmukta eva pravartisyate. yadi vyaktyantare
sarvasamanyavisesaviyukte pravartisyate, samanyam eva tarhi tat. nety
ucyate - yo hy arthah samanyasya visesanam casrayah, sa
vyaktih. vyaktivacanas ca sabdo na samanye, na visese vartate.
tesam tv asrayam evabhidadhati, tena vyaktyantare vrttir adosah.
na hi tat samanyam. yadi vyaktyantaresv api bhavati,
sarvasamanyavisesaviyuktayam asvavyaktau gosabdah kim iti na
vartate. aha - yesv eva prayogo drstah, tesu vartisyate, na
sarvatra. na casvavyaktau gosabdasya prayogo drstah. tasmat tatra
na vartisyate. yadi yatra [82]{*1/630*} prayogo drstah, tatra
vrttih, adyajatayam gavi prathamaprayogo na prapnoti
tatradrstatvat. samanyapratyayas ca na prapnoti, iyam api gaur iti,
iyam api gaur iti; iyam va gaur iti, iyam va gaur iti syat. bhavati tu
samanyapratyayo 'drstapurvayam api govyaktau. tasman na
prayogapekso gosabdo vyaktivacana iti sakyata asrayitum. evam tarhi
sakteh svabhava esah, yat kasyamcit vyaktau vartate, kasyamcin
na. yatha - agnir usnah, udakam sitam, evam etad bhavisyatiti.
naivam sidhyati. na hy etad gamyate kasyamcid vyaktau vartate,
kasyamcin neti. satyam etat, gotvam laksanam bhavisyatiti. yatra
gotvam tasyam vyaktav iti. evam tarhi visista vyaktih
pratiyeta. yadi ca visista, purvataram visesanam avagamyeta. na
hy apratite visesane visistam kecana pratyetum arhantiti. astu,
visesanatvenakrtim vaksyati, visesyatvena vyaktim. na hy
akrtipadarthakasya vyaktir na padarthah, vyaktipadarthakasya va
nakrtih. ubhayam ubhayasya padarthah. kasyacit kimcit pradhanyena
vivaksitam bhavati, tenatrakrtir gunabhavena, vyaktih
pradhanabhavena vivaksyata iti. naitad evam. ubhayor ucyamanayor
gunapradhanabhavah syat. yadi catrakrtih pratiyate sabdena,
tada vyaktir api padartha iti na sakyate vaditum. kutah. akrtir hi
vyaktya nityasambaddha, sambandhinyam ca tasyam avagatayam
sambandhyantaram avagamyate. tad etad atmapratyaksam, yac chabda uccarite
vyaktih pratiyata iti. kim sabdad utakrter iti vibhago na
pratyaksah. so 'nvayavyatirekabhyam avagamyate. antarenapi sabdam, ya
akrtim avabudhyeta, avabudhyetevasau{*1/631*} vyaktim. yas tuccarite 'pi
sabde manasad apacarat kadacid akrtim nopalabheta, na jatucid asav
imam vyaktim avagaccheta. nanu vyaktivisistayam akrtau vartate.
[83] vyaktivisistayam ced varteta, vyaktyantaravisista na

pratiyeta. tasmac chabda akrtipratyayasya nimittam. akrtipratyayo
vyaktipratyayasyeti. nanu gunabhuta pratiyata ity uktam. na gunabhavo
'smatpaksasya badhakah. sarvatha tavat pratiyate. arthad
gunabhavah pradhanabhavo va. svartham ced uccaryate,
pradhanabhuta. atha na svartham, parartham eva, tato gunabhuta. na
tatra sabdavyaparo 'sti. nanu ca danditi, na tavad dandisabdena
dando 'bhidhiyate, atha ca dandavisisto 'vagamyate. evam ihapi
na tavad akrtir abhidhiyate, atha cakrtivisista vyaktir
gamyeteti. naitat sadhu ucyate. satyam dandisabdena dando
nabhidhiyate. na tv apratite dande dandipratyayo 'sti. asti tu
dandisabdaikadesabhuto dandasabdah, yena dandah
pratyayitah. tasmat sadhv etad, yat - pratite visesane
visistah pratiyata iti. nanu{*1/632*} gosabdavayavah kascid
akrteh pratyayakah, anyo vyakteh, yata ucyate tata akrtir
avagata, na gosabda akrtivacana iti. na ca yatha dandisabdo na
dande prayuktah, evam gosabdo nakrtau. tadartham eva nidarsitam
kevalakrtyabhidhanah syenasabda iti. tad evam anvayavyatirekabhyam
asati syenavyaktisambandhe syenasabdoccaranad akrtivacana iti
gamyate. na tu vrihyakrtisambandham antarena vrihivyaktau sabdasya
prayogo drstah. tasmad akrtivacanah sabda ity etaj jyayah.

notes: *{1/626: tait.s. 5.4.11}* *{1/627: e2: 2,246; e4: 1,664; e5: 2,160; e6:
1,55}* *{1/628: tait.s. 3.2.5.4}* *{1/629: e4 (fn.): vyaktau sabdarthe}*
{1/630: e2: 2,247; e4: 2,665; e5: 2,163; e6: 1,56} *{1/631: e2/4 (richtig):
avabudhyetaivasau}* *{1/632: e1,6; e2,4,5 (besser): na tu}*
na kriya syad iti ced arthantare vidhanam na dravyam iti cet // ms_1,3.34
//
atha yad uktam - na kriya sambhaved vrihin proksatiti. [84]{*1/633*} na
dravyasabdah syat, sad deya iti anyadarsanavacanam ca na syat,
anyam{*1/634*} tadrupam iti. tat parihartavyam.

notes: *{1/633: e2: 2,266; e4: 1,715; e5: 2,174; e6: 1,57}* *{1/634: e4 (fn.):
athanyam}*
tadarthatvat prayogasyavibhagah // ms_1,3.35 //
akrtyarthatvac chabdasya, yasya vyakter akrtya sambandhah, tatra
prayogah, proksanam hi dravyasya kartavyataya sruyate. katamasya.
yad yajati sadhanam. apurvaprayuktatvat tasya nakrteh, asakyatvat.
tatra vrihisabda akrtivacanah prayujyate
proksanasrayavisesanaya. sa hy akrtim pratyayayisyati,
akrtih pratita sati proksanasrayam viseksyatiti.
tenakrtivacanam na virudhyata iti. evam sad deya gavo daksina
iti daksinadravye samkhyayah prayoktavye gava ity akrtivacano
visesakah. tatha - anyam iti vinastasya pratinidher
anyatvasambandhah. tatra pasusabda akrtivacana akrtya
viseksyatiti. tasmad gaur asva ityevamadayah sabda akrter
abhidhayaka iti siddham.

[85]{*1/635*}

notes: *{1/635: e2: 2,268; e4: 2,1; e5: 2,180; e6: 1,58}*
uktam samamnayaidam arthyam tasmat sarvam tadartham syat //
ms_1,4.1 //
udbhida yajeta{*1/636*}; balabhida yajeta{*1/637*}; abhijita
yajeta{*1/638*}; visvajita yajeteti{*1/639*} samamananti{*1/640*}. tatra
samdehah - kim udbhidadayo gunavidhayah, ahosvit
karmanamadheyaniti. kutah samsayah? ubhayathapi pratibhato vakyat
- udbhidety esa sabdo yajetety anena sambadhyate. sa kim
vaiyadhikaranyena sambandham upaiti{*1/641*} - udbhida dravyena yagam
abhinirvartayed iti, uta samanadhikaranyena - udbhida yagena yajeteti.
dvedhapy etasmin pratibhati vakye, sambhavati samsayah. kim tavat
praptam? uktam asmabhih samamnayasyaidam arthyam. kascid asya bhago
vidhih, yo 'viditam artham vedayati, yatha - somena yajeteti. kascid
arthavadah, yah prarocayan vidhim stauti, yatha - vayur vai
ksepistha devata iti{*1/642*}. kascin mantrah, yo vihitam artham
prayogakale prakasayati, yatha - barhir devasadanam
damityevamadih{*1/643*}. tasmad udbhidadayo 'misam prayojananam
anyatamaya prayojanaya bhaveyuh. tatra tavan narthavadah,
vakyaseso hi sa bhavati vidhatavyasya. na ca mantrah,
evamjatiyakasya prakasayitavyasyabhavat. parisesyad
gunavidhih - udbhidgunata yagasya vidhiyate. kutah. prasiddher
anugrahat, gunavidher arthavattvat pravrttivisesakaratvac ca. na
caisam yagarthata loke 'vagamyate. na ca vedena paribhasyate. ato
gunavidhayah. yadi gunavidhih, na tarhi karma vidhiyate. avihite ca
karmani tatra gunavidhana[86]{*1/644*}m anarthakam. neti brumah.
prakrtau jyotistome gunavidhanam arthavad bhavisyati. yadi
namadheyam syad, yavad eva yajeteti, tavad eva udbhida yajeteti, na
pravrttau kascid gunavisesah syat. gunavidhau ca gunasamyogad
abhyadhikam artham vidadhata udbhidadayah sabda arthavanto
bhavisyanti. tasmad gunavidhaya ity evam praptam.

evam prapte brumah -

notes: *{1/636: ta.br. 19.7.2}* *{1/637: ta.br. 19.7.1}* *{1/638: ta.br.
19.8.4}* *{1/639: ta.br. 19.8.4}* *{1/640: e4 (fn.): samamnatam}* *{1/641:
e4 (fn.): sambaddhum arhati}* *{1/642: tait.s. 2.1.1.1}* *{1/643: mait.s.
1.1.2.1}* *{1/644: e2: 2,271; e4: 2,2; e5: 2,188; e6: 1,59}*
api va namadheyam syad yad utpattav apurvam avidhayakatvat // ms_1,4.2
//
api veti pakso viparivartate. namadheyam syad iti pratijanimahe evam
avihitam artham vidhasyati - jyotistomad yagantaram. srutis
caivam yagam abhidhasyati. itaratha srutir udbhidadin vaksyanti
udbhidadimato laksayet. udbhidvata yagena kuryad iti. yagena kuryad iti
yajetety asyarthah. karanam hi yagah, udbhidady api
trtiyanirdesat karanam, tatrodbhida yageneti karmanamadheyatvena
samanadhikaranyasamañjasyam. dravyavacanatve matvarthalaksanaya
samanadhikaranyam syat. srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir jyayasi.
tasmat karmanamadheyam. nanu prasiddham dravyavacanatvam apahnuyeta,

aprasiddham karmavacanatvam pratijñayeta. ucyate - trtiyanirdesat karmavacanata. kutah? karanavacino hi pratipadikat trtiya bhavati, karanam ca yagah. tena yagavacanam imam anumasyamahe. naitad yuktam. yadi trtiyanirdese saty udbhidadibhyah sabdebhyo yage buddhir utpadyeta syad etad evam. na hi no buddhir utpadyate, tasmad ayuktam. trtiyavacanam anyatha nopapadyata iti cet. kamam nopapadi{*1/645*}, na jatucid anavagamyamane [87]{*1/646*} 'pi yagavacano bhavisyati, tasmad gunavidhayah. laksaneti cet. varam laksana kalpita, na yagabhidhanam. laukiki hi laksana, hatho 'prasiddhakalpaneti. api ca - yadi namadheyam vidhiyate, na yagah. atha yagah, na namadheyam. ubhayavidhane vakyabheda iti. ucyate - na namadheyam vidhayisyate. anuvada hy udbhidadayah. kutah praptir iti cet. tato 'bhidhiyate - ucchabdasamarthyad bhicchabdasamarthyac codbhicchabdah kriyavacanah - udbhedanam prakasanam pasunam anena kriyata ity udbhid yagah. evam abhimukhyena jayad abhijit, visvajayad visvajit. evam sarvatra. atah karmanamadheyam. yat tv apravrttivisesakaro 'narthaka iti, namadheyam api gunaphalopabandhenarthavat. tasmat karmanamadheyany evamjatiyakaniti siddham.

notes: *{1/645: e2,4,5,6: mopapadi}* *{1/646: e2: 2,274; e4: 2,21; e5: 2,192; e6: 1,59}*
yasmin gunopadesah pradhanato 'bhisambandhah // ms_1,4.3 //
citraya yajeta pasukamah{*1/647*}; trivrd bahis pavamanam{*1/648*}; pañcadasany ajyani{*1/649*};
saptadasaprsthanity{*1/650*}{*1/651*} udaharanam. kim citrasabdah, pavamanasabdah, ajyasabdah prsthasabdas ca gunavidhaya uta karmanamadheyaniti samsayah. prasiddheh, arthavattvat pravrttivisesakaratvac ca gunavidhayah. na caite karmani prasiddhah. na cami yaugikah. jatisabda hy ete, citreti ca gunasabdah. citraya yajeti ca yaganuvadah, vijñatatvan na yagavidhih. gune phalakalpanayam yajater na vivaksa. tathajyani bhavanti, prsthani bhavantiti ca. gunavidhikalpanayam api na laksana. tasmad gunavidhaya ity evam praptam. [88]{*1/652*} evam prapte brumah - yasmin gunavidhir namadheyam iti samdigdhe guno 'para upadisyate, pradhanena karmana tasya sambandhah, karmanamadheyam ity arthah. gunavidhau hi sati vakyam bhidyeta. pumpasau{*1/653*} prapte stripasuh, pasavah phalam, citro guna iti na sakyam ekena vakyena vidhatum. citro guno vidhiyamanah striyam vidhiyeta, nasav agnisomiye pasukame ca vidhiyeta, so 'pi nagnisomiye. tatha pañcadasany ajyani bhavantity ajyesu pañcadasata. na cavihitani stotresv ajyani bhavanti, na canyad vidhayakam vakyam, tac caitad ajyani vidadhyad vihitesu ca pañcadasatam. gamyate ca pañcadasataya ajyanam ca sambandhah. stotrasambandhas cajyanam avijñatah pañcadasatasambandhas ca. dvav etav arthav ekavakyasyasakyau vidhatum. atha nu{*1/654*} karmanamadheyam, naisa virodho bhavati. kevalam samkhyasambandhas tadanim vidhiyate. api ca, ajyani stotranity anena sabdena

laksanayaiva guno vidhiyeta. atah karmanam namadheyani vakyantarair ajyaih stuvate, prsthaih stuvate ityevamadibhir vihitanam. yat tv aprasiddham karmanam namadheyam iti{*1/655*}. avayavaprasiddhya{*1/656*}, ajigamanad ajyani. katham ajigamanam iti. arthavadavacanat. yad ajimiyus tad ajyanam ajyatvam iti. sparsavacanat prsthani. pavamanarthamantrakatvad bahihsambandhac ca bahispavamanam. dadhi madhu payo ghrtam dhanas tandula udakam iti{*1/657*} nanavidhadravyatvac{*1/658*} citra. tasmad evamjatiyakani karmanamadheyaniti. atha kasman na pañcadasasamkhyavisistany ajyani stotrakarmasu vidhiyante. visistanam vacakasya sabdasyabhavat. nanu padadvayam idam vacakam bhavisyati, pañcadasany ajyani [89]{*1/659*} iti visistanam, tad etesu stotresu vidhasyati. naitat padadvayam api vidhayakam. ekam atra vidhayakam, ekam uddesakam. ubhayasmin vidhayake parasparena sambandho na syat. avidhayake stotrasambandho na vidhiyate. na catraikam padam visesanam praty uddesakam, stotram prati vidhayakam bhavitum arhati. vacanavyaktibhedad ato 'yam asamadhih.

notes: *{1/647: tait.s. 2.4.6.1}* *{1/648: ta.br. 19.11.2}* *{1/649: ta.br. 19.11.2}* *{1/650: ta.br. 19.1.2}* *{1/651: e2,4 (richtig): saptadasani prsthaniti, e5,6: saptadasa prsthani}* *{1/652: e2: 2,280; e4: 2,37; e5: 2,199; e6: 1,60}* *{1/653: e4 (fn.): pumspasau}* *{1/654: e4 (fn.): tu}* *{1/655: e4 (v.l.): nameti}* *{1/656: e4 (v.l.): prasiddhyaprasiddham}* *{1/657: e2,4,5,6 (besser): udakam tatsamsrstam prajapatyam iti, diese lesart hat e1 auch als fn}* *{1/658: e4 (v.l.): -dravyavattvac}* *{1/659: e2: 2,284; e4: 2,38; e5: 2,209; e6: 1,61}*

tatprakhyam canyasastram // ms_1,4.4 //

agnihotram juhoti svargakama iti{*1/660*}; agharam agharayatiti{*1/661*} ca samamananti. tatra samsayah -kim agnihotrasabda adharasabdas ca gunavidhi, uta karmanamadheya iti. gunavidhi iti brumah. kutah? gamyate hi agnaye hotram asminn iti. tatha ksaranasamartham dravyam ghrtadi, agharam agharayatiti. prasiddhir evam anugrahisyate. gunavidhis ca darvihome, agharas copamsuyaje. tatraitayor arthavatta pravrttivisesakaratvam ca. na ca gunavidhipakse laksana bhavati yathodbhida yajeta iti. agnihotre samasenavagatam gunavidhanam. aghare 'pi agharam nirvartayatiti srutyaiva guno vidhiyate. tasmad gunavidhity evam prapte. brumah - tatprakhyam canyasastram. yau gunav etabhyam vidhiyeta ity asankyate, tav anyata evavagatau. yad agnaye ca prajapataye ca sayam juhotiti{*1/662*} devatavidhanam. caturgrhitam va etad abhut tasyadharam adharya ity{*1/663*} adhare ca dravyavidhih. aviditavedanam ca vidhir ity ucyate. viditam catranyato gunavidhanam. tasman na gunavidhi. karmanamadheye tu sambhavatah. yasminn agnaye hotram [90]{*1/664*} homo bhavati, tad agnihotram. dirghadhara ksaranakriya prasiddha evagharah. tasmat karmanamadheye.

prasiddhyadayas coktottarah. prajapatinivrttyartham agnividhanam bhavisyatiti cen. naitad evam. agnim hy esa vidhatum saknoti, na parjapatim pratiseddhum. pratisidhyamanasya ca prajapater vidhanam anarthakam syat, prajapatir devateti gamyate. gamyamanam ca na sakyam mithyeti kalpayitum. ato 'yam asamadhih. ucyate - agharam agharayatiti dravyapara codana. yais tu dravyam cikirsyata iti{*1/665*}, dravyam hy anaya kriyaya ksaryate. ksaritam ca yagam sadhayati. tat kasya pradhanasya karmano namadheyam iti. ucyate - etad evagharanam pradhanakarma. nanv asya dravyadevatan nasti. astiti brumah. tasyagharam agharyety ajyam dravyam; mantravarniki devata - indra urdhvoddhara ity agharam agharayatiti{*1/666*} mantro hy abhidadhat karma, tatsadhanam va karmani samavaiti. esa ca mantra indram abhidhatum saknoti. sa yadindras tatsadhanam bhavet, evam anena mantrenagharah sakyate kartum. tasmad indro devata, dravyadevatasamyuktam agharanam. tasmad yajatih, tasya yajater namadheyam iti.

notes: *{1/660: tait.s. 1.5.9}* *{1/661: tait.s. 6.3.7.3., tait. br. 3.3.7}* *{1/662: vgl. mait.s. 1.8.7}* *{1/663: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/664: e2: 2,286; e4: 2,66; e5: 2,214; e6: 1,61}* *{1/665: ms 2.1.8}* *{1/666: spbr. 1.5.1.4, tait.br. 3.3.7.7, mantra: madhy.s. 2.8, tait.s. 1.1.12}*

tadvyapadesam ca // ms_1,4.5 //

athaisa syenenabhicaran yajeta{*1/667*}; athaisa samdamsenabhicaran yajeta{*1/668*}; athaisa gavabhicaran yajeteti{*1/669*} samamnayante. tatra gunavidhih karmanamadheyam iti samdehah. prasiddhyadibhih purvapaksah, udbhidadinam iva. te tudbhidadayah kriyanimittah saknuvanti yagam vaditum. ime punar jatinimitta na saknuvanti, [91]{*1/670*} tena gunavidhaya ity evam praptam. evam prapte brumah - tadvyapadesam ca. tena syenadina prasiddhena yasya vyapadesah, tac ca karmanamadheyam. srutir hi namadheyatve, laksana gunavidhau. yat tu jatisabdah, ime na yagam abhivadantiti. sadrsyavyapadesad abhivadisyanti. evam hi vyapadeso bhavati - yatha vai syeno nipatyadatte, evam ayam dvisantam bhratrvyam nipatyadatte, yam abhicaranti syeneneti{*1/671*}. nipatyadatta ity anena sadrsyena syenasabdo yage, yatha simho devadatta iti. tasmat karmanamadheyam. samdamse, samdamsena yatha duradanam adatta iti. gavi yatha gavo gopayantiti. tasmat samdamsasabdo 'pi karmanamadheyam gosabdo 'pi.

notes: *{1/667: cf. sad.br. 3.8.1}* *{1/668: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/669: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/670: e2: 2,289; e4: 2,83; e5: 2,219; e6: 1,62}* *{1/671: sad.br. 3.8.3}*

namadheye gunasruteh syad vidhanam iti cet // ms_1,4.6 //

vajapeyena svarajyakamo yajeteti{*1/672*} sruyate. tatra kim gunavidhih, karmanamadheyam iti samdehah. evam cet samdehah, drsyate gunavidhih. na samdehah, sruyate hi gunah. so 'vagamyamano na sakyo nastiti vaditum. tasmad gunavidhih.

notes: *{1/672: tait.br. 1.3.6.9}*
tulyatvat kriyayor na // ms_1,4.7 //
naitad evam, tulye hime kriye syatam. ya ca vajypeyakriya, ya ca darsapurnamasakriya, ubhayatra darsapaurnamasiko vidhyantah syat. tatha ca diksanam upasadam ca darsanam navakalpyeta, saptadasadikso vajapeya iti, saptadasopasatko vajapeya iti. atha va tulyatvat kriyayor neti. yadi na gunavidhih, tatas tulyaisa vajapeyakriya jyotistomakriyaya. tatra{*1/673*} diksana[92]{*1/674*}m upasadam ca darsanam upapannam. tasmat karmanamadheyam iti. lingam tv etat, praptih punar uttarasutrena.

notes: *{1/673: e4: tada ca; e4 (v.l.): tattha}* *{1/674: e2: 2,292; e4: 2,95; e5: 2,224; e6: 1,63}*
ekasabdye pararthavat // ms_1,4.8 //
yadi gunavidhih syat, svarthavat pararthavac cabhidhanam vipratisidhyeta{*1/675*} yajetety asya sabdasya. yadi svarajyakamo yajeteti svarajyakamasya yagam vidhatum svartham ucyate, na tarhi vajapeyena gunena sambaddhum pararthaṃ anudyeta yagena vajapeyagunakeneti. bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam. nanu dve evaite vakye pratyaksam upalabhamahe - svarajyakamo{*1/676*} yajetety{*1/677*} etad ekam pratyaksam padadvayam. yajeta vajapeyenety etad api pratyaksam eva. naitad evam. evam sati catvari padany upalabhemahi, trini caitany upalabhyante. ucyate - yajetety etad ubhabhyam sambhantsyate. katham sakrd uccaritam sambandham ubhabhyam esyatiti. rupabhedat. idrsam evasya rupam svarajyakamena sambadhyamanasya, idrsam eva vajapeyena. atas tantrenobhabhyam sambhantsyata iti. naitad astidrsenaiva rupeneti. yady ajñatah, tato{*1/678*} vidhih. yadi jñatah, tato 'nuvadah. na ca jñato 'jñatas ca yugapat sambhavatiti. aha - yad idam uktam, gunavidhipakse 'nuvado yajeteti. yady ayam anuvadah, kenedanim guno vidhiyate. vajapeyasabdeneti ma vocah. na hy akhyatam antarena krtyam va, namasabdarthasya vyaparo{*1/679*} vidhiyate. yas catrakhyatasabdo yajeteti, so 'nuvada ity uktam. kenedanim tasya vyaparo vidhiyate. atah svarajyakamam gunam ca prati yajeteti vidhih. tasmad ubhabhyam sambadhyata iti. yady ubhayatra vidhih, vajapeyo na svarajyakamasya yagena sambadhyeta. dve hy ete tada vakye, na svarajyakamasya yagena saha gunavidher ekavakyata.[93]{*1/680*} prakaranat sambandhah svarajyakamasya yageneti cet, na, vakyena yagamatre vidhanat. astu yagamatrena sambandha iti cet, na, svarajyakamasya yagena sahaikavakyataya gamyamanatvat. tad evam prakaranasya vakyasya ca badho{*1/681*} yujyate, yadi karmanamadheyam. gunavidhipakse hi sarva ime vakyabhedadayo dosah pradurbhaveyuh. tasmat karmanamadheyam vajapeyasabda iti siddham.

notes: *{1/675: e1,5; e2,4,6: vipratisidhyate}* *{1/676: e2: svarajyakamo (sonst wie e1,4,5,6)}* *{1/677: ebenda}* *{1/678: e2: yato}* *{1/679: e1,6; e2,4,5: namasabdarthavyaparo}* *{1/680: e2: 2,293; e4: 2,97; e5: 2,228; e6: 1,64}* *{1/681: e1,6; e2,4 (besser): prakaranasya cabadho; e5:

prakaranasya vakyasya cabadho}*
tadgunas tu vidhiyerann avibhagad vidhanarthe na ced anyena
sistah // ms_1,4.9 //
yad agneyo 'stakapalo 'mavasyayam paurnamasyam cacyuto
bhavatityevamadayah{*1/682*} sruyante. tatra samdehah - kim agneyo
'gnisomiya ityevamadayo gunavidhayah, karmanamadheyaniti. kim
tavat praptam. gunavidhau saty aneko guno vidhiyeta -
agnipurodasastakapala iti. tasman na gunavidhaya iti. evam
prapte brumah - tac ca karmam gunas casya vidhiyeran. avibhakta hi
te karmano vidhanarthe tad dhitante sabde. tatra hy
astakapalasyagneyata vidhiyate. sa esa evam agneyo bhavati, yady
agnaye samkalpya diyate, tenayam anena prakarena yago vihito bhavati.
sa evam vidhiyamano na sakyo 'gnim astakapalam cavidhaya
vidhatum, sambandho hi vidhiyamano na sakyate sambandhinav avidhaya
vihita iti vaktum. tasmad gunavidhayah. astasu kapalesu
samskriyamano vrihimayo yavamayo va purodasa eva bhavati. so
'nuvadah. siddhas catrastakapala ucyate kapalesu
srayayatiti{*1/683*} vaca[94]{*1/684*}nad nanyena srapitam grhnanti.
tenasmin pakse na vakyabhedo bhavati. na ced anyena sistah. yatra
punar anyena vacanena sista guna bhavanti, bhavati tatra namadheyam.
yatha - agnihotram juhotiti.

notes: *{1/682: tait.s. 2.6.3.3}* *{1/683: tait.s. 2.3.6.2}* *{1/684: e2:
2,296; e4: 2,108; e5: 2,232; e6: 1,64}*
barhirajyor asamskare sabdalabhad atacchabdah // ms_1,4.10 //
barhirajyayoh purodase ca samdehah - kim ete samskarasabda uta
jatisabda{*1/685*} iti. samskarasabda iti brumah. samskrtesu
trnesu barhihsabdam upacaranti sarvatra, nasamskrtesu.
samskrte ca ghrte ajyasabdam. tatha samskrte piste
purodasasabdam. nanv asamskrte 'pi kasmimscid desa upacaryate.
yatha barhir adaya gavo gata iti bhavanti vaktarah. tatha - ajyam
krayam iti. purodasena me mata prahelakam dadatiti. sadrsyat
tesu prayogah. yathopasaye yupasabdah. kuta etat? yata ekadese hi
sabdaprayogah, tasmat samskarasabda ity evam praptam. evam
prapte brumah - barhiradisv asamskrtesv api sabdalabhan na
samskarasabdah. nanuktam sadrsyad ekadese bhavisyanti. tan
na, prasiddhe hi samskarasabdatve, sadrsyad iti sakyate vaktum. tac
caprasiddham. katham? barhiradisabdair uddisya samskara vidhiyante.
tena satsu sabdesu samskarair bhavitavyam, sati ca samskare
sabdalabha ititaretarasrayam bhavati. na cavihitah samskara
bhavanti, yan alocya lokah prayuñjita. tasman na lokah
samskrtesu barhiradin prayuñjate. tata ekadese 'pi
jati[95]{*1/686*}nimitta drstah, sarvatra jatinimitta bhavitum
arhanti. na calaukikanam satam vedad eva purvottarapadasambandham
anapeksya sakyate 'rtho 'dhyavasatum. purvottarapade anarthake ma
bhutam ity evam sa parikalpyeta. asakyas tv anavagamyamanah
parikalpayitum, arthavati ca te pade purvottare

laukikenasamskrtaprayogena bhavisyatah. tasmaj jatisabda
evamjatiyakah. prayojanam - barhisa yupavatam avastrnatiti
samskrtair eva staritavyam, yadi purvah paksah, viparitam
siddhante.

notes: *{1/685: e4 (fn.): jatinimitta}* *{1/686: e2: 2,298; e4: 2,123; e5:
2,238; e6: 1,65}*
proksanisv arthasamyogat // ms_1,4.11 //
proksanir asadaya iti{*1/687*} sruyate. tatra proksanisabdam
prati samdehah - kim samskaranimitta uta jatinimitta uta yaugika iti.
tatra samskaresu satsu darsanat samskarasabdatayam
avagamyamanayam asamskrte sabdalabhaj jatisabdah.
asamskrtasv evapsu proksanibhir udvejitah sma iti kasmimscid
dese bhavanti vaktarah. tena jatisabda iti prapte. yaugika ity ucyate.
kutah? arthasamyogat. proksanya ity upasargadhatupratyayasamudayasya
jatinimittata prayogad anumiyate. secanasamyogat
tupasargadhatukaranapratyayasahito 'psu pravatata iti prasiddhir
anugrhita bhavisyati. yadanyad api secanam proksanasabdenocyate
tada tatsamyogad evapsu bhavisyatiti na samudayarthah kalpayitum
sakyate. tasmad yaugikah. prayojanam ghrtam proksanam
bhavatiti, yadi samskarasabdah proksanirasadayeti praisah.
yadi jatisabdah, ghrtam asadayeti. yadi yaugikah proksanam iti.

[96]{*1/688*}

notes: *{1/687: tait.br. 3.2.9.14}* *{1/688: e2: 2,301; e4: 2,136; e5: 2,241;
e6: 1,66}*
tatha nirmanthye // ms_1,4.12 //
nirmanthyenestakah pacantiti. samskrte darsanat samskarasabdo
nirmanthya iti. asamskare 'pi drsyate. nirmanthyamanayadainam
paksyama iti. nirmanthanayogat purvavad yaugika iti samsthitam.
prayojanam samskaranimitte samskrtenestakah paktavyah.
jatisabde yathopapannena. yaugike 'ciranirmathite yatha navanitena
bhunkta ity aciranirdagdheneti gamyate.
vaisvadeve vikalpa iti cet // ms_1,4.13 //
caturmasyesu prathame parvani vaisvadeve samdehah - vaisvadevena
yajeta iti{*1/689*}. kim vaisvadevasabdo gunavidhir uta karmanamadheyam
iti. yadi samdeho na samdehah. vaisvadeve vikalpah. gunavidhir
vaisvadevasabdah. gamyate hi gunavidhanam. visvedeva vidhiyanta
agneyadisu yagesu. tatragnyadinam visvair devair vikalpah.
evam prasiddhir arthavati bhavisyati.

notes: *{1/689: mait.s. 1.10.8, tait.br. 1.4.10.1, spbr. 5.2.4.1}*
na va prakaranat pratyaksavidhanac ca na hi prakaranam dravyasya //
ms_1,4.14 //
naitad evam. pratyaksasrutivihita agnyadayas tesam yaganam,
visvedeva vakyena prakaranat tenaiva nanyeneti gamyate. na cayam
visamasistho vikalpo bhavitum arhati. na hi prakaranam srutasya
dravyasya badhane samartham. tasmat karmanamadheyam.

[97]{*1/690*}

notes: *{1/690: e2: 2,305; e4: 2,151; e5: 2,245; e6: 1,67}*
mithas canarthasambandhah // ms_1,4.15 //
athocyate vaisvadeva ity anena sabdena pratyaksam agnyadigunavisisto yagaguno laksyate. vaisvadevi hi tatramiksa samavaiti. yadi vaisvadevasabdena yagaguno laksyate na tarhi visvedeva vidhiyante katham sakrd uccarito vaisvadevasabdo yagagunam laksayisyati visvams ca devan vidhasyatiti nayam vaisvadevasabdasya visvair devair mithah sambandho ghatate. tasmat karmanamadheyam eva gunavidhir iti.
pararthatvad gunanam // ms_1,4.16 //
pararthas ca gunah. te na saknuvanti pradhanam avartayitum. tena sakrd yaga kartavyo na gunanurodhenavartitum arhati. sampratipannadevatatvac ca na virodhah. tatraikasyam pradhanahutau trimsadahutayo huyanta iti trimsatsamkhyasampattir ahavaniyahutinam navakalpate. tasmat karmanamadheyam iti siddham.
purvavanto 'vidhanarthas tatsamarthyam samamnaye // ms_1,4.17 //
vaisvanaram dvadasakapalam nirvapet putre jata iti{*1/691*} sruyate. tatra yadastakapalo bhavati gayatryaivainam brahmavarcasena punatityevamadayah kapalavikalpah sruyante tesu samdehah kim astatvadayo gunavidhaya utarthavada iti. tatra gunavidhaya ity evam brumah - katham? ye hi purvavanto (viditapurvam{*1/692*} artha[98]{*1/693*}m abhivadanti){*1/694*} te 'vidhanarthah tad etad asya vakyasya samamnaye samarthyam yadavihitapurvakabhidhanam. kim tat, vidhanasamarthyam. evam avihitam artham vidhasyati. itaratharthavadah santo 'narthakah syuh. na ca dvadasakapalasya sesabhavam upagantum arhati. pratyaksa hy astanam kapalanam stutih paroksa dvadasanam. pratyaksabhave ca paroksa syat. tasmad gunavidhayah.

notes: *{1/691: tait.s. 2.2.5.3., vaj.s. 29.60}* *{1/692: e4 (fn.): vihitapurvam}* *{1/693: e2: 2,307; e4: 2,157; e5: 2,249; e6: 1,67}* *{1/694: in e1 geklammert}*
gunasya tu vidhanarthe tadgunah prayoge syur anarthaka na hi tam pratyarthavatasti // ms_1,4.18 //
naitad asti gunavidhaya iti. gunasya vidhanartha ete santah purodasasya kapalesu samkhya vidadhyuh. na saknuvanti yagaprayogasya vidhatum. dvadasakapalata hi yagasya vakyena, astakapaladayah prakarena. tena te yage na bhavisyanti. api castatvadayah purodasenaikavakyabhutah prakaranam badhitva, na yagasya bhavisyanti. yagasambandhe canarthakah purodasasambandhe phalabhavat. arthavadatvena tu vaisvanarayagasya stutir upapadyate. tasmad arthavada iti.
taccheso nopapadyate // ms_1,4.19 //
iti yad uktam tat parihartavyam ity abhasantam sutram.
avibhagad vidhanarthe stutyarthenopapadyeran // ms_1,4.20 //
yada tv astakapaladiprarocanartha anarthaka ity avagatam tada

laksanaya dvadasakapalasya stutir vaisvanarayagaprarocanartha bhavisyati. santi hi dvadasasamkhyayam astatvadayah samkhyavisesa [99]{*1/695*} avibhaktah. ato dvadasakapalasya stutyarthatvenavayavastutir upapadyate. yatha sobhanam asya cakrasya nemitumbaram, sobhanam asyah senaya hastyasvarathapadatam iti. tasmad upapanna stutir iti.

notes: *{1/695: e2: 2,310; e4: 2,171; e5: 2,252; e6: 1,68}*
karanam syad iti cet // ms_1,4.21 //
iti ced bhavan pasyaty arthavada iti, karanam astatvadinam brahmavarcasadi kasman na bhavati. brahmavarcasakamasyastakapalah. evam uttaresu yathakamam. kim evam bhavisyati. purodasasya gunavidhane 'py anarthakyam na bhavisyati na ca laksanaya dvadasakapalasya stutih kalpita bhavisyati. tasmat kamebhyo vidhayo bavisyanti.
anarthakyad akaranam kartur hi karanani gunartho hi vidhiyate // ms_1,4.22 //
yadi kamaya vidhayah, bhinnani vakyani bhaveyuh. ekam cedam vakyam, vaisvanaram dvadasa-kapalam nirvapet putre jata ity edamapakrantam yad dvadasakapalo bhavati jagatyaivasmin pasun dadhati yasmiñ jata etam istim nirvapati puta eva sa tejasv yan nada indriyavi pasuman bhavatity{*1/696*} evam antam. tasya madhye 'statvadayah sruyamana yadi na sambadhyerams tato vakyantarani bhaveyuh. [100]{*1/697*} kartur hi karanani putatvadini bhaveyuh. sa esa gunartho 'tra vidhiyate vaisvanarayage puta eva ityevamadih. tena caite 'statvadayah saksad dhetutvena sambadhyante yasmad gayatryaivainam brahmavarcasena punati tena puta eva sah, yasmat trivrtaivasmims tejo dadhati tena tejasvi. yasmad virajaivasminn annadyam dadhati tenannadah. yasmat tristubhaivasminn indriyam dadhati tenendriyavi. yasmaj jagaty aivasmin pasuna dadhati tena pasuman iti. tatah kamaya vidhayo 'sambhavanto yady arthavada api na bhaveyur anarthakyam evaisam syat. tasmad akaranam brahmavarcastvad yo 'statvadinam. tasmad astatvadayo 'rthavada iti.

notes: *{1/696: tait.s. 2.2.5.3}* *{1/697: e2: 2,312; e4: 2,178; e5: 2,253; e6: 1,68}*
tatsiddhih // ms_1,4.23 //
yajamanah prastarah{*1/698*}; yajamana ekakapala ityadi{*1/699*} samamnayate. tatra samdehah. kim yajamanah prastara ity esa gunavidhih, kim arthavada iti. tatha yajamana ekakapala iti. kim tavat praptam. gunavidhir iti. kim evam bhavisyati evam apurvam artham vidhasyati. itaratharthavado 'narthakah syat. arthavattvam ca nyayyam. tasmad vidhih. naitad evam, yadi vidhih syat, tatah prastarakarye{*1/700*} yajamano niyamyeta. yajamanakarye va prastarah. prastare juhum asadayati, sarva va sruva{*1/701*} iti yajamane juhur asadyeta. sarva va sruva{*1/702*} iti. tathasati{*1/703*} na yajamanam sakyate kartum, diksanato brahmayajamanav asate karmana

kriyamanasya iti{*1/704*}. na ca prastaro yajamanam saknoti kartum. tatha yadi yajamana ekakapalakarye viniyujyeta sarvahutah kriyeta. tatra sarvatantraparilopah [101]{*1/705*} syat. na caikakapalo yajamanam saknoti kartum. tasman na vidhih. vidhyantaram casti prastaram uttaram barhisah sadayati, ekakapalam sarvahatam karoti, iti. tasmad api na vidhih. kim hi arthavadah. yajamano jñayata eva prastara ekakapala iti ca. katham punar anayoh samanadhikaranyam jñayate. na hi prastara ekakapalo va yajamanah. na ca yajamana ekasmin kapale samskrtah purodasah prathamo va kasam stir lunah. katham parasabdah paratra vartate, kim artham va jñayamanasva samkirtanam iti. ucyate - jñayamanah samkirtyate stotum. prastara uttaro barhisah sadayitavyo yajamanatvat. tatha yajamana ekakapalah sarvahutah kartavyah svarga ahavaniyas tatra pratisthapito bhavatiti. katham paratra vartate parasabda iti. gunavadas tu. gunad esa vadah. katham agunavacano gunam bruyat. svarthabhidhananeti brumah. sarva evaite gaunah sabda na svartham hitva gunesu vartante. prasiddhahanir hi tatha syad aprasiddhakalpana ca. na ca sarve gunasamudayavacanah. gunahine 'pi darsanat. aprasahyakary api hi kadacid rogenopahatah simhyah putrah simha eva. samudayavaci ca navayave pravartitum arhati. sarvasimhavyaktisu yat samanyam tad vacanah sabda iti sthito nyayah pratyuddhriyeta. na casati simho parikalpanaya pravarteta. kalpanaya asakyatvat. katham nu svarthabhidhanena pratyayavyavastheti cet. arthasambandhat. simha iti nirjñayate prasahyakarita tatra prayeneti prasahyakariti gamyate, artham pratyayasamarthyat. yo hi manyate prasahyakarinam pratyayayeyam iti sa yadi simhasabdam uccarayati sidhyaty asyabhipretam. simharthah pratitah prasahya[102]{*1/706*}kariti sambandhad itaram artham pratyayayati. evam svarthabhidhanena tadgunasambandhah pratiyate. iha tu yajamanah prastarah yajamana ekakapala iti kidrso guna sambandhah pratiyate. tatsiddhikara iti. sarvo hy atmanah karyasiddhim karoti. anyo 'pi yas tasya karyasiddhim karoti sa tasminn uccarite hrdayam agacchati. yatha raja pattiganaka iti. pattiganako rajñah karyam sadhayati. sa rajasabda uccarite pratiyate. evam ihapi yajamanakaryam prastaraikakapalau sadhayatah, tau yajamane pratite pratiyete. tasmat tau yajamanasabdena pratyayete. katham? stutau syatam barhisa uparisadane sarvahome ceti. tasmad evamjatiyaka arthavada na vidhaya iti.

notes: *{1/698: tait.s. 2.6.5}* *{1/699: tait.br. 1.6.3.4}* *{1/700: e1,5; e2,4,6: syat prastarakarye, e4 (fn.): syat, tatah prastarakarye}* *{1/701: e1,6; e2,4,5: sruca}* *{1/702: e1,6; e2,4,5: surca}* *{1/703: e1,5; e2,4,6 (richtig): tatha sati}* *{1/704: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/705: e2: 2,314; e4: 2,180; e5: 2,258; e6: 1,69}* *{1/706: e2: 2,321; e4: 2,181; e5: 2,261; e6: 1,70}*

jatih // ms_1,4.24 //

agneyo vai brahmanah{*1/707*}; aindro rajanyah{*1/708*}; vaisyo vaisvadeva ityevamadayah{*1/709*} sruyante. tatra gunavidhayah

arthavada iti samdehah. gunavidhaya iti brumah. evam apurvam artham vidhasyanti, itaratharthavadah santo 'narthakah syuh. na vidhir vidhyantarasya bhavat. tasmat samvadah. tasya samkirtanam vidhistutyartham. anagneyadisv agneyadisabdah kena prakarena. gunavadena. ko gunavadah. agnisambandhah. katham? ekajatiyakatvat. kim ekajatiyakatvam. prajapatir akamayata, prajah srjeyam iti. sa mukhatas trivrtam nirabhimita, tam agnir devatanvasrjyata, gayatri chandah, rathantaram sama, brahmano manusyanam ajah pasunam. tasmat te mukhyah, mukhato hy asrjyanta. uraso [103]{*1/710*} bahubhyam pañcadasam nirmimita, tam indro devatanasrjyata, tristup chandah, brhat sama, rajanyo manusyanam, avih pasunam. tasmat te viryavantah, viryad dhi asrjyanta. urubhyam madhyatah saptadasam niramimita, tam visvedeva devata anvasrjyanta, jagati chandah, vairupam sama, vaisyo manusyanam, gavah pasunam{*1/711*}. evam ukte saty ekasminn evamjatiyake vijñate 'nyo 'pi tajjatiyako hrdayam agacchati. tasmad arthavadasabdah{*1/712*}.

notes: *{1/707: tait.br. 2.7.3.1}* *{1/708: tait.s. 2.4.13.}* *{1/709: tait.br. 2.7.2.2}* *{1/710: e2: 2,322; e4: 2,190; e5: 2,264; e6: 1,71}* *{1/711: tait.s. 7.1.1.4-5, vgl. schon rv 10.90}* *{1/712: e1,6; e2,4,5: tasmad arthavadah}*

sarupyam // ms_1,4.25 //

yajamano yupah; aditye yupa ityadi{*1/713*} sruyate. tatra gunavidhih, arthavadah, iti samdehah. arthavattvad gunavidhi. asakyatvad yupakaryasadhane yajamanasya, yajamanakaryasadhane va yupasya vidhyantarabhavac ca na vidhih. vidhistutyartham samvadah. gunavadat samanadhikaranyam. ko gunah? sarupyam. kim sarupyam? urdhvata tejasvita ca. tasmad evamjatiyaka arthavadah.

notes: *{1/713: tait.br. 2.1.5.2}*

prasamsa // ms_1,4.26 //

apasavo va anye go 'svebhyah, pasavo go 'svah{*1/714*}. ayajño va esa yo 'sama{*1/715*}. asatram va etad yad achandomam iti{*1/716*} sruyate. tatra vidhyartha vadasamdehe, arthavattvad vidhaya iti prapte. abhidhiyate - yadi vidhayo bhaveyuh, go 'sva eva pasavah syuh, samavan eva yajñah, chandomavad eva satram. anyesam pasunam, yajñanam, [104]{*1/717*} satranam cotpattir anarthika syat. vidhyantaram ca navakalpeta. atah stutyartham samvadah. go 'svan prasamsitum anyesam pasunam ninda. samavatah prasamsitum asamnam ninda. chandomavanti prasamsitum acchandomakani nidyante. yatha - yad aghrtam, abhojanam tat. yan malinam, avasas tad iti.

notes: *{1/714: tait.s. 5.2.9.4}* *{1/715: tait.s. 1.5.7.1}* *{1/716: tait.s. 7.3.8.1}* *{1/717: e2: 2,324; e4: 2,192; e5: 2,265; e6: 1,71}*

bhuma // ms_1,4.27 //

srstir upadadhatiti{*1/718*} sruyate. tatra gunavidhir arthavada iti samdehe apurvatvad vidhir iti prapte. ucyate - yadi vidhih,

srstimantraka upadadhatistaka ity arthah. tatra
nestakanam visesah kascid asriyate, evamrupah
srstimantraka naivamrupa iti. tatra sarvasam srstilinga
mantrah prapnuyuh. anyesam asamyuktanam mantranam
anarthakyam syat. tasmad anuvado mantrasamamnanat praptanam
upadhane mantranam. srstinam samkirtanam{*1/719*}
sarjanarthavadartham. api ca vidhitve laksana, ekaya stuvata
ity{*1/720*} atra ya asrstayas ta laksayet. nanv anuvade 'pi
laksana{*1/721*}. nanuvadapakse laksanayam dosah. katham
tv asrstisu srstisu ca srstisabda iti. bhumna. bahavas
tatra srstilinga mantrah, alpaso vilinga iti.

[105]{*1/722*}

notes: *{1/718: tait.s. 5.3.4}* *{1/719: e1,5,6; e2,4: srstinam
srstisu samkirtanam}* *{1/720: tait.s. 4.3.10}* *{1/721: e4 om.
ekaya stuvata ity atra ya asrstayas ta laksayet/ nanv anuvade 'pi
laksana}* *{1/722: e2: 2,326; e4: 2,196; e5: 2,266; e6: 1,72}*

lingasamavayah // ms_1,4.28 //{*1/723*} pranabhrta
upadadhati{*1/724*}; ajyanir upadadhatiti{*1/725*} vidhitve
pranabhrn mantrakasupadhiyamanasu vilinganam mantranam
anarthakyam/ tasmad anuvadah/ lingasamavayat parasabdah paratra
vartate. yatha - chatrino gacchantity, ekena chatrina sarve laksyante.
na cayam pranabhrc chasabdah srstisabdas ca jahatsvartham
mantraganam laksayet. yad gane ca srstipranabhrc chabdau
samavetau, tav api parigrhyete. yatha - chatrisabdena
svarthalaksanarthena so 'pi chatri grhyata iti.

notes: *{1/723: e2 hat hier ms 1.4.23, da sie ab ms 1.4.22: anarthakyad
akaranam kartur hi karanani gunartho hi vidhiyate// nicht mehr
weiterzählt}* *{1/724: tait.s. 5.2.10/ 5.3.12}* *{1/725: tait.s. 5.7.2.5}*
samdigdhesu vakyasesat // ms_1,4.29 //
aktah sarkara upadadhati{*1/726*}; tejo vai ghrtam iti{*1/727*}
sruyate. tatra samdehah. kim ghrtatailavasanam anyatamena
dravyenañjaniyah sarkara uta ghrtenaiveti. katham samdehah.
añjanasamanyena vakyasyopakramo ghrtena visesena nigamanam.
yathopakramam nigamayitavyam ekasmin vakye. tatra yad va samanyam adau
visesopalaksanartham vivaksyate. yad va nigamane visesah
samanyalaksanarthah. tadarambhanigamanayoh kim samañjasam iti
samsayah. evam samdigdhesupakrame samanyavacane virodhabhavan
na visesah parikalpyah. nigamane tupajatah samanyapratyaya iti
virodhal laksanartham ghrtavacanam. yatha srstisv
asrstisu ca srstisabdah, evam ghrtam aghrtam ca
ghrtam ity ucyate. [106]{*1/728*} samdigdhesv evam prapte brumah -
samanyavacanena visesapeksinopakramo vakyasya visese
nigamanavasena. kutah? na hi samanyam vihitam. yena virodho nigamanasya.
katham avihitam. samdigdhesu vidhanasabdabhavat. na hi vidhanasabdo
'sti. aktah sarkara upadadhatiti vartamanakalanirdesat. napi

samanyasya saksat stutih, pratyaksam tu ghrtasya stavanam.
srutya ghrtasya stutih, laksanaya samanyasya. srutis ca
laksanaya jyayasi. tasmad ghrtavidhanam. evam vasah paridhatte,
etad vai sarvadevatyam vaso yat ksaumam iti tatha imam
sprstvodnayet, imam hy audumbarim visvabhutany upajivaniti.

notes: *{1/726: tait.br. 3.12.5.12}* *{1/727: ebenda}* *{1/728: e2: 2,328; e4: 2,238; e5: 2,268; e6: 1,72}*
arthad va kalpanaikadesatvat // ms_1,4.30 //
sruvenavadyati; svadhitinavadyati; hastenavadyatiti{*1/729*} sruyate
tatra samdehah. kim sruvenavadatavyam sarvasya dravasya
samhatasya mamsasya ca tatha svadhitina, hastena ca, uta sarvesam
arthato vyavastha dravanam sruvena, mamsanam svadhitina,
sahatanam hasteneti. avisesabhidhanad avyavastheti. evam prapte
brumah - arthad va kalpana, samarthyat kalpaneti. sruvenavadyed
yatha saknuyat. tatha yasya saknuya. tasya ceti, akhyatasabdanam
artham bruvatam saktih sahakarini, [107]{*1/730*} eva ced
yathasakti vyavastha bhavitum arhati. tatha - añjalina saktun pradavye
juhotiti{*1/731*}. dvihastasamyogo 'ñjalih, sa vyakoso 'rthat
kartavyah. tatha hi sakyate homo nirvartayitum. tad yatha - kate
bhunkte kamsyapatryam bhunkta ity{*1/732*} arthat kalpyate - kate
samasinah kamsyapatryamodanam nidhaya bhunkta iti.

[108]{*1/733*}

notes: *{1/729: zitate nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/730: e2: 2,331; e4: 2,246; e5: 2,271; e6: 1,73}* *{1/731: vgl. tait.s. 3.3.8.4, gop.br. 2.4.8}* *{1/732: quelle nicht nachgewiesen}* *{1/733: e2: 2,333; e4: 2,251; e5: 2,272; e6: 1,73}*

==========

adhyaya 2:
bhavarthah karmasabdas tebhyah kriya pratiyetaisa hy artho
vidhiyate // ms_2,1.1 //
prathame 'dhyaye pramanalaksanam vrttam, tatra
vidhyarthavadamantrasmrtayas tattvato nirnitah, gunavidhir
namadheyam ca pariksitam, sandigdhanam arthanam vakyasesad
arthadhyavasanam uktam. tan na prasmartavyam. anantaram
pradhanapradhanani{*2/1*} pariksisyante, bhinnany abhinnani ceti,
esa evartho varnaniyo nanyah, esa eva cadhyayasambandhah. tad
iha sadvidhah karmabhedo vaksyate - sabdantaram, abhyasah,
samkhya, gunah, prakriya, namadheyam iti vaksyamanam
anusamkirtyate. pradarsitam ucyamanam sukham grahayisyata iti
srotus ca buddhih samadhiyate, tad etan nanakarmalaksanam ity
adhyayam acaksate, etat tatparyena, ato 'nyad
upodghataprasaktanuprasaktam{*2/2*} ceti. tatra prathamam tavad idam
cintyate - prathame 'dhyaya idam uktam - codanalaksano 'rtho dharma iti
{*2/3*}, codana ca kriyaya abhidhayakam vakyam, vakye ca padanam

arthah, tatra kim padena padena dharma ucyate{*2/4*}, uta sarvair eka eveti. kim tavat praptam? prati padam dharma iti. evam prapta ucyate - yadaikasmad apurvam, tadanyat tadartham [109]{*2/5*} bhavisyati, evam alpiyasy adrstanumanaprasangakalpana bhavisyati. tasmad ekam apurvam. yadaikam, tada sandehah - kim, bhavasabdebhyah, uta dravyagunasabdebhya iti?. kah punar bhavah? ke te punar bhavasabda iti? yajati dadati juhotityevamadayah. nanu yagadanahomasabda ete, na bhavasabdah. naitad evam. yagadisabdas caite bhavasabdas ca, yajyadyarthas cato 'vagamyate, bhavayed iti ca. tatha yateta, yatha kimcid bhavatiti. tenaite bhavasabdah, dravyagunasabdebhyo dravyagunapratyayo na bhavanayah. atas te na bhavasabda iti. kim tavat praptam? aviseseneti. tata ucyate - bhavarthah karmasabdah, tebhyah kriya pratiyeta, yajetetyevamadibhyah. kutah? bhavarthatvad eva. ya ahuh - kim api bhavayed iti, te svargakamapadasambandhat svargam bhavayed iti bruyuh. tasmat tebhyah kriya pratiyeta, phalasya kriya karanam nispattir iti. te ca yagadanahomasambaddhah svargasyotpattim vadanti. kutah? esa hy artho vidhiyate, yatha - yagadina svargakamah kena bhavayet svargam? yagadineti. yasya ca sabdasyarthena phalam sadhyate, tenapurvam krtva, nanyatheti, tato 'purvam gamyate, ato yah tasya vacakah sabdah, tato 'purvam pratiyata iti. tena bhavasabda apurvasya codaka iti brumah. na tu kascic chabdah saksad apurvasya vacako 'sti. bhavarthaih kim api bhavayitavyam, svargakamasya ca kenapi bhavyateti, tayor nastasvadagdha-rathavat samprayogah, yajetetyevamadayah sakanksah, yajeta kim kena katham iti. svargakama ity anena prayojanena nirakanksah. naivam dravyagunasabdah. tasmad bhavarthah karmasabda apurvam codayantiti. atha kasmad ubhayam [110]{*2/6*} sutritam{*2/7*} - bhavarthah karmasabda iti. ucyate - bhavanti kecit karmasabda na bhavarthah, yatha syenaikatrikadayah{*2/8*}. kecid bhavartha na karmasabdah, yatha bhavanam bhavo bhutir iti. kim punar ihodaharanam? syenenabhicaran yajeta{*2/9*}, citraya yajeta pasukama iti{*2/10*}. kim syenenabhicarann uta yajetabhicarann iti? tatha citraya pasukamah, uta pasukamo yajeteti sthite etasminn adhikarane gunavidhih, namadheyam iti vicaro bhavisyati. tatha darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeteti, darsah kalah, purnamasa iti ca, kim tabhyam svargakamah, uta svargakamo yajeteti, darsapurnamasabhyam iti ca syeneneti ca citrayeti ca naite bhavavacanah. na ca esam arthina kascit sambandho 'sti, vivibhaktikatvat. tasman na dravyagunasabda apurvasya vidhayaka iti.

notes: *{2/1: e1,4,5,6; e2 hat: pradhanapradhanadi}* *{2/2: e1,5,6; e2,4: upoddhataprasaktanuprasakta}* *{2/3: vgl. ms 1.1.2}* *{2/4: e1,5; e2,4,6 om. ucyate}* *{2/5: e2: 2,337; e4: 2,251; e5: 2,283; e6: 1,74}* *{2/6: e2: 2,353; e4: 2,252; e5: 2,304; e6: 1,75}* *{2/7: e4: sucitam}* *{2/8: jha, ü, bd.1, s.170 konj. syenacitradayah}* *{2/9: sad.br. 3.8.1}* *{2/10: tait.s. 2.4.6.1}*

sarvesam bhavo 'rtha iti cet // ms_2,1.2 //
evam ced bhavan pasyati, abhavasabdatvan na dravyagunasabda apurvasya vidhayaka iti, sarvesam bhavo 'rthah, svargakamo darsapurnamasabhyam ity etayoh sambandham yajeteti vaksyati, syenenabhicarann ity etayos ca, tatha citraya pasukama iti. tasmad ete 'pi sakanksatvad bhavavacanah. sarvesu bhavavacanesu nasti vinigamanayam hetuh, karmasabda evapurvasya vidhayakah, na dravyagunasabda iti.
yesam utpattau sve prayoge rupopalabdhis tani namani, tasmat tebhyah parakanksa bhutatvat sve prayoge // ms_2,1.3 //
yesam sabdanam uccaranotpattau sve 'rthe prayujyamananam rupa[111]{*2/11*}m upalabhyate, yat sakrd utpannam kalantaran tisthati, na kriyevotpannamatram vinasyatity arthah, tani namani, te dravyagunasabdah, idrso dravyagunasabdanam arthah. te dravyagunasabda iti vaktavye tani namaniti sutritam, ato namaniti esam paryayasabdah. katham gamyate? yata esam vibhaktayo namikya ucyante. katamastah? vrksah{*2/12*} vrksau vrksah, suklah suklau sukla ityevamadayah. tasmat samyak sutritam. yata esam na ksaniko 'rthah, tatah tebhyah parakanksa pradhanakanksa na vidyata - iti naisam utpattih kartavya, bhutatvat sve prayoge svaprayogakale vidyamanatvad ity arthah.

notes: *{2/11: e2: 2,355; e4: 2,328; e5: 2,314; e6: 1,75}* *{2/12: e2 om. vrksah}*
yesam tutpattav arthe sve prayogo na vidyate, tany akhyatani.
tasmat tebhyah pratiyetasritatvat prayogasya // ms_2,1.4 //
yesam tu sabdanam uccaranotpattau sve 'rthe prayogo na vidyate. prayogakale yesam artho nopalabhyata ity arthah, tany akhyataniti bhavasabdan paryayasabdenopadisati. katham paryayasabdata bhavasabdanam. yata esam vibhaktaya akhyatikya ity ucyante. katamastah? pacati pacatah pacantityevamadyah. tasmat tebhyo 'purvam pratiyeta. bhavyarthas te bhutarthaih samuccaritah. bhutasya bhavyarthatayam drstarthata, bhavyarthasya prayojanayata utpattir arthavati, sa ca bhutena kriyata iti drsto 'rthah. bhavyasya punar bhutarthatayam na kiñcid drsyate, kalpyate cadrstam. tasman na yago dravyarthah. kim ca - asritatvat prayogasyaitesam prayogah purusenasrito bhavati, purusasambaddha bhavanocyate, purusam hi vadati, bhavayed iti, tena svargakamo yajeteti puruso 'pi pratiyate[112]{*2/13*}, yago 'pi sambandho 'pi. svargakamo dravyeneti dravye{*2/14*} pratiyate purusas ca, na tu sambandhah.

nanu etad uktam bhavati, arthinas ca dravyasya ca sambandham yajeteti vaksyati, dravyena bhavayed iti. ato dravyenarthasya bhavana gamyeta, akanksa ceti. satyam gamyate, dravyena bhavayed iti tu vakyena, yagena bhavayed iti tu srutya. yada tu, yagena bhavayed iti yagasambandho vidhiyate, na tada dravyena bhavayed iti

dravyasambandhah. na ca dravyasambandhe vidhiyamane yajetety anena sambandhah. anudyamane tu sambhavati, na ca, yaugapadyena vidhyanuvadau sambhavatah. tasmac chrutivakyayor virodhah, virodhe ca srutibaliyasi, tenarthina na dravyasambandhah. tatra dravyam asati svargakamasambandhe svargartham bhavisyatity anupapannam, esa vinigamanayam hetuh, yena bhavasabda evapurvasya codakah, na dravyagunasabda iti, yada yagena kuryad iti, tada{*2/15*} yagavacanam eva bhavati. darsapurnamasabhyam iti laksanaya, darse ca purnamase ca yago vihita iti.

katham punar idam avagamyate, asti tad apurvam iti. ucyate -

notes: *{2/13: e2: 2,357; e4: 2,332; e5: 2,316; e6: 1,76}* *{2/14: e2,4,5,6: dravyam}* *{2/15: e6 om. tada}*

codana punar arambhah // ms_2,1.5 //

codanety apurvam brumah, apurvam punar asti, yata arambhah sisyate - svargakamo yajeteti, itaratha hi vidhanam anarthakam syat, bhangitvad yagasya, yady anyad anutpadya yago vinasyet[113]{*2/16*}, phalam asati nimitte na syat. tasmad utpadayatiti. yadi punah phalavacanasamarthyat tad eva na vinisyatiti kalpyate. naivam sakyam. na hi karmano 'nyad rupam upalabhamahe, yad asrayam desantaram prapayati, tat{*2/17*} karmety ucyate, na tad atmani samavetam, sarvagatatvad atmanah, sarvatra karyopalambhah sarvatra bhave lingam, na tu{*2/18*} tad eva desantarad agamanasya, na hy asaty agamane kimcid viruddham drsyate. yatra samavetam asit, tad vinastam dravyam, tasya vinasat tad api vinastam ity avagamyate. asrayo 'py avinasta iti cet. na, bhasmopalambhanat. saty api basmany astiti cet. na vidyamanopalambhane 'py adarsanat. phalakriya lingam iti cet. evam saty adarsane samadhir vaktavyah. sauksmadinam anyatamad bhavisyatiti yadi cintyate, kalpitam evam sati kimcid bhavatiti. tatrapurvam va kalpyeta tad veti. avisesakalpanayam asti hetuh, na visistakalpanayam. anasritam karma bhavisyatiti cet. tad api tadrsam eva. svabhavantarakalpanena desantaram na prapayisyatiti. tadrsam eva. tasmad bhangi yajih, tasya bhangitvad apurvam astiti. kim cintayah prayojanam? yadi dravyagunasabda apy apurvam codayanti, dravyagunapacare na pratinidhir upadatavyah, yatha tarhi purvah paksah. yatha tarhi siddhantah, dravyam gunam va pratinidhaya prayogo 'nusthatavya iti

notes: *{2/16: e2: 2,359; e4: 2,337; e5: 2,320; e6: 1,77}* *{2/17: e2,4: yat}* *{2/18: e1,6; e2,4,5: nanu}*

tani dvaidham gunapradhanabhutani // ms_2,1.6 //

avagatam etat, bhavasabdah karmano vacaka iti, bahuprakaras ca bhavasabdah, yajati, juhoti, dadatiti, eva[114]{*2/19*}mprakarah, dogdhi, pinasti, vilapayatityevamadayas ca. tesu sandehah - kim sarve pradhanakarmano vidhayakah, uta kecit samskarakarmana iti. bhavarthatvavisesat sarve pradhanakarmano vacaka iti praptam. tato brumah - tani dvaidham bhavitum arhantiti dviprakarani, kanicit

pradhanakarmano vacakani, kanicit samskarakarmanah. evam api sarvany arthavanti, arthavattve sati sarvebhyah na sakyam apurvam kalpayitum. ato na sarvani pradhanakarmano vacakani.

notes: *{2/19: e2: 2,379; e4: 2,384; e5: 2,324; e6: 1,77}*
yair dravyam na cikirsyate, tani pradhanabhutani, dravyasya gunabhutatvat // ms_2,1.7 //
evam saty alpiyasy adrstakalpana nyayya, na tu{*2/20*} vinigamanayam hetur{*2/21*} avagacchamah, kuto{*2/22*} 'purvam, kuto neti. tad ucyate - yair bhavakarmabhir na dravyam samskartum isyate, utpadayitum va, tani pradhanabhutani pradhanakarmano vacakani, dravyasya gunabhutatvat. dravyam hi gunabhutam, karmanirvrtter ipsitatamatvat.

notes: *{2/20: e1,6; e2,4,5: nanu}* *{2/21: e1,6; e2,4,5: hetum}* *{2/22: e2: krto}*
yais tu dravyam cikirsyate gunas tatra pratiyeta, tasya dravyapradhanatvat // ms_2,1.8 //
yais tu dravyam cikirsyate, gunas tatra pratiyeta karma. kutah? tasya dravyapradhanatvat. pratyaksam yajetetyevamadibhir dravyam na cikirsyate, tasmat [115]{*2/23*} tani pradhanakarmano vacakani, dravyasya gunabhutatvat. pinasti - ityevamadibhir dravyam samskriyate, tasmat tani gunakarmavacanani. esa eva vinigamanayam hetuh. prayojanam tu purvasmin pakse praiyangave 'pi carau vrihaya utpadya avadhatarthatvena. siddhante notpadyah.

notes: *{2/23: e2: 2,381; e4: 2,389; e5: 2,329; e6: 1,78}*
dharmamatre tu karma syad anirvrtteh prayajavat // ms_2,1.9 //
srucah{*2/24*} sammarsti, agnim sammarsti, paridhim sammarsti, puronasam paryagni karotiti{*2/25*} sruyate. tatra sandehah - kim paryagnikaranam, samarjanam ca pradhanakarma, uta gunakarmeti. kim tavat praptam. tata{*2/26*} ucyate - karmamatram evamjatiyakam aparyaptam yat prayojanasya drstasya, tad dharmamatram iti brumah, tatra pradhanakarmatvam syat. kasmat? anirvrtter upakarasya, na hy evamjatiyakam dravyasyopakarakam, dravyam tv evamjatiyakam abhinirvartayad{*2/27*} gunabhutam. tasya gunabhutatvad idam pradhanabhutam.

notes: *{2/24: e5: sucah}* *{2/25: tait.s. 3.3.1}* *{2/26: e2,4,6: tad}* *{2/27: e2: abhinirvartayed}*
tulyasrutitvad vetaraih sadharmah syat // ms_2,1.10 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. itarair gunakarmabhih sadharmah syad evamjatiyakah, yatha vrihin avahanti, tatha. kutah? tulyasrutitvat, tulya hi dvitiya srutir esam dravyesu, yatha vrihin avahantiti{*2/28*}, evam agnim sammarsti, puronasam paryagni karotiti. kim gunakarmani dravye dvitiya drsteti yato dvitiyadarsanad ihapi samanyato drstena gunakarmata. neti brumah - dvitiya vibhaktih kartur ipsitatame smaryate, sa ceha dvitiya vibhaktih, tata eva tadipsitatamam iti gamyate, tac ced

ipsitatamam, karma gunabhutam. yady api pratyaksadibhir gunabhavo na gamyate, [116]{*2/29*} pramanantarena sabdena gamyate, tasmad gunabhutam evamjatiyakam iti.

notes: *{2/28: tait.br. 3.2.5.6}* *{2/29: e2: 2,384; e4: 2,398; e5: 2,332; e6: 1,79}*

dravyopadesa iti cet // ms_2,1.11 //

iti cet pasyasi - dvitiyadarsanat pradhanabhutam atra dravyam iti. naitad evam, gunabhute 'pi dvitiya bhavati, tatha hi drsyate - saktuñ juhoti{*2/30*}, marutam juhoti, ekakapalam juhotiti.

notes: *{2/30: tait.s. 3.3.8.4}*

na, tadarthatval lokavat tasya ca sesabhutatvat // ms_2,1.12 //

na gunabhute 'pi dvitiya, evam hy abhiyukta upadisanti - karmani dvitiya{*2/31*}, kartur ipsitatamam karmeti{*2/32*}, na ca loke gunabhute kvacid dvitiyam pasyamah. yad api ca tandulan odanam paceti, odanartham tandulan samskurv itipsita eva tandulah. balvajan sikhandakan kurv iti, balvja eva tena-karena sambaddha ipsita iti tatrabhiprayah. laukikas ca prayogah sabdarthapariccheda hetur na vaidikah. yat tu laukike{*2/33*} juhotiti prayoge dvitiya, sakyate tatra vaktum ipsitatama eva sa prayoga iti, tandulan adya juhudhi, tandulan adya homena sambandhayeti loke bhavati hi bahuprakara vivaksa. anyayas canekarthatvam, tena pradhanabhavena siddha sati dvitiya gunabhavena kalpyeta. vede tu katham dvitiyanirdiste gunabhava iti. dvitiyanirdesat pradhanyam evavagacchamah, evam avagate pradhanye baliyasa hetuna nasti pradhanyam ity avagamyate. kutah? na homasya kecit prakarena saktvarthatavakalpyate kutah? saktunam [117]{*2/34*} nisprayojanatvat, na saktunam anyat prayojanam drsyate sruyate{*2/35*} va, yadi va homas tadartho homo 'pi nisprayojanah, atharad upakarako homah, tatah prayojanavan, jyotistomaprakarane pathad gamyate prayojanavatta, naprayojana iti sakyate vaktum, prayogavacanena hi sa akanksyate. nanu saktunam api prakaranapathat prayojanavattvam bhavisyati. ko va brute - neti, prayojanavattaiva, prayojanavattvan tu homam abhinirvartayatam, nanyena prakarena. nanu te 'pi prayogavacanenakanksyante. tad ucyate - na dravyam tenakanksyate, itikartavyatam hi sa akanksati, homas cetikartavyata, na dravyam. nanu home krte saktubhyo 'drstam nispatsyate. nasty atra pramanam. nanu dvitiya vibhaktih pramanam. na hi dvitiya vibhaktir homasya saktvarthatam jñapayati. na saktavah prayojanavanta iti bhaved dhomah saktvarthah, homasambaddhah saktavah syur iti, bhavanti home krte saktavo homasambaddhah. na homasya saktvarthata nisprayojanesu saktusu ghatate, saktv-arthatavacanam tu na purusasyopakarakam na kratoh, tadanarthakam eva syat. yato na{*2/36*} tadvacanac chakyam anyatarat{*2/37*} kalpayitum. sa esa dvitiyantah saktunam homasya ca sambandham karoti, sambandhe ca sati dravyanam karmasamyoge gunatvenabhisambandha iti bhutatvat, gunabhave ca trtiya,

tenocyate - trtiyayah sthane dvitiyeti, tena tadarthatvad
dhomarthatvat saktunam na pradhanyam dvitiyasamyoge 'pi. evam saty
arthavad vacanam, na carthavattve saty anarthakyam ity ucyate. tasya ca
purodasader yagadisu sesabhavah, tena prayojanavantah, tatra
samskaro nanarthakah. na sa drstopakarayeti cet.
adrstartho bhavisyati, adrsto 'pi samskaro 'stity avagamyate
loke, yatha gramantarad agatanam purusanam
paryagnikarenadrsta upakarah kriyata ity ucyate. loke ca
nanupapattih. [118]{*2/38*} prayojanam ca varunapraghasesu sruyate,
samimayah sruco bhavanti hiranmayo{*2/39*} veti, prakrtau
nanavrksasruksammargasadhyam apurvam iti, nanavrksasruca
utpadayitavyah sammargarthatvena yatha purvapaksah. yatha tarhi
siddhantah, samimaya eva hi hiranmayo va sammarstavyah.
tatha yatra banavantah paridhayas tatrapi palasa utpadayitavyah
purvapakse. siddhante banavanta eva sammarstavyah. avabhrthe
ca purvapaksa utpadayitavyo 'gnih sammargaya, siddhante capah
sammarjaniyah. tatha{*2/40*}
sattrimsatsamvatsaretarasamayah purodasah savaniya{*2/41*}
iti sruyate. tatrapi pistamayah purodasa utpadayitavayah
paryagnikaranarthatvena purvapakse, siddhante mamsamaya eva
paryagnikartavya iti.

notes: *{2/31: pan. 2.3.2}* *{2/32: pan. 1.4.49}* *{2/33: e1,6; e2,4: ya
laukike, e5: ya tu}* *{2/34: e2: 2,387; e4: 2,402; e5: 3,335; e6: 1,79}*
{2/35: e2 om. sruyate} *{2/36: e2,4: na ca}* *{2/37: e2,4: anyat}* *{2/38:
e2: 2,389; e4: 2,402; e5: 2,338; e6: 1,80}* *{2/39: e2: hiranmaya}* *{2/40:
e2,4: yatha}* *{2/41: e2: savaniyam}*
stutasastrayos tu samskaro yajyavad devatabhidhanatvat // ms_2,1.13 //
praugam samsati, niskevalyam samsati, ajyaih stuvate,
prstaih stuvate - iti gunavacanam stavanam samsanam ca,
yatha - indrasya tu viryani pravocam iti{*2/42*}, yad etad gunavacanam
sruyate, kim etad gunabhutam devatam prati, uta pradhanam iti.
tatrocyate - stutasastre samskarakarmaniti. kutah?
devatabhidhanatvat, gunavacane nirvartyamane gunini devata
samkirtyate, nanyatha tadgunavacanam bhavati, tatra pratyaksam
devatabhidhanam gamyate, devataprakasanena ca pratyaksa [119]{*2/43*}
upakaro yagasiddhih. tasmat samskarakarmani yajyavat, yatha
yajyam anaha, puro 'nuvakyam anvaheti stutivacanam
devataprakasanenarthavat, tadvad etad apiti.

notes: *{2/42: rv 1.36.1}* *{2/43: e2: 2,394; e4: 2,423; e5: 2,341; e6:
1,81}*
arthena tv apakrsyeta devatanam acodanarthasya gunabhutatvat //
ms_2,1.14 //
yadi samskarakarmani eva{*2/44*} stotrasastre, arthenapakrsyeta
devatanam nas codanarthasya gunabhutatvat, devatarthasya gunabhuto
mantra iti tatpradhanabhave yatra pradhanam tatra niyeta, tatra
kramasannidhi uparudhyeyatam. tasmad esa dustah paksah - iti

paryudasitavyah. katamah punar asau mantrah. abhi tva surety{*2/45*}
aindrah pragatho mahendrasya grahayajeh sannidhav amnato yatrendras
tatrapakrsyeta.

notes: *{2/44: e2: evam}* *{2/45: ma.s. 27.35}*
vasavad va gunartham syat // ms_2,1.15 //
na paryudasisyama imam paksam, samskarakarmani eva stotrasastre,
devatabhidhanatvad eva, yad uktam{*2/46*} - pragathasyotkarsa iti, tan
na, indrasabdena mahendro 'bhidhayisyate, sa evendro mahattvena gunena
mahendra ity ucyate, pratyaksam hindrasabdam devatavacanam
upalabhamahe, mahattvavacanam ca mahacchabdam, yatha raja maharajah,
brahmano mahabrahmana iti, vasavat, yatha sa va esa
sarvadevatya yad aja vasa, vayavyam alabhetety{*2/47*}
ajavasasabdena codite karmani chagasabdena nigama bhavanti, tadvat
sagune codite nirgunenabhidhanam bhavisyati. tena na{*2/48*}
bhavisyaty utkarsa iti.

notes: *{2/46: e2,4,5,6: yat tuktam}* *{2/47: tait.s. 3.4.3.2}* *{2/48: e2 om.
tena, e4: te na}*
na, srutisamavayitvat // ms_2,1.16 //
naitad evam, indro 'sya grahasya devateti taddhitasamyogena
vijñayeta{*2/49*}, [120]{*2/50*} na casya mahattvam apeksamanasya
taddhitasamyoga upapadyate, taddhitasamyogapeksasya va
mahattvasambandhat samasakalpana. na ca taddhitarthe vrttasya
mahattvasambandhah, na ca samasarthe vrttasya taddhitasambandhah.
na casminn eva prayoge samasarthe vrttir isyate, etasminn eva
taddhitarthe. na cayam indrasabdo 'vihitavat svartham taddhitarthena
sambadhyeta, vihitavac ca parartham mahattvena sambaddham anudyeta.
vispastas cayam anyo 'rtho mahendro bhavati, mahan indro bhavatiti
mahendrah, anyas cendro haviso devata bhavatiti sakrd uccarane ca
nobhayam sakyeta. tasman nendro devata mahattvavisistah,
mahendrasabdat tu taddhita utpannah, tasmat tadpratipadikam arthavad iti
gamyate, na tv avayavasambandhena. tasmad devatantaram indran mahendrah,
tenaindrasya pragathasyotkarsah prapnoti, atah paryudastitavyah esa
paksah. yad apy ucyate - indrasya vrtravadhottarakalam mahendratvam
darsayati, mahan vayam abhud yo vrtram avadhid iti{*2/51*}, tatha
vedasyadimattadosah prasajyeta, ato 'nya indro mahendrat.

notes: *{2/49: e1,6; e2,4,5: vijñayate}* *{2/50: e2: 2,396; e4: 2,431; e5:
2,345; e6: 1,82}* *{2/51: ai.br. 3.21}*
vyapadesabhedac ca // ms_2,1.17 //
vyapadesabhedas ca bhavati, bahu dugdhindraya devebhyo havir iti{*2/52*},
bahu dugdhi mahendraya devebhyo havir iti{*2/53*}, ato 'pi devatantaram,
ekadevatatve mantravikalpah syat.

notes: *{2/52: tai.br. 3.2.38}* *{2/53: ma.sh.s. 1.1.3.29}*
gunas canarthakah syat // ms_2,1.18 //
yada vidhisabdad avagatam etad bhavati - indro devateti, tadasya
gunanvakhyane kim prayojanam, mahattvam namendrasya guno bhavatiti

devatabhidhanam. katham tasyai devatayai diyata iti. [121]{*2/54*} gune 'pi hi vihite sati tasya eva devatayai diyate, avihite 'pi. tasmad gunavidhanam anarthakam. athocyate - yo 'smin grahe indrah sa mahan iti. naivam grahasambandhasyaprasiddhatvad visesanam natra kalpyate, gunasambandhasya caprasiddhatvad gunena visesanam anavaklptam. tasmad api devatantaram.

notes: *{2/54: e2: 2,406; e4: 2,450; e5: 2,348; e6: 1,82}*
tatha yajyapurorucoh // ms_2,1.19 //
evam sati yajyapuronuvakyayor bhedena darsanam upapadyate, endra{*2/55*} sanasim rayim ity{*2/56*} aindrayajyapuronuvakyad vayam, mahan indro ya ojasa - iti{*2/57*} bhedena mahendram darsayati, tadekatve vikalpyeta. tatra, pakse badhah syat.

notes: *{2/55: e1,5; e2: indra, e4,6: aindra}* *{2/56: tait.s. 3.4.11.3}* *{2/57: rv 5.8.9}*
vasayam arthasamavayat // ms_2,1.20 //
yad uktam - ajavasasabdena codite karmani chagasabdena nigama bhavantiti, tad yuktam, vasayam arthasamavayitvam vayam pratyaksam avagacchamah, chagasya vapaya medaso 'nubruhiti{*2/58*} yaiva vasa saiva chageti. tasmat pragathasyotkarsah samskarapakse, atah pradhanakarmani iti.

notes: *{2/58: vgl. tait.br. 3.6.8}*
yatreti varthavattvat syat // ms_2,1.21 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati, samskarakarmani eva stotrasastre, yac caitat, praghathasyotkarsa iti, utkrsyatam yatrendras tatra praghathah, lingena hi kramasannidhi badhitavyav eva.
na tv amnatesu // ms_2,1.22 //
aparesam mantranam utkrstanam anyatrarthavatta nasti, tesam anarthakyam syat, yatha yam yah samsanti{*2/59*}, sipivistavatim{*2/60*} pita[122]{*2/61*}devatyam{*2/62*} agnimarute{*2/63*}, kusumbhakasuktam, aksasuktam, musikasuktam ityevamadinam.

notes: *{2/59: e2,4: samsati}* *{2/60: mit e6; e2,4,5: sipivistavatih}* *{2/61: e2: 2,408; e4: 2,456; e5: 2,352; e6: 1,83}* *{2/62: e2,4,5: samsati pitrdevatyah, e6: pitrdevatyah}* *{2/63: mit e6; e2,4,5,: samsati, agnimarute}*
drsyate // ms_2,1.23 //
tad ucyate - sarvesam arthavattasti, mandukasuktasyagnau, aksasuktasya rajasuye, musikasuktasyaikadasinyam, sarvesam vacastome, sarva rcah sarvani yajumsi sarvani samani vacastome, pariplavam asvamedhe{*2/64*} samsatiti, tatha yasyasvine sasyamane suryo nodiyad api sarva dasatayir anubruyad iti, tasmad asty arthavattotkrstanam. atah samskarakarmani stotrasastre iti.

notes: *{2/64: mit e6; e2,4 om. asvamedhe, e5 hat es geklammert}*

api va srutisamyogat prakarane stautisamsati kriyotpattim vidadhyatam // ms_2,1.24 //
api va pradhanakarmani stotrasastre syatam. kutah? srutisamyogat, saptami srutisamyogo hi bhavati, kavatisu stuvate, sipivistavatisu stuvate - iti{*2/65*}, yadi stutih, tatah kavatyaksaresv ahita. yadi prakasanam, tato devatayam, tatra karanam kavatyas{*2/66*} trtiyayasrosyam{*2/67*}, na saptamya. api ca - srutisamyogo bhavati, praugam samsati, niskevalyam samsatiti. atah stutir abhinirvartayitavya tena mantrena, gunavacanah sabdah stutinirvartanartho 'drstam{*2/68*} artham karisyati. tasmat pradhanakarmani. [123]{*2/69*} api ca, srutisamyogo bhavati sasthivibhaktisamyogah, yathendrasya tu viryani pravocam iti{*2/70*}. tena devatasabdah stutisambandhartha ity ucyate, devatabhidhanarthe pratipadikarthatvat prathama syat. atha yat prathamantam, tad devatartham bhavitum arhati, yatha - indro yato vasitasya{*2/71*} rajeti{*2/72*}. nety ucyate, tad api vakyasamyogat stutyartham eva. nanu vakyal lingam baliyah. satyam, etad api lingam, yat stutivakyasya sakanksasya nirakanksikaranasamarthyam. tathapy ubhayatha linge 'nugrhyamane kuto nirnayah? vakyasesad eva na devatabhidhanartha iti. devatabhidhanartha ity etasmin pakse stutyartham sakanksavacanam anarthakam eva syat. tasmad adrstarthatvat stutivacanasya pradhanakarmani stotrasastre. api ca - stautisamsatiti saksad gunavacanau laksanayabhidhanarthau syatam, tasmat kriyotpattim apurvotpattim vidadhyatam iti.

notes: *{2/65: vgl. tait.s. 7.5.5.2}* *{2/66: vgl. sam.s. 1.169}* *{2/67: mit e6; e2,4,5,: trtiyayasrosyanta}* *{2/68: mit e6; e2,4,5: drstam}* *{2/69: e2: 2,410; e4: 2,460; e5: 2,355; e6: 1,84}* *{2/70: tait.s. 2.5.4.1}* *{2/71: mit e6; e2,4,5: 'vasitasya}* *{2/72: rv 1.32.15}*
sabdaprthaktvac ca // ms_2,1.25 //
sabdena prthaktvam eva gamyate, dvadasastotrasastro 'gnistomah, itaratha hi dvadasatvam na syat. stotranam sastranam ca ekam eva samsanam stavanam ca, atha bheda asriyate, tato na dvadasatve 'vatisthate.
anarthakam ca tad vacanam // ms_2,1.26 //
agnistuti{*2/73*} sruyate - agneya graha bhavantiti, tatra punar ucyate - agneyisu samsantiti, tan na vidhatavyam eva yadi samskarakarma{*2/74*}. tasmad api pradhanakarmani iti.

[124]{*2/75*}

notes: *{2/73: e2: agnistutih}* *{2/74: e1,6; e2,4,5: samskarakarmani}* *{2/75: e2: 2,413; e4: 2,471; e5: 2,358; e6: 1,84}*
anyas carthah pratiyate // ms_2,1.27 //
sambaddhe vai stotrasastre veti, yady anyat stotram anyac chastram, tatas tayoh sambandhah. yadi vapurvavacane tato 'nyat stotram anyac chastram, itaratha yad eva stotram tad eva sastram syat.

abhidhanam ca karmavat // ms_2,1.28 //
pradhanakarmana iva cabhidhanam bhavati dvitiyasamyogena, praugam samsatiti{*2/76*} niskevalyam samsatiti.

notes: *{2/76: e1,6; e2,4,5 om. iti}*
phalanirvrttis ca // ms_2,1.29 //
phalanirvrttidarsanam ca bhavati, stutasya stutamasityevamadi{*2/77*}, indravanto manemahi bhaksimahi{*2/78*} prajam isam sa me saty asiryajñasya bhuyad iti{*2/79*} stotraphalam anudyate, na devatayah. tasmat pradhanakarmani stotrasastre. anyatra sutrabaddham prayojanam, dasame 'dhyaye{*2/80*} grahanam devatanyatve stutasastrayoh pradhanakarmatvad adhikarah syat.

notes: *{2/77: tait.s. 3.2.7.1}* *{2/78: e1,6; e2: vanamaha dhuksimahi, e4,5: vanamahe dhuksimahi}* *{2/79: tait.s. 1.6.4.2}* *{2/80: ms 10.4.49}*
vidhimantrayor aikarthyam aikasabdyat // ms_2,1.30 //
idam samamnayate - na ta nasanti, na dabhati, taskaro nasam a mitro{*2/81*} vyathir a dadharsati. devams ca yabhiryajate, dadati ca jyog ittabhih sa ca te gopatih saheti{*2/82*}. yajate dadatity udaharanam, kim yadvad brahmane bhavasabdo vidhayakas tadvan mantre 'pi, uta mantre 'bhidhayaka{*2/83*} iti. kim tavat praptam, vidhau matre camnayamanasya bhavasabdasya eka evarthah syat, aika[125]{*2/84*}sabdyat, sa evayam ekah sabdo brahmanagato vidhasyati, mantragato na saknoti vidhatum ity anupapannam, tasmad vidhayakah.

notes: *{2/81: e1,6; e2,4,5: amitro}* *{2/82: tait.br. 2.4.6.11}* *{2/83: e1,6; e2,4,5: 'vidhayaka}* *{2/84: e2: 2,415; e4: 2,476; e5: 2,361; e6: 1,85}*
api va prayogasamarthyan mantro 'bhidhanavaci syat // ms_2,1.31 //
api veti pakso vyavartyate, evamjatiyako mantro 'bhidhanavacanah syat, prayogasamarthyat, prayoge kriyamane 'sya samarthyam vidyate, godanam goyagam ca pratyayayitum, na vidhatum. kutah? vihitatvad godanasya daksinavidhane, goyagasya tv anubandhyayam. karmantaram bhavisyatiti cet. na, asakrd apy ucyamane tatpratyayad eva. stutyarthakalpanayam apy anarthakyam, parisamaptena sarthavadakena vakyena vihitatvad yagasya. tasman na mantragato bhavasabda evamjatiyako vidhayaka iti.
taccodakesu mantrakhya // ms_2,1.32 //
mantragato bhavasabdo vidhayako neti pariksitam. ko 'yam mantro nameti ucyate. ajñate mantre tadgato bhavasabdah katham vicarita iti, idam artho 'dhikaranam purvam drastavyam. katham laksano mantra iti, taccodakesu mantrakhya, abhidhanasya codakesv evamjatiyakesv abhiyukta upadisanti, mantran adhimahe, mantran adhyapayamah, mantra vartanta iti. prayikam idam laksanam, anabhidhayaka api kecin mantra ity ucyanta{*2/85*}, yatha vasantaya kapiñjalan alabhata iti{*2/86*}, na sakyam prsthakotena{*2/87*} tatra tatropadestum iti laksanam uktam - rsayo 'pi padarthanam nantam yanti [126]{*2/88*} prthakkasah{*2/89*}. laksanena tu siddhanam antam

yanti vipascitah. udaharanam - medho 'sityevamadayo 'syantah, ise tvety{*2/90*}evamadayas tvantah, ayurda asity{*2/91*} asih, agnirmurddheti{*2/92*} stutih, sankha{*2/93*} eko mameti{*2/94*}, pralapitam aksi te indrapingale duler{*2/95*} iveti, parivedanam{*2/96*} ambe ambika iti{*2/97*}, praisa agnid agnin iti{*2/98*}, anvesanam ko 'si katamo 'siti{*2/99*}, prstham{*2/100*} prsthami{*2/101*} tveti{*2/102*}, akhyanam iyam vedir iti{*2/103*}, anusango 'cchidrena pavitreneti{*2/104*}, prayogah traisvaryam catusvaryam{*2/105*} ca, samarthyam abhidhanam, tac caitad vrttikaranenodaharanopadesenakhyatam{*2/106*}. etad api prayikam eva, asimadhya api ca mantra bhavanti, idyas casi vandyas ca vajin iti{*2/107*}, tvamadhyas ca tattvayamiti. asir brahmanam api, so 'kamayata prajah srjeyeti, stutir api vayur vai ksepistha devateti{*2/108*}, pralapo na caitad vidmo yadi brahmana va smo 'brahmanah smo veti{*2/109*}, paridevanam ye mam adhuksanta te mam pratyamuñcanta iti, praisa amutah somam ahareti, anvesanam iha va sa iha veti, prasnah veda karnavatim surmim iti, prativacanam vidmo veti, anusangah hrdayasyagre 'vadyaty atha jihvaya atha vaksasiti{*2/110*}, prayogah traisvaryam catusvaryam{*2/111*} ceti, samarthyam sruvenavadyati dravesv iti. laksanakarmani prayojanam prasiddhatvan na vaktavyam, laghiyasi pratipattir laksanena. aksepesv apavadesu praptyam laksanakarmani. prayojanam na vaktavyam yas ca krtva pravartate. aksepesu purvadhikaranasya prayojanam, apavadesutsargasya, praptyam uttaravivaksa, krtvacintayam purvadhikaranasya prayojanam. asti vede mantrasabdo yasyayam arthah pariksitah, ahe budhniya mantram me gopaya yam rsayas trayivida viduh, rcah samani yajumsiti{*2/112*}

[127]{*2/113*}

notes: *{2/85: e2,4,5,6: ucyante}* *{2/86: vaj.s. 24.20}* *{2/87: e2,4: prstakotena}* *{2/88: e2: 2,419; e4: 2,486; e5: 2,368; e6: 1,86}* *{2/89: mit e6; e2,4,5: prthaktvasah}* *{2/90: vaj.s. 1.1}* *{2/91: tait.s. 1.6.6}* *{2/92: tait.s. 4.4.4.1}* *{2/93: e2,4,5,6: samkhya}* *{2/94: spbr. 1.5.5.12}* *{2/95: e1,5,6,; e2: dular, e4 duler}* *{2/96: e2,4: paridevanam}* *{2/97: vaj.s. 23.18}* *{2/98: tait.s. 6.3.2}* *{2/99: vaj.s. 7.29}* *{2/100: e2,4,5: prstam}* *{2/101: e6: ebenso, e2,4,5: prcchami}* *{2/102: vaj.s. 23.61}* *{2/103: vaj.s. 23.62}* *{2/104: tait.s. 1.1.5.1}* *{2/105: e2,4: catuhsvaryam}* *{2/106: e1,6; e2,4,5: vrttikaranenodaharanapadesenakhyatam}* *{2/107: vaj.s. 29.3}* *{2/108: tait.s. 2.1.1.1}* *{2/109: mait.s. 1.4.11}* *{2/110: e2,4,5,6: vaksasa iti}* *{2/111: e2,4,5: catuhsvaryam}* *{2/112: tait.br. 1.2.1.26}* *{2/113: e2: 2,421; e4: 2,486; e5: 2,369; e6: 1,87}*

sese brahmanasabdah // ms_2,1.33 //

atha kim laksanam brahmanam? mantras ca brahmanam ca vedah, tatra mantralaksana ukte parisesasiddhatvad brahmanalaksanam avacaniyam, mantralaksanavacanenaiva siddham, yasyaital laksanam na

bhavati, tad brahamanam iti parisesasiddham brahmanam. vrttikaras tu sisyahitartham prapañcitavan itikaranabahulam, ity ahopanibaddham, akhyayikasvarupam, hetuh surpena{*2/114*} juhoti tena hy annam kriyata iti{*2/115*}, nirvacanam, tad dadhno dadhitvam{*2/116*}, ninda, upavita va etasyagnayah, prasamsa, vayur vai ksepistha devateti{*2/117*}, samsayah, hotavyam garhapatye na hotavyam iti, vidhih, yajamanasammitaudambari{*2/118*} bhavati{*2/119*}, parakrtih, masan eva{*2/120*} mahyam{*2/121*} pacatiti{*2/122*}, purakalpah, ulmukhair ha sma purve samajagmur iti, vyavadharanakalpana, yavato 'svan pratigrhniyad iti. hetur nirvacanam ninda prasamsa samsayo vidhih. parakriya purakalpo vyavadharanakalpana. upamanam dasaite tu vidhayo brahmanasya tu. etad vai{*2/123*} sarvavedesu niyatam vidhilaksanam. etad api prayikam, itikaranabahulo mantro 'pi kascit, iti veti me manah{*2/124*}, ity{*2/125*} ahopanibaddhas ca, bhagam bhaksity{*2/126*} aha, akhyayikasvarupam cogro ha bhujyam iti{*2/127*}, hetur idam vo{*2/128*} vamusanti hi{*2/129*}{*2/130*}, nirvacanam tasmad apo nu sthana{*2/131*} - iti{*2/132*}, ninda mogham annam vindata apraceteti{*2/133*}, prasamsa - agnir murddheti{*2/134*}, samsayah - adhah khidasid{*2/135*} upari khidasid{*2/136*} iti{*2/137*}, vidhih - prniyadinn adhamanayeti{*2/138*}{*2/139*}, parakrtih - sahasram ayutadadat{*2/140*}{*2/141*}, purakalpah - yajñena yajñam ayajanta deva iti{*2/142*}.

[128]{*2/143*}

notes: *{2/114: e2,4,5,6: surpena}* *{2/115: spbr. 2.5.2.23}* *{2/116: tait.s. 2.5.3.4}* *{2/117: tait.s. 2.1.1}* *{2/118: e2,4,5,6: yajamanasammitaudumbari}* *{2/119: vgl. tait.s. 6.2.10.3}* *{2/120: e2,4,5: me}* *{2/121: e2,4,5 om. mahyam}* *{2/122: e2,4,5: pacata iti}* *{2/123: e2,4: syat}* *{2/124: e2,4: manah iti}* *{2/125: rv 10.119.1}* *{2/126: rv 7.41.2}* *{2/127: tait.a. 1.10.2}* *{2/128: e2,4,5,6: indavo}* *{2/129: e2,4: hiti}* *{2/130: rv 1.2.4}* *{2/131: e2,4,5: stha na}* *{2/132: tait.s. 5.6.1.3}* *{2/133: rv 8.6.23}* *{2/134: tait.s. 4.4.4}* *{2/135: e2,4,5,6: adhah svidasid}* *{2/136: e2,4,5,6: upari svidasid}* *{2/137: rv 10.129.5}* *{2/138: mit e6; e2,4,5: adhamanad iti}* *{2/139: rv 10.117.15}* *{2/140: e2,4: ayutadadad iti}* *{2/141: rv 8.21.18}* *{2/142: rv 10.90.16}* *{2/143: e2: 2,422; e4: 2,492; e5: 2,369; e6: 1,87}*
anamnatesv amantratvam amnatesu hi vibhagah // ms_2,1.34 //
uhapravaranamadheyesu samsayah, mantra uta neti. abhidhayakatvan mantra iti prapte brumah - anamnatesu mantratvam na syad abhidhayakesv api, nabhidhayakatvam mantratve hetuh, kim tarhy abhiyuktaprayogah, ye abhiyuktair mantra iti nocyante, na te mantrah, na caivamadayo mantrasamamnaye santi, tasmad amantrah. prayojanam, mantre duste yat prayascittam amantresu tan na.
tesam rg yatrarthavasena padavyavastha // ms_2,1.35 //
rca ity asti vede, ahe budhniya mantram me gopaya yam rsayas trayivida{*2/144*} viduh rco{*2/145*} yajumsi samaniti{*2/146*}.

kathamlaksanika rcah? tesam rg yatrarthavasena
padavyavastha, yatra padakrta vyavastha sa mantra rg nama, yatha -
agnim ila iti{*2/147*}, evamjatiyakesu mantresv abhiyukta
upadisanti, rco 'dhimahe, rco 'dhyapayamah, rco vartanta iti. yady
arthavasenety ucyate, yatra vrttavasena tatra na prapnoti, agnih
purvebhir rsibhir iti{*2/148*}, yato narthavaseneti
vrttadivasavyavrttyartham, kim tarhy anuvada esa
pradarsanarthah. avasyam caitad evam vijñeyam,
vrttadinirvrttyarthe sati vakyam bhidyeta. tasmad yatra padakrta
vyavastha, sa rg iti.

[129]{*2/149*}

notes: *{2/144: e2: trayivido, e4: traivido}* *{2/145: e2,4: rcah
samani}* *{2/146: tait.br. 1.2.1.26}* *{2/147: rv 1.1.1}* *{2/148: rv
1.1.2}* *{2/149: e2: 2,427; e4: 2,504; e5: 2,375; e6: 1,88}*
gitisu samakhya // ms_2,1.36 //
atha samnah kim laksanam? visista kacid gitih samety
ucyate, pragite hi mantravakye samasabdam abhiyukta upadisanti, samany
adhimahi, samany adhyapayamah, samani vartanta iti, abhiyuktopadesas
ca nah pramanam. yatha - amlam{*2/150*} dadhi, madhuro guda iti
gitivisiste tavan mantre gitisabdah, gitisambandhan mantre
sampratyaya ity avagantavyam.

notes: *{2/150: e2: pratyaksa amlam, e4: yaksa amlam}*
sese yajuhsabdah // ms_2,1.37 //
atha yajusah kim laksanam iti. yajuso laksanam na vaktavyam,
rglaksanasamalaksanabhyam eva yajur vijñasyate vaiparityena,
ya na gitir na ca padabaddham, tat praslistapathitam yajur iti.

atha nigado nama kim yajumsy uta yajuso 'nya iti?
nigado va caturtham syad dharmavisesat // ms_2,1.38 //
nigadah na yajumsi. kutah? dharmavisesat, uccaih rca
kriyate, uccaih samna, upamsu yajusa, uccair nigadenety esa
dharmavisesah, uccair nigadenety anudyate, yadi yajuso nigadatvam
[130]{*2/151*} syat, na ca tasyoccais tvam dharmo drsyeta. drsyate tu.
tasmac caturtham mantrajatam nigado nama.

notes: *{2/151: e2: 2,428; e4: 2,513; e5: 2,379; e6: 1,89}*
vyapadesac ca // ms_2,1.39 //
vyapadeso 'pi bhavati, yajumsi vartante, na nigadah. nigada vartante,
na yajumsiti. tasmad api mantrantaram.
yajumsi va tadrupatvat // ms_2,1.40 //
yajumsy eva va nigadah. kutah? tadrupatvat, tad evaisam
rupam, yad yajusam praslistapathah,
rksamalaksanavilaksanata ca.
vacanad dharmavisesah // ms_2,1.41 //
vacanat pratyayanasamarthyat, asti hi
purusantarapratyayanasamarthyam kesamcid yajusam.

arthac ca // ms_2,1.42 //
asti ca taih purusantaraih pratyayitaih prayojanam, nopamsuccaryamanah purusantaram pratyayayeyuh. tasmad dharmaviseso 'rthavan. yani ca yajamsy{*2/152*} uccair uccaryante te nigadah. kutah? nisabda{*2/153*}, prakarsasya vakta, yatha prakarsena raktam nitaram raktam ity ucyate. gadatir gadanarthah pathavacanah. esa eva hi prakarso yad uccais tvavacchinnatvam. nanu vacaniko guno yajusam upamsutvam. neti brumah - guno nama sa bhavati, yah svakaryam kurvatam upakare vartate, na ca parasambodhanarthanam yajusam upamsutvam sahayye vartate, tad dhi svakarmakriyavighatam karoti, tena purusantarasambodhanartham uccais tvam gunah. itarartham tu vacanam bhavisyati, itarani yani [131]{*2/154*} yajumsi na parasambodhanarthani, tesupamsutvam niveksyate.

notes: *{2/152: e2,4,5,6: yajumsi}* *{2/153: e2,4,5,6: nisabdah}* *{2/154: e2: 2,430; e4: 2,517; e5: 2,380; e6: 1,89}*
gunartho vyapadesah // ms_2,1.43 //
atha yad uktam vyapadesa iti, sa caikatve 'pi gunato bhavati, yatheto brahmana bhojyantam, itah parivrajaka iti. evam uccaistvena gunena tany eva yajumsi vyapadisyante, nigada iti.
sarvesam iti cet // ms_2,1.44 //
yadi ya uccair gadyate sa nigadah, rg api nigadah prapnoti.
na, rgvyapadesat // ms_2,1.45 //
na rco nigada{*2/155*} vyapadisyante, ayajya vai nigada rcaiva yajantiti prthaktvanimitta hi vyapadesa bhavanti. ucyate, vyapadeso lingam, praptir ucyatam iti. apadabaddhe gadatir vartate, apadabaddho hi gadya ity ucyate.

notes: *{2/155: e2,4: nigada iti}*
arthaikatvad ekam vakyam sakanksam ced vibhage syat // ms_2,1.46 //
atha praslistapathitesu yajuhsu katham avagamyeta iyad ekam yajur iti? yavata padasamuhenejyate, tavan padasamuhah ekam yajuh. kiyata cejyate? yavata kriyaya upakarah prakasyate, tavad vaktavyatvad vakyam ity ucyate. tenabhidhiyate - [132]{*2/156*} arthaikatvad ekam vakyam iti, etasmac cet karanad ekavakyata bhavati. tasmad ekarthah padasamuho vakyam, yadi ca vibhajyamanam sakanksam padam bhavati. kim udaharanam? devasya tva savituh prasava iti{*2/157*}. nanu padam padam atraikartham. satyam, na tu tadvibhage sakanksam. na tarhy arthaikatvam upapadyate. bahutvat padarthanam, padasamudayasya ca prthagartho nastity uktam. bhedah samsargo va vakyartha iti yady ucyate, tathapy ekarthata na syat, bahupade bhedanam samsarganam ca bahutvat. ekaprayojanatvad upapannam, yatha tavad devasya tveti nirvapaprakasanam, tasya visistasya vacaka etavan padasamuhah, tat vakyam. nanv atra devasya tva savituh prasave nirvapamity ekam vakyam, asvinor bahubhyam nirvapamity aparam, evam bahuni vakyani. yadi nirvapamity

anusangah, tato bahuni vakyani, na tv evam anusango bhavati, yadi gunabhuto nirvapamiti, tada pratipradhanam bhidyeta. na ca nirvapo devasya tvetyevamadinam arthenocyate, sadhanapradhanye hy adrstarthata vacasya syat. nirvape punah pradhane drstam karyam nirvapaprakasanam, tat sarvair visesanair visistam ucyate. tasmad avirodhah. yatha ca padam padena visesyate tathoktam tadbhutanam iti{*2/158*}. tasmad ekam vakyam. atha kim artham ubhayam sutritam, arthaikatvad iti ca vibhage sakanksatvad{*2/159*} iti ca, ucyate, bhavati kimcid ekartham, na tu vibhage sakanksam, yatha bhago vam vibhajatu, aryama vam vibhajatv ity ekarthah sarve vibhagam abhidadhati. nanu bhagavisistad vibhagad aryam avisisto 'nyo vibhagah. nety ucyate, [133]{*2/160*} vibhagasamanyenasya prayojanam, na visesena, samanye hi drsto 'rtho bhavati, na visese, vibhage tu na sakanksam. tasmad bhinnam idam vakyam vibhage vikalpyate. tatha syonam te sadanam krnomi ghrtasya dharaya susevam{*2/161*} kalyayami{*2/162*}. tasmin sidamrte pratitistha vrihinam medhah sumanasyamana iti{*2/163*} vibhage sakanksam, dve tu prayojane kriyete, sadanakaranam purodasapratisthapanam ca. tasmad bhinne vakye, purvam sadanakarane viniyujyate, uttaram{*2/164*} purodasapratisthapane. tasmat samyak sutritam, na sutropalambho bhavati.

notes: *{2/156: e2: 2,435; e4: 2,522; e5: 3,383; e6: 1,90}* *{2/157: tait.s. 1.1.4.2}* *{2/158: vgl. ms 1.1.25}* *{2/159: mit e5,6; e2,4: sakanksam}* *{2/160: e2: 2,438; e4: 2,522; e5: 2,387; e6: 1,91}* *{2/161: e2,4: susevam, e6: susevam}* *{2/162: e2,4,5,6: kalpayami}* *{2/163: tait.br. 3.7.5.2-3, manss}* *{2/164: e2: uttare}*

samesu vakyabhedah syat // ms_2,1.47 //

ise tva, urje tveti{*2/165*}, tatha - ayuryajñena kalpatam, prano yajñena kalpatam iti{*2/166*}. atra sandehah, kim evamadisu bhinnam vakyam utaikam iti? ekam iti brumah, ise tvety evam ukte na kimcid drstam prayojanam, tatha - urje tvety api ca, vacanasamarthyad adrstam, tad ubhabhyam ekam kalpayitum nyayyam, evam alyiyasy adrstanumanakalpana bhavisyati. tasmad ekam vakyam. evam prapte brumah - samesu vakyabhedah syat, samesu parasparanakanksesu vakyam bhidyate, ise tvety anenaiko 'rthah kriyate, urje tvety anenaparah. nanu idanim evoktam natra drsto 'rtha iti. yady api pratyaksadina pramanena nopalabhyate, srutya tu gamyate, ise tveti chinati, urje tvety anumarstiti{*2/167*}. tatha - ayuryajñena kalpatam, prano yajñena kalpatam ity ayuhklpter anya pranaklptih. nanu samanyamatram idam tan na visesanabhedad bhedam arhatiti, yatha - agnaye justam nirvapamiti [134]{*2/168*} nirvapa ekas tasya visesah savituh prasave 'svinor bahubhyam pusno{*2/169*} hastabhyam iti, na tesam bhedan nirvapasya bheda isyate, evam ihapi klptir namaiko 'rthah, nasav ayuradibhir visesair bhinno bhavisyatiti. ucyate - iha klptir vacayatiti bahvah{*2/170*} klptayah sruyante, tas ca vaktavyah, tatraikam

ayuhklptim ayuhyajñena kalpatam ity esa mantrah saknoti vaditum,
prano yajñena kalpatam ity ayam api pranaklptim aparam, evam tu
sarve klptivisesavacanah, tac ca drstam prayojanam. tasmad
anekarthatvat tatrapi vakyabheda iti. nanu samanyavacanad ekatvam
yatha vibhage. naitad evam, vibhage drstartham samanyam iha na.
api ca klptir vacayatiti vihitam, ayuhyajñena kalpatam iti
cayuhklptyabhidhanam abhinivartyate pratyaksam. prano yajñena
kalpatam iti ca pranaklpteh. tasmad vakyabhedah.

notes: *{2/165: tait.s. 1.1.3, vaj.s. 1.1}* *{2/166: tait.s. 1.7.9.1}*
{2/167: vgl. spbr. 1.1.6.6, 1.7.1.2, 4.3.1.7} *{2/168: e2: 2,441; e4: 2,540;
e5: 2,390; e6: 1,91}* *{2/169: e2,4,6: pusno}* *{2/170: e2,4,5,6:
bahvyah}*
anusango vakyasamaptih sarvesu tulyayogitvat // ms_2,1.48 //
ya te agne 'yasaya tanurvarsistha gahvarestha, ugram vaco
apavadhit tvesam vaco apavadhit svaha, ya te agne rajasaya, ya
te agne harasayety{*2/171*} atra sandehah, tanurvarsistheti kim
sarvesv anusaktavyam, ahosvil laukiko vakyasesah kartavya iti. kim
praptam? ya te agne rajasayety etasya tanur-varsistheti na
vakyasesah, na hy ayam asmat parah prayujyate. evam prapte
brumah - anusango vakyasamaptih syat tanurvarsistheti,
yathaiva hy ayam ya te agne 'yasayety etasyanantaram, evam ya te agne
rajasaya, ya te agne harasayety etayor api. harasayety etasya vyavahita
iti cet. tan na, samudayasyavyavadhanat, avyavahito rajasayeti
samudayah [135]{*2/172*} samudayena ca vakyasesasya
sambandhabhavat samudayibhyam sambandhah, samudayisambandhe ca
na gamyate visesah. tasmat sarvatranusangah. api ca
sakanksasya sannidhau paras tatpurastad va paripurnasamarthah
sruyamano vakyaseso bhavati. kiyams tu kalah sannidhir iti?
ucyate - yavati saknoty ubhav apy apeksitum. kas casau? anantaryam
sambandhipadavyavayo va, tavati hi saknoty ubhav apy apeksitum,
sambandhipadavyavaye hi sambandhad eva purvasamskaro napaiti.
yatrapy aparena sakanksena vyavayas tatrapy asti sambandhah,
dvayor api hi karyam vaktavyam iti, parah purvam apeksate,
anapeksamane 'nyatarah pramadapathah syat, sakyate casav
apeksitum, tasmad yathaivayam ekasya sannidhav evam aparasya, dvayor apy
asambaddhaih padair avyavahitatvat, dvayor apy akanksator{*2/173*}
etavac ca vakyasesasambandhe karanam, nanantaryam, avyavadhane
vicchede 'pi bhavati sambandhah. tasmad anusangah. atheha katham
bhavitavyam? yatra nirakanksanam sannidhau paripuranasamarthah
sruyate, yatha citpatis tva punatu, vakypatis tva punatu, devasya
tva{*2/174*} savita punatv achidrena pavitrena vasoh suryasya
rasmibhir iti{*2/175*}, atra hi punatv antani paripurnani na kimcid
akanksanti. nanv achidrenety etad akanksisyati{*2/176*}. satyam
akanksati, akanksad apy etad ekam akankset,
ekenaivaitan{*2/177*} nirakanksam sampadyata iti, ekena hi
nirakanksikrto netarav akanksisyati, an-arthakatvad

akanksati, ekena ca sambaddho nanarthako bhavati. tasman netarav akanksatiti, itarav api paripurnatvan na tam akanksatah.
nanv etasya vakyasesasyaikam apy akanksato na gamyate visesah, kena nirakanksikriyate, kena va neti. tenanavagamyamane visese sarvaih saha sambhantsyate. aha, naitad evam, yenasya pratyaksam anantaryam upalabhamahe tena saha sambhantsyata iti gamyate visesah, tasmat tenanantarena saha sambha[136]{*2/178*}ntsyata iti nasti sarvatranusanga iti. aha - naitad evam, punatusabdenasya pratyaksam anantaryam upalabhamahe, punatusabdasyapi citpatis tvetyevamadibhih, ekas casau punatusabdah punah punar uccaritah, tenavagacchamah, yatra punatusabdah prayuktah, tatra tenaikavakyatvad achidrenety ayam api prayoktavyah, tatha ca sati citpatis tvetyevamadayo vina punatusabdena, sakanksah, te ca punatusabdam akanksanti, sa ca punatusabdo 'chidrenety anena visistah, tena punatusabdena sanusangena niyogatah sarve nirakanksikartavyah. tasmat sarvesu tulyaprayoga iti vakyaparisamaptir anusajyate.

notes: *{2/171: tait.s. 1.2.11.2}* *{2/172: e2: 2,446; e4: 2,551; e5: 2,394; e6: 1,92}* *{2/173: e2,4: akanksavattvat}* *{2/174: e2,4: devas tva}* *{2/175: tait.s. 1.2.1.2}* *{2/176: e2: anksati, e5: akanksati}* *{2/177: e2,4,6: ekenaiva tannirakanksam}* *{2/178: e2: 2,451; e4: 2,552; e5: 2,396; e6: 1,93}*
vyavayan nanusajyeta // ms_2,1.49 //
sam te varyur{*2/179*} vatena gacchatam, sam jayatrair angani{*2/180*}, sam yajñapatir asisa{*2/181*} iti. varyur{*2/182*} vatena gacchatam ity esa sam yajatrair anganiti bahuvacanantana vyavahitatvat samyajñapatir asisety atra nanusajyata{*2/183*}, ekena sakanksena vyaveto{*2/184*} gacchatam iti sesah, tato bahuvacanantena sam yajatrair anganity etena sambandham anupetya vyavetatvat parena na sambadhyate, gamyate hi tada visesah, ekena vyaveta iti, gamyamane visese na tatra bhavo vakyasesasyopapadyate. tasmad bahuvacanantasya parasya ca tadvyapetasya laukiko vakyasesah kartavya iti.

[137]{*2/185*}

notes: *{2/179: e2,4,6: vayur}* *{2/180: e2,4,6: yajatrair angani}* *{2/181: tait.s. 1.3.8.1}* *{2/182: e1,5; e2,4,6: vayur}* *{2/183: e2: nanusañjate, e4: nanusajjate, e5: nanusajyate, e6: nanusajjyate}* *{2/184: e2,4,6: sakanksenavyaveto}* *{2/185: e2: 3,1; e4: 3,1; e5: 2,401; e6: 1,94}*
sabdantare karmabhedah krtanubandhatvat // ms_2,2.1 //
asti jyotistomas tatra sruyate - somena yajeta, daksinani juhoti, hiranyamatreyaya dadatiti{*2/186*}; yajati - dadati - juhotayas te kim samhatya karyam kurvanti, uta viyutyeti samsayah, sadhakah samhatyapi sadhayanto drsyante, viyutyapi. samhatya tavat, trayo gravana ekamukham dharayanto drsyante, nagadantakas tu viyutyapi, ekaikasmin hi sakyate sikyam avalambayitum. ato yajati, dadati,

juhotavyah samhatya sadhayeyur viyutya veti jayate samsayah. kim tavat praptam, samhatyeti. kutah? adrstarthanam upakarakalpanalpiyasi nyayyeti. katham?

adrsto yo 'sruto varthah, sa nastity avagamyate/ tasminn asati drstas cet sruto va na virudhyate//

virudhyamane kalpyah syaj jayate tena so 'rthavan/ visesas cen na gamyeta, tato naiko 'pi kalpyate//

gamyate ca visesah, bahubhya ekam apurvam iti. tasmat samudayas cikirsitah, tato hy adrste kalpyamane, avayavanam samudayam praty arthavattvad ekam apurvam samudayat kalpitam bhavisyati. na ca, asabdah samudayah, avayavasabdair eva samudayasyoktatvat. tasmat samudayas cikirsitah. atha va yajetety etasya purvo bhago [138]{*2/187*} yajaty artham braviti, uttaras tam eva{*2/188*} bhavayed ity anuvadati, evam juhotiti purvo bhago juhoty artham, uttaras tam evanuvadati. tenaikasyam bhavanayam trayo yajaty adaya upaya vidhiyante srutya. tasmad etair yagadanahomair visistapurvasya bhavana pratiyate, ata ucyate - samhatyaikam apurvam sadhayantiti. yad va yajatisabdena vihitam danam danahomasabdenanudyate gunasambandhartham, tasmad ekam apurvam iti praptam. evam prapte brumah - pratisabdam apurvabheda iti, sabdantare karmabhedah krtanubandhatvat, yajetety anena kevalasya yagasya kartavyatocyate, na tu juhotisabdabhihitasya dadatisabdabhihitasya va, sabdantaratvat. prayogavakyasesabhavena hi samudayasya sattasambandho gamyate, srutyavayavasya, yajeta - iti sannihitayor api vakyena danahomayoh, srutya yagasyaiva sattasambandho gamyate, na danahomayoh. srutis ca vakyad baliyasi. tasman na samudayah sabdah, kalpyamano hi prayogavacanenaikavakyatam nitva kalpyeta, sabdantaram ca yajater dadatih. tatra yady api paro bhago bhavanavacanah sarvesu samanah, tathapy ekaikasya purvo 'vayavo 'nyah, anyas ca tena samudayah sabdantaram anyasmat samudayat, tatrarthantaram vyaktam, dadyad iti danena sadhayed iti kevalam eva danam karanam bhavanayah pratiyate, na yagahomau sahayav apeksate. tatha juhotiti homasadhanam bhavanam aha, na danayagav apeksate. tatraitavac chabdenavagatam, danena kevalena sidhyatiti juhotity api homena kevalena sidhyatiti, na tu danena kevalena sidhyatiti vijñanam nivartate. dadati tarhi svena karakagramena krtanubandho na yagam homam vanubandham apeksate. tasmad bhinnani vakyani, pratisabdam apurvabhedah [139]{*2/189*} iti. na ca danasya yajati juhotir vanuvado yagahomayor avivaksaprasangat. na ca danam itarayor anuvadah, parasvatvarthatvad dadateh, itarayos ca tyagarthatvat. prayojanam purvapakse samudayad apurvam, siddhante tu yagasya phalavattvad itarayor gunabhavah.

notes: *{2/186: spbr 4.3.4.21}* *{2/187: e2: 3,3; e4: 3,1; e5: 2,405; e6: 1,94}* *{2/188: e2,5,6 om. tam eva}* *{2/189: e2: 3,8; e4: 3,2; e5: 2,410; e6: 1,95}*

ekasyaivam punahsrutir avisesad anarthakam hi syat // ms_2,2.2 //
samidho yajati, tanunapatam yajatityevamadih{*2/190*} pañcakrtvo 'bhyasto yajatisabdah kim ekam apurvam codayati, kim pratyabhyasam apurvabheda iti. sabdantare karmabheda uktah, iha sa eva sabdah punah punar uccaryate. tasmad ekam evatrapurvam. nanv apurvantaram avidadhad anarthako bhavati. satyam evaprayojano bhavati, bahukrtvo 'pi coccaryamano nanyartho bhavati, yat prathame uccarane{*2/191*} gamyate, satatame 'pi{*2/192*} tad eva gamyate. tasmat pañcakrtvo 'bhyasto yajatisabda ekam apurvam codayati. na cabhyaso 'narthako bhavisyati, tanunapadadir devata vidhasyati, tasmad ekam apurvam. evam prapte brumah - ekasyaivam punahsrutih syat, karmabhedam kuryad ity arthah. tavaty eva vidhiyamane 'sati kasmimscid visese punahsrutir anarthaka bhavet. nanuktam na saknoty arthantaram vidhatum iti. ucyate - samidho yajatity api prathamo 'nuvada eva, darsapurnamasabhyam yajeteti yagah prapta eva. tatra devata na sakya vidhatum, srutiprapta hi tatra devata, iyam vakyat prakaranad va, tayor vikalpo na nyayyah, sa esa devatayagasambandho [140]{*2/193*} vidhiyamano 'kriyamane yage na sakyah kartum ity anarthakah syat. kriyamane tu sakyate. tasmad abhyasitavyo yagah, pratyabhyasam cadrstabheda{*2/194*} iti, na ca yat samitsambandhena kriyate, tat tanunapatsambandhena, bhinnatvat tayoh, ato na vikalpah. prayojanam{*2/195*} purvapakse sakrt prayoga iti, siddhante punah punah prayoga iti.

notes: *{2/190: tait.s. 2.6.1.1-2}* *{2/191: e2,4 (v.l.): yat prathamam uccaryamane}* *{2/192: e2,4 (v.l.): satakrtvo 'pi}* *{2/193: e2: 3,15; e4: 3,20; e5: 2,415; e6: 1,96}* *{2/194: e2,4 (v.l.): vapurva}* *{2/195: e2,4 (v.l.): paksoktam}*

prakaranam tu paurnamasyam rupavacanat // ms_2,2.3 //
evam hi samamananti - yad agneyo 'stakapalo 'mavasyayam paurnamasyam cacyuto bhavati{*2/196*}; tav abrutam agnisomav ajyasyaiva tav upamsu{*2/197*} paurnamasyam yajann iti; tabhyam etam agnisomiyam ekadasakapalam paurnamase prayacchat{*2/198*}; aindram dadhyamavasyayam aindram payo 'mavas-yayam iti{*2/199*}. tathagharam agharayati{*2/200*}; ajyabhagau yajati, svistakrte samavadyati, patnisamyajan yajati, samistayajur juhoti{*2/201*}. tatha ya evam vidvan paurnamasim yajate, ya evam vidvan amavasyam yajata iti{*2/202*}. tatra samdehah - sarvany etani samapradhanani, utagneyadini payontani pradhanani, agharadiny aradupakarakany angani? tatha, ya evam vidvan ity evam samyuktau prakrtanam karmanam anuvaditarau, atha va ya evam vidvan paurnamasim yajate, ya evam vidvan amavasyam yajata ity apurvayoh karmanor vidhatarau, tatretare gunavidhaya iti.
kim{*2/203*} praptam - sabdantara-tvad abhyasac ca samapradhananiti prapte brumah{*2/204*} - prakaranam tu paurnamasyam, prakrtanam agneyadinam anuvaditarau paurnamasyamavasyasamyuktau. kutah? rupavacanat, ya evam vidvan paurnamasisamjñakam yagam yajata

iti na sarve yaga [141]{*2/205*} ucyante, yah paurnamasisamjñakah sa vidhiyate, na caitad evam avagacchamah, kidrsam evamsamjñakasya yagasya rupam iti, te na{*2/206*} kimcit pratipadyemahi. ato brumah - yady apurvasya vidhatarav anarthakav iti. atha nu prakrtanam anuvaditarau, tatah sannihitah paurnamasyamavasyasamyukta yaga iti gamyate rupam, tatrarthavatta vacanasya. katham punar ekavacananto bahunam vacako bhavisyatiti yady ucyate. samudayasabdatayavakalpisyate, rupavanto hi purvaprakrta yagah, tesam ca pracayasistah samudayo 'py asti tadapekso 'yam arupasabdah, tasmad ekavacanantata na dosah, bhavati hi bahunam ekavacanantah sabdah samudayapeksah, yatha - yutham vanam kulam parisad iti. yadagneyadinam samudayavacanavetau, tada darsapaurnamasasabdenaita evabhidhiyante. tata esam phalasambandhah, phalavat sannidhes tv agharadiny aradupakarakaniti.

notes: *{2/196: tait.s. 2.6.3.3}* *{2/197: e1,6; e2,5: nav upamsu; e4: nav uvamsu}* *{2/198: vgl. spbr 1.6.2.14}* *{2/199: tait.s. 2.5.4.1}* *{2/200: tait.s. 2.5.11.6}* *{2/201: spbr 1.9.2.25}* *{2/202: tait.s. 1.6.9.1-2}* *{2/203: e2,4 (v.l.): kim tavat}* *{2/204: e2,4 (v.l.): ucyate}* *{2/205: e2: 3,23; e4: 3,37; e5: 2,421; e6: 1,96}* *{2/206: e2,4: tena na; e6: tena}*

visesadarsanac ca sarvesam{*2/207*} samesu hy apravrttih syat // ms_2,2.4 //

yadi ca sarvani samapradhanany abhavisyan, na vikrtau prayaja drstantam drsyante tu - prayaje prayaje krsnalam juhotiti{*2/208*}, asatyagneyagunatve prayajasya tannopapadyate{*2/209*}. ato na sarvani samapradhanani.

notes: *{2/207: e2,4 (v.l.): purvesam}* *{2/208: tait.s. 2.3.2.3}* *{2/209: e2,4: nopapadyeta}*

gunas tu srutisamyogat // ms_2,2.5 //

naitad asti, paurnamasyamavasyasamyuktau samudayasabdav iti, kim tv apurvayoh karmanor vidhatarau, tatha na laksanasabdo [142]{*2/210*} bhavisyati. nanu rupam nasti. vakyantarena rupam avagamisyamah. paurnamasyam agneyo 'stakapalo bhavatiti yad etat paurnamasinam karma, tasyaitad rupam, agnir devata, puronaso dravyam iti. ata agneyadibhir guno vidhiyata iti.

notes: *{2/210: e2: 3,32; e4: 3,70; e5: 2,425; e6: 1,97}*

codana va gunanam yugapac chastrac codite hi tadarthatvat tasya tasyopadisyeta // ms_2,2.6 //

karmacodana vagneyadayah syuh. kutah? gunanam yugapac chasanat, ekenaiva vakyenatraneko guno vidhatum isyate bhavata, na ca, sabdantarena codite karmany aneko gunah parasparasambandhe casati sakyate vidhatum. katham? yadi tavat paurnamasyam astakapalo bhavatiti sambandho vivaksitah, na tadayam artho

'stakapalah sat tayabhisambadhyata iti, kas tarhy
astakapalah paurnamasyabhisambandhyata iti? tatra tada bhavatir
vartate, tadanim agneya ity ayam asyantikad apy upanipatito bhavati
sambandhabhavan nanena sambandham arhati, astakapala agneyo
bhavatiti. athagneyah paurnamasyam bhavatiti vivaksyate.
tadagneyapuronasayor asambandha eva syat. atha paurnamasyam
astakapalasyagneyata vidhiyate. vaktavyam{*2/211*}, kena tasyam
astakapalo vihita iti. atha tasyam agneyasyastakapalata.
tathapy esa dosah{*2/212*}. atha paurnamasity ubhabhyam
sambadhyeta. parasparena dravyadevatayor asambandha eva{*2/213*} syat.
atha dravyadevate parasparena visiste satyau paurnamasya
sambadhyeyatam ity ucyate. agneyo 'stakapalo yah, sa
paurnamasyam bhavatiti, tasyaprasiddhatvad etad apy ayuktam. atha
kenacid agnaye sankalpitah paurnamasyam vidhiyate. tathapi
devataya avidhanad rupabhava eva. athagnir devata bhavisyatiti
kascid bruyat. sa [143]{*2/214*} vaktavyah - mithas canarthasambandha
iti, na hy agneyasabdo 'nuvado vidhis ca bhavatiti. kalpayisyamo
devatam iti cet. na, asati vidhane devataya abhavat. sambandhisabdo
'yam devateti sa evagnir astakapalasya devata, najyasya. tasmad
avasyam agneyastakapalasambandho vidhatavyah, sa esa yago
bhavatiti, tena paurnamasiyagasyaparo yagah sambandhi vidhiyate,
na dravyam devata va. na ca yagasya yagantaram rupam bhavati. ato
rupavacanat paurnamasyam avasyasamyuktau napurvayoh karmanor
vidhatarau. yat tuktam - paurnamasyamavasyasabdau laksanaya
prakrtan yagananuvaditum saknuto nañjasyeneti. naisa dosah,
yadañjasyena sabdartho navakalpate, tada laksanayapi kalpyamanah
sadhur bhavati, yatha, agnau tisthati, avate tisthati, agnisamipe,
avatasamipe tisthatiti bhavati samvyavaharah. laksanapi hi
laukikyeveti.

notes: *{2/211: e2,4 (v.l.): tatra vaktavyam}* *{2/212: e2,4 (v.l.): tathapi
sa eva dosah}* *{2/213: e2,4 (v.l.): om. eva}* *{2/214: e2: 3,36; e4: 3,72;
e5: 2,429; e6: 1,98}*
vyapadesas ca tadvat // ms_2,2.7 //
ugrani ha vaitani havimsy amavasyayam sambhriyante, agneyam
prathamam aindra uttara iti sam-uccayam darsayati, agneyadinam
gunatve vikalpah syat. tatragneyam prathamam, aindra uttare dva iti
vyavadeso navakalpeta, vikalpe sambharapaurvaparyanupapattir iti.
lingadarsanac ca // ms_2,2.8 //
lingam ca drsyate - caturdasa paurnamasyam ahutayo huyante,
trayodasamavasyayam iti.

[144]{*2/215*}

notes: *{2/215: e2: 3,38; e4: 3,85; e5: 2,435; e6: 1,99}*
paurnamasivad upamsuyajah syat // ms_2,2.9 //
jami va etad yajñasya kriyate yad anvañcau purodasav upamsuyajam
antara yajatiti{*2/216*}, visnur upamsu yastavyo 'jamitvaya,

prajapatir upamsu yastavyo 'jamitvaya, agnisomav upamsu
yastavyav ajamitvaya iti. tatra sandehah - upamsuyajamantara
yajatiti kim visnvadigunakanam prakrtanam yaganam
samud-ayasya vacakah, atha vapurvasya yagasyeti. tata ucyate -
paurnamasivad upamsuyajo bhavitum arhati. kutah -
namasambandhat, namasambaddho hi visisto yagah sruyate,
upamsuyajasamjñakah, na ca dravyadevate rupam, prakrtas
copamsugunaka yaga vidyante. tasmat samudayasabda iti.
nanupamsugunakam yagantaram upamsutvena rupena rupavad
vidhiyate. na evamjatiyakah sabda upamsuvisistam yagam
saknoti vaktum, upamsuyaga iti hi tasya vakta, cajoh ku
ghinnyator{*2/217*} iti{*2/218*} kutvena bhavitavyam, avyutpannah punar
upamsuyajasabdah. tasman na rupavad yagantaram. athapi
namasamyuktam yajatisamanyam eva, tathapy
anupadistadevatadravyarupam na yagantaram pratipadyemahi. nanv
evam sati prakrtanam apy avacakah prapnoti. ma bhud
upamsuyajasabdah, yajatisabdo bhavisyati, tatha saty
upamsuyajasabde 'py anuvadatvad anañjasye 'pi na dosah.

[145]{*2/219*}

notes: *{2/216: vgl. tait.s.2.6.6.4}* *{2/217: e5: kughisnatoh}* *{2/218:
pan. 7.3.52}* *{2/219: e2: 3,40; e4: 3,90; e5: 2,439; e6: 1,99}*
codana vaprakrtatvat // ms_2,2.10 //
karmantarasya vacakah syat, upamsuyajam yajatiti. kutah?
prakrtanam yaganam abhavat, na cet prakrta vidyanta{*2/220*},
kasya samudayam vaksyati? nanv idanim evoktam
visnvadigunakah prakrta yaga vidyanta iti. na vidyante, na hi,
te vidhayo visnur upamsu yastavya ityevamadayah. arthavada hi
te. katham? asmin vakye vidhyantarasya bhavat, upamsuyajam antara
yajatiti etad etasmin vakye vidhi-yate. yadime 'pi vidhiyeran,
bhidyeta{*2/221*} tarhi vakyam. api ca - yagasya visnvadinam ca
sambandho 'tra gamyate vakye, na ca yagasya vidhanam. nanu ca,
upamsuyajam antara yajatity atrapy antaralasambandho 'vagamyate.
vadham{*2/222*}, sa tu vidhiyata upamsutvadisambandhah. ekam
hidam vakyam nanekam vidhatum arhati. katham? jami va etad
yajñasya kriyata ity evam upakramam etad vakyam ajamitvayety evam antam,
tasya madhye samamnatam visnvadivakyam tena sambandhya-manam
na vakyantaram bhavitum arhati. tasmad visnur upamsu yastavya
ityevamadayo na vidhayah, kim tarhy arthavadah. kah punar
arthavadah? agneyagnisomiyayor nirantaram kriyamanayor
jamitadosa uktah, tam bhisajitum, upamsuyajam antara yajatiti
vihitam. katham tena bhisajisyate? tasmin kriyamane jñayata eva,
yatha visnur yastavyah prajapatir agnisomau ceti{*2/223*},
tatas ca vyavadhanad ajamitavagamyata eva, tenajamitarthavadam
vaksyamiti visnvadisambandho 'nudyate, na tv
antaralasambandhasyanyat prayojanam asty ato vidhanat. katham
visnvadayo yastavya ity etad avagamyate? yastavyan

ayastavyan va visnvadin upamsuyajabhistavaya
sankirtayatiti gamyate. [146]{*2/224*} tatra kecit tavad ahuh -
prapta eveti. kutah? sakhantare vidhanad iti. yady apy apraptih,
tathapy upamsutvasamanyat prajapatir devata visnus cety
anuvadav eva, upamsudharmanau hi visnuprajapati, tasmad
yatkiñcit prajapatyam yajñe kriyate, tad upamsv eva kriyata
ityevamadisankirtanan mantrasamamnanac ca visnum apraptam api
praptam iva vadet. agnisomayos tu vidhayakam udahriyate - etav
abruyatam{*2/225*} agnisomav vajyasyaiva tav upamsu
paurnamasyam yajan iti, tasmad yagantaram.

notes: *{2/220: e2,4,5,6 (richtig): vidyante}* *{2/221: e1,5; e2,4,6:
bhidyate}* *{2/222: e2,4,6: badham}* *{2/223: e1,5,6; e2,4: veti}* *{2/224:
e2: 3,46; e4: 3,91; e5: 2,445; e6: 1,100}* *{2/225: e1,6; e2,4,5: eva tav
abrutam}*

gunopabandhat // ms_2,2.11 //
yad ucyate, na jñayate, katamo 'sav upamsuyajasamjñako yaga iti,
yasyayam guna upabaddhah, upamsu paurnamasyam yajan iti.
tasman na dosah.

praye vacanac ca // ms_2,2.12 //
pradhanakarmapraye vacanam, pradhanakarmatam upodbalayati, yatha,
agryapraye likhitam drstva bhaved ayam agrya iti matih. tasman na
samudayasabda iti.

agharagnihotram arupatvat // ms_2,2.13 //
agharam agharayatiti{*2/226*} sruyate, tathemany aparani, urdhvam
agharayati, santatam agharayati, rjum agharayatityevamadi{*2/227*}.
idam cagnihotram juhoti, tatha, dadhna juhoti, payasa
juhotityevamadi. tatra sandehah - kim urdhvam [147]{*2/228*} agharayati,
dadhna juhotityevamadibhir aghara homas ca vihitah, tesam
agharam agharayati, agnihotram juhotity etau samudayanuvadau,
utaitav evapurvayor agharahomayor vidhatarav iti. kim tavat
praptam? napurvayor vidhi iti. kutah? arupatvat, na hi, etayoh
purvebhyo homagharebhyo visistam rupam asti. yatah karmantaram
adhyavaseyam. atah prakrtatvat{*2/229*} prakrtanuvadau.

notes: *{2/226: tait.s. 2.5.11.6}* *{2/227: tait.s. 2.5.11.7}* *{2/228: e2:
3,49; e4: 3,110; e5: 2,450; e6: 1,101}* *{2/229: e1,6; e2,4,5: prakrtanam
rupavattvat}*

samjñopabandhat // ms_2,2.14 //
samjñopabandhas ca bhavati, agnihotram nama homam juhotiti,
agharasamjñakam karma karotiti, samjñavisistavagharahomau
vidhiyete. na ca vijñayate{*2/230*}, ko 'sav agharo nama
karmavisesah, kas agnihotrasamjñaka iti. nanu vijñayate,
agharanam agharah, havanam homah. yady agharanasamanyam
homasamanyam ca vidhiyete, vijñatapurvau tarhy agharahomau,
tenanuvadau. athavyutpanna ubhayor api samjña, tathapi
nagharagnihotrasamanyam ucyeta, visesasrayatvat samjñayah. na
ca, sa viseso gamyata ity apurvavagharahomavidhi navakalpyete. api ca

katham kriya sadhanasabdenocyeta? ipsitatamam hi yat sadhanam, tat dvitiyantenocyate, kriya tinantena. anuvadapakse kriyanam samudayo 'rthantaram, tat ipsitatamam sadhanam bhavisyati.

notes: *{2/230: e1,5; e2,4,6: vijñayete}*
aprakrtatvac ca // ms_2,2.15 //
na ca, prakrtam api dravyadevatam aghare vidyate. yena rupavan syat. tasmad etav api samudayasabdav iti.

[150]{*2/231*}

notes: *{2/231: e2: 3,52; e4: 3,120; e5: 2,459; e6: 1,101}*
codana va sabdarthasya prayogabhutatvat, tatsannidher gunarthena punah-srutih // ms_2,2.16 //
na caitad asti, samudayasabdav iti, karmantaracodane syatam. kutah? sabdarthasya prayogabhutatvat, agharayati, juhotiti, homagharau prayoktavyav iti sabdarthah, tena karmantare vidhiyeta ity avagacchamah. agharagnihotrasabdau ca havanagharanasamanyavacinau prajñatau, ato navijñatarthau. tena rupavantau santau vidhiyete. yad uktam, urdhvam agharayati, dadhna juhotityevamadibhir vihitatvad anuvadav iti. naitad evam, na hy ete homagharau vidhatum saknuvanti. urdhvam agharayati, dadhna juhotiti ca naitad uktam bhavati, agharah kartavyah, homah kartavya iti, kim tarhi, urdhvatagharasambandhah kartavyah, dadhihomasambandhah kartavya iti. tasmad araptatvan nanuvadau. nanu sambandhe vihita arthad dhomagharau bhavisyatah. naitad evam, asmin hi sati vidhanena sambandhah. tasman narthad apadyete homagharau, ato 'purvau vidhiyeta iti brumah. nanv agharayati, juhotiti homagharagato vyaparah sruyate, na dadhyurdhvatadisambandhah. satyam na sruyate. tasmin nidher gunarthena vyaparasravanam avakalpisyate. nanu padarthantaragatam vyaparam srutir na saknoti vaditum. satyam evam etat, svapadarthagatam vaksyati, tam tu svapadartham gunasabdo viseksyati, sa eva{*2/232*} visistah pratyesyata iti bhaved etat, visisyat svapadartham gunasabdah, na tv esa{*2/233*} gunagato vyaparah pratiyeta. tatra kim bhavisyati? avyapriyamane 'pi gune sabdarthavaklpto bhavisyati. gunavacanasannidhir idanim kim arthah? anarthakas tu. katham punar anarthako [149]{*2/234*} nama vedo{*2/235*} bhavitum arhati? saty arthe nanarthakah, asati tv arthe kim anyad ucyeta. evam tarhi vakyad bhavisyati, srutyarthe sati na vakyartho 'vakalpyate. satyam evam etat. avivaksite tv avakalpisyate. katham avivaksa? gunavacanasyapramadapathat, svapadarthasya ca sabdantarena vihitatvat. tasmat siddham - gunarthena dadhna juhotityevamadinam punahsrutih{*2/236*}. juhoter uccaranam canuvado gunasambandharthah. yadi juhotity anuvadah, kenedanim guno vidhiyate? dadhisabdeneti ma vocata. nanv idanim eva vakyad gunavyaparo{*2/237*} gamyata ity uktam. satyam evam etat, avidhiyamanas tu kuto gamyata iti, pramanam asya navagamyeta. asati pramane vyamohah syat. evam tarhi vidhayakau juhotyagharayatisabdau. kasya

tarhy anuvadah? dhatvarthasyeti brumah. yadi vidhayakau, purvam eva vihite svarthe, kim artham punar uccaryete? vakyartho yas tam vidhatum ity adosah. tasmat karmantaracodane. yad uktam - nasty aghare prakrtam dravyadevatam iti. kim evam sati dravyadevatena, yada prasiddharthabhidhanan nirjñatam evasya rupam. api ca, caturgrhitam vaitad abhut tasyagharam agharyety ajyamasya dravyam, mantravarniko devatavidhih, indra urdhvo 'dhvaro divi sprsatu mahato yajño yajñapata indravan svahetyagharam agharayatiti{*2/238*}, evam asav indravan yady asyendro devata, tad yadi devatabhidhanam etad agharasya, tato 'nenagharah krto bhavati. tasmat karmantare, na samudayasabdav iti siddham.

[150]{*2/239*}

notes: *{2/232: e1,5; e2,4,6: eva}* *{2/233: e1,6; e2,4,5: evam gunagato}* *{2/234: e2: 3,58; e4: 3,121; e5: 2,463; e6: 1,102}* *{2/235: e1,6; e2,4,5: vede}* *{2/236: e2,4: punahsrutir iti}* *{2/237: e1,6; e2,4,5: gunagato vyaparo}* *{2/238: vgl. tait.s. 1.1.12.1}* *{2/239: e2: 3,64; e4: 3,153; e5: 2,466; e6: 1,103}*
dravyasamyogac codana pasusomayoh, prakarane hy anarthako dravyasamyogo na hi tasya gunarthena // ms_2,2.17 //
jyotistome sruyate - yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*2/240*}, tatredam amananti, hrdayasyagre 'vadyati, atha jihvayah, atha vaksasa iti{*2/241*}. tatha{*2/242*} somena yajeteti, tatrapi{*2/243*}, aindravayavam grhnati, maitravarunam grhnati, asvinam grhnatityevamadi. tatra samsayah, kim avadyati grhnati{*2/244*} - coditanam karmanam evalabhatiyajati samudayasyanuvaditarau, athapurvayoh karmanor vidhatarav iti. kim tavat praptam? samudayasyeti. kutah? ye ime alabhatiyajatibhyam karmani vidhiyeyatam iti cintyete, purvam eva ta avadyatigrhnatibhyam avagamite. na cavagamito 'rtho vidhiyate. hrdayadims tu pasusabdenanuvadati, somasabdena ca rasam. tasmat somena yajetety anuvado yajatih yajeta svargakama iti{*2/245*} phalasambandharthah. pasum alabheteti calabhatir agnisomasambandharthah. api ca, dasaitan adhvaryuh pratahsavane grahan grhnatiti samuccayo drsyate. tathasvino dasamo grhyate, trtiyo huyata iti ca kramah. yadi capurvau yagau vidhiyete, tatraindravayavadibhir devata vidhiyeran, ta ekarthah santyo vikalperan. yatha, khadire badhnati, palase badhnati rohitake badhnatiti. tatra kramasamuccayadarsane nopapadyeyatam, atha punar asmin samudayavacane, yajatau samyag etad avaklptam bhavati. tasmat samudayanuvadau. [151]{*2/246*} evam prapte brumah - apurvayoh karmanor vidhanacodane pasusomayoh. kutah? soma-sabdah ksirinyam latayam prasiddho na rase, akrtivacano hi somasabdo na vyaktivacanah. tatha, srngini pucchavati lomase catuspadi dravyavisese pasusabdam akrtivacanam upacaranti, na ca, evam akrtikadravyah prakrta yaga vidyante. yesam imau samudayasyanuvaditarau bhaveyatam. nanu pasu-vikaro hrdayadih

pasusabdenagnisomasambandhartham anudyate. naitad evam, pasur agnisomiyo bhavatity etavad ucyate, nayam prakrto hrdayadih pasur iti. tatra yadi, laukikasya pasor grahanam tato mukhyah pasusabdah, yadi hrdayadeh, tato jaghanyo vikarasambandhena. tatha, somasabdo 'pi vikarasambandhenanuvadah syat. tasmad apurve karmani vidhiyeyatam nanuvadau. athaindravayavadisu prakrtesu yagesu lata vidhiyeteti. ucyate - na, sa sakya vakyenaindravayavi jñatum, srutya hi rasa aindravayavah. tasmad dravyasamyogavacanah prakrtesu yagesv api satsu vidhatum anuvaditum va na saknuvann anarthakah syat. tasmad apurvakarmani vidhiyeyatam, na prakrtanam anuvadav iti.

notes: *{2/240: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{2/241: tait.s. 6.3.10.4}* *{2/242: e6: yatha}* *{2/243: e1,6; e2,4,5: tatha}* *{2/244: e2,4: avadyatigrhnatibhyam}* *{2/245: e1,6; e2,4,5: svargakamo vasante vasanta iti}* *{2/246: e2: 3,68; e4: 3,153; e5: 2,470; e6: 1,103}*

acodakas ca samskarah // ms_2,2.18 //

evam tavat, prakrtesu satsv api nanuvadav ity uktam, athedanim, prakrta eva yaga na santity ucyate. kutah? acodakah samskarah, na ca, aindravayavadibhir yaga vidhiyante, tena grahanam upakalpanamatram drstartham, upakalpyamane tu devata[152{*2/247*}]sankirtanam adrstaya. atah, aindravayavam grhnatitindravayubhyam samkalpayatity etavad uktam bhavati, tatra yagam antarena samkalpayatity etan na yujyata iti yagah kalpyeta, sa evamnato yagah, yasmin sati samkalpo 'vakalpyeta. tasman na, aindravayavam grhnatityevamadibhir yaga vidhiyeran, prakrtanam yaganam abhavan na samudayasabdo yajatih, tatha labhatisabda{*2/248*} iti.

notes: *{2/247: e2: 3,72; e4: 3,167; e5: 2,474; e6: 1,104}* *{2/248: e2,4,5,6 (richtig): tathalabhatisabda}*

tadbhedat karmano 'bhyaso dravyaprthaktvad anarthakam hi syad bhedo dravyagunibhavat // ms_2,2.19 //

pasau vrtta katha dasame punar udbhavisyati, soma idanim vartate. katham kramasamuccayav iti. indravayvadya devata naivam sruyante, indravayubhyam yago nirvartayitavyah, mitravarunabhyam yago nirvartayitavya iti, yady evam asrosyanta, yagam prati devata vyakalpisyanta, kevalaya hi devataya tada yago nirvartyata iti vihitam abhavisyat. atha punar imah adrstartham grhnati samskaram prati devata vidhiyante, tatrendravayusamkalpad anyo mitravarunasamkalpah, tena grhnatau tatkrtad adrstad adrstantaram utpadayati, evam aparesv api grahanesu, tasmat samuccayah. grahanam tu{*2/249*} niyataparimanesurdhvapatresu pradesamatresu niyataparimanesudakakalasesu samskrtasya dasamustiparimitasya krtsnasya somasya navakalpate. yady api cavakalpeta, tathapi nityavihitanam devatanam vikalpapakse tavat prayogavacano ma badhity ava[153]{*2/250*}yavagrahanam eva nyayyam, krtsnagrahane hi tad evendravayubhyam samkalpitam, tad eva

mitravarunabhyam iti navakalpeta. tasmat kalpanabhedat prthagavasthitah somo nanadevatatvad eva naikyena sakyah kartum. na casati devatayage devatabhyah sakyate samkalpayitum. tasmad avasyam yathasamkalpita devata yastavyah, tasu cejyamanasu jyotistomena yajeteti sruto yago nirvrtta eva bhavati, na devatantaram akanksati, krtsnena ca dasamustina somena yagah srutah, so 'saty abhyase navakalpata ity arthat sa guno bhavisyatity abhyasitavyo yagah, na hy anabhyastah sarvabhir devatabhih sarvena ca{*2/251*} somena sampanno bhavisyati. tasmims cabhyasyamane kramasamuccayau yuktav eva bhavatah, tasmat tayor darsanam yujyate eveti.

notes: *{2/249: e1,5,6; e2,4: ca}* *{2/250: e2: 3,79; e4: 3,174; e5: 2,478; e6: 1,105}* *{2/251: e2,4 om. ca}*

samskaras tu na bhidyeta, pararthatvad dravyasya gunabhutatvat // ms_2,2.20 //

yad apy ucyate - yatha khadire badhnati, palase badhnatiti khadiradayah samskare vikalpante, tadvad devata vikalpayisyanta iti, tac ca naivam yuktam, tatra samskaram abhinirvartayitum khadiradayah sruyante. yadi cendravayvadya api grahadevata yagam abhinirvartayitum sruyeran, tato 'trapi vikalpah syat, na tv eta yage srutah. tasmat samucciyeran.

prthaktvanivesat sankhyaya karmabhedah syat // ms_2,2.21 //

asti vajapeyah, vajapeyena svarajyakamo yajeteti, [154]{*2/252*} tatra prajapatyah pasavah, saptadasa prajapatyan pasun alabhate, saptadaso vai prajapatih, prajapater aptyai syamastupara ekarupa bhavanti, evam eva hi prajapatih samrddhyai{*2/253*}. tatra sandihyate - kim saptadasaitani karmani, atha saptadasapasugunakam ekam karmeti. kim tavat praptam? ekam karmeti. kutah? prajapataye saptadasa pasavah sankalpyante. kim ekam yagam abhinivartayitum uta bahun iti samsaye ekam iti nyayyam, yo hi bahun yagan kalpayati, kalpayaty asav ekam, tatraikasminn eva pariklpte saptadasanam eva pasunam parikalpanam upapannam bhavati, kena ca dvitiyadin yagan avakalpayema. evam saty{*2/254*} alpiyasy adrstanumanaprasangakalpana bhavati. tasmad eko yagah saptadasabhih pasubhir nirvartyate{*2/255*}. evam prapte brumah - sankhyaya karmabhedo bhavet, prthaktve pasunam sati saptadasasankhya niviseta, tac ca pasunam prthaktvam bahusu yagesv avakalpate, naikasmin. katham? ekadasabhir avadanair asau yago nivartayitavya ity evam codakah pratidisati, tani caikasmad eva pasor avapyante, tatra dvitiyader alambho navadanasampadanaya bhavitum arhati, ekam alabhyamanam anvalabhyerann adrstarthayapare, tathasaty{*2/256*} atadarthatvan na te prajapatya bhaveyuh, tatra prajapatyan iti sravanam uparudhyeta{*2/257*}. tenaikasmin pasau prthaktve nivesini saptadasasankhya navakalpyeta, bahusu yagesu bahubhir evavadanaganaih prayojanam, tena saptadasabhyo yagebhyah saptadasa pasun upadadirams tatra sankhyasamam jasyam bhavisyati, tasmat saptadasa yagah. nanv ekasminn api yage

saptadasabhir avadanaganair yaksyate vacanat. naitad evam, pasusu
him sa sankhya sruyate, navadanaganesu. avadanani havimsi
yagasadhanani, na pasvakrtih, sa hy avadanaprakrtidravyam
visisanti prakrtau pradhanasyopakrtavatiti [155]{*2/258*} vikrtav
apy avadanaprakrtidravyam visisanti pradhanasyopakarisyati, tatra
ca pasoh saptadasasankhya vikarika, navadanaganasya, tasmad
ekasmai avadanaganayaikah pasur alabdhavyah prapnoti, tatra
saptadasasankhya nopapadyate, evam evavakalpisyate. yadi
srngabhipraya varnabhipraya rupabhipraya vabhivisyan
saptadasapasavah svetah krsno rohita ityevamadayah, tesam
anyatamo grhyata iti, athava tuparah srngina ekasrnga
ityevamadayah, tesam anyatama iti, te hi syamas tupara ekarupah
sruyante, tadesu bahusu yagesupapadyate, naikasmin. tasmat
saptadasa yaga iti. prayojanam ekasminn aste duste krtsnah
pasugana avarteta, ekam alabhyamanam anvalabheran, purvapakse
'drstartham. siddhanta eka eva pasur avartate, na hi karmabhede
pasuh pasvantaram akanksatiti.

notes: *{2/252: e2: 3,80; e4: 3,188; e5: 2,482; e6: 1,105}* *{2/253: tait.s.
1.3.4.3}* *{2/254: e1,5; e2,4,6 om. saty}* *{2/255: e1,6; e2,4,5:
nirvartayitavya}* *{2/256: e1,5; e2,4,6: tatha saty}* *{2/257: e2,4:
uparudhyate}* *{2/258: e2: 3,85; e4: 3,189; e5: 2,488; e6: 1,106}*
samjña cotpattisamyogat // ms_2,2.22 //
athaisa jyotir athaisa visvajyotir athaisa sarvajyotir iti.
atra{*2/259*} samdehah, kim ebhir namadheyaih prakrtam
jyotistomam sankirtya tatra sahasradaksinadiguno vidhiyate,
atha va vaksyamanavisesani karmantarany upadisyanta iti. kim
praptam, prakarananugrahat prakrtasya gunavidhanam iti. nanu
vakyasamarthyaj jyotiradinam ete guna vidhayisyante. naisa
dosah, jyotistomasyaivaitani vacakani, jyotir iti jyotistomasya
pratikam upadiyate, visvajyotir iti trivrdadiny asya jyotimsi
vakyasesasankirtitani, tani sarvany asya, tenasau visvajyotih
sarvajyotis ca jyotistoma iti evam praptam. [156]{*2/260*} evam
prapte brumah - samjña hi tisro bhedikah, tesam jyotir
adyah, utpattivakye hy etah sruyante, tasam{*2/261*} imah
punah srutayah. tasmad athaisa jyotir ity apurvasya karmano
vidhayakam vakyam, anuvade hi saty apravrttivisesakaram anarthakam
syat. prakrtasya ca gunavidhane vikalpo bhavet, tatra pakse badhah,
na ca jyotiradayo jyotistomasya vaditarah, samudayantarani hy
etani, na cavayavena samanena samudayantaram tadartham eva bhavati,
yatha salasabdo grhavacanah, tatra na salasabdasamanyan
malasabdadayo 'pi grhavacana bhavanti. yat tu jyotistomasya jyotir
iti pratikam upadiyata iti. prakaranasamarthyad dhi tatra
jyotistomasabdena paroksenaikavakyata bhavet, sa pratyaksam
jyotihsabdena sahaikavakyatam badheta, nacaitan nyayyam, vakyam hi
prakaranad baliyah. atha punar ayam dyotanarthatvad va
jyotistomatvad va karmantare vatsyati, yac{*2/262*} ca trivrdadini

jyotimsi tesam sakalyavacano visvajyotih sarvajyotir iti cet.
neti brumah, na hi trivrdadisu jyotihsabdah prasiddhah, evam
bruvan prasiddham badheta. yat tu vakyasesaj jyotihsabdas
trivrdadivacana iti, tasminn eva vakye sa tatra prayukta iti gamyate
pramanantarena na sabdena, yatra tu tatpramanantaram nasti, na
tatra vartitum arhati, yatha simho devadatta iti simhasabdo
devadattavacanah pramanantarena, na tu simham alabheteti yatra,
tatra tu tatpramanantaram nasti. tasman na visvajyotih sarvajyotir
iti{*2/263*} ca jyotistomasya vaditarau, na cej jyotistoma ucyate,
sarvani kamantarani{*2/264*}

[157]{*2/265*}

notes: *{2/259: e1,5,6; e2,4: sarvajyotir etena sahasradaksinena yajeteti
sruyate. atra}* *{2/260: e2: 3,90; e4: 3,206; e5: 2,494; e6: 1,107}* *{2/261:
e2,4: nasam}* *{2/262: e1,5; e2,4,6: yas}* *{2/263: e2,4,5,6 om. iti}*
{2/264: e2,4,6: kamantaraniti} *{2/265: e2: 3,92; e4: 3,216; e5: 2,497;
e6: 1,107}*
gunas capurvasamyoge vakyayoh samatvat // ms_2,2.23 //
caturmasyesu vaisvadeve samamananti, tapte payasi dadhyanayati sa
vaisvadevy amiksa vajibhyo vajinam iti{*2/266*}. tatra sandihyate, kim
amiksagunake karmani vajinam gunavidhih, uta tasmad
vajina-gunakam karmantaram{*2/267*}? kim praptam? gunavidhir iti.
kutah? vajenan nenamiksaya vajino visve-devas tan anudya
vajinam vidhiyate, tenobhayam vaisvadevam, amiksa vajinam ca.
tasminn eva ca karmani vajinagunavidhih. yatha agnihotram juhotity
ukte dadhna juhoti, payasa juhotiti{*2/268*}. evam prapte brumah -
gunas caprakrtena devatabhidhanena sambandhyamanah karmantaram
vidadhyat, same hi tadaite vakye bhavatah, ubhe apy apurvayor yagayor
vidhatrni. katham punar apurvadevatabhidhanam? yadedanim eva
uktam, visvesam devanam anuvado vajinam{*2/269*} iti. tad ucyate -
iha visvesam devanam devatatvam kvacic chrutya, kvacit vakyena.
tad dhitanirdese srutya, caturthinirdese vakyena. yatra srutya
devatatvam, tatramiksaya sahaikavakyatvam. yatra caturthi, tatra
vajinena, tatraisam ekatra srutya devatatvam, vakyena
dravyavisesasambandhah. ekatrobhayam api vakyena. tad iha devatatvam
prati srutivakyayor virodhah, virodhe ca srutir baliyasity
amiksavakye devatatvam visvesam devanam, na vajinavakya ity
adhyavasiyate, tenavagamyate, aprakrtena devatapadenasya sambandha iti.
tasmat karmantaram iti.

atha yad upavarnitam, yathagnihotram juhotity ukte dadhna
juhotityevamadayo gunavidhaya iti. tatrocyate - [158]{*2/270*}

notes: *{2/266: vgl. mait.s. 1.10.1}* *{2/267: e2,4: karmantaram iti}*
{2/268: vgl. tait.br. 2.1.5.4} *{2/269: e1,6; e2,4,5: vajibhya}* *{2/270:
e2: 3,102; e4: 3,234; e5: 2,502; e6: 1,108}*
agune tu karmasabde gunas tatra pratiyeta // ms_2,2.24 //
yuktam yat tatra gunavidhanam, na tatraprakrtena kenacid gunena

sambandhah, prakrtena tv asti yagena. tasmad anupavarnanam etat. atha vadhikaranantaram, dadhna juhotityevamadini karmantarani, vikalpaparijihirsayavakalpyante. tad eva tu karma juhotitisabdad avagamyate, na karmantaram. tasmat tatraiva gunavidhih, vacanad vikalpas ceti siddham.

phalasrutes tu karma syat, phalasya karmayogitvat // ms_2,2.25 //

agnihotram prakrtya samamananti, dadhnendriyakamasya juhuyad ityevamadi{*2/271*}. tatra samsayah, kim agnihotrahomad dhomantaram dadhyadihomah, uta dadhyader gunat phalam iti. kim praptam? homantaram iti. kutah? phalasruteh, phalam iha sruyate, tac ca karmano nyayyam. kim drstam hi karmanah phalam? krsyadito vrihyadi. neti brumah, na hy etad drstenanena sidhyati, yadi darsanam hetuh [159]{*2/272*} phalajñane, krsyadau padarthe taddarsanam, na home. atha krsau drstam anyatrapi bhavati. dravyad api prasajyate. atha krsisadrsad bhavatity ucyate, krsisadrso homah kriyatvat, na dravyam, asadrsam hi tad iti. homo 'py asadrsah, mantradevatadisadhanatvad dhomasya, langaladisadhanatvac ca krseh. tyagatmakatvad dhomasya, patanatmakatvac ca krseh. atha kimcit sadrsyam grhyate. dravyasyapi sad anityam ityevamadi kimcit sadrsyam asti. atha dravyad anyat sadrsataram astiti krtva na dravyam sadrsam ity ucyate. homad apy anyat krseh sadrsataram asti drstartham iti krtva homo 'py asadrsah syat. na caitat siddham, yat kvacit drsyate, tad anyasmin sadrsamatre 'drstam api bhavitum arhatiti, yad dhi yasya karanabhutam drstam siddhe, tac cet sadhye 'pi karanabhutam ity avagamyate, bhavati tat tasya sadhakam, yan na jñayate karanabhutam iti, na tat sadrsam api sadhakam. tasmat sadrsam api sadhakam asadhakam veti pariksitavyam iti. atha yat karma tat phalavad drstam, homo 'pi karma, tenapi phalavata bhavitavyam iti. uparate karmani dravyanam tatsamyoganam ca dravyantaram phalam drstam iti dravyam api phalavat syat. api ca krser nadrstam iti tatsadrsyad dhomad api nadrstam bhavet, krsisadrsyad va vrihir eva bhavet, nendriyam. tasman naivamjatiyakesv etad bhavati drstad adrstasiddhir iti.

katham tarhi homan nyayyam phalam iti. ucyate, sabdenavagamyate tatphalam, yatah phalam iti sabda aha, tato nyayyam, homac ca phalam iti srutya sabdena gamyate, dadhnah phalam iti vakyena, srutis ca vakyad baliyasi. tasmat homat phalam iti nyayyam, dadhnah phalam iti canyayyam. api ca dadhy ubhayam asamartham, kartum phalam, sadhayitum homam ca. [160]{*2/273*} nanu kambalanirnejanavad etad bhavisyati, nirnejanam hy ubhayam karoti, kambalasuddhim padayos ca nirmalatam. na brumah, ekasyobhayam prayojanam abhinispadayitum samarthyam nastiti, kim tarhi phale gunabhutam dadhi home cety ekam vakyam vaditum asamartham iti. yadi phalam dadhna kuryad iti bruyat, na dadhna homam iti, atha dadhna homam sadhayed iti bruyat, na phalam iti. ubhayavacane bhidyeta vakyam, abhinnam cedam upalabhyate. tasman na gunat phalam ity agnihotrahomad dadhihomah karmantaram iti. notes:

{2/271: tait.br. 2.1.5.6} *{2/272: e2: 3,106; e4: 3,234; e5: 2,507; e6: 1,109}* *{2/273: e2: 3,109; e4: 3,235; e5: 2,512; e6: 1,109}*
atulyatvat tu vakyayor gune tasya pratiyeta // ms_2,2.26 //
tusabdat pakso viparivartate, na karmantaram, kim tu gunat phalam iti. katham? atulye hy ete vakye, agnihotram juhuyat svargakama ity atra karmasamabhivyahrtam phalam svargakamo homena kuryad iti, dadhnendriyakamasya juhuyad iti gunasamabhivyahrtam. na hy atra homa indriyaya kartavya iti pratiyate, kim tarhi dadhna homa indriyakamasyeti, homasya dadhisambandha indriyaya, na homasyotpattih, ya indriyakamah syat, sa dadhna homam kuryad iti. katamo 'tra sabdah purusaprayatnasya vakteti. juhuyad iti brumah. nanu srutya homasambaddham esa purusaprayatnam vadati, vakyena dadhisambandham, na ca, vakyam srutim apabadhitum arhati. na ca, yugapad ubhayasambandho na virudhyate, vakyam hi tatha bhidyeteti. atrocyate - ye bhavadiyam paksam asrayeran, te srutim apabadher antaram{*2/274*}, asmadiye tu punah pakse juhuyad iti dhatvarthah kevalo 'pabadhito bhavati, yusmadiye tu krtsna eva dadhneti sabdah. tam capramadyantah samamanantiti gamyate. na caitat pramattagitam, [161]{*2/275*} ity uktam, tulyam hi sampradayikam iti. tasman na karmasamabhivyahrtam phalam, gunasamabhi-vyahrte tu na kascit pramadapathah, avasyam hi, juhuyad iti dadhnendriyakamayoh sambandhavi-dhanartham vaktavyam bhavati. nanucyamane 'pi na kevalah karoty artho 'vagamyate, kevale na vacahprayojanam, sa ca homasambaddhah, tasmad asamañjasam iti. neti brumah, homasambaddho 'py asau karoty artha eva, kevalam tv asya homasambandhe visesah, na tu karoty arthatam badhate, indriyakamasya homasambaddham prayatnam dadhisambaddham kuryad iti. nanv evam sati sa eva dosah, homasamabhivyahrtam phalam iti. ucyate - juhuyad iti sabdasyaitatsamarthyam, yad dhomavisistam prayatnam aha, na tv atra homah sadhanatvena vidhiyate, sadhyatvena visistas tu prayatno vakyena dadhyasrito 'vagamyate, ata eva ca vrttikarenoktam - homam asrito gunah phalam sadhayisyatiti, yatha rajapuruso rajanam asrito rajakarma karotiti. tasmad dadhnah phalam, ya indriyakamah, sa dadhna kuryad indriyam iti. katham iti. anayagnihotretikartavyatayeti. kuta etat? phalasadhanasya dadhna itikartavyatakanksatvat, asyas cetikartavyatayah sannidhanat, codanalingasya ca juhoty arthasya darsanat. yasmad eva cayam juhoty 'rtho 'nuvadah, tasmad avidhayakah. na ca, anyad dhomasya vidhayakam nastiti, tasman na karmantaram, tasmad dadhnah phalam iti. atha va dadhisabdasya vivaksitarthatvad dadhihomasambandho 'yam vakyena vidhiyate, tena dadhno homena sambadhyamanat phalam bhavisyatiti.

[162]{*2/276*}

notes: *{2/274: e2,4,5,6: apabadheramstaram}* *{2/275: e2: 3,112; e4: 3,249; e5: 2,516; e6: 1,111}* *{2/276: e2: 3,117; e4: 3,262; e5: 2,524; e6: 1,111}*
samesu karmayuktam syat // ms_2,2.27 //
trivrd agnistud agnistomas tasya vayavyasv ekavimsam

agnistomasamakrtva brahmavarcasakamo yajeteti, etasyaiva revatisu
varavantiyam agnistomasama krtva pasukamo hy etena yajeteti.
atrayam arthah samsayikah, kim tasyaivagnistuto
'gnistomasya gunad varavantiyat pasavah phalam, etena yajeteti
anuvadah, atha kim etena yajeteti karmantaram iti. kim praptam? na
karmantaram gunat phalam iti. kutah? etena yajeteti viditasyaitad
vacanam, naviditasya, ato na vidhyantaram, pasukama evam yajetety ucyate,
na yajeteti, katham krtva? varavantiyam krtveti. api ca, etasyaiveti
vispastam akarmantaravacanam. tasmad gunat phalam ity evam praptam.
evam prapte brumah - samesv evamjatiyakesu bhinnavakyesu
karmayuktam phalam bhavet, etasyaiva revatisu varavantiyam
krtveti, na hy etasya revatyah santi, yasv asya varavantiyam bhavet,
tatra revatyo [163]{*2/277*} bhavanti, tasu ca varavantiyam vidhiyeteti
vakyam bhidyeta. athocyeta, asya purva revatir upadaya tasu ca
varavantiyam krtva, etena yajetety anuvadatiti.
tathagnistomasameti navakalpyeta. athagnistomasamakarye
bhavatity ucyate. etasyaivety etad avivaksitam syat. ubhayasmin
vivaksyamane bhidyeta vakyam, tasmat karmantaram. atha karmantare
katham avakyabhedah. revatisu rksu varavantiyam sama krtva
pasukamo yajetety apurvo yagah sarvair visesanair visisto
vidhiyate, tenaikarthatvam, vibhage ca sakanksatvam ity ekavakyatvam
upapadyate. nanv arthabhedo yagas caivam hy apurvah kartavyah,
revatisu varavantiyam apurvam iti. neti brumah,
nirvrttavaravantiyarevatigunako yago vidhiyate, na
varavantiyanirvrttih, arthad revatisu varavantiyam
abhinirvartsyati, sakyate ca tan nirvartayitum. ucyate - revatinam
varavanti yasya ca sambandho na vihitah syat, tatra ca revatisv
anyany api samani bhaveyuh. varavantiyam canyasv api rksu.
naisa dosah, krtvety abhinirvrttah sambandho yagayocyate, tena
sambandho gamyate, dvav apy etav arthau krtvety esa sabdah saknoti
vaditum, abhinirvrttim purvakalatam ca, yatha sonamanaya - iti
raktagunasambaddho 'svah sabdenaivanayato{*2/278*} vidhiyata iti, na
vakyabhedo bhavati, evam atrapi drastavyam. nanv evam api bahavo
'rthah, revatyah, varavantiyam, tatsambandhah, yagah,
pasukamas ceti. naisa dosah, bahavah sruyante, eko 'tra
vidhiyate, yago visistah. nanu revatyo 'pi vidhiyante, varavantiyam
api, yadi na vidhiyeran, naiva tadvisisto yagah pratiyeta, na hy
avidhaya visesanam, sakyate visisto vidhatum, tasmad bahusu
vidhiyamanesu naikarthyam. atrocyate - artha iti prayojanam abhidhiyate,
yavanti padany ekam prayojanam abhi[164]{*2/279*}nirvartyanti, tavanty
ekam vakyam, na ca, atra bahuni prayojanani, na hi,
atranekasyabhipretasyanekam padam vidhayakam asti, revatisv iti
naitat kevalam revatinam vidhayakam, revatisu varavantiyam iti.
atrapi padadvaye varavantiyasabdo dvitiyantah, nasmat sambandho
'bhipreto gamyate, pratipadikarthasyavyatirekat, krtvety api karotir na
sambandhamatre paryavasitah paraprayojanasambandham aha. evam
visistas tu yajatir na pararthah, tad ekam esam padarthanam

prayojanam, tasmad ekavakyatvam. gune punah phale prakalpyamana agnistomasamnah karye varavantiyam, etasya ca yadagnistomasameti vakyabhedah syat. athocyate, revatyadisarvavisesena visisto yaga etasyagnistuto vidhiyeta. tathapi pasukamasambandhad bhidyeta vakyam. athaivam ucyeta, revatisu krtena varayantiyena pasukamo yajeteti. naivam sakyam, rgantarapraganad visesahanad vaigunyam syat. nanv idanim evoktam, sakyate hi revatisu varavantiyam kartum iti. sati vacane sakyam, asati vacane na varavantiyagrahanena grhyante. vacanam tarhi bhavisyati, pasukamo revatisu varavantiyam abhinirvartayet, tato yajeteti yajatir anuvadah. yadi vacanam revatisu varavantiyasambandhasya, siddham karmantaram, nagnistuto gunavidhih. nanu tato yajeteti yaganuvadad yagenasyangaprayojanasambandho bhavisyati. naivam sakyam, yagam pratyangabhave vidhiyamane{*2/280*} pasukamam pratyasambandhah, ubhayasambandhe vakyam bhidyeta. atha yagasambandho 'nuvadah, prakarena cangata. nedam upapannam, prakaranad dhi vakyam balavattaram, tasmat karmantaram, yagagunakam va revatisu varavantiyam, tadgunako va yagah, tatra yagapasukamayoh sambandhasya vidhatrim yajater uparitanim vibhaktim upalabhamahe lingam, na tu revativaravantiyasambandhasya [165]{*2/281*} vidhayakam saksat kimcid upalabhyate. tasmat sarvavisesanavisisto yagah, pasukamasya vidhiyata iti siddham. atha punar visiste yage vidhiyamane, tad revatisu varavantiyam katham agnistomasama bhavatiti? ucyate - vacanad agnistomasamnah karye bhavisyatiti, kim iva hi vacanam na kuryat, nasti vacanasyatibharah. atha yad uktam etasyaiveti, anantarapeksam vacanam iti tatrapy avirodhad etaddharmakasyeti laksanasabdo bhavisyati. tasman na gunat phalam, karmantaram evam dharmakam iti, siddham samesv evamjatiyakesu karmayuktam phalam iti.

notes: *{2/277: e2: 3,123; e4: 3,263; e5: 2,526; e6: 1,111}* *{2/278: e1,6; e2,4,5: sabdenaivanayatau}* *{2/279: e2: 3,127; e4: 3,263; e5: 2,538; e6: 1,112}* *{2/280: e2,4 om. vidhiyamane}* *{2/281: e2: 3,130; e4: 3,264; e5: 2,542; e6: 1,113}*

saubhare purusasruter nidhanam kamasamyogah // ms_2,2.28 //

yo vrstikamo yo 'nnadyakamo yah svargakamah, sa saubharena stuvita sarve vai kamah saubhara iti{*2/282*} samamnaya tatah samamananti, hisiti vrstikamaya nidhanam kuryat, urgityannadyakamaya, u - iti svargakamayeti{*2/283*}. tatra vicaryate, kim saubharam, vrster nimittam, his ity etad aparam vrster nimittam, atha saubharam eva vrster nimittam? yada tad vrster nimittam, tada his iti saubharasya nidhanam kartavyam iti (evam urgityannadyakamasya, u - iti svargakamasya ca tulyo vicarah.){*2/284*} katham nidhanad aparam phalam? katham va nidhanavyavasthartham sravanam iti, yady evam abhi[166]{*2/285*}sambandhah kriyate, his iti vrstikamaya kuryad iti, tato nidhanad aparam phalam, athaivam abhisambandhah, his iti nidhanam kuryad iti, tada

nidhanavyavasthartham sravanam, tada vrstikamayeti saubharavisesanam kriyate, na hisa sambandhah. kim tavat praptam? saubhare nidhane 'parah kamo vidhiyata iti. kutah? purusasruteh, purusaprayatnasyatra sravanam bhavati, kuryad iti, tad vrstikamasya hisas ca sambandhe kartavye vaktavyam bhavati, na tu saubharanidhanasambandhe, tatra hi sangam saubharam kuryad iti prayogavacanasamarthyad eva siddham. tasmat kuryad iti purusaprayatnavacanad avagacchamah, yatarasmin pakse purusaprayatnavacanam arthavat tataro 'yam paksa iti, tatra asmin pakse 'rthavat, nidhanad aparam phalam iti. tasmat saubhara ekah kamah, bhedena nidhanad api dvitiyah kama iti. atha va vrstikamayeti purusasrutih, vrstim yah kamayate, sa puruso vrstikamasabdenocyate, tad asmin pakse srutir viniyoktri, itarasmin pakse punar vrstikamasabdena purusavacanena sata saubharam laksyeta, tatha laksanasabdah syat. srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir nyayya, na laksana. tasmat pasyamo nidhane dvitiyah kama iti. evam ca phalabhuyastvam bhavisyati, tasman nidhane 'parah kamah.

notes: *{2/282: tandya. br. 8.8.18,20}* *{2/283: tandya. br. 8.8.19}* *{2/284: in e1 geklammert}* *{2/285: e2: 3,133; e4: 3,290; e5: 2,544; e6: 1,114}*

sarvasyoktakamatvat{*2/286*} tasmin kamasrutih syat, nidhanartha punahsrutih // ms_2,2.29 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. na caitad asti, yad uktam, nidhane 'parah kama iti, naivam sambandhah kriyate, vrstikamaya his iti kuryad iti. katham tarhi? his iti nidhanam saubharasyeti. katham? hiso vrstikamasambandhe kriyamane, nidhanam [167]{*2/287*} kuryad iti sambandho na krtah syat, tatra his iti nidhanam iti navakalpyeta, tatrobhayasambandhe vakyabhedah, tatra nidhanasabdah pramadasamamnata iti gamyeta{*2/288*}, nacaivamjatiyakah pramadasamamnata ity uktam, tasman na hiso vrstikamena sambandhah, tena na nidhanad aparam phalam. atha hiso nidhanasambandhe katham avakyabheda iti. ucyate, vrstikamaya saubharam asty eva, saubharasya nidhanam (saubharapraptir){*2/289*} asty eva, tatra his iti kuryad ity esa evartho vidhiyate. tasmad avakyabheda iti, ato nidhanavyavastheti gamyate. evam eva urg iti, u - iti ca vaditavyam, sarvasya saubharasya urgvrstisvargakamatvac chakyate kamavacanaih saubharam laksayitum. kim artham laksyata iti. nidhanartha punahsrutir (nidhanavyavastham karisyatity arthah){*2/290*}.

[168]{*2/291*}

notes: *{2/286: e1,6; e2,4,5: sarvasya voktakamatvat}* *{2/287: e2: 3,135; e4: 3,296; e5: 2,546; e6: 1,114}* *{2/288: e1,5: e2,4,6: gamyate}* *{2/289: in e1 geklammert; e6 ohne klammern; e2,4: nidhanapraptir; e5: niyatapraptih}*

{2/290: in e1 geklammert} *{2/291: e2: 3,141; e4: 3,309; e5: 2,548; e6: 1,115}*
gunas tu kratusamyogat karmantaram prayojayet
samyogasyasesabhutvat // ms_2,3.1 //
asti jyotistomah, jyotistomena svargakamo yajeteti, tam prakrtya sruyate, yadi rathantarasama somah syat, aindravayavagran grahan grhniyat, yadi brhatsama sukragran, yadi gajatsama{*2/292*}, agrayanagran iti. tatra sandihyate - kim grahagrataviseso jyotistomasya vidhiyate, uta karmantarasya rathantarasamno brhatsamnas ceti. yadi rathantarasamagrahanena brhatsamagrahanena ca jyotistomo 'bhidhiyate, tatas tasya grahagratavisesah, atha nabhidhiyate, tatah karmantarasyeti. kim tavat praptam? prakaranat, jyotistomasya. iti prapte ucyate - gunas tu kratusamyogad iti, tusabdah paksam vyavartayati, naitad asti, jyotistomasyeti. kutah? kratusamyogat. katham tarhi? karmantarasyeti. nanu jyotistomakrator evaisa evamjatiyako vadah, rathantarasama brhatsameti. neti brumah - yadi na krtsnakratusamyogo bhavet, jyotistomasya vadah, krtsnakratusamyogas tu esah. katham krtsnakratusamyogo bhavati? katham va na krtsnakratusamyoga iti. yadi rathantarasatta va, brhatsatta va nimittam grahagratavisesasya, tato na krtsnakratusamyogah, rathantaram brhad va yadi samasti, tata aindravayavagrata sukragrata ceti, tato jyotistomasya gunavidhih. atha rathantarasamasatta brhatsamasatta va na [169]{*2/293*} nimittam, tatah krtsnakratusamyogah. yadi rathantarasameti ko 'rthah? ayam arthah, yadi rathantarasama asya visesanam krator iti. kuta etat? samasapadasamarthyat, samarthanam hi padanam samaso bhavati, samarthyam ca bhavati visesanavisesyabhave, asadharanam ca bhavati visesanam, tatrayam arthah, yadi rathantaram eva sama, brhad eva va nanyad iti. jyotistomasya ca bahuni samani gayatradini. tasman na jyotistomasya vacakav etau sabdav iti. tena yady api prakaranaj jyotistomasya gunavidhir iti gamyate, tathapi tad badhitva vakyena rathantarasamno brhatsamnas ca bhavitum arhati. nanu yatha jyotistomo na rathantarasama, evam anyo 'pi na rathantarasama kascid asti. ucyate - karmantaram rathantarasamakam kalpayisyaty etad vakyam, yadi rathantarasama somah syad iti. nanu nasty atra vidhayakah sabdah. ucyate - asti ya esah syad iti. aha - naisa vidhatum saknoti, yadisabdasambandhad vidyamanasya nimittarthenaivamjatiyakah sabdo bhavati, na vidhanartheneti. atra brumah - yad etat sayadikam vakyam, yadi rathanatarasama somah syad iti, atravantaravakyam asti, rathantarasama somah syad iti, yad avantaravakyam tasyanyo 'rthah, anyas ca sayadikasya, sayadiko na saknoti vidhatum, yata avantaravakyam, tadvidhasyati. na ca, rathantarasamno brhatsamno va bhavo nimittatvena sruyamano 'py arthavan bhavati. tasmad avivaksito yadisambandhah, tasmims cavivaksite padadvayam idam rathantarasama somah syad iti saknoti rathantarasamanam kratum vidhatum, yadity anarthakam. atha va yadi rocetety adhyaharah. atha va yathaitad bhavati, payasa

sastikam bhuñjita, yadi salim bhuñjita, tatra dadhyupasiñced
[170]{*2/294*} iti. evamjatiyakena vakyena salibhojanam vihitam
bhavati, evam atrapi vihitam drastavyam, yadi rathantarasama somah
syat, aindravayavagran grahan grhniyad iti. katham punah
salibhojanam tena vakyena vihitam bhavatiti. ucyate - vyatyasena
sambandhah kalpyeta, yadi dadhyupasecanam icchet, salim bhuñjiteti.
nanu na khalv icchateh param linvibhaktim upalabhamahe, siñcater hi
tam param samamnantiti. siñcateh khalu sa para samuccaranti kamer
artham gamayati, kamapravedane hi tam manyamaha iti, evam ihapi yady
aindravayavagran grahan grhniyad iti grahitum icched ity arthah,
tato rathanatarasamanam kratum kuryad iti. nanv evam saty
icchamatram bhavet, na grahagratvisesavidhanam. ucyate - yathasmin
laukike vakye, yadi dadhyupasecanam icchet, salim bhuñjiteti
dadhyupasecanasamkirtanad dadhyupasiktam salim bhuñjiteti
tenaikavakyatvad gamyate, evam atrapi grahagratavisesasankirtanat
tenaikavakyatvad grahagratavisisto rathantarasama gamyate. atha
vatra hetuhetumator lin, rathantarasama soma aindravayavagranam
grahanam hetuh kartavya iti. tasmat krtsnakratusamyogad gunah
karmantaram prayojayet, evam krtsnakratusamyogo 'rthavan
bhavisyati. api ca purvena nimittena bhavitavyam, parena naimittikena.
katham? sati hi nimitte naimittikam bhavitum arhati, nasati, yac ca
bhavisyat tan na sat, bhavisyac ca rathantarasama, tat katham
purvakalasya grahagratavisesasya nimittam bhavisyatiti. api ca
nihsandigdham jagatsama karmantaram, tatsamanyad itarad api
karmantaram iti gamyate. tasman na jyotistomasya gunavidhanam iti.

[171]{*2/295*}

notes: *{2/292: e2,4,5,6 (richtig): jagatsama}* *{2/293: e2: 3,143; e4:
3,309; e5: 2,549; e6: 1,115}* *{2/294: e2: 3,145; e4: 3,310; e5: 2,551; e6:
1,116}* *{2/295: e2: 3,147; e4: 3,321; e5: 2,553; e6: 1,117}*
ekasya tu lingabhedat prayojanartham ucyetaikatvam gunavakyatvat //
ms_2,3.2 //
tusabdat pakso 'nyatha bhavati, naitad asti, yad uktam, kratvantaram iti.
katham tarhi? jyotistomasyaiva grahagratavisesa iti. kutah?
prakaranasamarthyat. nanv etad uktam - vakyasamarthyat kratvantarasya
rathantarasamno brhatsamnas ceti. parihrtam etaj jyotistoma eva
rathantarasama brhatsama ceti. punar dusitam anekasamatvaj
jyotistomasya, visesanam rathantarena brhata va na prakalpata
iti. tad ucyate - prakalpate visesanam, brhadrathantarayor
vaikalpikatvat, bhavati sa prayogah, yatra rathantaram nasti. bhavati ca
sa prayogah, vidyamanarathantarasamakah, tad etat rathantaram
sattayaivasadharanatvad visesakam. tasmaj jyotistoma eva
rathanatarasama brhatsama ceti. atha yad uktam - purvena nimittena
bhavitavyam, uttarena naimittikeneti. naitat, niyogato bhavati hi bhavisyad
api nimittam, yatha varsisyatiti krsigrhakarmanusthanam, api
ca tad drstam, idam ca vacanikam nimittam, tad yathavacanam
bhavitum arhati. syad iti ceyam lin trisv api kalesu bhavati. tasmad

bhavisyad api nimittam. yat tu jagatsameti karmantaram, tatsamanyad rathantarasamapi karmantaram iti. jagatsama, asambhavat karmantaram sambhavati, rathantarasamno brhatsamnas ca jyotistomasyabhidhanam, tasman na karmantaram iti.

[172]{*2/296*}

notes: *{2/296: e2: 3,151; e4: 3,329; e5: 2,555, e6: 1,118}*
avestav yajñasamyogat kratupradhanam ucyate // ms_2,3.3 //
sati rajasuyah, raja rajasuyena svarajyakamo yajeteti. tam prakrtyamananty avestim namestim, agneyo 'stakapalo hiranyam daksinetyevamadi. tam prakrtya vidhiyate, yadi brahmano yajeta barhaspatyam madhye nidhayahutim ahutim hutvabhigharayet, yadi rajanya aindram, yadi vaisyo vaisvadevam iti. tatra sandihyate, kim brahmanadinam praptanam nimittarthena sravanam, uta brahmanadinam ayam yago vidhiyata iti. katham nimittarthata bhavet? katham va yagavidhanam iti. yadi rajasabdo brahmanadisv api kenacit prakarena, tato nimittarthata. atha ksatriya eva, tatah prapakany evamjatiyakani sravanani. kim tavat praptam? nimittarthateti, tata evam tavad upavarnyate, yaugiko rajasabda iti, rajyam yasya karma, sa raja. kim puna rajakarma? janapadapurapariraksane, tatas coddharane rajyasabdam aryavartanivasinah prayuñjante. rajñah karma rajyam iti cabhiyukta upadisanti. tena manyamahe, yasyaitat karma sa rajeti, yatha ya udamegham nama kamcit purusam navedisuh, tasya tu putram audameghir ity evam viduh, saknuyus te yas tasya pita, sa udamegha iti kalpayitum, udameghaputrasyaivam samabhivyaharo bhavatiti. evam rajyayogad rajasabda iti vijñayate. nanu janapadapurapariraksanavrttim anupajivaty api ksatriye rajasabdam andhrah prayuñjante prayoktarah. na brumah, na prayuñjata iti, kim tarhi karmavisesanimittatvad rajasabdasya, tadyogad api [173]{*2/297*} rajasabdo bhavatity etad upapadayamah. prayuñjate ca tad yukte rajasabdam aksatriye 'pi, tad asminn upapanne prakaranavasat, yadisabdasamabhivyaharac ca rajasuyasyaiva gunavidhanam bhavisyati, na brahmanasya vaisyasya ca karmantaram vidhayisyatiti. atha vasarvalaukikasya prayogasya sarvalaukikena prayogena virudhyamanasyapramanyam syat, abhyupagacchanti hi te janapadinah, sarvabhaumam prayogam. api cavipragita laukika artha vipragitebhyah pratyayitatara bhavanti, tatharyavartanivasinam sabdarthopayesv abhiyuktanam abhivyaharatam karmani canutisthatam antyajanapadavasibhyo mlecchebhyah samicinatara acaro bhavati. tasmad yaugiko rajasabdah, nimittarthani sravanani, rajasuyasya gunavidhir na karmantaram iti. evam prapte brumah - avestau tu khalu kratupradhanam brahmanadisravanam, brahmanadinam avestiyagam vidhatum, na nimittartham. kutah? apraptatvad brahmanavaisyayoh. katham apraptih? ksatriyasya rajasuyavidhanat, raja rajasuyena yajeteti. nanuktam - yaugiko rajasabda iti. etad apy ayuktam, yatah jativacana iti.

nanubhayabhidhane yadisabdasambandhat, prakaranac ca na karmantaravidhanam nyayyam ity uktam. atrocyate - nobhayabhidhanam avakalpate. kutah? yadi tavaj jatisabdo rajeti, tatah tatkarmatvaj janapadaparipalane rajyasabdo bhavisyati, tenaryavartanivasinam prayogo na virotsyate. atha yadi rajyasabdah paripalane nityasambaddho bhavisyati, tatas tasya karteti rajasabdah ksatriyajatau tannimitto bhavisyati, tatrandhranam prayogo na virotysyate. tasman na prayogadarsanad ubhav api rajarajyasabdau jatiparipalanabhyam nityasambaddhav ity abhyupagantavyam. ko nu khalu nirnayah? rajajatiyasya karma [174]{*2/298*} ity atah paripalanam rajyasabdenocyate, evam hi smaranto 'bhiyuktah tasya karmeti syañpratyayam vidadhati, na tu tasya karteti pratyayalopam va, pratipadikapratyapattim va samamananti. tasmad rajñah karma rajyam, na rajyasya karta raja. nanu yo yo janapadapuraparirakṣanam karoti, tam tu loko rajasabdenabhivadati. ucyate - yogal lokah prayunkte, paripalane rajyasabdah prasiddha iti, sa tu paripalane rajyasabdo rajayogad ity asmabhir uktam, tasmad rajasabdah prasiddher mulam, tadyogad rajyasabdah, tadayogad{*2/299*} api brahmanavaisyayo rajasabdah prayujyate. na tv evam smaranti, rajyayogad rajeti. yat tuktam - anumanad rajyasya karta yah sa raja, yatha audamegheh pitodamegha iti. ucyate - anumanat prayogo balavan, rajyasya kartaram rajety anumimimahe, ksatriye tu pratyaksam prayuñjanan upalabhamahe. tatha yogam apy anumimimahe, rajyasya karta rajeti. rajñah karma rajyam iti tu smaranti. anumimanas ca smrtim anumimate sma, smarantas tu pratyaksam upalabhante, tena tatra smrtir baliyasiti. aha - yo yo rajyam karoti, tatra rajasabdam prayuñjate, na yad rajñah karma tad rajyam iti, tena manyamahe, rajyayogo rajasadapravrttau nimittam, na tu rajayogo rajyasabdapravrttav iti. na brumah, prayogad vayam rajayogam rajyasabdapravrttau nimittam avagacchama iti. katham tarhi? smaranat, prayogac ca smrtir baliyasi, prayogad dhi smrtir anumiyeta. [175]{*2/300*} api ca rajyayogasya nimittata vyabhicarati, janapadaparipalanam akurvaty api rajety andhra vadantity uktam. nanu rajayogad rajyam ity etad api vyabhicarati, na hi rajñah syanditam{*2/301*} nimisitam ca sarvam rajyam ity ucyate. yadi vayam prayogan nimittabhavam bruyam, tata evam upalabhyemahi. smrtya tu vayam nimittabhavam brumah, tena yad yad rajajatiyasya karma jatya visesyate, tad rajyam ity abhyupagacchamah. yat tuktam - andhra api rajyayogad rajanam abhyupa-gacchantiti, parihrtam etat, prayogo durbalah smrter iti. yad uktam - aryavartanivasinah, pramanam itarebhya acarebhya iti. tulyah sabdaprayoga acaresv ity uktam. tasmaj jatinimitto rajasabdah, evam ced yajñasamyogat ksatriyasya rajasuyena, yagavidhir avestir iti.

notes: *{2/297: e2: 3,154; e4: 3,330; e5: 2,558; e6: 1,118}* *{2/298: e2: 3,157; e4: 3,330; e5: 2,561; e6: 1,119}* *{2/299: e2,4,5,6: tadayogad}* *{2/300: e2: 3,160; e4: 3,331; e5: 2,563; e6: 1,120}* *{2/301: e2,4,5,6:

spanditam}*

adhane sarvasesatvat{*2/302*} // ms_2,3.4 //

idam samamananti, vasante brahmano agnin adadhita, grisme rajyanyah, saradi vaisya iti{*2/303*}. tatra sandihyate - kim brahmanadisravanam nimittartham, brahmanadaya adadhana vasantadisv adadhirann iti, uta brahmanadinam adhanam vidhiyata iti. katham nimittarthata syat? katham cadhanavidhanam iti. yadi brahmano vasanta iti padadvayam parasparam sambaddham, tato nimittartham sravanam. atha brahmana adadhiteti, adhanavidhanam brahmanasya. evam rajanyadisv api. kim tavat praptam? nimittartham sravanam iti. kutah? nimittasarupa ete sabdah. kim nimittasarupyam? brahmana[176]{*2/304*}dinam vasantadibhih samuccaranam, tac caviditam vedyata iti. nanu brahmanadinam adadhati napy asti samuccaranam. vadham{*2/305*} asti samuccaranam, na tv amisam adhanasambandho na viditah. kena prapto vidita iti. kamasrutibhih. kah kamasrutayah? agnihotram juhuyat svargakamah, darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajetetyevamadayah. kathamabhih srutibhir adhanam praptam iti. ucyate - samarthyat, yathagnihotram abhinirvartyate, tatha kuryat. yatha darsapurnamasav abhinirvartyete, tatha kuryat. na ca, garhapatyahavaniyanvaharyapacanadibhyo vina, etani karmani sidhyanti, samamananti hi, yad ahavaniye juhoti, tena so 'syabhistah prito bhavatityevamadi{*2/306*}. tena samarthyad etad uktam bhavati - ahavaniyadi kartavyam iti, tac cadhanena vina na sidhyatity adhanam api kartavyam ity avagamyate. tat kena kartavyam? yasya kamasrutayah. tas cavisesena brahmanadinam. tasmad amisam adhanasambandho vidita iti. api ca, ubhabhyam brahmanadinam sambandhe vidhiyamane vakyam bhidyeta. na hi, tadanim eko 'rtho vidhiyate. ato nimittarthah srutaya ity evam praptam. evam prapte brumah - adhane sarvasesatvat{*2/307*} prapakanyadhanasyaitani sravanani. kutah? sarvakarmanam sesabhutam adhanam iti na srutilingadinam anyatamenocyate, kim tarhi, agninam sarvasesatvat, tacchesatvac cadhanasya. kim atah? yady evam, agnayah kamasrutibhih prapnuvanti, nadhanm iti. nanv agninam abhyupaya adhanam iti. ucyate - naitesam arjane adhanam evaiko 'bhyupayah, kim tarhi yathanyesam dravyanam utpadane [177]{*2/308*} krayanadayas cabhyupayah, evam agninam apiti na niyogatah utpadanam eva, tena pakse adhanam prapnoti, pakse na. yatarasmin pakse 'praptih, tatarah paksa utpattim prayojayisyati brahmanadinam adhanasya, brahmana atmartham adadhiteti yadaitad vacanam, tadatmartham evahita ahavaniyadayo bhavanti, nanyatha. evam ca sati, na krtrimena yacitena va karmany agnihotradiny anusthatavyaniti gamyate. tenakrtrima eva kevalo 'gnis tesam sadhaka iti nisciyate. katham catmarthatadhanasya gamyata iti. kartrabhipraye hi kriyaphala adadhitety etad atmanepadam sambhavati. asatyasmin vacane kamasrutiparigrahe nadhanasyatmarthata bhavet. api ca

satisv etasv adhanasrutisu na kamasrutayah saknuvanty aparam adhanasrutim kalpayitum, yatha praptasyadhanasya punahsrutayah eta bhaveyuh, asatisv etasv adhanasrutim aparigrhnantah{*2/309*} kamasrutayo 'sakyan agnihotradin vadantiti parigrhniyur adhanasrutim. satisv etasu yesam adhanam uktam, tan adhikrtyottarakalah kamasrutayo bhavantiti gamyate. atraha - asti kevalasyadhanasya vidhayika srutih, evam sapatnam{*2/310*} bhratrvyam avarti sahate, ya evam vidvan agnim adhatta iti, taya praptasya nimittarthani brahmanadinam sravanani bhavisyanti. ucyate - sambharavidhanartha punahsrutir esa. neti brumah, bhinnam hidam vakyam sambharavidhanavakyat, anyo hy artha adhatta iti, anya apa upasrjatiti, ekarthavidhane hy ekam vakyam bhavati, bhinnau cemav arthau, tasmad atra vakyabheda iti. ucyate - vasante brahmano 'gnin adadhitety asyam srutau satyam punahsrutih kevalasyadhanasyavidhayika, apam upasarjanam tu [178]{*2/311*} vidhiyate, tad ekasminn arthe vidhiyamane nanekartham bhavati. nanv adhanasyaitad vidhanam, gunartha sa punahsrutih. neti brumah, sa brahmanadisambaddha prathama srutih, iyam kevala punahsrutih. kutah? sa hi sabdena vidadhati, tatra lingam uccarantim pasyamah, iyam prasastam adhanam ity aha. tatah prasastatam adhanasyanumanyamahe. evam ca, vasante brahmano 'gnin adadhitety esa vidhayika srutir iti brumahe, naitat prasamsavacanam asmatpaksam badhate, sakyate hy anyena vihitam anyena prasastam iti vaditum. yadi tv etad vidhayakam ity ucyate{*2/312*}, tato 'smatpaksam virudhyeta. katham? ajñatasya jñapanam vidhanam etat, yadi prasamsavacanenapurvam vijñapyeta, tada linga napurvam jñapitam bhavet, tatrapurvajñapanavacanah sabdah uparudhyeta. na tu linga vihite prasamsavacanam uparudhyate, vihite 'pi hi vakyantarena prasamsavacanam avakalpate. api ca yal linga vidhanam, tat srutya, vakyena tu prasamsa gamyate, srutis ca vakyad baliyasi. nanv idam api vakyam, brahmano 'gnin adadhiteti. ucyate - svapadartham atra srutir vidadhaty adhanam, brahmanadisambandhena parapadartham prasamsati, ya evam sapatnam{*2/313*} bhratrvyam avarti sahata iti. nanv anekagunavidhanam tvaya vakyenadhyavasitam bhavati. naisa dosah, agunavidhipare hi vakye bhavaty anekagunavidhanam ity uktam, tadgunas tu vidhiyerann avibhagad vidharthe na ced anyena sista iti{*2/314*}. tasmad brahmanadisamyukta vidhayika srutih, iyam api kevalasyadhanasya punahsrutih sambharavidhanam upakramitum iti siddham. yad uktam - anekagunavidhane vakyam bhidyeteti, yadimau gunavidhanavisistau{*2/315*} vidhiyeyatam, bhaved vakyabhedah, dvabhyam tu visesanabhyam visistam ekam adhanam vidhayisyate, [179]{*2/316*} tena na bhavisyati vakyabhedah. tasmad brahmanadinam adhanasya prapakani sravananiti siddham.

notes: *{2/302: e1,6; e2,4,5: 'sarvasesatvat}* *{2/303: tait.br. 1.1.2.6-7}* *{2/304: e2: 3,164; e4: 3,353; e5: 2,564; e6: 1,120}* *{2/305:

e1,5; e2,4,6: badham}* *{2/306: tait.br. 1.1.10.5-6}* *{2/307: e2,4,5,6: 'sarvasesatvat}* *{2/308: e2: 3,166; e4: 3,354; e5: 2,569; e6: 1,121}* *{2/309: e1,6; e2,4,5: aparigrhnantyah}* *{2/310: e2,4: sampannam}* *{2/311: e2: 3,168; e4: 3,355; e5: 2,570; e6: 1,122}* *{2/312: e2,4,5,6: ucyeta}* *{2/313: e2,4: sampannam}* *{2/314: ms 1.4.9}* *{2/315: e1,6; e2,4,5: gunavadhanavisistau}* *{2/316: e2: 3,170; e4: 3,355; e5: 2,571; e6: 1,123}*
ayanesu codanantaram samjñopabandhat // ms_2,3.5 //
darsapunamasau prakrtyamananti, daksayanayajñena yajeta prajakamah, sakamprasthapyena{*2/317*} yajeta pasukamah, samkramayajñena yajetannadyakama iti{*2/318*}. tatra samdehah - kim darsapurnamasayor eva gunat phalam, uta karmantaram evamjatiyakam iti? kim praptam? karmantaram iti. kutah? samjñopabandhat, yady api prakaranad yajatisabdac ca sa eva purvaprakrto yaga iti gamyate, tathapi nasav evamsamjñaka iti yagantaram vidheyam gamyate.

notes: *{2/317: e2,4,5,6, e1 (v.l.,fn.): sakamprasthayiyena}* *{2/318: vgl. tait. s. 2.5.4.3}*
agunac ca karmacodana // ms_2,3.6 //
na ca, atra guna uparudhyate kascit, yad vidhanartha codana bhavet, yadi ca na yagantaram, anarthakyam eva. api ca, yadi guna upabadhyeta, tato yagagunasambandho gamyata iti tad anusthanam vidhiyetety ananubadhyamane{*2/319*} yagamatram gamyata iti tad anusthanam vihitam gamyate.

notes: *{2/319: e2,4,5,6: anupabadhyamane}*
samaptam ca phale vakyam // ms_2,3.7 //
itas ca karmantaram. katham? phale samaptam vakyam, prajakamo yajeteti, prajakamasya yaga upayo vidhiyate. vidhiyate cet, karmantaram.

[180]{*2/320*}

notes: *{2/320: e2: 3,172; e4: 3,369; e5: 2,572; e6: 1,123}*
vikaro va prakaranat // ms_2,3.8 //
darsapurnamasayor evadhikara evamjatiyakah syad daksayanayajñadih, evam prakaranam anugrhitam bhavati.
lingadarsanac ca // ms_2,3.9 //
lingam apy etam artham darsayati, trimsatam varsani darsapurnamasabhyam yajeta, yadi daksayanayaji syat, atho api pañcadasaiva varsani yajeta, atra hy eva sa sampadyate, dve hi paurnamasyau yajeta dve amavasye, atra hi eva khalu sa sampad bhavatiti. yadi daksayanayajño darsapurnamasav eva, evam tarhi trimsatsampada prayojanam, tatas tasya trimsatsampadanugraho yujyate, tasmad api na karmantaram.
gunat samjñopabandhah // ms_2,3.10 //
yad uktam samjñopabandhat karmantaram iti, yadi daksayanasabdo na kenacid api prakarena darsapurnamasavacanah sakyate kalpayitum, tata ucyeta karmantaram iti. saknoti tv avrttigunasambandhad viditum, ayanam ity avrttir ucyate, daksasya ime daksah, tesam ayanam

daksayanam. kah punar daksah? utsahi. tatha
sakamprasthapye{*2/321*} 'pi, sahaprasthanam gunasambandhah,
evam sarvatra. sakyate ced darsapurnamasayor gunasambandho vaditum,
kim iti sa eva yagah pratiyamano 'nya ity ucyate? kim iti va
prakaranam badhyate.

notes: *{2/321: e1,6; e2,4: sakamprasthayiye, e5: sakamprasthayye}*
samaptir avisista // ms_2,3.11 //
yad uktam, phale vakyam samaptam, prajakamader yaganusthanam
vidhiyata iti{*2/322*}. naivam, avisista phale samaptih, yani
[181]{*2/323*} anyani muktasamsayani gune phalasya vidhayakani
vakyani gunasya phalavacanani paryavasitani (yatha dadhnendriyakamasya
juhuyat, ityevamadini){*2/324*}{*2/325*}, tair etad avisistam, atrapi
hi gunat phalam ucyate. katham naitad evam sambadhyate, prajakamasya
yajñam anutisthed iti? katham tarhi prajakamasyavrttiyajñam
anutisthed iti, avrttiyajña iti yajñavrtti-sambandho
'nusthatavyo nirdisyate, na yajñah? tasmat prakrtayor
darsapurnamasayor gunat phalam ucyate, na yagantaram vidhiyata
iti. evam sakamprasthapye{*2/326*} samkramayajñe ca drastavyam
iti.

notes: *{2/322: vgl. ms 2.3.7}* *{2/323: e2: 3,175; e4: 3,374; e5: 2,575; e6:
1,124}* *{2/324: in e1 geklammert}* *{2/325: vgl. tait.br. 2.1.5.6}* *{2/326:
e1,6; e2,4: sakamprasthayiye, e5: sakamprasthayye}*
samskaras caprakarane 'karmasabdatvat // ms_2,3.12 //
anarabhyadhiyate kimcit, vakyam svetam alabheta
bhutikamah{*2/327*}; sauryam carum nirvaped
brahmavarcasakamah{*2/328*}; darsapurnamasayor apy amananti - isam
alabheta; caturo mustin nirvapatiti. tatrayam arthah
samsayikah, kim darsapurnamasike{*2/329*} alambhe alambho
gunavidhir darsapurnamasike{*2/330*} ca nirvape nirvapo gunavidhir
uta na prakrtim apeksate itaras cetavaras ceti? yada na prakrtim
apeksate, tadapi kim yavad ukte, uta yajimaty ete karmaniti? kim
tavat praptam? prakrtayor alambhanirvapayor gunavidhiti. kutah?
akarmasabdatvat, natra karmano vidhayakah [182]{*2/331*} sabdo 'sti.
nanv alabheta nirvaped iti ca. naitau vidhatarav aviditasyarthasya vakta
vidhayako bhavati, na caitayor avidito 'rthah, alambhah kartavyah,
nirvapah kartavya iti. tasmad anuvaditarau. kim artham anuvadatah?
alambhane svetam vidhatum, nirvape ca carum. tasman nalambhantaram
nirvapantaram ca. prakrtayor eva gunavidhiti.

notes: *{2/327: tait.s. 2.1.1.1}* *{2/328: tait.s. 2.3.2.3}* *{2/329: e1,6;
e2,4,5: darsapurnamasike}* *{2/330: e1,6; e2,4,5:
darsapurnamasike}* *{2/331: e2: 3,175; e4: 3,375; e2: 2,577; e6: 1,125}*
yavad uktam va, karmanah srutimulatvat // ms_2,3.13 //
na caitad asti, prakrtayor gunavidhiti, kim tarhy alambhantaram
vidhiyata iti nirvapantaram ca, yady alambhanirvapau vidhiyete, tato na
prakrtau tau vihitau. yadi na vidhiyete, tatah prakrtau laksyete,

yav alambhanirvapau kartavyav iti, tatah tau laksayitva sveto vidhatavyo bhavati, carus ca, tau ca bhutikamasya brahmavarcasakamasya ceti dvav apy atha vidheyau syatam, tatra vakyam bhidyeta. atha va yo 'sau vidhayakah sabdah, sa laksayitavyopayukta iti vidhayakabhavad eko 'py artho na sakyate vidhatum. atha sa eva laksayisyati, tenaiva ca vidhayisyate guna iti. na, mitho vidhanalaksanasambandho 'vakalpate. atha dhatvartho 'nuvadah, pratyayo vidhatum isyata ity ucyate, ya alambhah sa etadgunah kartavya iti. tathapi na prakrto laksyeta, laukiko 'pi hy alambho 'sti, pratyayarthe 'nudyamane prakrto 'nudyeteti, sa hi kartavyo nirjñato na laukikah, ato na prakrtanuvado ghata iti yavad uktam alambhamatram nirvapamatram{*2/332*} capurvam kartavyam, karmanah srutimulatvat, srutimulam hi karmety uktam, codanalaksano 'rtho dharma iti{*2/333*}. tasmat karmantare. [183]{*2/334*}

notes: *{2/332: e2,4 om. nirvapamatram}* *{2/333: ms 1.1.2}* *{2/334: e2: 3,178; e4: 3,383; e5: 2,579; e6: 1,125}*

yajatis tu dravyaphalabhoktrsamyogad etesam karmasambandhat // ms_2,3.14 //

yad uktam, na prakrtayor gunavidhiti, etad grhnimah. yat tuktam, alambhamatram vidhiyate, nirvapamatram iti, etad apajanimahe, yajimati ete karmaniti. kutah? dravyaphalabhoktrsamyogad (dravyadevatasamyogat){*2/335*}, dravyadevatasamyogo 'tra vidhiyate, bhutikamasya brahmavarcaskamasya ca. katham? na hi, idam evocyate, tatah svetam alabheteti, yadi hy etavad evocyeta, tatah svetalambhasambandho 'vagamyate, iha hi svetam vayavyam alabhetety ucyate, tena svetavayavyasambandho vidhiyate, yatha patam vayeti patavayanasambandho{*2/336*} vidheyo 'vagamyate, patam dirgham vayeti patasya dirghata vidhiyate, dirghasabdaprayogat, evam ihapi sauryavayavyasabdaprayogad dravyadevatabhisambandho vidheya iti gamyate, itaratha devatasabdah pramadasamamnata iti gamyate. nanv atrapi svetam vayavyam kuryat, tam calabhetety arthadvayavidhanad bhidyetaiva vakyam. neti brumah, na hy alabhetety asyayam atibharah, yad dravyadevatasambandhena purusaprayatnam bruyat, tam calabhetety arthavisistam. srutyaiva hi purusaprayatno visisto gamyate, vakyena ca dravyadevatasraya iti natra dvabhyam vakyabhyam prayojanam, yatha raktam asvam yojayeti yada gunavidhiparam bhavati vakyam, tada dvabhyam vakyabhyam prayojanam, gunadvayavidhane. atha sonamanayety ucyate, tatra gunavidhipare 'pi vakye paryavasita eva gunadvayavidhanam, srutyaiva visistagunadravyasya pratitatvat, na bhavaty ekasya vakyasyatibharah, evam ihapiti. sambandhas ca bahubhih padair visista eka evocyata ity ekarthatvam, vibhajya[184]{*2/337*}manani catra padani sakanksanity upapannam ekavakyatvam, na ca, yagam antarena devatayai dravyam sankalpitavyam, ity esa sambandho 'vakalpate. tasmad yajimati ete karmaniti.

notes: *{2/335: in e1 geklammert}* *{2/336: e2,4 (v.l.): patavanasambandho}* *{2/337: e2: 3,179; e4: 3,384; e5: 2,582; e6: 1,126}*

lingadarsanac ca // ms_2,3.15 //
lingam khalv apy etam artham darsayati, saumaraudram carum nirvaped iti{*2/338*} prakrtya, parisrite yajayed iti{*2/339*} parisrayanavidhih, etasya vakye yajatisabdena sankirtanam avakalpate, yadi yajimati ete karmani. atha prakrtau gunavidhanam yavad uktam va, yajatisabdenanuvado navakalpeta. tasmad avagacchamo yajimatiti.

notes: *{2/338: tait.s. 2.2.10.1}* *{2/339: tait.s. 2.2.10.2}*
visaye prayadarsanat // ms_2,3.16 //
kim ihodaharanam? na tavat sutrenaiva parigrhitam, yatha, avestau yajñasamyogat kratupradhanam ucyata iti{*2/340*}. napi ca sadhyam pratijñatam, yatha, ayanesu codanantaram iti{*2/341*}{*2/342*}. kevalam visaye samsaye prayadarsanam hetur iti nirdisyate, kasyayam hetur iti na vijanimah. prakrtam yajimad etat karmeti{*2/343*}, tad api na sambandhyamanam iva pasyamah, tad etad agamakam{*2/344*} sutram eva tavad anarthakam. atha katra pratijña? kas ca sandeha iti vaktavyam. vrttikaravacanat, pratijñam samsayam cavagacchamah. atra bhagavan acarya idam udahrtya vatsam alabheta vatsanikanta hi pasava iti{*2/345*}, imam samsayam upanyasyati sma, kim yajimadabhidhana esa alabhatih, utalambhamatravacana iti? upapadyate caitad udaharanam, [185]{*2/346*} samsayas ca. tatra ca purvapaksam pratijanite sma, yajimad abhidhana iti. idam tu pratyudaharanasutram purvasyadhikaranasya, natra purva-paksenativa prayojanam, tathapi purusanam uccavacabuddhivisesan alocya bhavati mandanam samanyatodrstenapy asanka, sapi nivartaniya, na hi, mandavisena vrscikenapi dasto mriyeta na jatucit kadapi, tatra cikitsa nadarena kartavya bhavet. atastam nivartayitum purvapaksam upanyasyati sma, alabhatir asmabhih pranisamyukto yajimad abhidhano drstah, ayam apy alabhatih pranisamyuktah eva, tenayam api yajimadvacana eveti bhavati kasyacid asanka. atha va yajimadabhidhano drsta alabhatih pranisamyuktah, tasyayam anuvado vatsavidhanarthah, tatha ca phalam na kalpayitavyam bhavisyatiti. evam prapte brumah - asmin samsaye alambhamatram samskarah. kutah? prayadarsanat, yatranyany{*2/347*} api samskarakarmani prayabhutanity ucyante, tatraitad api sruyate. prayad api carthaniscayo bhavati, yatha, agryapraye likhito 'grya iti gamyate. nanu lingam prayadarsanam, katham anena siddhir iti. ucyate - yatha prayadarsanena sidhyati, tatha varnayitavyam. katham ca prayadarsanam hetuh? nyayatah praptau satyam. kah punar nyayah? devatasambandhabhavan na yagavacano 'drstarthatvac ca, vatsa alabhyamano gam prastavayisyatiti. tasmad evam nyayaprapte prayadarsanam dyotakam bhavati. tasmad alambhamatram samskarah.

notes: *{2/340: ms 2.3.3}* *{2/341: e2,4,6 om iti}* *{2/342: ms 2.3.5}* *{2/343: vgl. ms 2.3.14}* *{2/344: e2: gamakam}* *{2/345: vgl. tait.s. 2.1.4.8}* *{2/346: e2: 3,181; e4: 3,388; e4: 2,583; e6: 1,127}* *{2/347: e2,4: atranyany}*

arthavadopapattes ca // ms_2,3.17 //
arthavadas ca bhavati, vatsanikanta hi pasava iti{*2/348*}, [186]{*2/349*}
yasmad vatsapriyah pasavah, tasmad vatsa alabdhavya iti, yadi gam
prastavayitum{*2/350*} alabhyate, tatraitad vacanam avakalpate, atha
samjñapayitum, tatraivamjatiyakam vacanam nopapadyate. tasmad apy
alambhamatram samskara iti siddham.

notes: *{2/348: vgl. tait.s. 2.1.4.8}* *{2/349: e2: 3,183; e4: 3,393; e5:
2,585; e6: 1,128}* *{2/350: e1,6; e2,4,5: prasnavayitum}*
samyuktas tv arthasabdena tadarthah srutisamyogat // ms_2,3.18 //
asty agnih, tatra naivaras carur bhavati, ity uktva, yad enam carum
upadadhatiti samamananti. tatra sandihyate, kim carur yagartho yagam
krtvavasista upadhatavyah, utopadhanartha eveti. yagartha iti
brumah, caror hi prasiddham karyam yago nopadhanam. ucyate - yady api
yagarthata caroh prasiddha, tathapi devatavacanasambandhabhavad
yajatisabdasambandhac ca na yagarthateti gamyate. tad ucyate - tasyaiva
vakyasese sruyate, brhaspater va etad annam yan nivara iti, tena
devatavacanena sannihitenaikavakyata bhavisyatiti brhaspatidevataka
upadhatavya iti. tasmad yagarthas carur ity evam praptam. evam
prapte brumah - samyuktas tv arthasabdena karyasabdenopadadhatiti
tad arthah eva syad upadhanarthah. upadadhatina casya pratyaksam
ekavakyatvam, paroksam devatavacanenanumeyam, carum upadadhatiti hi
pratyaksam vakyam. barhaspatyam upadadhatity anumanikam. tasmat
krtsnas carur upadhatavyah, tatas ccet kimcid ijyayam viniyujyeta,
tad anyatra srutam anyatra krtam bhavet. yat tu barhaspatya nivara
iti, arthavadah sa iti. yat tuktam - prasiddha caror yagarthateti,
prasiddhir vakyena badhyate. tasmad upadhanartha iti siddham.

[187]{*2/351*}

notes: *{2/351: e2: 3,186; e4: 3,398; e5: 2,587; e6: 1,128}*
patnivate tu purvatvad avacchedah // ms_2,3.19 //
tvastram patnivatam vidhayedam ucyate{*2/352*}, yat
paryagnikrtam patnivatam utsrjantiti. tatra sandehah, kim
tvastrasya paryagnikrtasyaisa utsargo vidhiyate, uta tasmad
yagantaram iti. yadi paryagnikrtam utsrjantiti padadvayam
parasparena sambaddham, tatas tvastrasyotsargah, atha
patnivatasabda utsrjatina sambadhyeta, tato yagantaram. kim tavat
praptam? yagantaram iti. kutah? purvas tvastrah patnivatas ca,
ubhayavisesanavisistah katham patnivatasabdenanudyeta. api
ca tvastrasyotsarge vidhiyamane paryagnikrtam iti visesanam
navakalpeta. ato brumah - paryagnikrtasya patnivatata vidhiyate, sa
eva yaga iti. evam prapte brumah - na karmantaram,
purvasyaivotsrjatisabdenavacchedo vidhiyate. kim evam bhavisyati.
yajimatta tavat kalpayitavya na bhavisyati, utsrjatisabdas ca
srutyotsargam vidadhad vakyena na badhito bhavisyati, karmantarapakse
vakyena patnivatatayam vidhiyamanayam arthat prapta utsargo
dhatunanudyeta. api ca paryagnikrtasya patnivatata purvasya viditaiva,

sa vidhatum na sakyate. tasmat purvasya karmano 'vacchedah. yat tuktam, tvastrasyotsargo vidhiyamane paryagnikrtam iti visesanam tavan navakalpeteti, naisa dosah, atantram evatra patnivatasabdo nasau visesyate, ata eva tvastrah patnivata ubhayavisesanavisistah kevalena patnivatasabdena laksanayanudyeteti na dosah. tasmad avaccheda iti siddham.

[188]{*2/353*}

notes: *{2/352: vgl. katha.s. 30.1}* *{2/353: e2: 3,189; e4: 3,406; e5: 2,591; e6: 1,129}*
adravyatvat kevale karmasesah syat // ms_2,3.20 //
na kasyacid api prakarane sruyate, esa vai havisa havir yajate yo 'dabhyam grhitva somaya yajata iti, tatha para vaitasyayuh prana eti yo 'msum grhnatiti{*2/354*}. tatra sandehah, kim yagantaram etad grahanakam, uta jyotistomayage grahavidhir iti. kim praptam? yagantaram iti. kutah? apurvanamadheyasamyogat, na prakrtav etan namadheyako yago 'sti, na grahah kascid yo 'bhyasyeta. tasmad yagantaram. nanu dravyadevatam na sruyate. ma bhud dravyadevatam, saksad eva yajatisabdo vidyate. tasmat karmantaram adabhyasamjñakam, amsusamjñakam ca yagam karotity evam praptam. evam prapte brumah - adravyadevatake kevale namadheye sruyamane brumah, jyotistome eva grahabhyasavisesavidhanam iti. kutah? etat tavad grahasya namadheyam na yagasya, grahanena saksat sambandhat, vyavahitatvad yagasya. amsur iti ca muktasamsayam eva grahanamadheyam, na ca grahabhede yagabhedo bhavati, na ca, dravyadevatam sruyate. yato grhnatir yajimadvacano bhavet, yad apy uktam, saksad atra yajatisabdo vidhayaka iti, naivam sakyam karmantaram vidhatum, vihitayagavacano hi sah, visesabhavat. tasmad yajatina jyotistoma evocyate, amsvadabhyasabdabhyam apy aparau grahabhyasau vidhiyeta iti siddham.

[189]{*2/355*}

notes: *{2/354: tait.s. 3.3.4.1}* *{2/355: e2: 3,191; e4: 3,411; e5: 2,594; e6: 1,130}*
agnis tu lingadarsanat kratusabdah pratiyeta // ms_2,3.21 //
asty agnih, ya evam vidvan agnim cinuta iti, evam vidhaya sruyate, athato 'gnim agnistomenaivanuyajati, tam ukthena, tam atiratrena, tam sodasinetyevamadi{*2/356*}. tatra sandehah, kim ayam agnisabdo yagavacano jyotistomadibhyah karmantaram cinuta ity akhyatena vidhiyate, uta dravyavacano jyotistomadisu gunavidhanam iti. kim praptam? yagavacana iti. kutah? lingadarsanat, lingam hi drsyate, agneh stotram agneh sastram iti tatha, sadupasadh 'gneh cityasya bhavantiti, yasya stotram sastram upasadas ca tasyagnisabdo vacaka iti gamyate, yagasyaitat sarvam, tasmat yagavacana iti. nanu lingam asadhakam, praptir ucyatam iti. atrocyate - athato 'gnim agnistomenaivanuyajatiti yagam abhinivartayatity ucyate, tam agnim iti visinasti. tasmad agnisamjñaka iti gamyate. anusabdo 'py upasargo

yajater visesaka evam upapadyate, yady agnir yagah. tasmat
kratusabdah pratiyeta.

notes: *{2/356: tait.s. 5.5.2.1}*
dravyam va syac codanayas tadarthatvat // ms_2,3.22 //
dravyam vagnisabdenocyeta. katamad dravyam? yad etaj jvalanah, atra hy
esa prasiddhah. cinuta ity esa hi codana cayanartha na yajaty
artham saknoti vaditum, cayanenainam samskurute citau sthapayatiti.
anusabdas ca pascad artho bhavisyati, cayane nirvrtte pascad
agnistomena yagena yajatiti.

[190]{*2/357*}

notes: *{2/357: e2: 3,193; e4: 3,417; e5: 2,597; e6: 1,130}*
tatsamyogat kratus tadakhyah syat tena dharmavidhanani // ms_2,3.23 //
yat tu lingadarsanam uktam, yagavacano 'gnisabda iti, tat tesv eva
lingasamyuktesu vacanesu, na sarvatra, tesu cityagnisamyogat,
yage laksanasabdah, tena kratuvacanani taddharmavidhananity
adosah.
prakaranantare prayojananyatvam // ms_2,3.24 //
kundapayinam ayane sruyate, masam agnihotram juhoti, masam
darsapurnamasabhyam yajata ityevamadi. tatra sandihyate, kim niyate
'gnihotre niyatayos ca darsapurnamasayor maso vidhiyate kalah, atha
kim niyatagnihotran niyatabhyam ca darsapurnamasabhyam
karmantaravidhanam iti. kim tavat praptam? niyatesu kalavidhir iti.
kutah? kalavidhisarupa esa sabdo masam iti. katham
kalavidhisarupata? yad agnihotram juhotiti viditam, masam ity aviditam.
evam cagnihotrasabdo darsapurnamasasabdas ca narthantaravrttau
bhavisyatah, tasmat kalavidhih. nanu kundapayinam
ayanaprakaranam badhyetaivam. kamam badhyatam, vakyam hi
balavattaram. evam prapte brumah - prakaranantare sruyamanam
vakyam yasya prakarane, tasya vacakam bhavitum arhati. nanu pratyakso
'gnihotrasya darsapurna[191]{*2/358*}masayos ca gunavidhih. na, ity
ucyate. katham? upasiddhas caritveti hy uktvedam abhidhiyate, na ca, upasado
'gnihotrasya darsapurnamasayos ca santi. tasmad asakyas tatra
masavidhih. athocyate, upasado 'pi vidhiyanta iti. tatha
gunavidhanartho 'smin vakye 'nekagunavidhanad vakyam bhidyeta.
asmin pakse punar atantram agnihotrasabdo na karma viseksyati, tena
vakyabhedo na bhavisyati. tasmat karmantaram iti siddham.

notes: *{2/358: e2: 3,195; e4: 3,419; e5: 2,599; e6: 1,131}*
phalam cakarmasannidhau // ms_2,3.25 //
anarabhya kimcic chruyata agneyam astakapalam nirvaped
rukkamah{*2/359*}; agnisomiyam ekadasakapalam nirvaped
brahmavarcasakamah{*2/360*}; aindragnam ekadasakapalam nirvapet
prajakama iti{*2/361*}. atra sandihyate, kim prakrtesv agneyadisu
phalam vidhiyate, uta prakrtebhyah karmantarany etani? kim
praptam? prakrtesu phalavidhir iti. kutah? vidita agneyadayah
pratyabhijñayante, tasmat tesam anuvadah phalasambandhartha iti.

evam prapte brumah - phalam ca bhedakam akarmasannidhau sruyamanam. katham? anuvade sati na sakyeta phalam vidhatum, vidhayakasyabhavat, na hi, avidhiyamano hy upayo ruco bhavatiti gamyate. api ca rukkame 'tra vidhiyamane kamasya [192]{*2/362*} anityatvat, agneyadinam nityatvat sambandho navakalpeta. evam sarvatra. tasmat karmantarani.

notes: *{2/359: vgl. tait.s. 2.2.3.3}* *{2/360: tait.s. 2.3.3.3}* *{2/361: tait.s. 2.2.1.1}* *{2/362: e2: 3,201; e4: 3,430; e5: 602; e6: 1,131}*

sannidhau tv avibhagat phalarthena punahsrutih // ms_2,3.26 //

asty avestih, agneyo 'stakapalah purodaso bhavatityevamadih, tam prakrtyocyate, etayannadyakamam yajayeteti. tatra sandehah - kim karmantaram avester utavestir eveti? kim praptam, karmantaram iti, uktena nyayena. evam prapte brumah - sannidhau phalarthena punahsrutir avester eva, na karmantaram iti. kutah? avibhagat, etayety esa sabdo na saknoty avestya vibhaktam yagam anyam vaktum, sannihitasya pratinirdesaka esa sabdah. tasmad avestir evannadyakamasya vidhiyata iti. kim prayojanam? yady avestih, agneyadini havimsi. atha karmantaram, anyahavisko yaga iti.

agneyasuktahetutvad abhyasena pratiyeta // ms_2,3.27 //

darsapurnamasayor agneyo 'stakapalo 'mavasyabhyam paurnamasyam cacyuto bhavatiti vidhaya punar ucyate, agneyo 'stakapalo 'mavasyayam bhavatiti. tatra sandehah - kim amavasyayam dvir agneyena yastavyam, uta sakrd iti. kim praptam? agneyasuktahetutvad abhyasena pratiyate, ekasyaivam punahsrutir avisesad anarthakam hi syad iti{*2/363*}.

[193]{*2/364*}

notes: *{2/363: ms 2.2.2}* *{2/364: e2: 3,204; e4: 3,441; e5: 2,605; e6: 1,132}*

avibhagat tu karmana{*2/365*} dvir ukter na vidhiyate // ms_2,3.28 //

naitad asti, punar abhyasitavya agneya iti. kutah? na, abhyasasya vacakah sabdo 'stiti. nanv agneyah punaruccaritah param karma vidhasyati. neti brumah, sabdah punaruccarito{*2/366*} na punar arthah kartavya iti saknoti vaditum, yo 'sya prathamam uccaritasyarthah, satakrtvo 'py uccaritasya sa evartho bhavisyati, nanyah. nanu vihitam eva punar visistam vidadhad anarthako bhavati. bhavatu kamam anarthakatvam, na tv anyam saknoti vaditum, bhaved upapannam anarthakatvam, na tv arthantaravacanata. tasman na dvir abhyasyeteti.

notes: *{2/365: e1,6; e2,4,5: karmano}* *{2/366: e2,4: punaruccarito}*

anyartha va punahsrutih // ms_2,3.29 //

atha va, nanarthika punahsrutih, arthavadartha bhavisyatity ucyate. kim arthavadena prayojanam? yada purvenaiva vakyena sarthavadakena vihitah agneyah, kamanyam artham vidhatum srutih{*2/367*} prayujyeta? srutimatram{*2/368*} yan na kasyacid

vidhanartham, tad anarthakam, ity uktam, amnayasya kriyarthatvad anarthakyam atadarthanam iti{*2/369*}, srutas casrutas{*2/370*} ca tavan eva so 'rthah, yatha sruta casruta{*2/371*} ca devata angabhavam sadhayati, evam etad iti. tad ucyate - anyartha va punahsrutih, na agneyam vidhatum, aindragnavidhanartha, agneyo 'stakapalo 'mavasyayam bhavaty eva, na kevalenagnina sa sadhur bhavatitindrasahito 'gnih samicinatarah, tasmad aindragnah kartavya iti.

[194]{*2/372*}

notes: *{2/367: e1,6; e2,4,5: stutih}* *{2/368: e1,6; e2,4,5: stutimatram}* *{2/369: ms 1.2.1}* *{2/370: e1,6; e2,4,5: stutas castutas}* *{2/371: e1,6; e2,4: stuta vastuta va, e5: stuta castuta ca}* *{2/372: e2: 3,207; e4: 3,446; e5: 2,607; e6: 1,133}*

yavajjiviko 'bhyasah karmadharmah prakaranat // ms_2,4.1 //

bahvrcabrahmane sruyate - yavajjivam agnihotram juhotiti, yavajjivam darsapurnamasabhyam yajeteti. atra sandeheh - kim karmadharmo 'bhyaso yavajjivikata, uta kartrdharmo niyamas codyate yavajjivikateti. katham karmadharmo 'bhyasah, katham va kartrdharmo niyama iti. yadi juhotir anuvadah, yavajjivam iti vidhih. tatah karmadharmo 'bhyasah, yadi viparitam, tatah kartrdharmo niyama iti. kim tavat praptam, karmadharmo 'bhyasah. kutah? prakaranat, yadiyam vacanavyaktih, juhotiyajatisabdav anuvadau, yavajjivam iti ca vidhih, tatah prakaranam anugrhyate, tasmad abhyasah. evam krtva satrasamstavo yukto bhavisyati, jaramaryam va etat satram yad agnihotram, darsapurnamasau ceti dirghakalasamanyat. tasmad abhyasah.

kartur va srutisamyogat // ms_2,4.2 //

atra brumah - yavajjiviko 'bhyaso na syat, kartur dharmo niyamas codyata iti. kutah? srutisamyogat. evam srutiparicchinno 'rtho bhavisyati, itaratha laksana syat. katham? yavajjivanam, tavata kalena kuryad iti, tad etat pradosaparisamaptam agnihotram anabhyasya, na sakyate yavajjivanakalena kartum, paurnamasyam avasyaparisamaptau ca darsapurnamasau. yady ucyeta - jivanakalasyaikadese 'pi krtam tena kalena krtam bhavatiti. naitad evam, [195]{*2/373*} arthapraptam hi tan na vidhatavyam sabdena, jivanaparimitah kalo yah, tena parisamapayitavyam ity arthad abhyasah, sa hi kartavyataya sruyate, na casav juhotiyajatibhyam ucyate, laksanaya tu gamyate. yavajjivam juhuyat, yavajjivam abhyasyed iti, srutis ca prakaranad baliyasi. yadiyam vacanavyaktir asya vakyasya, yavajjivam ity anuvado juhoti yajatiti ca vidhanam, ity evam yajatijuhotisabdau svarthav eva bhavisyatah, yavajjivasabdo 'pi jivanavacana eva, nabhyasalaksano bhavisyatiti jivane nimitte karma vidhiyate, jivams ced dhotavyam iti, jivanam nimittam, na kalah, niyatanimittatvan niyatam karma tenocyate, kartur dharmo niyamas codyata iti.

notes: *{2/373: e2: 3,210; e4: 3,451; e5: 2,609; e6: 1,134}*

lingadarsanac ca, karmadharme hi prakramena niyamyeta, tatranarthakam anyat syat // ms_2,4.3 //
lingam ca bhavaty api ha va esa svargal lokac chidyate yo darsapurnamasayaji paurnamasim amavasyam vatipatayeteti.
katham lingam? karmadharme hi prakrantam satram yavajjivanakalena parisamapyeta, na tatra kalatipatah syat. tatra canarthakam anyat syat prayascittadi vidhiyamanam.
vyapavargam ca darsayati, kalas cet karmabhedah syat // ms_2,4.4 //
vyapavargasya samapanasya darsanam bhavati, darsapurnamasabhyam istva somena yajeteti. yadi darsapurnamasabhyam istva somasya kalo 'sti, vyaktam na yavajjivanakalena tau parisamapyete. atha jivanam nimittam, upapadyate karmabhedah, darsapurnamasau parisamapya somam karmantaram kuryad iti. [196]{*2/374*} api cahitagnir va esa yo 'gnihotram juhoti na darsapurnamasau yajeta, ya ahutibhajo devatas ta anudhyayinih karotity anudhyayinivacanam bhavati, niyato ya ahutibhagah, tasmin adiyamane 'nudhyayinivacanam bhavati. yas tv aniyata ahutibhagas tam{*2/375*} anudhyayanti, idam no bhavisyatiti, niyatas ca bhago niyamapakse bhavati, na kamyapakse, karmadharme ca kamyam agnihotram ca darsapurnamasau ca, tasman niyamapaksah. api ca sruyate, jaramaryam vaitat satram yad agnihotram darsapurnamasau ca, jaraya ha vaitabhyam nirmucyate mrtyuna ceti jaramarananirmocanavadharanavacanam ca niyamapaksa upapadyate. kamyapakse hy aprayogad api mucyeta.

notes: *{2/374: e2: 3,214; e4: 3,462; e5: 2,611; e6: 1,134}* *{2/375: e2,4,5: na tam}*
anityatvat tu naivam syat // ms_2,4.5 //
tusabdo 'nvacaye, itaras ca pasyamah, kartur dharmo niyamas codyata iti. yadi purvasya homasya gunavidhir bhavet sa ekaikah purvo 'gnihotrahomo 'nityah syat, kamasamyogena sruto nanyah kascin nityah, tatra lingam virudhyeta, jaramaryam vaitat satram yad agnihotram darsapurnamasau, jaraya vaitabhyam nirmucyate mrtyuna ceti. katham virudhyate? jaramarananirmocanadharanavacanam niyamapaksa upapadyate, kamyapakse 'prayogad api mucyeta.
virodhas capi purvavat // ms_2,4.6 //
itas ca pasyamo na purvabhyaso gunas codyata iti. kutah? virodhat, virodho bhavati, darsapurnamasavikarah sauryadayo 'pi yavajjivam abhyasitavya bhaveyuh. so 'narabhyarthah pratijñatah syat. ato 'pi pasyamo niyama iti satrasamstavas ca santatabhavam upapatsyate.

[197]{*2/376*}

notes: *{2/376: e2: 3,216; e4: 3,467; e5: 2,612; e6: 1,135}*
kartus tu dharmaniyamat kalasastram nimittam syat // ms_2,4.7 //
yadi kartur dharmo niyamas codyeta, tato jivanam nimittam, jivane nimitte karma vidhiyate. tatra prayoge parisamaptam karma, tatha vyapavargasya darsanam aklptam bhavati, tasmat kartrdharmo niyamas codyata iti siddham bhavati.

namarupadharmavisesapunaruktinindasaktisamaptivacanaprayascittanyar
thadarsanac chakhantaresu karmabhedah syat // ms_2,4.8 //
iha sakhantarany udaharanam, kathakam kalapakam
paippaladakam ityevamadini. tatra sandehah, kim ekasyam sakhayam
yat karmagnihotradi sruyate, tac chakhantare punah sruyamanam
bhidyeta tasmat, uta na bhidyeta? bhidyeteti pasyamah. kutah?
namabhedat, ekam kathakam nama, anyat kalapakam nama, evam
namabhedad bhedah. nanu granthanamaitat. satyam, karmanam apiti
brumah, karmabhir apy evamadinam samanadhikaranyam
ekavibhaktitvam ceti. rupabhedac ca, ekasyam sakhayam
agnisomiyam ekadasakapalam amananti, ekasyam dvadasakapalam,
evam bhinnam rupam{*2/377*}, katham iva na karmantaram bhavisyati.
dharmavisesac ca, karirivakyany adhiyanas taittiriya bhumau
bhojanam acaranti, apare sakhino nacaranti, tathagnim
adhi[198]{*2/378*}yanah kecid upadhyayasyodakumbhanaharanti, apare na,
asvamedham adhiyanah kecid asvasya ghasam aharanti, apare na, pare
'nyam dharmam acaranti, asvaghasader ekesam upakaram akanksaty
asvamedhadih, ekesam nakanksati, sa evaikah katham
nakankseta katham vanyad akanksitum arhati, ato gamyata anyad
iti. punaruktiprasangac ca, yadi sarvasakhapratyayam ekam karma,
ekasyam sakhayam vihitasya karmanah sakhantare vacanam
punaruktam anarthakam syat. na tu bhedapaksa esa doso 'sti, tasmad
api karmabhedah. nindavacanac ca pratah prataranrtam te vadanti
purodaya{*2/379*} juhvati ye 'gnihotram divakirtyam adiva kirtayantah
suryo jyotir na tada jyotir esam iti kecic chakhino 'nuditahomam
nindanti, apare punar uditahomam nindanti, yathatithaye pradrutayannam
ahareyus tadrk tad yady udite juhvatiti{*2/380*}, sarvasakhyapratyaye
viruddham, na tu karmabhede, tasmad api bheda iti. asaktes ca, na
saknuyuh khalv api sarvasakhapratyayam upasamhartum, tatranarabhyo
'rtho vidhiyata iti pratijñatam bhavet, sakyam tu karmabhede, atah
karmabheda iti. samaptivacanac ca, asamapte 'pi samapter vacanam bhavati,
kecid ahuh, atrasmakam agnih parisamapyata iti, apare
'nyaparisamaptim vyapadisanti, tad ekakarmatve nopapadyate, na hi tatra
ca{*2/381*} parisamapyeta, anyatra na. bhede tu yuktam, tasmad bheda iti.
prayascittavidhanac ca, kecid anuditahomavyatikrame prayascittam
amananti, kecid uditahomavyatikrame vrddhe ca prayascittam, na ca
karmaikatva ubhayatha vrddhih sambhavati, karmabhede tu yad anudite
homakarma, tad udite vrddham, itarad apy udite, tasmad api bhedah.
anyarthadarsanac ca, idam sruyate, yadi pura didiksanah syuh
yadi vaisam grhapatir grhapater vanusatrina iti, ta enam eva
[199]{*2/382*} brhatsamanam kratum upeyur upetam hy esam
rathantaram, atha yady adidiksana itistavatam
anistapurvanam ca dvadasahe darsanam upapadyate yadi
karmabhedah, ekakarmatve navakalpyate. katham? tandake{*2/383*}
sruyate, esa vava prathamo yajño yajñanam, yaj jyotistomah, ya
etenanistvathanyena yajeta gartapatyam eva taj jayeta pravam iyata
iti{*2/384*}, tat sarvatra syat, tatradidiksanam dvadasahe

darsanam nopapadyate, tasmad api karmabhedah. athaparam
lingadarsanam, yat paksasamitam pinuyat kaniyamsam yajñakratum
upeyat kaniyasim prajñam kaniyasah pasun kaniyo 'nnadyam
papiyan syat, atha yadi vedisammitya minotiti{*2/385*} paksasamane
pratisiddhe vedisammanasya darsanam bhavati, tat tu karmabheda
upapadyate, paksikasya vedisammanasya darsanam ekakarmatve nopapadyate.
katham? eke hi samamananti, rathaksamatrani yupantaralani
bhavantiti{*2/386*}, tat sarvatra syat, tatra ca no paksasammanam no
vedisammanam syat, vedisammanadarsanam nopapadyate, tasmad api
karmabhedah. aparam ca lingadarsanam, kesamcij jyotistome
sruyate, dve samstutanam virajam atiricyeta iti, paresam tisrah
samstutanam virajam atiricyanta ity ekakarmatve virodhah,
nanakarmatve kasmimscij jyotistome dve, kasmimscit tisrah,
tasmat karmabheda iti. api ca sarasvate sruyate, ye purodasinas te
upavisanti ye sannayinas te vatsan varayanti. sannayina
istaprathamayajñah, purodasino viparitah, ubhayesam
sarasvate darsanam avakalpate karmabhede, ekakarmatve sarvesam
jyotistomapurvatvam syat, tatra darsanam nopapadyate. api ca
sruyate - upahavyo niruktah{*2/387*}, agnistomo yajñah
rathantara[200]{*2/388*}sama, asvah syavo daksina, paresam
sruyate, upahavyo 'niruktah, uktho{*2/389*} yajño brhatsama, asvah
sveto rukmalalato daksineti, karmaikatve rathantaravacanam
brhadvacanam canarthakam, sakhadvayapratyayatvad brhatsama
rathantarasama va syat, sa cayam prakrtita evamlaksanakah
praptah, nanakarmatve tv anyo brhatsamanyo rathantarasameti yuktam
bhavati, tasmac chakhantare karmabhedo bhavitum arhati.

notes: *{2/377: e1,5; e2,4,6: bhinnarupam}* *{2/378: e2: 3,219; e4: 3,469; e5:
2,615; e6: 1,136}* *{2/379: e2,4,6: purodayaj; e5: purodayaju juhvati}*
{2/380: sankha.br. 2.9; tait.br.2.1.2.12} *{2/381: e1,6; e2,4,5: na hi
tad eva tatra}* *{2/382: e2: 3,220; e4: 3,470; e5: 2,626; e6: 1,136}* *{2/383:
e2,4,5,6: tandyake}* *{2/384: ta.br. 16.1.2}* *{2/385: mait.s. 3.4.8}*
{2/386: tait.s. 6.6.4.1} *{2/387: e1,6; e2,4,5: 'niruktah}* *{2/388: e2:
3,221; e4: 3,471; e5: 2,617; e6: 1,137}* *{2/389: e1,6; e2,4,5: ukthyo}*
ekam va samyogarupacodanakhyavisesat // ms_2,4.9 //
na caitad asti, yad uktam - sakhantaresu karmabheda iti,
sarvasakhapratyayam sarvabrahmanapratyayam caikam karma,
arthasamyogasyavisesat, tad eva prayojanam uddisya tad eva
vidhiyamanam pratyabhijanimah. rupam apy asya tad eva dravyadevatam,
purusaprayatnas ca tadrsa eva codyate, namadheyam cavisistam,
tena tad eva karma sarvasakhadisv iti pratyayah.
na namna syad acodanabhidhanatvat // ms_2,4.10 //
yad uktam - namabheda iti, parihrtam tad granthanam ata iti. atha yad
uktam - karmano 'pi namasamanadhikaranyadarsanad iti. naisa
dosah, granthasamyogat karma kathakadi, na karmasamyogad
granthah kathakah. katham gamyate? yat karma kathakadisamyuktam,
tat kathakadisabdenocyate. kim ato 'pi? yad granthasamyogat

kathakam kalapakam karmocyate. ekatve 'pi kathakagranthasamyogat kathakam, kalapakagranthasamyogat tu kalapakam bhavisyati.

[201]{*2/390*}

notes: *{2/390: e2: 3,224; e4: 3,492; e5: 2,618; e6: 1,138}*
sarvesam caikakarmyam syat // ms_2,4.11 //
yadi sabdabhedad bhedo bhavet, sabdaikyat tarhi karmaikyam bhavet. tatra kathakasabdabhidhanad aikyam bhaved agnihotrasya darsapurnamasayor jyotistomasya ca, tacchabdatvat, na caitad evam. tasmad apy abhedah.
krtakam cabhidhanam // ms_2,4.12 //
idanimtanam caitad abhidhanam bhavet, asya na purvam asit, yatah prabhrti kathasya prakrstam vacanam, tatah prabhrti pravrttam, purvam nasid bhedah, idanim bheda iti viruddham.
ekatve 'pi param // ms_2,4.13 //
ekakarmatve 'pi rupabhedo bhavati vacanat, na ca, vacanike rupabhede, asatyam api bhedabuddhau karmano bhedo 'bhyavasiyeta.
vidyayam dharmasastram // ms_2,4.14 //
atha yo dharmavisesa uktah, vidyagrahanarthah sah, na karmana upakarakah. katham gamyate? srutyadinam abhavat, vidyasamyogac ca na karmaprayukta iti.
agneyavat punarvacanam // ms_2,4.15 //
atha yad uktam - yathamavasyayam{*2/391*} agneyasya punaruktadosan madhyamah pakso nirastah, evam ayam api tasmad eva dosat karmaikatvapakso nirasitavya iti, etat parihartavyam. (ity abhasantam sutram){*2/392*}.

[202]{*2/393*}

notes: *{2/391: vgl. ms 2.3.27-29}* *{2/392: in e1 geklammert}* *{2/393: e2: 3,226; e4: 3,497; e5: 2,619; e6: 1,139}*
advirvacanam va srutisamyogavisesat // ms_2,4.16 //
naiva khalv etat dvirvacanam, sa evayam arthah punah sravito 'gnihotradir bahukrtvo bahubhis tu purusaih, na caiko 'rtho bahubhir ucyamanah punarukto bhavati. yadi bhavet, ekasminn eva vede bahubhir ucyamane bhavet, tasman na bahukarmasamavayo 'yam, ekam evedam karmeti.

vakyasamavayat // ms_2,4.16a //{*2/394*}

notes: *{2/394: dieses sutra wurde von sabara nicht kommentiert, es findet sich jedoch bei kumarila. in e2,4,5 ist es aufgenommen worden. dies bedingt eine von e1,6 abweichende zählung der folgenden sutras}*
arthasannidhes ca // ms_2,4.17 //
arthasannidhes ca sakhasabda upapanno bhavisyati, sakha iva homah sakhah, tad yatha vrksasya sakhah, evam ihapi vrksasthaniyasya vedasya sakhah. kim sakhasarupyam? yatha nanavasthanam, na caikaikasyam krtsnam puspam phalam sannihitam, evam ihapi, naikaikasyam krtsam gunakandam sannihitam, ity arthasannidheh sakhasabdopapattih. tasmad apy ekam

karmeti.
na caikam prati sisyate // ms_2,4.18 //
na ca, yat kathake 'gnihotram, tat kathakam evaikam purusam prati vidhiyate. taittiriyasyapi tadvihitam eva, purusavisesavacanabhavat, yac cagnihotrasya kimcid angam vidhiyate, sarvavasthasya tad agnihotrasya, yac ca kathakasyagnihotram, tac ca taittiriyakasyeti, visesavacanabhavat, tasmat sarvasakhyabhir ekam samaptam karmocyata iti.

[203]{*2/395*}

notes: *{2/395: e2: 3,229; e4: 3,505; e5: 2,620; e6: 1,139}*
samaptivac ca sampreksa // ms_2,4.19 //
atrasmakam agnih parisamapyata ity utpreksitaro bhavanti, anvarohesu maitrayaniyanam agnih parisamapyate, asmakam tesu na parisamapyata iti, yady anyad eva maitrayaniyanam, anyac ca tesam, katham te bruyur esv asmakam na parisamapyata iti, ekatvam upapannam, tesam api hi te santi.
ekatve 'pi parani nindasaktisamaptivacanani // ms_2,4.20 //
na hi ninda nindyam ninditum prayujyate. kim tarhi ninditad itarat prasamsitum, tatra na ninditasya pratisedho gamyate. kim tarhi ninditaditarat prasamsitum, tatra na ninditasya pratisedho gamyate. kim tv itarasya vidhih, tatraikasminn agnihotre dvau kalau vihitau vikalpyete, ato na kascid virodhah. tathasamarthanam ekasminn api vede vihitam krtsnam{*2/396*} angajatam upasamhartum asaktih, samarthanam tu sarvasakhabhyo 'py agamitam adhikam vidhim upasamhartum saktir astiti tenaikakarmatve 'pi na viruddham iti. tathaikasminn api karmani kimcid vastu samaptam iti krtva samaptisabdah prayujyate, yatha, adhvaryave samapte jyotistomasya, samapto jyotistoma iti bhavati.

notes: *{2/396: e2,4: vihitam krtsnam}*
prayascittam nimittena // ms_2,4.21 //
yad uktam - uditahomasyapi prayascittanta{*2/397*} navrddhata{*2/398*} gamyate, anuditahomasyapi, tad ekatve virudhyate, [204]{*2/399*} aviruddham nanatva iti, tat parihartavyam. (abhasantam sutram){*2/400*}.

notes: *{2/397: e2: prayascinnanad; e4: prayascitamnanad; e5: prayascittamnanad}* *{2/398: e2,4,5: vyrddhata}* *{2/399: e2: 3,231; e4: 3,509; e5: 2,621; e6: 1,140}* *{2/400: in e1 geklammert}*
prakramad va niyogena // ms_2,4.22 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. naisa dosah, udite hosyamiti prakante 'nyatha kriyamane bhavati dosah, tatra prayascittasya visayo bhavisyatiti karmaikatve 'pi na dosah.
samaptih purvattvad yathajñate pratiyeta // ms_2,4.23 //
purvavati samaptivacanam bhavati, yat prarabdham tat parisamapyate, tatrasmakam parisamapto 'gnir iti yo 'smabhir jñayate, prarabdhas ca parisamapyata ity abhiprayah{*2/401*}.

notes: *{2/401: e2,4,5,6: parisamapyate. prarabdhas cety abhiprayah}*

lingam avisistam sarvasesatvan na hi tatra karmacodana tasmad dvadasahasyaharavyapadesah syat // ms_2,4.24 //
yad uktam - yadi pura didiksana iti, dvadasaha istaprathamayajñanam anistaprathamayajñanam ca darsanam karmabheda upapadyate, na sarvasakhapratyayaikakarmaniti. naisa dosah, yadi didiksana dvadasahena, adidiksana dvadasasahenety evam tat, na hi samavede jyotistomasya vidhanam. kim ato 'pi? yatra vihitas tatranudyate, tena karmabhede 'pi sarvajyotistomanam esa dharmah prathamyam nama. ato nanakarmapakse 'py avasyam dvadasahasyaharavyapadesah kalpaniyas tasmad adosah.

[205]{*2/402*}

notes: *{2/402: e2: 3,232; e4: 3,514; e5: 2,622; e6: 1,140}*
dravye cacoditatvad vidhinam avyavastha syan nirdesad vyavatistheta tasman nityanuvadah syat // ms_2,4.25 //
dravye cagnav acoditatvad ekadasinyah sammanaparimanam parti naisa vyavastha syat, naivagnav ekadasini codyate, kutah paksasammanam vedisammanam va syat? dvayam apy etat pararthamkirtyate, pasvekadasinividhanartham, yadi paksasammita syad ayam dosah syat, vedisammane na doso bhavet, ka etat sankatamadhyavasanam{*2/403*} arhati? ekasmin yupa ekadasa pasavo niyoktava iti, vacastomadisu tu yupaikadasinyam asya nityanuvadatvad rathaksamatrany eva yupantaralani bhavisyanti, nityanuvadatvac casaty api paksasammane vedisammane vaikadasinividhanartham vacanam upapadyata eveti na dosah.

notes: *{2/403: e1,6; e2,4,5: sankatamadhyavasatum}*
vihitapratisedhat pakse 'tirekah syat // ms_2,4.26 //
atiratre grhnati sodasinam iti vihitah sodasi, natiratre grhnati sodasinam iti pratisiddhah, tena pakse dvayoh stotriyayor atirekah, pakse tisrnam, tasmad adosah. katham punar ayam dvayos tisrnam vatirekah? trivrd bahispavamanam, tat tavan navakam. pañcadasany ajyani, tani [206]{*2/404*} tavac catvari, tena sa sastih. pañcadaso madhyamdinah pavamanah, taya pañcadasasamkhyaya saha, purvaya ca navasamkhyaya caturasitih. saptadasani prsthani catvari, saptadasa arbhavah pavamanah, pañcasaptadasakani taniti pañcasitih. purvaya catursitya sahaikonasaptatisatam. ekavimsam yajñayajñiyam, tayaikavimsatya saha tasya navatisatam stotriya{*2/405*} iti brahmanavadah. agnistomamatram abhipretyocyate, sa virat sampurna virad iti dasakakhyah{*2/406*}, traya ekavimsaka ukthaparyayah, sa trisastih. ekavimsah sodasi, tayaikavimsatya saha caturasitih. pañcadasaka ratriparyayas trayah, tatraikaikaparyayah catuhstotrah, tad asitisatam sampurna virat. trivrd rathantaram pañcasama, tan navakam, tatas caturasiter ekam navakam agacchati, tatha tisrah

samstutanam virajam atiricyante, yada sodasi na grhyate, tadaikavimsatya vina dve samstutanam virajam atiricyete, evam ekakarmatve 'pi lingam upapadyate.

notes: *{2/404: e2: 3,234; e4: 3,517; e5: 2,623; e6: 1,241}* *{2/405: e2,4: stotriya}* *{2/406: e2,4: dasakakhya}*

sarasvate vipratisedhad yadeti syat // ms_2,4.27 //

yad uktam - purodasinam sannayinam ca sarasvate darsanam bhavatiti, jyotistomapurvakatvat sarvakarmanam, vipratisiddham etad iti, tena yada sannayinah purodasina{*2/407*} iti kalpyate.

notes: *{2/407: e1,5; e2,4,6 om. purodasina}*

upahavye 'pratiprasavah // ms_2,4.28 //

atham yad uktam - upahavye brhadrathantaravidhanam prakrtipraptam eva, ekakarmatve pratiprasavatayapy asambhavad vidhiyamanam anarthakam syad iti, tat parihartavyam. abhasantam sutram.

[207]{*2/408*}

notes: *{2/408: e2: 3,235; e4: 3,521; e5: 2,624; e6: 1,142}*

gunartha va punahsrutih // ms_2,4.29 //

yada rathantarasama, tadasvah sveto daksina, yada brhatsama tada rukmalalata iti.

pratyayam capi darsayati // ms_2,4.30 //

yada na sarvasakhapratyayam ekam karmeti, katham ekasyam sakhayam samamnayate 'nyasyam guno vidhiyate? yatha maitrayaniyanam samidadayah prayaja na samamnayante, atha ca gunah sruyante, rtavo vai prayajah samaniya hotavya iti{*2/409*}. tatha yesam sakhinam kutarur asity{*2/410*} asmadanamantro namnatah, tesam api hi drsyate, kukkuto 'sity asmanam upapadatte, kutarur asiti veti. tasmad ekam karmeti pratimah.

notes: *{2/409: mait.s. 1.4.12, vgl. spbr. 1.5.31}* *{2/410: mait.s. 1.1.6}*

api va kramasamyogad vidhiprthaktvam ekasyam vyavatistheta // ms_2,4.31 //

yo hy anyasakhavasthitan vidhin upasamharati, sa svasakhavihitam kramam uparunaddhiti, tena sakhantaresu karmabheda iti.

virodhina{*2/411*} tv asamyogad aikakarmye tatsamyogad vidhinam sarvakarmapratyayah syat // ms_2,4.32 //

ucyate - naisa sakhantaravihitanam aikakarmye sati virodhina{*2/412*} samyogah. na hi kramo vakyena virudhyate, durbalo hi kramah, balavad vakyam, vakyena ca sakhantariyanam upasamharah. tasmat sarvasakhapratyayam sarvabrahmanapratyayam caikam karma codyata iti siddham bhavati.

notes: *{2/411: e1,6; e2,4,5: virodhinam}* *{2/412: e1,6; e2,4,5: virodhinam}*

==========

adhyaya 3:

[208]{*3/1*}

notes: *{3/1: e2: 4,1; e4: 3,525; e6: 1,143. e5 enthält jetzt nur noch die sbh-zitate der brhati und bleibt daher unberücksichtigt}*
athatah sesalaksanam // ms_3,1.1 //
nanakarmalaksanam vrttam, anantaram sesalaksanam vartayisyamah. kah sesah? kena hetuna sesah? katham ca viniyujyate? iti, srutyadini ca viniyoge karananiti vaksyate, tesam ca balavadabalavatta, etat tatparyenanyad apy upoddhatadina.
sesah pararthatvat // ms_3,1.2 //
iha sutre sesasya laksanam, yena ca hetuna sesa ity ucyate, tad ubhayam akhyayate. yah parasyopakare vartate, sa sesa ity ucyate. tad yatha, ye pararthah, te vaktaro bhavanti sesabhuta vayam iheti. nanu yo 'pi pradhanabhutah, so 'pi kadacit pararthe vartate, yathopadhyayah pradhanabhutah sisyanam vidyavinayadhane vartate. satyam vartate. yas tv atyantam pararthah, tam vayam sesa iti brumah. yatha, garbhadasah karmartha eva svamino 'nadvams ca kriyate, vaksyatity eva. nanu garbhadasasyapi savami samvidadhano gunabhavamayat. neti brumah, atmana evasau samvidadhano gunabhavam gacchati, nantariyakatvad garbha[209]{*3/2*}dasasyopakaroti, anaduho va. yas tv atyantam pararthah, tam vayam sesa iti brumah. atha tatra kim vrttam? yais tu dravyam cikirsyate gunas tatra pratiyeta{*3/3*} iti{*3/4*}. tatrapurvarthata vyavartita, drstaprayojananamakhyatanam. iha tu sarvesam eva sesanam laksanam ucyate.

notes: *{3/2: e2: 4,15; e4: 3,532; e6: 1,143}* *{3/3: e2: pratiyate}* *{3/4: ms 2.1.8}*

dravyagunasamskaresu vadarih{*3/5*} // ms_3,1.3 //

vadarir{*3/6*} acaryo 'tra dravyagunasamskaresv eva sesasabda iti mane{*3/7*}, na yagaphalapurusesu. dravyam kriyartham, yadi prayojanavati kriya, vyaktam sa dravyena nirvartayitavya{*3/8*}, tasya nirvrttir dravyadrte na bhavatiti tannirvrttaye dravyam esitavyam bhavati. tasmat kriyartham dravyam. gunah saknoti visistam dravyam coditam laksayitum, laksitena ca tena prayojanam, visistasya kriyasadhanatvat. tasmat so 'pi dravyadvarena kriyaya upakarotiti{*3/9*} kriyartha eva. samskaro nama sa bhavati, yasmin jate padartho bhavati yogyah kasyacid arthasya, tenapi kriyayam kartavyayam prayojanam iti so 'pi pararthah. tasmad dravyagunasamskarah pararthatvac chesabhutah. na tu yagaphalapurusah. yagas tavat kartavyah purusasya. na hi, tasmin nirvartite kimcid aparam asti kartavyam. sa hi purusarthah, yad anyad dravyadi, tat tadartham tasya sesabhutam. sa tu na kimcid abhinirvartayitum kriyate. phalam api na tena kriyate, tasmims tu krte

svayam eva tad bhavati. tasmin krte phalam asya bhavatity etavad gamyate. nasti sabdo yagena kriyate [210]{*3/10*} phalam iti. tasmad yago na sesabhutah kasyacid arthasya. phalam api na purusam pratyupadisyate. yah svargam kamayate, sa yagam kuryad ity etavac chabdenodisyate, natmanah parasya veti. svargam praticchamatrena svargakama iti bhavati. tasmat purusam prati gunabhavena na sruyate svargah. tasmat so 'pi na sesabhutah. na cet phalayagau gunabhavena codyete, kasya purusah pradhanabhuto bhavati. pratyaksas casya dravyatvat karma prati gunabhavah. tasmad dravyagunasamskaresv eva sesabhavam vadarir{*3/11*} mena iti.

notes: *{3/5: e2,4,6: badarih}* *{3/6: e2,4,6: badarir}* *{3/7: e2,4,6: mene}* *{3/8: e2: nirvartitavya}* *{3/9: e2: om. iti}* *{3/10: e2: 4,17; e4: 3,539; e6: 1,144}* *{3/11: e2,4,6: badarir}*

karmany api jaiminih, phalarthatvat // ms_3,1.4 //

jaiminis tu khalv acaryah karmany api sesabhutani manyate sma, na vadarir{*3/12*} ivavadharanam anumene. sa hi dadarsa, na yagah kartavyataya codyate, phalakamasya tu tatsadhanopayatveneti. evam sruto 'rthah parigrhito bhavisyati. arthavams copadesah. enam evartham sasthe 'dhyaye sutrair eva sadhayisyati. iha tu tatsiddhenaiva phalarthatvena sesabhavam yagasyapadayati sma. tasmad anavadharana dravyagunasamkarah sesabhutah, yago 'pi sesabhutah phalam pratiti.

notes: *{3/12: e2,4,6: badarir}*

phalam ca purusarthatvat // ms_3,1.5 //

phalam api purusam pratyupadisyate. yah svargo me bhaved ity evam kamayate, tasya yagah. na yah svargah, sa atmanam labheteti. kutah. atmanepadaprayogat, kartrabhipraya etad bhavati. kriyaphalam anubhavet katham purusa iti yagah prayujyate. tasmat phalam purusartham yagac chruyate, natma-nirvrttyartham. tasmac chesabhutam iti.

[211]{*3/13*}

notes: *{3/13: e2: 4,19; e4: 3,542; e6: 1,144}*

purusas ca karmarthatvat // ms_3,1.6 //

puruso 'py audumbarisammanadisu gunabhutah sruyate. tasmad anavadharanaisa, dravyagunasams-karesu sesatvam vadarir{*3/14*} mena iti. athedanim atra bhagavan vrttikarah pariniscikaya - dravyagunasamskaresv eva niyato yajim prati sesabhavah, apeksika itaresam. yagasya dravyam prati pradhanabhavah, phalam prati gunabhavah, phalasya yagam prati pradhanyam, purusam prati gunata, purusasya phalam prati pradhanata, audumbarisammanadi prati gunatvam. tasmat sammatavadharana, dravyagunasamskara yagam prati niyogato gunabhutaiveti.

notes: *{3/14: e2,4,6: badarir}*

tesam arthena sambandhah // ms_3,1.7 //
sto darsapurnamasau, darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeteti.
tatra sruyante dharmah, nir-vapanam, proksanam, avahananam
ityevamadaya ausadhadharmah. tatha,
utpavanavilapanayahana-sadanadaya{*3/15*} ajyadharmah. tatha,
sakhaharanam, gavam prasthapanam, gavam prastavanam{*3/16*}
ityevamadayo 'pi santayyasya{*3/17*}. tesu samdehah - kim sarve,
ausadhe ajye sannayye ca kartavyah, uta ye yatra kriyamana
arthavantah, te tatra kartavya iti. nanu samyukta eva{*3/18*} sruyante,
yatha, vrihin avahanti, tandulan pinastiti. badham
samyuktah, avaghatadayas tu padartha vidhiyante srutya,
vakyenaisam vrihyadisamyogah. ato 'sti samsayah. [212]{*3/19*}
kim tavat praptam? tesam arthena sambandhah. arthena prayojanena, ye
yatra kriyamanah prayojanavantah, te tatra kartavyah. prathanadaya
ajyasantayyayor{*3/20*} anupakaraka iti na tatra karaniyah. evam
utpavanadaya ausadhasannayyayoh, sakhaharanadaya
ajyausadhayoh. nanu sruyante sarve sarvatra. etad eva na janimah,
sruyante na sruyanta iti, tad vicarayitavyam. yady api
sruyaran{*3/21*}, tathapy anupakarakatvan naiva kartavya bhaveyuh.

notes: *{3/15: e2,4,6: grahanasadanadaya}* *{3/16: e2,4: prasnavanam}*
{3/17: e2: samnayyasya, e4: sanayyasya, e6: sannayyasya} *{3/18:
e2,4: evaite, e6: evam}* *{3/19: e2: 4,24; e4: 3,545; e6: 1,145}* *{3/20: e2,4:
ajyasamnayyayor, e6: ajyasannayyayor}* *{3/21: e2,4,6: sruyerams}*
vihitas tu sarvadharmah syat samyogato 'visesat
prakaranavisesac ca // ms_3,1.8 //
ucyate - yo 'rthat praptah syat, sa yatra prayojanam tatraiva kriyeta.
sabdena tu sarve 'mi padartha vihitah, tena na, yatra kevalam
prayojanam pratyaksam drsyate, tatraiva kartavyah. kva tarhi? yatra
yatra vihitah, te cami sarvatra vihitah gamyante. kutah? samyogato
'visesat prakaranavisesac ca. sarvesam tavad
ajyausadhasannayyanam apurvena sadhyasadhanasamyogo
'visistah, yatra kriyamana apurvasya krta bhavatiti
vijñayate. tatha prakaranam avisistam, yasmin vihitah
sarvesam vihita bhavantiti gamyate. atah sarve sarvatra kartavyah,
yat tv ami na sarvatropakurvantiti, vidhanasamarthyat sarvatropakaraka
iti gamyate. sa cayam adrsta upakaro bhavisyati.
arthalopad akarma syat // ms_3,1.9 //
naitat, sarve sarvatra karaniya iti, ye yatra nopakurvanti, na te tatra
kriyam arhantity uktam eva. nanu vidhanasamarthyat sarve
sarvatropkarisyanti. neti brumah.

[213]{*3/22*}

notes: *{3/22: e2: 4,27; e4: 3,550; e6: 1,146}*
phalam tu saha cestaya sabdartho 'bhavad viprayoge syat //
ms_3,1.10 //
nasti vidhanam, yena sarve sarvatropakurvanti. na ca pratyaksadibhir

upakaram avagacchamah. arthapattir api niyogatas tatraiva bhavet, yatraiva sabena codana bhavati, nanyatha. yadi ca prathanadinam ajyasannayyayor anupakurvatam api tatprakarane samamnayo 'nupapanno bhavet, tato 'rthad adrsta upakarah kalpyeta, te tv avasyam samamnaniya ausadhartham. phalam hi saha cestayavahananadikayavagamyate tusavimocanadi, prayojanam ca tena, na tasmad rte purodasah sidhyati, sati casminn arthavan prakarane samamnayah. arthavati ca tasmin nadrstakalpanayam pramanam astity ato na sakyam kalpayitum. yadi ca tatra tanduladinispadanam drstam nabhavisyat, tato viprayoge tanduladinam abhavad upakarasya sabdarthamatram drstopakaranapeksam kartavyam ity ajyasannayyayor api kriyamananam adrstam abhavisyat. tasman na prathanadayah sarvatra. evam utpavanadayah sakhaharanadayas ca. tasman na, sarve sarvtra kartavyah, prathanadayo najyasannayayyoh, ausadhe eva te, utpavanadaya ajyasya, nausadhasannayyayoh, sakhaharanadayas ca sannayyasya, najyausadhayor iti siddham.

dravyam cotpattisamyogat tadartham{*3/23*} eva codyeta // ms_3,1.11 //

sto darsapurnamasau, tatra samamananti - sphyas ca kapalani ca [214]{*3/24*} agnihotrahavani ca surpam ca krsnajinam ca samya colukhalam ca musalam ca drstac copala caitani vai dasa yajñayudhaniti{*3/25*}. tatra samdihyate - kim yo ya iha sakyata ebhih kartum, tasmai tasmai padarthayaitani samamnatani, uta yad yena samyuktam, tasma eveti. kim tavat praptam? yad yena sakyam iti. kutah? evam vidhayo bhavisyanti tatharthanvatah{*3/26*}, itaratha te 'nuvada nisprayojanah, prakaranavisesas ca sarvapadarthan prati, yajñayudhaniti ca yajñasamyogo 'visistah. tasmat sarve sarvatrety evam praptam. evam prapte brumah - dravyam cotpattisamyogat tadartham eva codyeta, yo yena padarthena sahotpattivakyena samyuktah sa padarthah tenaiva kartavyah, yatha sphyenoddhantity uddhanarthata sphyasya vakyena, tad uddhananam na sphyad anyena kartavyam. yada caivam, tada prapta eva sphyah, tasyayam anuvado bhavitum arhati, etani vai dasayajñayudhaniti. evam ekaisyanuvadah, tena tena vacanena praptasya. yatha - kapalesu srapayati, agnihotrahavanya havimsi nirvapati, surpena vivinakti, krsnajinam adhastad ulukhalasyavastrnati, samyayam{*3/27*} drsady{*3/28*} upadadhati, ulukhala-musalabhyam avahanti, drsad upalabhyam pinastiti. prakaranat sarvani sarvatra prapnuyuh, vacanat tu yathavacanam, yajñayudhasabdo 'pi samanyena prayojanam vidadhat tad vadhyetaiva{*3/29*}, paroksam hi samanyavacanena visesavidhanam bhavati, pratyaksam tu visesavacanena visesavidhanam. tasmad yad yenotpattya samyuktam, tat tatraiva viniyujyata iti siddham.

[215]{*3/30*}

notes: *{3/23: e2: artham}* *{3/24: e2: 4,30; e4: 3,553; e6: 1,147}* *{3/25:

tait. s. 1.6.8.3}* *{3/26: e2: yatharthanvatah}* *{3/27: e1,6; e1 (v.l.), e2,4: samyayam}* *{3/28: e1,6; e2,4: drsadam, e4 (v.l.): drsad}* *{3/29: e2,4,6: badhyetaiva}* *{3/30: e2: 4,33; e4: 3,556; e6: 1,147}* arthaikatve dravyagunayor aikakarmyan niyamah syat // ms_3,1.12 // jyotistome krayam prakrtya sruyate - arunaya pingaksyaikahayanya{*3/31*} somam krinatiti{*3/32*}. tatra samdehah - kim arunima krtsnaprakarane nivisete, uta kraya evaikahayanyam iti. katham punah arunaya krinatity evam vispaste krayasambandhe gamyamane samsaya iti. ucyate - iha hi gunam arunimanam amurtam santam kriyayah karanam iti sabda upadisati, yat karanabhidhayinya trtiyavibhaktya samyujya nirdisati - arunayeti, na camurto 'rthah kriyayah sadhanam bhavitum arhati, ato 'sam-bandham krinatinarunagunasyavagacchamah. na casankaniyam artham pramanabhutah sabdo 'bhidhasyatity evam prakalpana kadacid upapadyetapi. kenacit prakarena sambandha iti vacanapramanyaprakaranvesane buddhir bhavati, tad yadi param, vicarayantah kriyasambandhasamarthyam avagamisyamah, ekavakyataya kraya evarunimanam nivesayisyamah. atha tv apramadyadbhir anvisyamano na kathamcana sambandha upapatsyate, tato vakyabhedam abhyupagamya prakaranadharmam enam adhyavasasyamah{*3/33*}. tasmad avasyam vicaraniyam etad iti. kim tavat praptam? krtsne prakarane nivesah. kasmat? samyogato 'visesat, prakaranavisesac ca. nanu prakaranad vakyam baliyo bhavatity ekavakyatvad arunima krayena sambhantsyata iti. naitad evam avagamyate, na hi vacanasatenapy anara[213]{*3/34*}bhyo 'rthah sakyo vidhatum, yo hi bruyat - udakena dagdhavyam agnina kledayitavyam iti, kim sa vacanaprayojanasamañjasyam asnuvita? na camurto 'rthah kriyayah sadhanam upapadyate. tasmad arunaya krinatiti sambandhabhavad ekavakyata na bhavatiti. nanu naivayam gunavacanah, kim tarhi dravyavacanah. kutah? strilingasambandhat. dravyavisesa hy ete stri puman napumsakam iti, striyam yat pratipadikam vartate, tasmat stripratyayo bhavatiti, stripratyayam carunayety upalabhamahe. tasmad dravyavacanah, arunasabda{*3/35*} iti. tad etad apesa-lam, tad eva hi dravyam arunimna parichidyamanam arunasabdabhidhaniyatam{*3/36*} labhate, tad evanyagunakam narunasabdah{*3/37*} saknoty abhivaditum, arunimanam esa sabdo na vyabhicarati, vy-abhicarati punar dravyam, avyabhicari ca karanam karanavatam istam. ato 'sya gunah svartha iti gamyate, tad asya pratyaksato gunavacanata gamyate, stripratyayadarsanat tu nunam arunapratipadikam dravyavacanam ity anumanam. pratyaksam canumanad baliyah, tasmad gunavacanah. katham tarhi stripratyayasambandhah? bhavati hi gunavacanasyapi strilingata, yatha caruna{*3/38*} buddhih, evam aruneti. gunavacanas cet krinatina na sambadhyate. tasmad vakyabhedam krtva prakarane sarvasminn eva samnivesa iti. atha yadi krinatina na sambadhyate, tasmin eva vakye ekahayanisabdena sambhantsyate, na bhavisyati vakyabheda iti. tan na, kevalam hi gunam

arunasabdo{*3/39*} 'bhidadhati, na dravyagunau. kevalam ca dravyam ekahayanisabdah, na gunasahitam iti tayoh sambandhasya vacikam sasthim antarena katham sambandho gamyate? aha - antarenapi sasthim, ekavibhaktinirdesat samanadhikaranyam [217]{*3/40*} avagamisyamah, yatha nilam utpalam iti. tad anupapannam, rupad arunasabdasya{*3/41*} gunavacanata, kalpaniyam tv ekavibhaktisamyogad ekahayanisabdasamnidhanac ca tad ekavakyatam abhyupagamyaikahayanisabdasamanadhikaranyam, na ca lingad vakyam baliyah. tasmad asad etat. tatrocyate - yada kevalagunavacanatayam sabdah pravartamano nanyena sambandham labhate, tadanupadesakatvad anarthakyam ma bhud iti dravyaparatam apadyate, tasyam avasthayam ekavibhaktiyuktenaikahayanisabdena samnihitenaikavakyatam apadyamanah samanadhikarano bhavati, tatha ca krtva, nilam utpalam ity upapadyate. sa cayam arunasabdas tasyam avasthayam vartate, na hy asya svartham abhidadhata ito vicchinnasya prakarane 'py arthavatta. kutah? yenaiva hetuna sambadhyate{*3/42*} krinatina na, namurto{*3/43*} 'rthah kriyayah sadhanam bhavatiti. na ca kriyasadhanair dravyaih, na hi kevalagunavacanah saknoti dravyam abhidhatum iti sa eva hetuh prakaranasambandhabhave 'pi, tatrapi sambadhyamanah kriyabhir va sambadhyeta, tatsadhanair va dravyaih, tac cobhayam apy anupapannam. ato 'narthakatvaparijihirsaya samnihitenaikahayanisabdenarunasabdah sambadhyate. nasti vakyabhedah. naitad evam, na hy ayam arunasabda ekahayanivisesanam bhavitum arhati. kim karanam? karanavibhaktya trtiyaya samuccarito 'yam, tenaitena trtiyasrutisamarthyat kriyavisesanena bhavitavyam, karakanam hi kriyaya sambandho na dravyeneti. sa esa srutisamarthyat kriyavisesanam, ekavakyatvad{*3/44*} ekahayanivisesanam. srutis ca vakyad baliyasi, tasman nasyaikahayanisambandha iti.

nanu ca gunasya kriyasambandhabhavad avivaksita karaka[218]{*3/45*}saktir{*3/46*} ity ekahayanisambandho 'yam adhyavasitah. evam api nopapadyate, yadi karakabhidhanam avivaksitam iti gunasabdenaitena dravyam abhidhatum isyate, tada pratipadikarthasyavyatireka iti prathama vibhaktih prapnoti. na hi trtiyantas tam abhisambandham saknoti vaktum, na canyathanupapattir ity anyo 'syanupapadyamano 'rthah sakyate kalpayitum, yathagnau tisthati manavaka ity ukte jvalane 'nupapadyamano nasve gavi va kalpyate, agnisamipavacana evadhyavasiyate. tadvad ihapy aprathamantah sabdo na kathamcid apy avyatirikte pratipadikarthe bhavitum arhatiti. tasmat kamam anarthako 'vagamyatam nasyaikahayanisambandho 'dhyavasatavyah. aha - na brumah, na karakam arunasabdenabhidhiyata iti, vyaktam arunagunavisistam etena karakam abhidhiyate. kadacit tu kimcid vidhitsitam bhavati, kadacid upasarjanibhuto 'rtho vidhitsitah, pradhanibhuto 'nuvadah. tad yatha, dandity upasarjanibhutadandakapurusapradhanakah sabdo

'vagamyate, kadacit tu nirjñate puruse dandagunavidhanartham uccaryate - dandi praisananvaheti. tatha{*3/47*} lohitesnisa rtvijah pracarantiti. evam ihapi yady anupasarjanabhuto{*3/48*} 'runo gunah, pradhanabhutam karakam. tathapy anudite karake 'runagunavidhanartham vacanam yujyate. tasmad ekahayanisambandha upapadyate, nasti vakyabheda iti. naitat saram, atra hy ekahayanikrinatyor anavabuddham sambandham bodhayitum ayam ekahayanisabda uccaritah, sa esa katham ivarunasabena sambadhyte, tad etad abhihitam api punah punah paryanuyujjyate. [219]{*3/49*} katham punar ekahayanisabdasya krinatina, arunagunena ca samane samabhivyahare krinatina sambandho 'bhyupagamaniyah, na punar arunyeneti. sabdapramanyat, bhavati hi kriyasambandhasya vacika vibhaktir ekahayanisabdam anunivista, na tu gunasambandhasya vacika. ka punah kriyasambandhasya vacika, ka va gunasambandhasyeti. karakalaksana kriyasambandhe vivaksite bhavati dvitiyadih, avivaksite punah karake, sambandhamatravivaksayam sasthi. na catra sastim pasyamah, pasyamas tu khalu trtiyam. atah krinatina sambandham abhyupagacchama ekahayanisabdasya, narunasabdeneti. katham tarhi bhavaty atra sambandhah, nilam utapalam iti. ucyate - bhavati, na tu srutilaksanah, kim tu vakyalaksanah, utpalasabdasamnidhane tadapeksi nilasabdas tenaikavakyatam abhyupagacchan najahat svarthavrttir upalavisesabhidhanapara uccaryamanah sambandham abhyupaiti.

nanv ihapi vakyalaksanas tadvad evarunimna samam sambandha ekahayanya yujyate. neti brumah, srutir hi vakyad baliyasi, srutis casyah kriyasambandham aha, na gunasambandham. yadi punah srutisamarthyat, kriyasambandho 'bhyupagamyeta, ekavakyatavad api gunasambandhah. naivam sakyam, yo hy anyena saha sambandhum uccaryate, na tatsamipagato 'py anyas tena saha sambanddhum arhati. yatha bharya rajñah, puruso{*3/50*} devadattasyeti bharyavisesanartham uccaryamano rajasabdo na purusena sambadhyate, tadvad iha krayavisesanartham uccaryamana ekahayanisabdo narunasabdena sambandham arhati. aha - satyam evam etat, asatyam akanksayam anantaryam akaranam, sarvatra tu bodhite padarthe vakyartha upapadyate, nanyatha, samanyavrtti hi padam, visesavrtti vakyam, samanyenabhipravrttanam [220]{*3/51*} padarthanam yad visese 'vasthanam, sa vakyarthah, tad etad uktam - tadbhutanam kriyarthena samamnayo 'rthasya tannimittatvad iti{*3/52*}, tatra pratyaksatah{*3/53*} padarthah, vakyarthah punar anumanikah, tad etad avagamyatam, kevalasvarthavrtti padam anupadesakam iti padantarena samnihitenaikavakyatvam abhyupaiti, nanyatheti. tad iha yady apy ekahayanisabdah krinatina sambandhyamanah krtartho na padantarena sambandham akanksati, arunasabdas tu padantarena sambandham alabhamano 'narthaka ity ekahayanisabdenaikavakyatam abhyupaiti. nanuktam -

kriyasambandharthah, narunasambandhartha iti.

aha - arunasabdasyanarthakyapariharayobhayasambandhartha iti vadamah, anyartham api krtam anyartham api saknoti kartum, tad yatha salyartham kulyah praniyante, tabhyas ca paniyam piyata upasprsyate ca. evam ihapi krayasambandhartham ekahayanisabda uccaryamano 'runasabdena saha sambhantyate, na kimcid dusyati. tasman na vakyabheda iti. naitad asti, yady apy ayam arunasabdo 'narthako ma bhud ity ekahayanya sambadhyeta, tathapi sarvasmin prakarane nivestum arhati. na cainam somam krinatity esa sabdah saknoti visestum. na hy ayam visesanatvenocaryate, kim tarhi apurvo 'yam vidhiyate. nanv apurvo 'pi vidhiyamana ekahayanisabdavad itarena sambhantsyate. katham? prayojanaya hy uccaryamanah sabdo yenarthah, tasmai tavat prayojanayavakalpyate, samnihits ca buddhau bhavati, tena buddhau samnihitena sakyate sakanksah sabdah sambandhayitum iti. naitad evam, yo hy asambadhyamano 'narthako bhavati, sa sambadhyate nanyah. kuta etat? sambadhyamane hi samanyam visese 'vasthapyeta, tatra vakyena srutih pidita syat. na cayam [221]{*3/54*} asambadhyamanah krinatinanarthako bhavati, prakaranagatabhih{*3/55*} ekahayanibhir{*3/56*} abhisambhantsyate. nanv etad uktam - prakarane 'py asya sambandho 'nupapanna iti. nanupapannah, ekasmin vakye 'nyo 'rtho vidhiyamano nanyena sambadhyate, vacanavyaktibhedat, anya hi vacanavyaktir vidhiyamanasya, anya gunena sambadhyamanasya. ajñatavaj jñapyate vidhiyamano 'rthah, jñatavad anudyate gunasambandhartham, na ca sakrd uccaryamano jñatavad ajñatavac ca bhavitum arhati, ekahayanisabdah kraye vidhiyamano 'jñatavat syat, arunasabdena sambadhyamanas ca jñatavat. vakyabhede punar na doso bhavati, prakarane tu vakyantaraih kriyadravyantarani ca praptani. tair idam vakyantaravihitam sambadhyate, tatranyasmin vidhiyate, anyasmin vakye 'nudyata ity upa-pannam bhavati. tasmat samyogato 'visesat prakaranavisesac ca{*3/57*} sarvasmin prakarane dravyesu nivesa iti. evam prapte brumah - arthaikatve dravyagunayor aikakarmyan niyamah syad iti, yatrarthaikatvam sruyate dravyagunayoh, tatra dravyagunav ekasmin padarthe niyamyeyatam. kutah? aikakarmyad ekakaryatvat, ekam hi karyam dravyagunayoh sruyate krayasambandhah. katham etad avagamyate? ekavakyatvat. katham ekavakyatvam? arunaya pingaksyaikahayanyety aparyavasito 'rthah sakanksatvad abhidhatrpratipatroh, somam krinatiti tu paryavasyati, tayor evam nairutsukyat. yady ekakaryata kim iti vikalpo na bhavati? naitad{*3/58*} evam. ekarthas tu vikalperann iti vikalpadharmanau prapnuta ity ayukto 'yam paryanuyogah. katham? paryanuyogo nama sa bhavati, yah svapaksam sadhayati, vipaksasya ca pratipam acarati, na ca [222]{*3/59*} vikalpo 'smatpaksasya pratipam acarati, krayenarunim asambandha{*3/60*} ity esa nah paksah. na ca vikalpo nanakaryatvat. nanv idanim evoktam - ekam karyam iti, tac capi viruddham, evam hi purvam abhihitam, amurta-tvad guno na kriyaya

sambadhyata iti, idanim viparitam abhidhiyate - ubhav api
dravyagunav ekarthau krayam abhinirvartayata iti. ucyate, naitad viruddham,
na ca vikalpah, ekam karyam, samarthyabhedas tu, saksad dhi dravyam
kriyam pratyupakaroti. gunas tu visistanam sadhanam. yady evam,
na tarhi gunah kriyam abhinirvartayati, sadhanasyasau visesaka iti.
naitad evam, gunasya kriyam abhinirvartayata etad eva samarthyam, yat
sadhanam visisyat. akanksati ca kriya sadhanavisesanam,
cihnabhuto hi gunah sadhanam laksayati. asati cihne na laksyeta,
katamat sadhanam kriyaya iti. tatah kriya nadhyavasyema kartum iti
bhavati kriyasadhanam gunah. na caiva sati vikalpo bhavati,
yathadhikaranasya kartradinam ca, adhikaranam hi kartradini
dharayati, tany adharyamanani na saknuvanti kriyam abhinirvartayitum,
tatha{*3/61*} karta karanadini samadhatte, tany asamahitani na
saknuvanti svam svam artham abhinirvartayitum. yasmims tu sadhanopakare
karye tasminn evopakare 'nyat sadhanam vidhiyate, tatra vikalpah,
yatha vrihim iryajeta, yavair yajeteti, ubhaye 'pi
tandulanirvrtyarthah. evam tarhi tad evedam samjatam bhavati,
ekahayanividhanam, tadvisesanam caruno gunah, tatra sa eva
doso vakyabhedah prasajjyeteti. na brumah - arunasabda
ekahayanisabdena sambadhyata iti, kim tarhi krinatinaiva
sambadhyate. evam hi sruyate 'runagunena krayam abhinirvartayed iti,
yatha ca tena nirvartyate, tatha yatitavya bhavati. na cavisimsan
sadhanam, gunah kriya[223]{*3/62*}m abhinivartayatity arthat
sadhanavisesanatam pratipadyate, yatha sthalyam paced iti
kriyasadhanatvena nirdiste 'rthat sambhavane dharane ca
syalim{*3/63*} vyaparayati tadvad ihapi drastavyam. tasman nasti
vakyabhedaprasanga iti. nanv evam api vakyam bhidyeta. katham?
pratyekam vakyaparisamaptir drsteti, yatha
devadattayajñadattavisnumitra bhojyantam iti pratyekam bhujih
samapyate, yatha ca yasya pita pitamahah somam na pived iti. evam
ihapy arunaya krinati, ekahayanya krinatiti. naitad
asmatpaksasya badhakam, evam api kraya evarunima niveksyati, na
sarvasmin prakarana iti. satyam esa doso na bhavati, kim tv
anarunayapy ekahayanya krayah prapnoti, arunaya canekahayanya,
tatra yad uktam dravyagunayor niyama iti, sa pratijña hiyate. na tarhi
brumah - vakyabheda iti. katham? krayasya hi dravyarunimanav
upadisyete, na krayas tayoh. na ca, pradhanam pratigunam bhidyate,
pratipradhanam hi guno bhidyata iti, asti cayam drstantah -
samudaye vakyaparisamaptir iti, yatha gargah satam dandyantam
iti, tatha abhisutya hutva bhaksayantiti. tasmad
ubhayavisesanavisistah krayo vidhiyate. katham punas tasmims
cetarims ca drstante saty ekantenavadharyate, samudaya eva
vakyaparisamaptir na pratyavayavam iti. atra brumah - iha
dravyarunimanav ubhav api kriyasambaddhav upalabhyete
parasparenasambaddhau, krayo 'pi dravyarunimabhyam visista
upalabhyate nanyayatarena, tatra yadi dravyaparam arunim aparam ca
bhavati vacanam idam, tatah pratyavayavam asamsayam krayasambandhah.

atha krayavidhitsayabhidhiyate, tato yathaivayam ekahayanivi[224]{*3/64*}sistah, evam arunim avisista iti niyamata ubhayasambandho 'bhyupagamaniyah. na catra dravyarunimanav ipsitau, ipsitas tu krayah, tena hi jyotistomadravyam somah pariprapyate, dravyarunimanau krayarthau santav ipsitau syatam, nanyatha. tasmat krayo vidhiyate, sa ca nanyataravisistah pratiyata iti samudaye vakyaparisamaptir iha nisciyate. yada caivam, tada na, ekahayanim muktvanyad dravyam krayasadhanam asti, na carunad anyah sadhanasya visesako guna iti, niyamah siddho bhavati. atra vadamah - yadi krayasya sadhane guno 'bhisambandhum upaiti, tada vakye bhinne 'pi krayasadhanatvad arunimasmin dravye na niveksyate, kim artham ekavakyata prayatnena sadhyata iti. tad etad abhidhiyate - bhinne hi vakya ekahayanisadhanakah krayo 'vabuddho bhavati, arunasadhanam api krayantaram, na tasminn evaikahayanisadhane kraye 'runima vihito bhavati, tatra yat krayantaram arunagunavisistam, tatrarthat praptam anyad api sadhanam bhavati. tad api visimsan aruno gunas tena sambadhyeta. ekavakyatve tu tat parihrtam bhavati. tasmat sadhv abhidhiyate - arthaikatve dravyagunayor aikakarmyan niyamah syad iti.

notes: *{3/31: e1 (v.l.): pingaksyaikahayinya}* *{3/32: vgl. tait.s. 6.1.6.7}* *{3/33: e2,4: adhyavasyamah}* *{3/34: e2: 4,43; e4: 3,556; e6: 1,148}* *{3/35: e2,4: arunasabda}* *{3/36: e2,4: arunasabdabhidhaniyatam}* *{3/37: e2,4: narunasabdah}* *{3/38: e2,4,6: karuna}* *{3/39: e2,4: arunasabdo}* *{3/40: e2: 4,49; e4: 3,557; e6: 1,149}* *{3/41: e2,4: arunasabdasya}* *{3/42: e2,4 om. sambadhyate}* *{3/43: e2,4: na sambadhyate, namurto}* *{3/44: e2,4: vakyad, e6 om. ekavakyatvad}* *{3/45: e2: 4,50; e4: 3,558; e6: 1,149}* *{3/46: e1,6; e1 (v.l.), e2,4: -vibhaktir}* *{3/47: e2,4,6: yatha}* *{3/48: e2,4: upasarjanabhuto}* *{3/49: e2: 4,51; e4: 3,558; e6: 1,150}* *{3/50: e2: purusena}* *{3/51: e2: 4,53; e4: 3,559; e6: 1,151}* *{3/52: vgl. ms 1.1.25}* *{3/53: e1,6, e2 (v.l.); e2,4: pratyaksatah}* *{3/54: e2: 4,54; e4: 3,560; e6: 1,152}* *{3/55: e2,4: prakaranagatair}* *{3/56: e2,4 om}* *{3/57: vgl. ms 3.1.8}* *{3/58: e2,4: (yad abhidhiyate niyamyeyatam iti) naitad}* *{3/59: e2: 4,60; e4: 3,561; e6: 1,152}* *{3/60: e2,4: krayenarunim asambandha}* *{3/61: e2,4: yatha}* *{3/62: e2: 4,62; e4: 3,561; e6: 1,153}* *{3/63: e2,4,6: sthalim}* *{3/64: e2: 4,63; e4: 3,562; e6: 1,153}*

ekatvayuktam ekasya srutisamyogat // ms_3,1.13 //

asti jyotistomah - ya evam vidvan somena yajata iti{*3/65*}.

[225]{*3/66*} tatra sruyate - dasapavitrena graham samarstiti, tathagnihotre sruyate - agnes trnany apacinotiti, tatha darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - purodasam paryagnikarotiti{*3/67*}. tatra samdehah - kim ekasya grahasya, ekasyagneh, ekasya purodasasya ca sammarjanadi kartavyam, uta sarvesam grahanam sarvesam agninam sarvesam purodasanam iti. kim praptam? eko grahah, eko 'gnih, ekah purodasa iha grahitavyah. kutah?

srutisamyogat, ekatvasrutisamyukta ete padarthah, ekam hi dravyam esa sruyate, sabdalaksane ca hi karmani yac chabda aha, tad asmakam pramanam, yatha pasum alabheta ity ukta eka eva pasuh pumams calabhyate. evam atrapy eko grahah sammarjaniyah, ekasyagnes trnany apaceyani, ekah purodasah paryagnikartavya iti.

notes: *{3/65: tait.s. 3.2.2.3}* *{3/66: e2: 4,65; e4: 3,583; e6: 1,154}* *{3/67: spbr 1.2.2.13}*
sarvesam va laksanatvad avisistam hi laksanam //
ms_3,1.14 //
naitad asti - yad uktam grahadisv{*3/68*} ekatvayuktesv ami padarthah kartavya iti, sarve grahah sammarstavyah, sarvebhyo 'gnibhyas trnany apaceyani, purodasamatram ca paryagnikartavyam iti. kutah? grahajatya dravyam laksayitva sammargadi vidhiyate, avisistam ca laksanam sarvadravyesu, tatra na gamyate visesah, ko grahah sammarstavyah, ko neti, samanyavagamad visesan avagamac ca sarvapratyayah. tathagnipurodasanam api. nanv ekavacanam sruyate, tad viseksyati. naitad asti, ekatvam hi sruyamanam grahadisv ekatvam bruyat, na dvitiyadin pratisedhet, ekatvasyasau vacako na dvitiyadeh [226]{*3/69*} pratisedhakah. tenapratisiddhe dvitiyadau samanyavacanena praptam sammarjanadi kim iti na kriyeta. tatraitat syat, ekavacanam iha sruyamanam prapta evaikasmin dravye, dvitiyadisu ca, kim anyat kuryad anyatah parisamkhyayah, na ced ekavacanam parisamcaksita dvitiyadin, anarthakam eva syat, saknoti ca dvitiyadin nivartayitum, yathasvabhidhanim adatta iti gardabhabhidhanam{*3/70*} parisamcaste, evam atrapi drastavyam iti. naitad evam, tatra mantrasyabhidhanyas ca yah sambandhah, tad abhidhanaparam vacanam, imam agrbhnan ity asvabhidhanim iti{*3/71*}, nanena mantrena, adatta iti lingenaivadane praptatvan mantrasya parisamkhya yukta. iha punar yad ekavacanam dravye sruyate, tac chruyamanam apy avidhiyamanatvena na nivartakam bhavitum arhati, yatha kascid odanam nirdisya bruyat - ya enam bhaksayet kascic chva marjaro va, sa nivarayitavya iti, tatra yadi bhaksanam nimittatvena vidhiyate, na, svamarjarasambandhah, tatah kako 'py agacchan nivaryate. sruyamane 'pi suni marjare va svamarjarasambandhasya nimittatvenavidhiyamanatvat. evam ihapy ekatvasambandhasyavidhiyamanatvac chruyamane 'py ekatve grahamatram sammrjyeteti. na catra dravyaikatvasambandhavidhayakah kascic chabdo 'sti. nanu sammarstiti. na hy etad dravyaikatvasambandhasya vidhayakam. kasya tarhi? dravyasammargasambandhasya vidhayakam, evam srutya svapadartho vihito bhavati, itaratha vakyena parapadartho vidhiyate. srutyasambhave ca vakyam kramate, na sambhavantyam srutau. ato 'vidhiyamanam visesanatvena, ekatvam na dvitiyadin pratiseddhum arhati. evam sati na dvitiyadau sammargadi kriyamanam [227]{*3/72*} acoditam

bhavati, pratisiddham va, yathaiva hi tad ekasya srutam avagamyate, tatha dvitiyader api. ayam caparo dosah, na tad ekatvam dravyasya sammargadau visaye niyamyeta, na hi sammargadih, yasmin dravya ekatvam niyamyeta, tasya visesanatvena bhavati, vidhiyate hy atra sammargadih, na prapto laksanatvena dravyasyamnayate, na hi yaugapadyena vidhatum sakyate, laksanatvena coc-carayitum. prasiddhasambandho hi saknoti laksayitum, na cavihita evamjatiyakah sabdavagamyah prasiddhasambandho bhavati. vidhiyate ca sammargadih, tasman na visesakah, na ced visesakah, na dravya ekatvam niyamyata iti sakyam asrayitum. athaikatvam sammarga ucyate. tatrapi dvayi gatih syat, ekatvam pradhanam, sammargo va, tac cobhayam apy anupapannam. na tavad ekatvasya sammargah sakyate kartum. na ca dravye kriyamana ekatvasyopakaroti kenacit prakaranam. na caikatvasyopakrtena kimcit prayojanam asti, na hi tad gunabhutam srutam. athaikatvam sammargam prati gunabhutam iti. tad api na. katham? amurtatvat, na hi tat sammargam nispadayati. yady apy anyad amurtam kriyam nispadayati sadhanam visimsat, tathapy etan na bhavitum arhati, na hy atra grahah sammargarthah, sammargo 'tra grahaya codyate, sa hi prayojanavan, kalpyaprayojanah sammargah. yadi grahah sammargasyopakuryat, tad upakarina{*3/73*} upakarotiti sammargasyopakarakam ekatvam bhavet. na tv etad evam. tasmad ekatvasammargayor asambandhah. nanu pradhanabhutam api grahadi sammargam nispadayaty eva, atas tatsadhanam tac ca visimsat tad upakarisyati, yatha ijyarthe dadhani payasi ca pranita dharmah paka upakurvanti. paridhanarthe ca [228]{*3/74*} paridau yupadharma bandhane. tasmad ayam asamadhir iti. atrocyate - na brumah, atadarthe sadhake na saknuvanty upakartum iti. kim tarhi? yada pradhanabhutam grahadi laksanatvenocyate, na tadaikatvasya grahadina sambandhah, na sammargadineti. katham? yavad iha laksanatvena kimcid ucyate, samvadas tatra bhavati, na tu tadvidhiyate vijñanaya. kim artham tarhy uccaryate? anyat tasya kimcid vidhayisyata iti, tad etad grahadi laksayitva tasya sammargadi vidhiyate. tad yady ekatvasambandho 'paro grahadravye{*3/75*} sammargadau va padarthe{*3/76*} vidhiyeta, dvayoh sambandhayor vidhanad bhidyeta vakyam. athocyeta - grahadi laksayitva tasyaikatvasambandho vidhiyate, na sammargadisambandha iti, tatha ca sammargadinam adhyayanam pramada ity abhyupagatam syat. na caitad evam. tasmad ubhabhyam ekavacanasyasambandha iti. evam etad ekatvam grahasya na kimcid upakaram karoti, na sammargasya, evam eva sadanudyate. tasman naitat kimcid api kartum vivaksyata iti sarvesam grahadinam sammargadi kartavyam iti. kutah? samyogato 'visesat prakaranavisesac ca{*3/77*}. yady avivaksitam ekatvam, katham trahy ekavacanam uccaryate? nanu bahusu vivaksitesu bahuvacanena bhavitavyam. ucyate - na vayam etad vicarayamah, ekavacanam uccarayitavyam, noccarayitavyam iti, uccaryamane sati kim pratipattavyam? ekasminn eva sammargadi, uta sarvesv iti, tac ca sarvesv iti sthapitam. api ca na vibhakter vacanam evaikam prayojanam. kim tarhi? karakasambandho 'pi, avivaksita ekatve

karakasambandhartham asyoccaranam bhavisyati. tasman nanarthakam.
api ca grahah pratipadikartha ekatvam vibhaktyarthah. kim ato
[229]{*3/78*} yady evam. etad ato bhavati - pratipadikarthagatam hi
vibhaktih svam artham srutyaiva vadati. athaivam sati kim na,
sammargena sambhantsyata iti. tena hi sambadhyamanam vakyena
sambadhyeta, na ca srutya, anyena sambadhyamanam
vakyenacchidyanyena sambandham arhati. asambadhyamanas tv ekatvena
sammargah, yadi naikatvavisistah kriyate, na kimcid vipannam
bhavati, na caikatvavisistah sammargadih, grahadimatrasya ca
vidhiyata iti kim iti dvitiyasya trtiyasya ca na kriyeteti.

notes: *{3/68: e2,4: asti - yad uktam grahadisv}* *{3/69: e2: 4,74; e4:
3,600; e6: 1,155}* *{3/70: e2,4: gardabhabhidhanim}* *{3/71: tait.s.
5.1.2.1}* *{3/72: e2: 4,83; e4: 3,601; e6: 1,156}* *{3/73: e2,4: upakarena}*
{3/74: e2: 4,86; e4: 3,602; e6: 1,156 (l.z.)} *{3/75: e1,6, e4 (v.l.); e2,4:
dravye}* *{3/76: e2,4 om}* *{3/77: vgl. ms 3.1.8}* *{3/78: e2: 4,95; e4: 3,602;
e6: 1,157}*
codite tu pararthatvad yathasruti patiyeta // ms_3,1.15 //
atha yad uktam - yatha pasum alabhetety eka eva pasuh pumpasus
calabhyate, evam idam apiti, asty atra vaiparityam iha graharthah
sammargah, tatra punar yagarthah pasuh. kim evam sati bhavati? yo
yagartham paricchinati{*3/79*}, sa yagasyopakaroti, aparicchinnena na
sakyo yagah kartum iti. na tu grahena kenacid visistena
sammargah kartavyah, yad graham visimsat sammargasyopkuryat,
pasos caitad ekatvam yagam pratyupadisyate. nanuktam -
pratipadikarthagatam svam artham vibhaktih
srutyaivabhivadatiti{*3/80*}, yaga etad vakyena vidhasyati, tatra
vakyac chrutir baliyasity uktam. satyam, yatra srauto 'bhisambandho
vivaksyate, avivaksyamane ca vakyavagatah san
aparyudasitavyo{*3/81*} bhavati, tasmad ekah pumpasus calabhyata iti,
grahaikatvam na sammargasyopakarotiti na graham saknoti visestum.
tasmad avivaksitam iti.

[230]{*3/82*}

notes: *{3/79: e2,4, e1 (v.l.): paricchinnati}* *{3/80: vgl. e1, s.229/1-2}*
{3/81: e2,4: san na paryudasitavyo, e6: sann aparyudasitavyo} *{3/82: e2:
4,96; e4: 3,643; e6: 1,158}*
samskarad va gunanam avyavastha syat // ms_3,1.16 //
asti jyotistomah, tatra sruyate - dasapavitrena graham
sammarstiti. tatraiso 'rtho 'dhigatah - sarve grahah
sammarjitavya iti. idam idanim samdihyate - kim camasapi
sammarstavya uta neti. kim tavat praptam? camasady api sarvam
sammarjyam iti. kutah? samyogato 'visesat prakaranavisesac
ceti{*3/83*}, yathaiva hi grahanam apurvasambandhah, evam
camasanam api, yathaiva ca graha asmin prakarane, evam camasapi.
tasmat sarvatra sammargah. nanu grahah sruyante, te camasanam
nirvartaka bhavisyanti. ucyate - pradarsanartham grahagrahanam

bhavisyati, grahadi somapatram, yasmin grhyamanah somo vyavasicyeta, ity evam asankyate, tat sarvam sammarjitavyam. yatha bhojanakalo vartate, sthalani sammrjyantam ity ukte, yani yani bhojana upayogam arhanti, tani tani sarvani sammrjyante, sthalagrahanam laksanartham iti gamyate. evam ihapi drastavyam iti. ucyate - loke 'rthalaksanah samvyavaharah, yena yenarthah sammrstena, ukto 'nukto va sa sa{*3/84*} sammrjyetaiva. iha tu vede sabdalaksanah, sabdas ca grahasya sammargam aha, tatra kim artham srutau sambhavantyam grahasabdo laksanaya kalpyate. ucyate - sammarstiti sammarge purusaprayatnam vidhatum esa sabdah saknoti sravanenaiva, grahasambandhe tu vakyena, srutis ca vakyad baliyasi. tasmal laksanaya grahasabdo varnyate, na, yathasruta iti, tena, yo yah sammarjanasamskararhah sa sa sammarjitavyah, neti{*3/85*} grahesv eva vyavatisthetaivamjatiyako guna iti.

[231]{*3/86*}

notes: *{3/83: vgl. ms 3.1.8}* *{3/84: e2,4,6: om. sa}* *{3/85: e2,4,6 om. iti}* *{3/86: e2: 4,98; e4: 3,646; e1: 1,159}*

vyavastha varthasya srutisamyogat, tasya sabdapramanatvat // ms_3,1.17 //

vyavatistheta va grahesv eva sammargah, na camasesv api prasajyeteti. kutah? arthasya srutisamyogat, sruyamano hi graho notsrastavyah, utsrjyamane srutir eva badhyate graham iti, pramattagitam tatra bhavatam ity avagamyate, na caitan nyayyam. tasmad grahasabdena graham laksayitva tasya sammargasambandho vidhiyate. na cavidadhat sammargam, saknoti tatsambandham vidhatum, ato vidadhaty evaisa sabdah sammargam. na ca srutir badhisyate. kutah? sammarstiti sammrjigatam purusaprayatnam srutya saknoti vidhatum. na{*3/87*} tatra kascid visesah, utpadyamane va sammrjau{*3/88*}, parena va sambadhyamana iti. tena na grahasambandhe 'pi srutir badhita bhavati, ato grahesv eva sammargo vyavasthatum arhatiti. nanv apurvasamyogavisesat prakaranavisesac ca camasesv api prasajyate, na grahesv evasya vidhanam ity uktam. atrocyate - prakaranavadbhir ekavakyatam krtva saknoti tatra vidhatum, nakrtvaikavakyatam. sa ca prakaranad anumiyate, iyam punar grahasabdena saha pratyaksa, tasman na prakarane vidhanam, grahaikatvasambandhe punar utsrjya svartham, na saknoti vidhatum. tasmad vaisamyam asya{*3/89*}, grahaikatvavidhanena{*3/90*}. yad uktam - yatha sthalani sammrjyantam iti laksana, tadvad ihapiti, parihrtam etal loke karmartham laksanam{*3/91*}, sabdalaksanam punar veda iti.

[232]{*3/92*}

notes: *{3/87: e2: na ca}* *{3/88: e2: sammrja, e4: sammrjam}* *{3/89: e2,4: vaisamyam}* *{3/90: der satz fehlt in e6}* *{3/91: e2,4: karmarthalaksanam}* *{3/92: e2: 4,98; e4: 3,649; e6: 1,159}*

anarthakyat tadangesu // ms_3,1.18 //

vajapeye sruyate - saptadasaratnir vajapeyasya yupo bhavatiti. tatra samdehah - kim saptadasaratnita vajapeyasyordhvapatre nivisate, uta pasor yupe nivisata iti. kim tavat praptam? urdhvapatra iti. kutah? vajapeyasya yupabhavat, yad vajapeyasyasti patram yupasadrsam, tatra bhavitum arhati, asti ca sodasipatram, tac ca khadiratvad urdhvatvac ca yupasadrsam, tatra nivese sati vajapeyasabda añjasyena bhavati, itaratha vajapeyangapasuyage{*3/93*} laksanaya vajapeyasabdo vrtta iti gamyate. nanu tvatpakse 'pi yupasabdo laksanayordhvapatre. ucyate, sarvatha vayam laksanasabdan na mucyamahe. matpakse tu vajapeyaprakaranam anugrhyate, tasmad urdhvapatre nivesa iti. evam prapte brumah - anarthakyat tadangesu, vajapeyasabdas tavat somayagavisesavacanah, tasya saksad yupena na prayojanam, asti tu tasyangam pasuyagah, tasya tu pasum bandhum yupena karyam. saksad vajapeyayupasya yadi saptadasaratnita vidhiyate, tasyabhavad anarthakam eva vacanam prapnoti, tad anarthakam ma bhud iti yo 'sya pasuyage yupah, tatra nivesam arhati. urdhvapatre ca yupasabdo laksanaya syat. nanv itarasminn api pakse vajapeyasabdo laksanayeti. neti brumah, vajapeya eva vajapeyasabdo bhavisyati, saksyati ca sa pasuyupam visestum, so 'syangasyopakarakah, yas ca yasyopakarina upakaroti, bhavati sa tasya sambaddho mukhyenaiva sambandhena. na caikantaritam iti krtvasambaddho bhavati, yatha devadattasya napteti, putrena casav antaritah, atha ca devadattena mukhyenaiva sambandhena sambaddhah. tasmad esa eva [233]{*3/94*} paksa asrayaniyah, na hy etasmin pakse kascid api laksanasabdo bhavatiti.

notes: *{3/93: e2,4: vajapeyangapasuyage}* *{3/94: e2: 4,101; e4: 3,649; e6: 1,160}*

kartrgune tu karmasamavayad vakyabhedah syat // ms_3,1.19 //

darsapurnamasayoh prayajavakye sruyate - abhikramam juhoty abhijityeti{*3/95*}. tatra samdehah - kim abhikramanam prayajesv eva nivisata uta krtsne prakarana iti. kim tavat praptam? kartrgune 'bhikramane brumah - vakyabhedah syad iti, karmana karmano 'samavayat. abhikramanam karmamurtam, na tat karma havanam sadhayitum saknoti, tasman na tenaikavakyatam yati. atah sarvasmin prakarane nivisate, samyogato 'visesat prakaranavisesac ceti{*3/96*}. nanv anenaiva hetunanyasminn api na niveksyate. ucyate - anyatra purusaih sambhantsyate. nanu prayajesv api purusaih sambadhyeta. naitad evam, juhhtiti havana esa sabdah purusaprayatnam vidhatum saknoti, na purusabhikramanasambandham. nanv anyatrapi purusabhikramanasambandhasyavidhanam. naisa dosah, anyatra prakaranamnanad angabhave nirjñate prayogavacano 'sya kartavyatam vaksyati. tasmat sarvasmin prakarane 'bhikramanasya nivesa iti.

notes: *{3/95: tait.s. 2.6.1.4}* *{3/96: vgl. ms 3.1.8}*

sakanksam tv ekavakyam syad asamaptam hi purvena // ms_3,1.20 //

naitad asti - yad uktam abhikramanam prakarane nivisata iti. praya[234]{*3/97*}jesv eva bhavitum arhati. kutah? taih sahasyaikavakyata, yatah sakanksam etat purvena padenasamaptam vakyam, abhikramam juhotity atra paryavasyati, prakaranac ca vakyam balavad iti prayajesv evabhikramanam nivisate. nanv abhikramanam amurtatvad dhomanirvrttav asamartham ity uktam. ucyate, saksad asamartham, kartra sambadhyamanam saksyati nirvartayitum. katham? abhikramanena samasidaty ahavaniyam karta, dvayam abhyupayabhutam homasya, durad vabhiprasarya hastam, juhuyat, samasided anvabhikramanena. tasmad abhikramanam upakaroti homasyety avagamyate. atah prayajesv eva nivesa iti.

notes: *{3/97: e2: 4,103; e4: 3,657; e6: 1,161}*
samdigdhe tu vyavayad vakyabhedah syat // ms_3,1.21 // darsapurnamasayoh saptamastamayor brahmananuvakayoh samidhenya uktah, navame nividah, dasame kamyah samidhenikalpah, idam kamasyaitavatir anubruyat, idam kamasyaitavatir iti, ekadase ca yajñopavitam amnatam - upavyayate devalaksmam eva tat kuruta iti{*3/98*}. tatra samdehah - kim samidhenir evanubruvana upavyayeta, uta prakarane sarvan eva padarthan anutisthata upavyatavyam iti. kutah samsayah? upavitam samidheninam prakarane samamnatam, atha nivrtte va tasam prakarana iti na jñayate. nanu darsapurnamasayor eva prakaranam idam, paraprakarane samidhenyah sruyante. satyam paraprakarane sruyante. tathapi tasam avantaraprakaranam aparam, bhavati hi, samidhenir anubruyad iti visesakanksam vacanam, yena tatsamnidhav abhidhiyamanam tasyeti jñayate. katham punar nivrttam tasam prakaranam ity asankyate? [235]{*3/99*} nivitpadani tasam prakaranam vyavadadhatiti. yady evam, katham anuvartate prakaranam ity asanka? parastan nividam, sadmidheniguna eva kamya vidhiyamanah sruyante, yad anantaram yajñopavitam amnatam, tenanivrttam samidheninam prakaranam iti bhavati matih. atah paraprakarane nividah samupanipatita na vyavadadhati. yatha

dvadasopasattahinadharmo jyotistomaprakarana iti. tena bhavati samdehah. asmin samdehe kim tavat praptam? samidheniprakaranam anivrttam, tatropavitam samamnatam iti. kutah? kamyanam samidhenikalpanam anantaryavacanat, hrdayam anuviparivartamanasu samidhenisu upavitam amananti, kartus ca vasovinyasamatram guno bhavaty upavitam nama. kim kurvata tat kartavyam iti bhavati tatra padarthakanksa, tatra buddhau samnihitenaviprakrstena samidhenivakyenaikavakyatam upagamya samidhenisupavitam upavyayata ity esa sabdo vidadhatiti gamyate. evam prapte brumah - na, asmin samdehe yas tv ayoktah, sa nirnayah. asmin samdehe vakyabheda iti nirnaya iti. kutah? vyavayat, iha samaptasya sanubandhasya samidhenivakyasya, asya copavyayata iti vacanasya, nividam vidhayakena samidhenibhir asambaddhena granthena vyavadhanam bhavati,

yasya ca paryavasite 'pi vacane tatsambaddham evarthantaram prakramante, na tatrananuvrttam prakaranam, agacchati hi tatsambaddhabhidhane hrdayam. yatra tu paryavasite vacane tadasambaddham evarthantaram prakramante, na tatra buddhau purvah padarthah samnidhiyate. na ca, buddhav asamnihitenaikavakyata bhavati. dvabhyam hi buddhabhyam{*3/100*} padarthabhyam vakyarthah samjanyate, nanyatarena, samnidhau samamnanasyaitad eva prayojanam, katham ubhabhyam padarthabhyam visistam buddhim utpadayeyur iti.
[236]{*3/101*} anantarav abuddhena saha vakyarthah sakyate kartum, asambaddhapadoccarane ca nanantarav abuddho bhavati. tasmad vyavahitena saha naikavakyata bhavatiti. athanyena prakarena dhyanadina purvapadartham avagamya, vakyartham samjanayet. avaidikah sa purusabuddhir purvako vakyartho bhavet, yatha, anyasmad anuvakad akhyatapadam grhitva, anyasmac ca namapadam yo vakyarthah samjanyate, tadrsam tad bhavet, yatranyena dhyanadina purvapadartham avagamya, vakyartham samjanayet. tasman nasambaddharthavyavadhanaikavakyata bhavatiti nisciyate. tasman na samidhenibhir ekavakyatopavitasyeti. nanu samidhenikalpanam anantarabuddhanam samnidhav upavitam amnayate, tena samidhenibhih sambhantsyata iti. neti brumah - ativrttam eva hi samidheninam prakaranam nivitpadair vyavadhanat. vakyena hi samidhenikalpah kamyah sambandham upagacchanti, na prakaranam anuvartate, na ca, punah kalpavacanena samidhenyah prakrta bhavanti. na hi, tatra tasam vacanam kartavya iti. kim tarhi? samkhyabhih sambandhayitavya iti, tad api vakyena, na prakaranena. tatraprakrtasu samidhenisu yasyaikavakyata gunasya samidhenibhir nasti, na tasya tabhih sambandhah. tasmat{*3/102*} prakarane{*3/103*} yad anustheyam tad yajñopavitineti siddham.

notes: *{3/98: tait.s. 2.5.11.1}* *{3/99: e2: 4,106; e4: 3,661; e6: 1,161 (vorletzte zeile)}* *{3/100: e2,4 om. hi buddhabhyam}* *{3/101: e2: 4,108; e4: 3,661; e6: 1,162}* *{3/102: e2: yasmat}* *{3/103: e2,4: krtsne prakarane}*
gunanam ca pararthatvad asambandhah samatvat syat // ms_3,1.22 //
agnyadheye varanavaikankatapatrany ahomarthani homarthani
[237]{*3/104*} ca sruyante - tasmad varano vai yajñavacarah syat, na tv etena juhuyat, vaikankato yajñavacarah syaj juhuyad eteneti. na ca varanavaikankatanam patranam agnyadheyena sambandhah.
kutah? yajñav acaravacanat, yajñasyaitani patrani, vakyena prakaranam badhitva bhavanti. tatraisa samdehah - kim pavam anestisu nivisante, uta darsapurnamasadisu sarvayagesv iti.
kim tavat praptam? pavamanahavihsv iti. kutah? uktam etat pradhane 'sambhavan padarthas tadgune kalpyata iti, agnyadheyaprakarane ca samamnanat pavamanahavisam tadgunata. tasmat pavamanahavihsv ity evam praptam. evam prapte brumah - gunanam samatvat, pavamanahavisam agnyadheyasya ca na parasparena sambandhah. yathadhanam agner gunah samskararthah, evam pavamanahavimsy

apy agner eva gunabhutani. kas tatra parasparena sambandha iti. yad uktam - adhanasya prakarane samamnayanta iti, yady api samamnayante, tathapi prakaranam badhitva vakyenagner bhavanti. kim iha vakyam? yad ahavaniye juhoti{*3/105*} tena so 'syabhistah prito bhavatiti. nanv ahavaniyo 'tra yagasyadhikaranatvena gunabhutah sruyate. satyam, adhikaranam ahavaniyah, tathapi tv ahavaniyartha eva yagah, prayojanavattvad ahavaniyasya nisprayojanatvat pavamanahavisam. katham esam nisprayojanata? phalasravanat. kalpyam phalam iti cet. satyam kalpyam, agnisamskaras tu tatphalam, na svargah, svarge kalpyamane dvir adrstam kalpyeta, homac ca [238]{*3/106*} svargo bhavati, tasya cahavaniyenaparo 'drstah samskara iti. tasmad agnyarthata pavamanahavisam, naisam adhanena sambandhah. tasman nadhane sruyamanam, pavamanahavisam bhavitum arhati. kim tarhi sarvayagesu darsapurnamasaprabhrtisv adhanasya pradhanabhutesu nivesa iti.

notes: *{3/104: e2: 4,111; e4: 3,674; e6: 1,163}* *{3/105: e2,4: juhvati}* *{3/106: e2: 4,113; e4: 3,675; e6: 1,164}*

mithas canarthasambandhat // ms_3,1.23 //

darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - vartraghni paurnamasyam anucyete, vrdhanvaty amav asyayam iti{*3/107*}. tatra samdehah - kim anuvakyadvitvasya pradhane nivesah, utajyabhagayor iti. kim tavat praptam? pradhana iti. kutah? paurnamasisamabhivyaharat, amav asyasamabhivyaharac ca. pradhanam paurnamasi camav asya ca najyabhagau. tasmat saksad vakyat pradhanasyeti praptam. tatra brumah - mithah saha dvabhyam anuvakyabhyam na pradhanasya karyam asti, yatra tu dva anuvakye, tatra tayor vartraghnata vrdhanvatta ca vidhiyate, pradhane caikanuvakya, tatra dvitvam vartraghnatam vrdhanvattam ca vidadhad vakyam bhidyeta. ajyabhagayos tu dve prapte agneyi saumi ca, tatra vartraghnatam vrdhanvattam kevalam saksyati vidhatum. nanu pradhanagamitve 'pi dvayoh pradhanayor dve anuvakye, agneyasyagnisomiyasya ceti. ucyate - eka [239]{*3/108*} vartraghny agneyi, eka saumi, tatha vrdhanvatyai, tatra yagneyi, sa vidhiyamana sambadhyeta na saumi. amav asyayam tavan nasty eva{*3/109*}, paurnamasyam apy agnisomiya eva kriyamane kriyeta, tatrapy ekadevatya na saknuyad devatadvitve karyam kartum. athobha agnisomiye prapte iti. na, ekasya yagasya dvabhyam anuvakyabhyam prayojanam. upadeyatvena hy anuvakya codyate, tatraikatvam vivaksitam, tena tatrapi na dve. tasmad ajyabhagayor nivesa iti.

notes: *{3/107: tait.s. 2.5.2.5}* *{3/108: e2: 4,115; e4: 3,681; e6: 1,164}* *{3/109: e2,4: eva somah}*

anantaryam acodana // ms_3,1.24 //

jyotistome sruyate - mustikaroti, vacam yacchati, diksitam avedayatiti, tatha hastav avanenikte, ulaparajim strnatiti. tatra samdehah - kim mustikaranam vagyamas cavedanartham, uta krtsnaprakarane nivesa iti tatha, hastav anejanam kim ulaparajim staritum, uta prakarane sarvapadarthan kartum iti. kim tavat praptam?

hastav anejanam hastasamskarartham, vagyamah purusasamskararthah, amantrayamana ekagro bhavati, padarthan anutisthati, tena kesam kesam padarthanam ime{*3/110*} samskarav ity akanksasti, satyam akanksayam anantaryena nirakanksikaranam. tasmad anantaryad avedanartho vagyamo mustikaranam ca, hastav anejanam colaparajim staritum. evam prapte brumah - sarvaih prakaranadhitaih sambandha iti. [240]{*3/111*} kutah? vakyabhedat. katham vakyabhedah? arthadvayasyabhidhanat. na hi, diksitam avedayitum ity asminn artha avedayatiti, na ca staritum ity asminn arthe strnatiti. staranam api vidhiyate 'vanejanam ca. mustikaranam vagyamas ca vidhiyate, avedanam ca. na ca, esam parasparena kascit sambandho 'sti, na ca, padarthakanksayam satyam anantaryam ekavakyatve karanam bhavati, tasmat prakaranadharma evamjatiyakah. notes: *{3/110: e1,6, e4 (v.l.); e2,4: imau}* *{3/111: e2: 4,119; e4: 3,686; e6: 1,165}*

vakyanam ca samaptatvat // ms_3,1.25 //

svena svena padasamuhena paripurnam ekam vakyam, tathaparam, tatha sarvani yany udahrtani. tasmad vispastam arthadvayam, vibhage ca nirakanksata, tena vakyabhedah. atah samyogato 'visesat prakaranavisesac ca{*3/112*} krtsne parkarane nivesa iti.

notes: *{3/112: vgl. ms 3.1.8}*

sesas tu gunasamyuktah sadharanah pratiyeta mithas tesam asambandhat // ms_3,1.26 //

darsapurnamasayoh samamnayate - agneyam caturdha karotiti. tatra samdehah - kim agneye 'gnisomiye aindragne{*3/113*} ca sarvatra caturdhakaranam? kim vagneya eveti. kim praptam? sesas caturdhakaranam, agneyam iti devatagunasamyuktah sadharanah pratiyate, agnisomiye 'pi syat, aindragne 'pi. kutah? tav apy agneyau, yasyagnir devata, anya ca bhavati, asav ageyah. tad yatha, ya ditthasya davitthasya ca mata, sa davitthasya [241]{*3/114*} bhavati, evam ihapi. yady agneyagnisomasya ca purodasasya mithah sambandho na bhavet, tata agneya eva caturdhakaranam vyavatistheta, bhavati tu sambandhah, tasmad avyavastha, yathagneyasya mastakam vibhajya prasitram avadyatiti sarvebhyah prasitrav adanam, evam caturdhakaranam api.

notes: *{3/113: e2,4,6: caindragne}* *{3/114: e2: 4,119; e4: 3,695; e6: 1,165}*

vyavastha varthasamyogal lingasyarthena sambandhal laksanartha gunasrutih // ms_3,1.27 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati, vyavatistheta va caturdhakaranam agneya eva, na sadharanam bhavitum arhati. kutah? arthasamyogat, agnina devatayarthenaikadevatyasya{*3/115*} samyogah, na dvidaivatyasyagnisomiyasyaindragnasya{*3/116*} ceti. kutah? yasya hy agnisomau devata, ubhayavisesanavisistah samkalpah kriyate, tasyagnih somam apeksamano devata, na nirapeksah, yasya cagnih somam apeksamano devata, na tasmat taddhita utpadyate, samarthanam

hi sa ucyate, sapeksam casamartham. tasman na taddhitantena nirapeksagnidaivatyena{*3/117*} dvidevatyasyabhidhanam{*3/118*}. ato yatra nirapekso 'gnir devata, tatraiva caturdhakaranam iti, devatalingasya hi samartyena samyogo bhavati taddhitarthasya, nasati samarthye. atha yad uktam, yatha{*3/119*} prasitrav adanam sarvebhyah kriyate, evam{*3/120*} caturdhakaranam apiti, yuktam prasitrav adanena tatraiva{*3/121*} sambandhah kriyate, agneyasya prasitram avadyatiti. katham tarhi, agneyasya mastakam vibhajyeti. ekam hy etad vakyam prasitram avadyatiti, dvitiyam agneyasya mastakam vibhajyeti, tatragneyasya mastakad avadyatiti gamyate, anyasya mastakat, anyasmad vety aniyamah. yadi tu tatra kevalagnidaivatyo{*3/122*} nabhavisyat, tadanarthakyapariharaya dvidaivatyo{*3/123*} 'py agrahisyata{*3/124*}. [242]{*3/125*} yat tu, ditthasya mateti, yuktam tatravyasangi matrtvam, tato jato ditthah, etavata sambandhena, matety ucyate, natra kimcid apeksyate. sa ca tavams tatra sambandho 'stiti ditthasya mateti yuktam vacanam.

[243]{*3/126*}

notes: *{3/115: e2,4: devatayarthenaikadaivatyasya}* *{3/116: e2,4: dvidevatyasyagnisomiyasyaindragnasya}* *{3/117: e2,4: nirapeksagnidevatyena}* *{3/118: e2,4: dvidevatyasyabhidhanam}* *{3/119: e2: yatha yatha}* *{3/120: e2 om. evam}* *{3/121: e2: adane. na tatraivam, e4: adane. tatraivam}* *{3/122: e2,4: kevalagnidevatyo}* *{3/123: e2,4: dvidevatyo}* *{3/124: e2,4: agrahisyata}* *{3/125: e2: 4,122; e4: 3,698; e6: 1,166}* *{3/126: e2: 4,123; e4: 4,1; e6: 1,167}*

arthabhidhanasamarthyan mantresu sesabhavah syat tasmad utpattisambandho 'rthena nityasamyogat // ms_3,2.1 //

iha mantra udaharanam - bahirdevasadanam damityevamadayah. kim mukhya evabhidheye mantranam viniyogah, uta gaune 'piti. kah punar mukhyah ko va gauna iti. ucyate - yah sabdad evavagamyate, sa prathamo 'rtho mukhyah, mukham iva bhavatiti mukhya ity ucyate. yas tu khalu pratitad arthat kenacit sambandhena gamyate, sa pascad bhavaj jaghanam iva bhavatiti jaghanyah, gunasambandhac ca gauna iti. yady evam sarva eva mukhyah, sarvo hi sabdad gamyate, yathaiva hy agnir jvalatity ukte jvalane sampratyayah{*3/127*}, evam evagnir manavaka iti sabda evoccarite manavake sampratyayah. athocyate, yasmin nirupapadac chabdat sampratyayah sa mukhyah, yasmin sopapadat sa gauna iti. naitad yuktam. yasya hi sabdasya rupam kasyacid arthasya nimittam, sopapadasyapi tad eva rupam, nirupapadasyapi. na ca sakyam nimitte sati naimittikena na bhavitum. kim atah? yady evam, idam na sakyate vaditum - upapadad rte na so 'rtho bhavati, upapade tu samjate so 'rthah samjanisyata iti. na casau samudayarthah sakyate vijñatum. anvayavyatirekabhyam hi vibhago 'vagamyate. atha, vak-yartho 'yam ity ucyate. naivam sakyam, na hy ananvitah padartho bhavati [244]{*3/128*} vakyarthah. tad evam drsyatam - agnisabda evayam jvalanavacanah, agnisabda eva manavakasyabhidhateti. tasman na gauno mukhya iti kascid visesah. athocyate, yah susthu prasiddhah sa

mukhyah, yo manag iva sa gauna iti. idam api nopapadyate, prasiddhir nama prajñanam, na ca prajñane kascid viseso 'sti. athocyate, yasya bahusah prayogo 'sti sa mukhyah, alpasah prayujyamano gauna iti. naitad evam, alpaso 'pi prayujyamano nasati samarthye pratyayayet. atah so 'pi sabdat pratiyata iti mukhya eva.

atrocyate - asty atra visesah, manavako nagnisabdat pratiyate. katham avagamyate? uktam - anyayas canekarthatvam iti. katham na viparyayah? ucyate - anadrtyaiva manavakapratyayam jvalanam agnisabdat pratiyanto drsyante. na tv anadrtya jvalanam{*3/129*}, manavakam agnisabdat pratiyanti. kuta etat? yo yo 'gnisadrso vivaksyate, tatra tatragnisabdo niyata iti. ata eva vigatasadrsyad ayam tu drsyate. ato 'gnisadrsyam asya pravrttau nimittam na ca jvalane 'pratite tatsadrrsyam pratiyate. tasmaj jvalanasyagnisabdo nimittam, na manavakasya. tasmaj jvalane mukhyo na manavake. evam eva trnapratyayasya barhihsabdo nimittam, na trnasadrsapratyayasya. tad evam dvaite sati mukhyaparata sabdasya, uta gaunaparatapiti yukto vicarah. kim tavat praptam? mukhye gaune ca viniyogah. kutah? ubhayasya sakyatvad ubhayam api barhihsabdena sakyate pratyayayitum, trnam ca trnasadrsam ca, trnam saksat,
trnasadrsam trnapratyayena. yac ca nama darsapurnamasayoh sadhanabhutena barhihsabdena sakyate pratyayayitum, tat sarvam pratyayayitavyam, vinigamanayam hetvabhavat. [245]{*3/130*} api caivam asriyamane pusadyanumantranadini darsapurnamasabhyam notkrsyante{*3/131*}, tatraiva gaunenabhidhanena prakrtam devatam abhivadisyanti. evam prapte brumah - mukhya eva viniyoktavyo mantro na gauna iti. kutah? ubhayasakyatvat, prakarane hi samamnanat pradhanenaikavakyatam upaiti. tatraitad apatati yac chaknuyad anena mantrena sadhayitum, tatha sadhayed iti. sa casav arthabhidhanasamyogac chaknoty upakartum, na gaunam artham sakyoty abhidhatum, tasman na gaune viniyogah. nanu mukhyapratyayac chakyate gaunah pratyayayitum. satyam etat, mukhyapratyayanenaivasya prayojanavatta nirvrtteti na gaunam prati viniyoge kimcit pramanam asti. mukhye viniyogena tv anarthakyam parihriyate, parihrta anarthakye na gaunabhidhanam apatati. na hy anabhidhaya mukhyam, gaunam abhivadati sabdah. atah pramanabhavan na gaune viniyujyeta. api ca gaunasya pratyayane samarthyad bahavo 'bhyupayah prapnuvanti, samarthyam ca sabdaikadesa ity uktam - arthad va kalpanaikadesatvad iti{*3/132*}, tatra mantre niyogato gaunam prati viniyujyamana upayantaram, vina pramanena badhyeta. mantramnanam pramanam iti cet. na tasyopayantaranivrttau samarthyam asti. nanu mukhye 'pi viniyujyamansyaisa eva dosah. nety ucyate - yadi mukhye 'pi na viniyujyeta, naiva pradhanasyopakuryat tatra casyotpattir anarthikaiva syat. tasmad asti gaune mukhye ca visesah. api ca yo gaune mantram viniyunkte, sa vaktavyah - kim artham mukhyam pratyayayasi [246]{*3/133*} iti. sa ced bruyat - nanyatha gaunapratyayo 'stiti, pratibruyad enam - anye 'pi gaunapratyayasyabhyupayah santiti. atha

sa evam abhiyuktah pratibruyat -mukhyapratyayo 'pi paksiko 'bhyupaya iti, bruyad enam - na tarhi niyogato gaune viniyojaniyah, yada gaunapratyayaya mukham upadatte, tadaitad apatitam bhavati, mukhya eva viniyoga iti. arthena ca pratitena prayojanam, na pratyayakena mantrena, ato 'nyenapy upayena gaunah praty-ayayitavyah, na sa eva mantra adartavyah. athapi mantrena pratyayakena prayojanam syat, tathapi mukhyapratyayanenaiva nirvrttam prayojanam iti nataram gaune viniyujyeta. tasman mukhyagaunayor mukhye karyasampratyaya iti siddham.

notes: *{3/127: e2,4,6: jvalanasampratyayah}* *{3/128: e2: 4,125; e4: 4,1; e6: 1,167}* *{3/129: e2,4: jvalanapratyayam}* *{3/130: e2: 4,127; e4: 4,2; e6: 1,168}* *{3/131: e1 (v.l.): notsraksyante}* *{3/132: ms 1.4.30}* *{3/133: e2: 4,129; e4: 4,3; e6: 1,169}*

samskarakatvad acodite na syat // ms_3,2.2 //

atha yad uktam - pusadyanumantranadinam utkarso na bhavisyatiti, yuktas tesam utkarsah, samskarako hi mantrah, so 'sati samskarye 'narthaka iti yatrarthavams tatra nayayisyate. na ca kascid doso bhavisyati.

vacanat tv ayathartham aindri syat // ms_3,2.3 //

agnau sruyate - nivesanah samgamano vasunam ity aindrya garhapatyam upatisthata iti{*3/134*}. tatra samdehah - kim indrasyopasthanam kartavyam, uta garhapatyasyeti. kutah punar garhapatyam upatisthata ity evam vispaste vacane samsaya iti. ucyate, [247]{*3/135*} yad dhi{*3/136*} vakyenopasthanam{*3/137*} tat stutivacanena samskaranam na samipasthanamatram, na ca, aindrena mantrenagner abhidhanam sakyate kartum. ato garhapatyam upatisthata iti na garhapatyartham upasthanam etad iti jayeta sanka - garhapatya upasthanartho bhaved iti, tadrsas ca sabdo nasti, trtiyantah saptamyanto va. tasmad vicarah - katham upapannam bhavatiti. kim tavat praptam? samarthyad indropasthanam, asakyatvac ca garhaptyopasthanasya. katham dvitiya vibhaktir iti cet. avivaksitepsitartha va sambandhamatrapradhana. yad vopasthanavisesanam sambandhad garhapatyasabdah. tasmad garhapatyavisistam upasthanam indrartham kartavyam iti. garhapatyas ca desena visimsyan mukhyam eva karyam mantranam. evam prapte brumah - vacanat tv ayathartham aindri syat. naitad astindrartham upasthanam iti, ayathartham aindri syat. kutah? vacanasamarthyat, vacanam idam bhavati, aindrya garhapatyam upatisthata iti, garhapatye dvitiya vibhaktih pradhanyam aha, kim iva vacanam na kuryat, nasti vacanasyatibharah. tasmad garhapatyartham upasthanam.

notes: *{3/134: mait.s. 3.2.4}* *{3/135: e2: 4,131; e4: 4,14; e6: 1,169}* *{3/136: e2,4: yadi}* *{3/137: e2: vakyenopasthane}*

gunad vapy abhidhanam syat sambandhasyasastrahetutvat // ms_3,2.4 //

atraha nanv etad uktam - naindrena mantrena garhapatyopasthanam bhavisyatiti. ucyate, vacanad bhavisyati. aha - na vacanasatenapi sakyam etat, indrasabdenagninam pratyayayed iti bruvan vihanyeta, yathagnina siñced iti{*3/138*}, udakena dipayed iti, na hi

sastrahetukah sabdarthayoh sambandho bhavati. nityau 'sau lokato 'vagamyata ity uktam - autpa[248]{*3/139*}ttikas tu sabdasyarthena sambandha iti{*3/140*}. nanu sabdalaksano 'pi bhavati sabdarthayoh sambandhah krtrimah, yatha devadatto yajñadatta iti. bhavati kascit, yatra sambandhasya vidhayakam vakyam bhavati, na tv etad vakyam sabdarthayoh sambandhasya vidhayakam, garhapatyasyendrasabdo nameti, katham tarhi siddhasambandhenendrasabdena garhapatyam upatisthata iti. na ca sakyate parasabdena paro vaditum. kim atra vacanam karisyati? atrocyate - gunad vapy abhidhanam syat sambandhasyasastrahetutvad iti, yady api nedam vakyam sabdarthasambandhasya vidhane hetubhutam, tathapy anenendrasabdena sakyam kartum - garhapatyabhidhanam. kutah? gunasamyogad gaunam idam abhidhanam bhavisyati, bhavati hi gunad apy abhidhanam, yatha simho devadattah, agnir manavaka iti. evam ihapy anindre garhapatya indrasabdo bhavisyati, asti casyendrasadrsyam{*3/141*}, yathaivendro yajñasadhanam, evam garhapatye 'piti. athava indrater aisvaryakarmana indro bhavati, bhavati ca garhapatyasyapi svasmin karya isvaratvam. tasmad indrasabdena yah pratyayate 'rthah sa pratitah sadrsyad garhapatyam pratyayayisyati, aisvaryad va pratyayayisyatiti na dosah.

notes: *{3/138: e2,4 om. iti}* *{3/139: e2: 4,166; e4: 4,21; e6: 1,170}* *{3/140: ms 1.1.5}* *{3/141: e2,4,6: asti tu casyendrasadrsyam}*

tathahvanam apiti cet // ms_3,2.5 //

sto darsapurnamasau, tatredam samamnayate - haviskrd ehi [249]{*3/142*} iti trir avaghnann ahvayatiti. tatra samdehah - kim esa mantro 'vahantim pratyupadisyate, uta hantir asya kalam laksayatiti. katham hantim pratyupadisyate? katham va kalam laksayet? yady evam sambandhah kriyeta - haviskrd ehity avaghnann iti, tato hantim pratyupadisyate, athavaghnann ahvayatiti, tato 'sya kalam laksyatiti. kim tavat praptam? tathahvanam api, yathaindri garhapatyam pratyupadisyate, evam esa mantro hantim pratyupadisyate. evam srutir anugrhita bhavati, itaratha laksana syat, hantikalasya mantrasya ca sambandho bhavet, na hanter mantrasya. evam ca satyahvayatity ayam anuvadah, ahvanam karoti, yo hy ehiti brute sa ahvayati, tatra kenacid gunena mantro hantim pratyayayisyati, tasman nahvane viniyoktavyah.

notes: *{3/142: e2: 4,134; e4: 4,23; e6: 1,171}*

na kalavidhis coditatvat // ms_3,2.6 //

naitad asti - hantim pratyupadisyata iti. kim tarhi? kalalaksana syat. kutah? trir ahvayatiti tritvam atra vidhiyate, yady asminn eva vakye mantro vidhiyeta, anekagunavidhanad vakyam bhidyeta. tasman naivam abhisambandha evam avaghnann iti. katham tarhi, avaghnann ahvayatiti. nanv asminn api pakse mantro vidhiyate kalas ca, tatra sa eva doso bhavet. neti brumah, avahananakala evarthena haviskrd ahvatavya, tatrayam eva sambandho 'nudyate. kevala tu trir avrttir vidhiyate. yat tu kalalaksanarthah sabda iti. naisa dosah, laukiki hi laksana. mantro 'pi ca rupad evahvane praptah, so 'py

anudyata eva, coditas ca vakyantarenavaghatah saknoti kalam
laksayitum. tasmad ahvane viniyoktavya iti.

[250]{*3/143*}

notes: *{3/143: e2: 4,137; e4: 4,29; e6: 1,171}*
gunabhavat // ms_3,2.7 //
idam padottaram sutram{*3/144*}. atha kasman na gunad avahantim
brute? haviskaroti hy avahantih, tasmad dhaviskrt. kim evam
bhavisyati? rupad evavahantau mantre prapte kevalam trir avrttim eva
vaksyati na bhavisyati vakyabheda iti. atrocyate - gunabhavad
gaunam abhidhanam avahantau na sambhavatiti. na hy asav ahuto 'smity
avagacchati, tatradrstartham ahvanam syat. yajamanasya patnyam
haviskrti drstartham ahvanam. tasman na hantimantra iti.

notes: *{3/144: idam padottaram sutram in e1 geklammert}*
lingac ca // ms_3,2.8 //
lingam ca bhavati - vag vai haviskrd vacam evaitad
ahvayatiti{*3/145*}, na ca vaco 'vahantina sadrsyam asti, asti tu
yajamanasya patnya, sa hi stri, vag iti ca strilingah sabdah,
avahantis tu na stri na puman na napumsakam iti. nanv avahanter api
strilingah sabdo 'sti, kriyeti. atra brumah - na niyogato 'vahanteh
strilingah sabdah, pumlingo 'pi tasyasti, avaghata iti.
napumsakasingo 'pi, karmeti. api ca, patnyah svarupena sadrsyam,
avahanteh pararupena sabdena. tasmat patnyam haviskrti lingam
anurupataram bhavati.

notes: *{3/145: vgl. spbr 1.1.4.11}*
vidhikopas copadese syat // ms_3,2.9 //
avahantimantre saty asmin mantre vidhyantarakopah syat. apahatam raksa
ity avahanty apahata yatudhana ity avahantiti. tatra pakse 'bhavan
nityavac chrutir upadhyeta. tasmad avaghnann [251]{*3/146*} iti
kalalaksanartha iti. mantro 'py ahvanartha iti{*3/147*}.

notes: *{3/146: e2: 4,138; e4: 4,32; e6: 1,172}* *{3/147: e2,4,6 om. mantro 'py
ahvanartha iti}*
tathotthanavisarjane // ms_3,2.10 //
jyotistome sruyate - uttisthann anvaha, agnid agnin vihara iti.
tatha - vratam krnuteti vacam visrjatiti{*3/148*}. tatra
samdehah - kim utthanam vagvisarjanam ca prati mantrayor upadesah,
uta kalarthah samyoga iti. atra purvadhikaranyayo 'tidisyate. yas
tatra purvah paksah, sa iha purvah paksah. yas tatra
siddhantah, sa iha siddhantah. agnid agnin ity evam uttisthann
anvaheti, vratam krnutety evam vacam visrjatiti purvah
paksah. laksanabhavat, uttisthann anvaheti siddhante
sambandhah. vratam krnutety ucyamane vacam visrjatiti.
vakyena purvah paksah, lingena siddhantah. yady api ca sakyate,
utthanakriyagnid agnin vihareti vaktum, utthanenagnir idhyate, vahnis ca
vihriyata iti. vratam krnuteti ca vagabhidhanam. tathapy

adrstartham vacanam bhavatiti na mantrayor
utthanavisarjanarthata kalpyeta. kalpyamanayam ca mantrantaram
vihitam badhyeta - yah pasunam rsabho vaca iti. api
cotthanavagvisargau prati mantrau vidhiyamanav adrstarthau
syatam, presane tu drstharthau. tal{*3/149*} laksanaivatra
nyayya.

[252]{*3/150*}

notes: *{3/148: tait.s. 6.1.4.4}* *{3/149: e2,4: tasmal}* *{3/150: e2: 4,140; e4: 4,36; e6: 1,173}*

suktavake va kalavidhih pararthatvat // ms_3,2.11 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - suktavakena prastaram
praharatiti{*3/151*}. tatra samdehah - kim suktavakah
prastaraprakaranam pratyupadisyate, uteyam kalalaksaneti. tad
ucyate - kalalaksaneti. kutah? suktavakasya
devatasamkirtanarthatvat, prastaraprakaranam ca pratyasakteh,
prastarasya ca srugdharanarthatvat.

notes: *{3/151: vgl. tait.br. 3.4.10.1}*

upadeso va yajyasabdo hi nakasmat // ms_3,2.12 //
upadeso va prastaraprakaranam prati mantrasya syat, evam srutivihito
'rtho bhavati, suktavakeneti karanavibhaktisamyogat, itaratha
laksana syat, suktavakena laksanena prastaram prahared iti.
evam ca krtva yajya sabda upapanno bhavati, suktavaka eva yajya,
prastara ahutir iti.
sa devatarthas tatsamyogat // ms_3,2.13 //
yad uktam - devatasamkirtane suktavakah samarthah, na
prastaraprakarana iti. ucyate - na{*3/152*}, devatavacanah{*3/153*}
parkaranena sambadhyate, prakaranam hi yajih, mantravarniko
devatavidhih, evam abhisambandhah. agnir idam havir
ajusatavivrdhata ity{*3/154*} evam devatam anukramya, asaste 'yam
yajamana ity{*3/155*} uktva, idam idam asasta iti ca yad anena
havisasaste tad asya syad [253]{*3/156*} iti{*3/157*} prastaram havir
nirdisati, agnyadims ca devatavisesan, tena praharatir yajatih.
evam suktavakena prastarah prahartum sakyate, yadi praharatir
yajatih, agnyadidevatakas ca. tasmat suktavakasya haratisamyogo 'pi
devatarthata ghatata eva. yady agnir idam havir ajusatavi vrdhata
ityevamady eva sruyeta. na, asaste 'yam yajamana ityevamadiny
aparani, tato 'gnyadaya evesta nantarita ity eva paryavasitam
vakyam bhavet. yatas tu khalv asaste 'yam yajamana ityevamadiny
aparani sruyante, teneha paryavasanam, agnyadayah purodasadibhir
istah, aparam tu yajamana asaste. tad anena prastarena
prapnuyad iti. nanu satsv apy etesu devatasamkirtana eva paryavasyet,
purodasadibhir ista agnyadayah, tata eva yajamana ayur adiny
apy asasanah prapnuyad iti. ucyate - ubhayatha sambandhe sati
praharane viniyoktavyah, linam ca na badhitam bhavisyati,
vakyam canugrahisyata iti. athavagnir idam havir ajusateti prastara

eva havir nidisyate. evam idam iti samnihitavacanam upapannam bhavisyatiti.

notes: *{3/152: e2,4: sa}* *{3/153: e2,4: devatavacanah}* *{3/154: tait.br. 3.5.10.2; spbr 1.9.1.9}* *{3/155: tait. br. 3.5.10.4; spbr 1.3.1.12}* *{3/156: e2: 4,144; e4: 4,44; e6: 1,173}* *{3/157: spbr 1.9.1.16}*

pratipattir iti cet, svistakrdvad ubhayasamskarah syat // ms_3,2.14 //{*3/158*} atha srugdharane viniyuktasya prastarasya prakaranam pratiprattir ity ucyate. tatra prativacanam -svistakrdvad etat syad iti, yatha, ijyarthat purodasat, vacanapramanyat svistakrd ijyate, yagas ca sa bhavati, pratipadyate ca purodasah, evam [254]{*3/159*} pratipadyetaiva hi prastarah, yagas ca nirvartyata iti na dosah. pratipadyamano 'pi hi tyajyate. pratyaksatah pratipadyate, vacanad ijyam sadhayatity evam gamyate. tasmat suktavakah praharatimantra iti.

notes: *{3/158: e2,4 spalten ms 3.2.14 in zwei sutras, dadurch weicht nun auch ihre zählung ab: pratipattir iti cet // ms_3,2.14 //

atha srugdharane viniyuktasya prastarasya prakaranam pratiprattir ity ucyate. svistakrdvad ubhayasamskarah syat // ms_3,2.15 // tatra prativacanam..}* *{3/159: e2: 4,146; e4: 4,49; e6: 1,174}*

krtsnopadesad ubhayatra sarvavacanam // ms_3,2.15 //{*3/160*} darsapurnamasayoh suktavakena prastaram praharatiti sruyate. tatra samdehah - kim paurnamasyam krtsnah suktavakah prayoktavyah, krtsno 'mavasyayam, uta yathasamarthyam niskrsya yathayatham prayoga iti. tad ucyate - ubhayatra sarvavacanam iti. kutah? krtsno hi mantrah suktavaka ity ucyate, sa padenapi vina, suktavako na syat, tatra suktavakena na prahrtam bhavet. tasmad ubhayatra krtsnah suktavako vaditavyah.

notes: *{3/160: e2,4: ms 3.2.16}*
yathartham va sesabhutasamskarat // ms_3,2.16 //
ye paurnamasidevatatavacinah sabdah, te paurnamasyam prayoktavyah, namavasyayam. ye 'mavasyadevatavacinah, te 'mavasyayam, na paurnamasyam. sesabhutam artham samskurvanto mantra upakurvanti, nanyathety uktam. tasmad ye yatropakurvanti, te tatra prayoktavya iti na krtsnah paurnamasyam, na krtsnas camavasyayam iti.
vacanad iti cet // ms_3,2.17 //
atha yad uktam - vacanam idam bhavisyati, suktavakena praharati [255]{*3/161*} iti. tatra padenapy unena na suktavakena prahrtam bhavet, krtsnasya hi suktavakasyopadesa iti.

tad ucyate - notes: *{3/161: e2: 4,148; e4: 4,54; e6: 1,175}*
prakaranavibhagad ubhe prati krtsnasabdah // ms_3,2.18 //
ubhe paurnamasyamavasye prati esa krtsnasabdah, ubhayoh prakaranat, ubhayor asau krtsna ucyate, avayave 'vayava iti. naitad evam,

na hi sapeksanam itikartavyataya sambandhah. na hitikartavyataitad visista sruyate, itikartavyatavisistas tv ete gamyate. kutah? na hitikartavyatam prati karmani vidhiyante, phalam prati tesam vidhih, itikartavyata tu karmanam vidhiyate, tatra samnidhanavisesat, kasya kim vidhiyate, kasya neti na gamyate visesah. sadhanatvena ca sarvesam nirdesad itikartavyatayah samnidhanac ca, vacanac casya{*3/162*}, prakaranalingasyavisesat, ekaikasya krtsnam prakaranam nirakanksasya, na sahayam apeksamanasya. tasmad ekaikam prati krtsnah suktavaka upadisyate. sa vibhage 'pi pradhananam, krtsna eva prayoktavya iti yani yatranarthakani padani, tany api tatra prayoktavyany adrstaya bhavisyanti, suktavakena praharatiti vacanat, nasti vacanasyatibharah, gunena va kenacid abhidhanam tasam devatanam nirvartayisyantiti. atrocyate, naitad evam. uktam - mukhyam eva karyam mantranam, na gaunam iti{*3/163*}, samskararthatvad votkarso{*3/164*} nyayyah, na gaunam abhidhanam iti. kas tarhi krtsnasamyogasya samadhir ucyata iti. esa samadhih, na hy etad ekam vakyam, yah [256]{*3/165*} krtsnah suktavakah, bahuny etani vakyani, yesam pradhanadevatabhidhayini padani madhye, sadharanani tantrapadani purastad uccaryante, tatha parastat. yatha - agnir idam havir ajusatavi vrdhata mahojyayokrtagnisomavidam havir ajusetam avi vrdhetam ityevamadini{*3/166*}. tesam purastat tantram - yatha, idam dyavaprthiviti, parastad api yatha, asyamrdhed iti. tany etani sarvani suktavacanena suktavakasabdam labhyante. na ca tesam samudayah kimcid artham vadati. tasman na samudayah suktavakah, na ca saksat sadhanam, suktavakasamanyasyaikatvat, suktavako vartata ity ekavacanam bhavati. suktavakena prastaram praharatiti tu yena kenacit suktavakena prahriyamane yathasrutam krtam bhavati. tasmat samudayah suktavakah. yat tv amavasyadevatavacini padani, na paurnamasyam prayujyante, na tatra suktavakasabdo badhyate, prakaranam tatra lingena badhitam, tac ca nyayyam eva. tasmat paurnamasyam amavasyayam ca vibhajya suktavakah prayoktavya iti.

notes: *{3/162: e2: samnidhanavacanac ca, asya, e4: samnidhanad avacanac ca, asya}* *{3/163: zu ms 3.2.1}* *{3/164: e2,4,6: evotkarso}* *{3/165: e2: 4,152; e4: 4,55; e6: 1,175}* *{3/166: 1. teil: tait.br. 3.5.10.2}* lingakramasamakhyanat kamyayuktam samamnanam // ms_3,2.19 // iha kamyayajyanuvakyakandam udaharanam - indragni rocana divah{*3/167*}, pravarsanibhyah{*3/168*}, indragni navatim purah{*3/169*}, slathad vrtram{*3/170*} ityevamadya rcah. apara api kamya istayah - aindragnam ekadasakapalam nirvapet, yasya sajata viyayuh, aindragnam ekadasakapalam nirvaped bhratrvyavan, agnaye vaisvanaraya dvadasakapalam [257]{*3/171*} nirvaped rukkamah, agnaye vaisvanaraya dvadasakapalam nirvapet sapatnam abhidrosyann ityevamadyah. tad eta yajyanuvakyah prati samdehah - kim yavat kimcid aindragnam karma, tatra sarvatranenaindragnena

yajyanuvakyayugalena bhavitavyam, utaitasyam evaindragnyam istau kamyayam iti. evam vaisvanariyayor yajyanuvakyayoh, evam sarvatra. kim tavat praptam? yavat kimcid aindragnam vaisvavariyam agnisomiyam jatavedasam ca sarvatraita yajyanuvakya bhaveyuh. kutah? lingat. nanu kramasamakhyane visesake bhavisyatah. satyam, tathapi kramam samakhyam ca saknoti lingam badhitum iti. evam prapte brumah - lingakramasamakhyanat tasv eva kamyasv eta yajyanuvakya iti gamyate, ya eva hi lingakrama esam karmanam, sa evasam yajyanuvakyanam, tena tasam eva tah sesabhuta iti. nanu lingam balavattaram ity uktam. satyam etat, iha tu samakhya baliyasi, na hy etah samakhyanad rta esam kamyanam karmanam prapnuvanti, na bhinnadesanam karmanam. kutah? samakhyam antarenasam rtam yajyanuvakyatvam eva na vijñayate, kuto bhinnadesanam karmanam yajyanuvakya bhavisyantiti, ya caisam samakhya, sa kamyanam eva yajyanuvakyatvam acaste na sarvesam. yadi samakhya nadriyate, yajyanuvakyatvam evaisam na bhavati, yady adriyate, tada kamyanam eva. evam hi tat samakhyayate - kamyayajyanuvakyakandam iti. atha kim artham ubhayam upadisyate - lingakramad iti, samakhyanad iti ca. asti tatra pathikrtiyam vratapatiyam ca karma, samidhenikaryam apy asti, yajyanuvakyakaryam api. yadi lingakramad ity etavad evocyate, samidhenikarye 'pi lingena [258]{*3/172*} tasam viniyogah syat. atha kim artham lingakramau vyapadisyete? sarva yajyanuvakyakarya eva viniyujyeran, samidhenisu viniyogo na syat. atha punah samakhyanal lingakramac ca nirvrtte yajyanuvakyakarye, samidhenisu viniyogah siddho bhavati, yathagnivarunya isteh krame 'tite saumaraudrinam anagate, manor rcas tah samidhenisu dhayya ity ucyante, tatha - prthuyajas tam sambadha iti dve dhayye kalpyete. tasmad ubhayam vyapadestavyam iti.

notes: *{3/167: mait.s. 4.10.4}* *{3/168: mait.s. 4.10.4}* *{3/169: mait.s. 4.10.5}* *{3/170: mait.s. 4.10.5; katha.s. 4.15}* *{3/171: e2: 4,155; e4: 4,65; e6: 1,176}* *{3/172: e2: 4,156; e4: 4,65; e6: 1,177}*

adhikare ca mantravidhir atadakhyesu sistatvat // ms_3,2.20 //

jyotistome sruyate - agneyya agnidhram{*3/173*} upatisthate{*3/174*}, aindrya sadah, vaisnavya havir dhanam{*3/175*} iti. tatra samdehah - kim prakrtabhir evamlingavatibhir upasthatavyam, uta dasatayibhya evamlinga agamayitavya iti. kim tavat praptam. prakarane ca mantro lingena vidhiyamano dasatayibhya evagamayitavyah, agneyityevamadibhir hi sakya dasatayo 'bhivaditum. yas cayam prakrtah, sa karyantare viniyuktah, nehapy upadesam arhati. upadistopadeso hi na nyayya evamjatiyakasya. katham jatiyakasya? yah kasmimscid visesenopadistah, nasau samanyena lingenanyatropadesam arhati. katham? yadi tal lingam tasya laksanatvena, tatah sa visisto laksyeta [259]{*3/176*} yenanenaivamlingenaitat karotiti, tato nopadisto bhavati. athopadisyate - evamlingena karotiti, tato na

laksyate, tenopadistasyaivamjatiyakasyaivamjatiyakah punar upadeso na nyayyah. tasmad dasataya lingavanto mantra grahitavyah. nanu prakaranasamarthyatah prakrta grahitum nyayyah. nety ucyate, lingam hi prakaranad baliyah. aha, virodhe sati lingena prakaranam badhyeta, na caitayor virodhah, na vayam prakaranam anujighrksantah prakrtam lingavantam upadadana lingam upabadhemahi{*3/177*}. yadi tu prakrtam vilingam upadademahi{*3/178*}, tato badhemahi lingam. ubhayam sampadayisyamah prakaranam lingam ca. naitad evam, lingena pratyayo bhavati, dasatayenapi kartavyam iti, dasatayo 'pi hy agneyisabdena sakyante vaditum, sa pratyayo lingajanito yan mithyeti kalpyate, tat prakarananurodhat. sa cet prakaranam anurudhyate, mithyeti kalpyate, atha nanurudhyate samyag iti, tasmad virodhah. virodhe ca prakaranadaurbalyam. ucyate - tal lingavattanenopasthanenanugrahitavya, na dasatayi mantravyaktih, sa ca prakrte mantra upadiyamane niravasesa upatta bhavati, dasatayam punar mantravyaktav upadiyamanayam prakaranad ya mantravyaktih prapnoti, sa badhita bhavati, asati virodhe. na ca, iha lingaprakaranayor virodhah, prakaranad vyaktih pratiyate, lingat samanyam, anya ca vyaktih, anyat samanyam. tasmat prakrto lingavan upadeya iti. ucyate, satyam evam etat prakrta upadiyamane prakaranam na badhitam bhavati, lingam apy anugrhitam, lingajanitas tu pratyayah kascin mithyeti kalpito bhavati. nanu vyaktir apadarthah, katham{*3/179*} vyaktav anupadiyamanayam pratyayo badhyeta? ucyate - etad eva na [260]{*3/180*} vijanimo lingavattatrangam na veti. kim tu tad dhitarnirdeso 'yam, tatra devataya mantro laksyate, mantravyaktir hi sadhanam, na samanyam nama kimcid aparam, devataivatra samanyam, yayasadhanam{*3/181*} laksayitavyam. na ca gamyate visesah - ayam asau mantro nayam asav iti, anavagamyamane visese sarve tallinga grahitavya iti, dasatayam api mantravyaktau bhavati pratyayah, sa prakarananurodhena badhyetety anyayyam. evam sati na dasataya evopadatavya bhavanti, prakrtam apy upadadiran. nanv etad uktam, karyantare prakrtasyopadeso nasav arthantara upadeksyata iti. ucyate, na niyogatah sa evarthantare vartate, sa canyas ca samanyena lingena. naivam sati kimcid dusyati. nanv etad dusyati - nobhayam anugrhitam bhavati lingam prakaranam ca. satyam, nanugrhitam bhavati, kim tv ananugrahyam eva prakaranam lingapratyayaviruddhatvat. api ca na lingam prakaranam canugrahitavyam iti, tatparicchinne pravrttir bhavati, yad avagamyate - etat phalavad iti. tatra pravartate. kim ato yady evam? etad ato bhavati, na lingam anugrhitam kvacid ity aparasmims tatparicchinne na pravrttir bhavitum arhati. tasmad dasatayo grahitavya iti gamyate.

notes: *{3/173: e2,4,6: agnidhram}* *{3/174: vgl. tait.s. 3.1.6.1}* *{3/175: tait.s. 3.1.6.1}* *{3/176: e2: 4,160; e4: 4,71; e6: 1,177}* *{3/177: e2,4: apabadhemahi}* *{3/178: e2,4: upadadimahi; e6, e4 (v.l.): upadademahi}* *{3/179: e2,4 om. katham}* *{3/180: e2: 4,162; e4: 4,71; e6: 1,178}* *{3/181:

e2,4: yatha sadhanam}*
tadakhyo va prakaranopapattibhyam // ms_3,2.21 //
tadakhyo jyotistomasamakhyatah{*3/182*} eva grahitavyah. kutah?
prakaranopapattibhyam, prakrto hy asau, prakrtapratyayas ca nyayyah.
katham? na jyotistomam prati mantrasya vyaparavidhanam upapadyate,
praptatvad eva. vyaparavisesavidhanam tupapadyate, apraptatvad
vyaparavisesasya, anapeksya ca prakaranam dasataye vidhiyamane
vakyam bhidyeta. upasthanam ca kuryat. tac caivam lingeneti.

[261]{*3/183*}

notes: *{3/182: e1 gibt jyotistomasamakhyatah in klammern}* *{3/183:
e2: 4,167; e4: 4,87; e6: 1,179}*
anarthakas copadesah syad asambandhat phalavata, na hy upasthanam
phalavat // ms_3,2.22 //
nanu ca prakaranaj jyotistomasyopakarakam syat. yady
upasthanajyotistmasambandho vivaksyeta, tadopasthanam
jyotistome upadisyeta, prakaranat tenaikavakyatam iyat. yada tu
khalupasthanasya mantrasambandho vivaksyate sarvopasthanesu,tada
mantrah prapnoti, prakaranam badhitva. na prakaranam
visesakam bhavitum arhati, ubhayasambandhe vakyabhedah. asmatpakse
na punar ayam dosah, yenagneyenaindrena va jyotistome
vyaparah kriyate, tena upasthanavyaparavisesah tada
jyotistomiko vidhiyate, anyat sarvam anudyata iti na doso bhavati.
athava, agnidhrahavir{*3/184*} dhanasadah sambandhamatram vidhiyate,
upatisthata ity ayam anuvadah, anena mantrenagnidhram{*3/185*}
upatisthata iti samasidatity arthah. tasmat prakrta mantra
evamjatiyaka upadatavya iti.

notes: *{3/184: e2,4,6: agnidhrahavir}* *{3/185: e1: agnidhram}*
sarvesam copadistatvat // ms_3,2.23 //
yad apy uktam upadista hi te prakrtah karyantara iti. tad ucyate,
uktottaram etat. api ca na kenacin nopadistah{*3/186*}, sarve
vacastoma asvine sasyamane surye 'nudyati, tena na prakrte kascid
visesah. tasmat prakrtasyaiva grahanam.

[262]{*3/187*}

notes: *{3/186: e2: api ca kevalam eta evopadistah, e4: api ca na
kevalam eta evopadistah}* *{3/187: e2: 4,169; e4: 4,91; e6: 1,180}*
lingasamakhyanabhyam bhaksarthatanuvakasya // ms_3,2.24 //
bhaksamantrah sruyate - bhakse hi ma visa dirghayutvaya
samtanutvaya rayasposaya varcase suprajastvaya. ehi vaso purovaso
priyo me hrdo 'sy asvinos tva bahubhyam sadhyasam. nrcaksasam
tva deva soma sucaksa avakhyesam. hinva me gatra harivo ganan me ma
vititrsah, sivo me saptarsin upatisthasva ma me 'van
nabhimatigah mandrabhibhutih ketur yajñanam vag jusana
somasya trpyatu, vasumad ganasya rudramad ganasyadityavad ganasya
somadevate matividah pratahsavanasya madhyamdinasya savanasya

trtiyasavanasya gayatracchandasas tristupchandaso jagacchandaso 'gnihuta{*3/188*} indrapitasya narasamsapitasya pitrpitasya madhumata upahutasyopahuto bhaksayamityevamadih{*3/189*}. tatra samdehah - kim krtsna eso 'nuvako bhaksane viniyojaniyah, uta kascid asyavayavo 'nyatrapiti. kim praptam? lingasamakhyanabhyam bhaksarthatanuvakasya, sarvo 'nuvako bhaksane viniyojaniyah. kutah? bhaksayamity esa sabdo vyaktam bhaksane viniyojaniyah, bhaksanam esa saknoti vaditum, nanyat kimcit. anyani casya padani bhaksanavisesanavacanany eva, yatra yatra bhaksayamiti, tatra tatra prayujyante. nanu ehi vaso ityevamadi sadhyasam ity evam antam grahanartham, svena padasamuhena parasparakanksinaikartham, vibhinnam bhaksanavakyat. nrcaksasam ityevamady avakhyesam ity evam antam aveksanavacanam. hinva me gatra hariva ityevamadi ca [263]{*3/190*} ma me van nabhimatiga ity evam antam samyag jaranartham. tad bahutvad arthanam, bahuni vakyani. katham etac chakyam vaditum sarvam idam ekam vakyam bhaksane viniyujyata iti. ucyate - sarvany etani bhaksanavisesavisesananity uktam. aha, evam api bhidyeta vakyam visesanavisesyanam yugapad vacanasambhavat. ucyate - na visesanani vivaksisyamah, visesanair grahanaveksanadibhir visista eko 'rtho vivaksyate. naivam samyag bhavati, visesanavacananam avivaksitasvarthavacanata, bhaksanavisesanaparata ceti, laksanaya tu gamyate. srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir nyayya, na laksana, tasman naikam vakyam iti. atrocyate - yady apy ami grahanadayo bahavo 'rtha gamyante, na tu sarva ipsita iti, bhaksanam evaikam pratyayayitavyam. tad dhi srutam, visesanany asrutani, na taih pratitaih prayojanam, prayojanam ca yavatah padasamuhasyaikam, tavad ekam vakyam. tasmad visistabhaksanartham etad ekam vakyam iti bhaksane viniyoktavyam. samakhyanam ca bhavati - bhaksanuvaka iti, krtsnas canuvako navayavah. nanu ca samakhya laukikah sabdah katham vaidikam angam niyamsyatiti. yady api laukikah, tathapy anadih tasyanuvakena sambandhah. kim ato yady evam? etad ato bhavati, bhaksanasamabhivyahrtam anuvakam brute, samabhivyaharas ca sati sambandhe bhavati, yatha pacako lavaka iti samabhivyaharat sambandham anumasyamahe. aha nanumanagamya evamjatiyakesv angabhavah, vidhanad evavagamyate, nanyatha, na ca samakhya vidhatri. atrocyate - samakhya sambandhinau buddhau samnidhim upanesyati, prayogavacano vidhasyatiti. tasmat krtsno 'nuvako bhaksane viniyoktavya iti.

[264]{*3/191*}

notes: *{3/188: e2,4,6: 'gnistuta}* *{3/189: tait.s. 3.2.5.1-3}* *{3/190: e2: 4,170; e4: 4,92; e6: 1,180}* *{3/191: e2: 4,172; e4: 4,98; e6: 1,181}* tasya rupopadesabhyam apakarso 'rthasya coditatvat // ms_3,2.25 // naitad evam krtsno 'nuvako bhaksane viniyujyata iti. rupad grahanavakyam grahane viniyujyeta, ehityevamadi sadhyasam ity evam antam. nrcaksasam ityevamadi cavakhyesam ity evam antam darsane.

kutah? mukhyartham evam tad vakyam bhavati, itaratha
laksanarthata syat, mukhyarthata ca nyayya na laksyarthata.
ucyate - visesananam abhidhane, na kimcid asti prayojanam ity uktam.
atrocyate - naivaitani visesanani, prthag evaitani grahanadini
svaih svair vakyair ucyanta iti. kutah? asti hi taih prayojanam,
coditani hi tani, kanicit tu prthagvakyaih, kanicid arthapraptani,
tany avasyam prakasayitavyani. tani prakasayisyanty etani
vakyani. rupam caisam tatprakasanasamarthyam, ato nanarthatvan
naikam vakyam ucyate. nanu bhaksanavakyasesi bhavitum apy esam
rupam iti. ucyate - badham asti rupam, na tu tadvisesanany etani
kalpyante. kasya hetor adrstarthani tatha bhavanti? uktair anuktair
va visesanais tavan eva so 'rthah, itaratha grahanadini
prakasayisyanti, tatha drstarthani bhavisyanti. tasmad
rupopadesabhyam apakrso bhavet kesamcid atreti.
gunabhidhanan mandradir ekamantrah syat tayor ekarthasamyogat //
ms_3,2.26 //
bhaksanuvake sruyate - mandrabhibhutih ketur yajñanam
vagju[265]{*3/192*}sana somasya trpyatu. vasu-mad gunasya somadevate
matividah pratahsavanasya gayatrachandaso 'gnihuta{*3/193*} indrapitasya
madhumata upahutasyopahuto bhaksayamiti{*3/194*}. tatra samdehah -
kim mandradih trpyatv ity evam anta eko mantrah, vasumad ganadir
aparah, uta mandradir bhaksayamy anta eka eva mantra iti. kim tavat
praptam? dvau mantrau, dvau hy etav arthau, anya trptir anyad
bhaksanam, tato 'rthabhedad vakyabhedah. tad uktam - tasya
rupopadesabhyam apakarso 'rthasya coditatvad iti. evam prapte
brumah - gunabhidhanan mandradir ekamantrah syad iti, trptir
bhaksanavisesanatvenabhidhiyata iti{*3/195*}. bhaksayami vak
tarpsyatiti. nanu trpyatv ity eso 'nyah sabdah, anyas ca
tarpsyatiti, esa bhavisyanti kriyayam upapadabhutayam bhavatiti,
tatra dvayoh kriyayor asti sambandho bhaksayami vak tarpsyatiti. iha
punar bhaksayami trpyatv iti nasti kascit sambandhah. ucyate - na hy
ayam vidhau trpyatv iti vijñayate. kva tarhi? prarthanayam va
praptakale va. yadi bhaksayami vak tarpsyatity evam abhisambandhah
kriyate. yadi va bhaksayami vacas tarptum praptah kala iti, tena
visesanavisesyabhavad ekarthatayam ekavakyatve mantraikyam
upapadyate. nanu nirakanksa ete vakye bhanktva rupam
sakankse kriyete. atrocyate -yady apy ete vakye bhinnarthe
nirakankse dvav arthav abhivadeyatam, tathapi bhaksanasya
prakasanam drstam prayojanam na tarpanasya, iti
krtvaikarthyam eva bhavet. kim anga punar gunabhave gamyamana evatra.
tasmad gunabhidhanan mandradir ekamantrah syad iti.

[266]{*3/196*}

notes: *{3/192: e2: 4,174; e4: 4,102; e6: 1,182}* *{3/193: e2,4,6:
'gnistuta}* *{3/194: tait.s. 3.2.5.1-2}* *{3/195: e2,4,6 om. iti}* *{3/196:
e2: 4,175; e4: 4,104; e6: 1,183}*
lingavisesanirdesat samanavidhanesv anaindranam amantratvam //

ms_3,2.27 //
esa eva mantra udaharanam - iha ca pradanany aindrany anaindrani ca vidyante, tesam bhaksanany api santi. tatra samdehah - kim aindresv anaindresu ca mantrah, utaindresv eva mantrah, anaindranam amantrakam bhaksanam iti. kim tavat praptam? anaindranam amantrakam bhaksanam iti. kutah? samanavidhanany etani pradanani, tesv indrapitasyeti mantro 'nindrapitam na saknoti vaditum, na ca samanaprakarana uhah sambhavati, asati vacane 'nyarthanabhidhanat. tasmad amantrakam bhaksanam evamjatiyakesv iti.
yathadevatam va tatprakrtitvam hi darsayati // ms_3,2.28 //
athava yathadevatam uhena laksayitavyam kasmat? dhruvacamasa hi prakrtibhutah. ke punar dhruvacamasah? ye sukramanthipracare savanamukhiyah, aindras te bhavanti, tesam prakrtibhutam pradanam, vikrtibhutany anyani. katham avagamyate? tatprakrtitvam hi darsayati. katham? anustupchandasa iti sodasiny atiratre bhaksamantram namatiti. kim atra darsanam? namatiti viparinamam darsayati. nanu vacanam etat syat. nety ucyate, naitan namatiti sruyate. katham tarhi evam namatiti, anustupchandasa iti bhaksamantram namatiti, sa esa uho vikaresupapadyate, [267]{*3/197*} tasmad ete vikarah, ato 'naindresv api codakaprapto mantra uhitavyo bhavati. ucyate - vikara eta iti lingam apadistam, nyayo 'bhidhiyatam iti. ucyate - aindrah somo grhyate miyate ca, tenaindresu somo 'naindresu soma eva nastiti sarve somadharma aindresv eva, adharmaka itare sakanksah. katham punar jñayate - aindrah somo grhyate miyate ceti? mantravarnat, indraya tva vasumata ityevamadir mantra aindram somam vaditum saknoti nanyam. tasmad aindrah somah, tenaindresu somadharmah, anyani tu pradanani sakanksani, ato dharman grahisyantiti nyayah. tasmad yathadevatam uhitavyo mantra iti. evam sthitam tavad aparyavasitam, tata evam sati cintantaram vartisyate.

notes: *{3/197: e2: 4,176; e4: 4,106; e6: 1,183}*
punarabhyunnitesu sarvesam upalaksanam dvisesatvat // ms_3,2.29 //
santi punarabhyunnitah somah sukramanthipracara eva savanamukhiyah, tesam hotur vasatkare 'nuvasatkare ca caturbhir madhyatahkarinam camasair hutva hotrakanam camasaih sakrt sakrd vasatkara eva hutva punah sasesesv eva patresu somo 'bhyunnitah, evam hi tatradhvaryuh sampresyati, madhyatahkarinam camasadhvaryavo vasatkrte 'nuvasatkrte jahuta, hotrakanam camasadhvaryavah sakrd dhutva sukrasyabhyunniyopavartadhvam iti. tatra hotraka nanadevata yajanti, maitravaruno mitravarunau, mitram vayam havamaha iti{*3/198*}, [268]{*3/199*} brahmanac chamsi indram, indra tva vrsabham vayam iti{*3/200*}, pota marutah, maruto yasya hi ksaya iti{*3/201*}. nesta tvastaram patnis ca, agne patnir ihavaheti{*3/202*}, agnidhro 'gnim uksannaya vasannayeti{*3/203*}. tatra tais camasaih purvasmin

vasatkara indra istah, punar abhyunniya mitravarunadya devata
istah, sesas tatrendrasya mitravarunadinam ca. tatra
samdehah - kim prasthitadevatayas cendrasya mitravarunadinam
copalaksanam, utendro nopalaksayitavya iti. kim tavat praptam? punar
abhyunnitesu sarvesam upalaksanam. kasmat? dvisesatvat, camase
camase tatra dvayoh sesah, prakrtau yasyai hutam, tac chesas
tatpita ity uktam. ihapi tadvad eva vaditavyam. tasmac camase camase dvayor
upalaksanam.

notes: *{3/198: rv 1.23.4a}* *{3/199: e2: 4,178; e4: 4,110; e6: 1,184}*
{3/200: rv 3.40.1a} *{3/201: rv 1.86.1a}* *{3/202: rv 1.22.9a}*
{3/203: rv 8.43.11a}
apanayad va purvasyanupalaksanam // ms_3,2.30 //
apanitam prasthitadevatayah sesam manyamahe. kutah?
mitravarunadibhyas tatpatrastham abhyasravyate. katham etat? ucyate -
mitravarunadayo hijyante, tad yathacaryasesam devadatto bhuñjano
yadi sesam purnakaya prayacchati, purnako devadattam
upalaksayati, devadattasesam bhuñja iti, nacaryasesam. tasman na
prasthitadevata indra upalaksayitavya iti.

grahanad{*3/204*} vapanayah{*3/205*} syat // ms_3,2.31 //

na caitad asti, indro nopalaksaniya iti, tasyapi hy asau sesah
pratyaksam avagamyate. nanv apanita iti. ucyate - nasav apaniyate.
sakrd dhutams camasanabhidronakalasad grhnati, sasesas
camaso laksanam anyasyonniyamanasya. tatas{*3/206*} camasastho hotum
unnetavyah presito va. yat tu yaksyamana devatah praty
asra[269]{*3/207*}vita iti. ucyate - asravyate tatra devatabhyo na tv
idam va tad veti. tena{*3/208*} yad dhotum grhitam tad asravitam
iti gamyate. na ca, asravanavelayam devatabhisambandhah, yad yad
devatabhisambaddham, tad asravyate, tasmad astindrasesah,
laksyate{*3/209*} ca. atah sarvesam upalaksanam iti.
krtvacintaisa, natra prayojanam vaktavyam,
purvadhikaranasyaivaitat prayojanam avadharyate.

notes: *{3/204: e2,4: agrahanad}* *{3/205: e2,4: vanapayah}* *{3/206:
e2,4: na ca}* *{3/207: e2: 4,180; e4: 4,113; e6: 1,185}* *{3/208: e2,4: tata}*
{3/209: e2,4: bhaksyate}
patnivate tu purvavat // ms_3,2.32 //
asti patnivato grahah, yad upamsupatrenagrayanat patnivatam
grhnatiti, dvidevatyanam sesa agrayanasthalyam
upanitah, tatah patnivato grhyate. atha hute patnivate, tac chese
bhaksyamane bhavati samdehah - kim indravayvadaya upalaksayitavya
na veti. kim tavat praptam? upalaksayitavyah. tesam api hy asau
seso yatha prasthitadevataya iti.
grahanad vapanitam syat // ms_3,2.33 //
apaniyate hi sa sesa iha, na yathapurvavat, tatra hi
patralaksanatvena samkirtyate na somo grahyatvena, iha tu
agrayanad grhnatiti, sthalisthah somo nirdisyate hotum,

yaksyamanadevatam prati. nanu sthalyam agrayano nagrayanas{*3/210*} ca, tatra yas tasmad agrayanad grhyate, sa patnivatah, yas tu sampatann asau patnivata iti. ucyate - agrayano 'padanam, tasmad yo 'paity agrayano 'nagrayano{*3/211*} va, sa sarvah patnivatah, agrayanac caisa sarvo 'petah. [270]{*3/212*} nanv anagrayanad apy apetah. naisa dosah, agrayanat tavad apetah, tenasau purvadevatabhih pita iti na sakyate vaktum. yo hindrarthasya somasyavayavah sesah sa indrapita iti prakrtav ucyate. ihapi tadvad eva purvadevatarthasyavayavo vaditavyah. nanu yo 'sau purvadevatarthah, tasyaivayam avayavah. neti brumah, na hi hutasyavayavo drsyate. nanu prakrtav api hutasyavayavo na drsyate. ucyate - hutahutasya samudayasya tatravayava upalaksyate taddevatasya. nanv ihapi samudaya evasit taddevatyah, tasyaivayam avayavah. nety ucyate, asid ayam samudayas taddevatyah, idanim tasyavayavo 'nyadevatyo jatah, tena samudayas taddevatyatvad apetah. aha purvadevatapitasyasav avayava asit tena bhutapurvagatya bhavisyati. ucyate - prakrtau na bhutapurvagatyabhidhanam krtam, ihapi tadvad eva na kartavyam iti. api cendradevatyas tatrendrapita ity uktam, anapanita ca tasyendradevatyata, asya punah purvadevatasambandho 'pagatah. tasman natra purvadevatopalaksaniyeti.

notes: *{3/210: e2,4: 'nagrayanas}* *{3/211: e2,4: 'nagrayano}* *{3/212: e2: 4,182; e4: 4,118; e6: 1,185}*

tvastaram tupalaksayet panat // ms_3,2.34 //

asti patnivatah somah, tatra mantrah, agna i patnivan sajur devena tvastra somam pibeti{*3/213*}. tatra samdehah - kim tvastopalaksayitavyo na veti. kim praptam? upalaksayitavyah. kutah? panat, panam sruyate - sajur devena tvastra [271]{*3/214*} somam pibeti. tenayam agnaye patnivate saha tvastra diyata iti gamyate. yasmai ca yena saha diyate, ubhabhyam tad diyate, evam tat sahadanam bhavati, yatha devadattaya yajñadattena saha satam diyatam ity ukte, tatrobhabhyam api diyate. tasmat tvastro 'py asau soma iti tvastopalaksayitavyah. asav apindra iva{*3/215*} pibatiti. notes: *{3/213: tait.s. 1.4.27.1}* *{3/214: e2: 4,183; e4: 4,122; e6: 1,186}* *{3/215: e2,4: eva}*

atulyatvat tu naivam syat // ms_3,2.35 //

naitad evam, sabdapramanaka vayam, yac chabda aha, tad asmakam pramanam, sabdas cagneh patnivatah panam aha tvastuh sahabhavamatram, na hy ananusthiyamane sahabhavah sidhyatiti tvastari panam anumiyate. nanu tvastre panam coditam. satyam, coditam mantravarnena, na codanaya. codana hi patnivatam grhnatiti, loke tu karyam drstva coditam acoditam apy anusthiyata{*3/216*} eva, lokatas caitat paricchinnam, naivamjatiyakena vakyena, tvastuh somah krto bhavatiti. notes: *{3/216: e2,4, e1 (v.l.): coditam acoditam apy anusthiyata}*

trimsac ca pararthatvat // ms_3,2.36 //

tasminn eva patnivate mantrah - aibhir agne saratham yahy arvan
nanaratham va vibhavo hy asvah. patnivatas trimsatam trims
ca devan anusvadham a vaha madayasveti{*3/217*}. tatra samdehah -
kim trayastrimsato [272]{*3/218*} devanam upalaksanam kartavyam,
uta neti. kim praptam? trayastrimsatam devanupalaksayet. katham?
diyate hi somas trayastrimsate devebhyah. evam hy agnim agnid
adhicchati, ayahy agner 'vacinam, trayastrimsata devaih saha
samanam ratham adhisthaya nanarathair va vibhavanti hi te 'svah.
tad idam anusvadham avaha trayastrimsatam patnivato devan agamaya
tarpaya ceti. atra hy agnim agnid adhicchati trayastrimsato devanam
trptaya iti gamyate, yat pradhanas catra mantrah, tat parah somah.
tasmad ucyate - trayastrimsad deva upalaksayitavya iti.

nanu codanayam patnivan kevalo 'gnir devatatvena sruyate. satyam,
codanayam patnivan devatatvena sruyate, na tu devatantaram
nisidhyate. kim ato yady evam? etad ato bhavati, mantravarnikas
trayastrimsad deva aviruddhas codanayam pratiyanta iti. evam
prapte brumah - na trayastrimsad deva upalaksayitavya iti, natra
mantre 'gnir ahvata parivesta va tarpayita vadhyesyate. natra
trayastrimsad devesv istesu prayojanam nirvartyate. kas tarhi
yastavyah? patnivan. kuta etat? sa hi codyate - patnivatam
grhnatiti. nanu mantravarnikanam trayastrimsato devanam atra
samkirtanam. ucyate - pararthatvena tah samkirtyante. katham? na hy
aprattam agneh, tad bhavati, na ca parakiyasya danam avakalpate. tasmat
tvam amubhyas trayastrimsad devatabhyo dehity asamañjasam vacanam,
agnaye tv anena danam uktam bhavati. katham? isano hi vilambhayati
dravyam, tad iha vilambhanam samkirtayan tvam asya isana iti
pratyapayati. [273]{*3/219*} nanu madayasvety ucyate, na vilambhayeti.
ucyate - na hi madyanti devatah, tasman madakaranasamkirtanam
adrstaya syat, drstaya tu tyagasamkirtanam laksanaya,
laksana hy adrstakalpanaya jyayasi, pramanad dhi sa
bhavati. nanu tyage 'pi laksyamane 'gnih kartadhisyate. tad ucyate
- agner apy adhyesanadrstayaiva, tasmad agner aisvaryakaranam
etad vakyam laksayatiti nyayyam. api ca patnivate somas codyate -
patnivatam grhnatiti. nanuktam, mantravarnikam ca
pratisedhati codaneti. ucyate - tad api mantravarnikam nastity uktam.
api ca samarthyat pratisedhatiti gamyate. na hi sapeksah patnivac
chabdah, tad dhitarthena samlaksyate, tasmat kevalah patnivan
devateti. etac codanavasena mantro varnaniyah. tasmad yathaivasmabhir
varnito mantrah, tathaiva bhavitum arhatiti, patnivams cagnir agne
patnivann iti samanadhikaranyena nirdisyate. tasmad agnir
upalaksayitavyo na trayastrimsad devata iti.

notes: *{3/217: rv 3.6.9}* *{3/218: e2: 4,185; e4: 4,125; e6: 1,186}*
{3/219: e2: 4,187; e4: 4,126; e6: 1,187}
vasatkaras ca kartrvat // ms_3,2.37 //
asty anuvasatkaradevata, somasyagne vihity
anuvasatkarotiti{*3/220*}. tatra samdehah - kim

anuvasatkaradevatopalaksayitavya na veti. kim praptam?
upalaksayitavyeti, na tatra pararthyam kimcit purvad upalaksyate.
tasmad upalaksayitevyati. evam prapte brumah -
anuvasatkaradevata nopalaksayitavya, kartrvat, yatha karta
nopalaksyate, hotrpita[274]{*3/221*}syadhvaryupitasyeti, evam
evanuvasatkaradevatapi. na hi sa prakrtav upalaksita, yac ca
nama prakrtau krtam, tad iha karaniyam. tasman nopalaksayitavyeti.

notes: *{3/220: ai.br. 3.5}* *{3/221: e2: 4,189; e4: 4,131; e6: 1,188}*
chandahpratisedhas tu sarvagamitvat // ms_3,2.38 //
sthitad uttaram ucyate - naitad asti, yad uktam uhena mantravad
bhaksanam kartavyam iti, amantrakam bhaksanam kartavyam. kasmat?
ucyate - samanavidhanatvat, nasty atra prakrtivikrtibhavah. katham?
prakaranasya tulyatvat, yal lingam uktam{*3/222*},
chandahpratisedhah sa ity ucyate, trtiyasavanatvaj jagaticchandasa
iti prapte 'nustupchandasa iti sodasini bhaksamantram
namatiti{*3/223*} samanavidhane 'py avakalpyate. yat tuktam{*3/224*} -
aindrah somo grhyate miyate ceti, naita aindra anaindras ca bhinna
yagah, ekasyaivaite 'bhyasavisesah, na cabhasavisesanam
dharma gunatvat, sarva ete yagadharmah. tena krtsna yagasya
codyante somadharmah, somas ceti. yac ca, indro grhyate miyate ceti,
indrasya mantramnanan mantrena grahanam prakasayitavyam,
itarasam devatanam dhyanadineti. tasmad anaindranam amantrakam
bhaksanam iti.

[275]{*3/225*}

notes: *{3/222: zu ms 3.2.28}* *{3/223: vgl. zu ms 3.2.28}* *{3/224: vgl. zu ms
3.2.28}* *{3/225: e2: 4,191; e4: 4,138; e6: 1,188}*
aindragne tu lingabhavat syat // ms_3,2.39 //
evam sthite cintyate - asti tatraindragnah somah, aindragnam
grhnatiti{*3/226*}. tatra samdehah - kim mantravad bhaksanam,
amantrakam veti. kim praptam? aindragne tu mantrah syat, yasya
hindragni devata tasya nendrah{*3/227*}, sakyate hi sa indrapita iti
vyapadestum, yasya hy avayavantaram indrena pitam, sa indrapitah,
tasyendragnibhyam pibadbhyam pitam avayavantaram indrena. tasman
mantravad bhaksanam iti.

notes: *{3/226: vgl. tait.s. 6.5.4.1}* *{3/227: e2,4 om. na}*
ekasmin va devatantarad vibhagavat // ms_3,2.40 //
nasyavayavantaram indrena piyate, na cavayavantarenendrapitena tat
pitam bhavati, tena pita iti laksanasabdo 'yam. indram uddisya yah
samkalpito indro yasya devateti, yathaiva ca sakanksasya tad
dhitarthenasambandhah, evam samaso 'pindrapitasyeti
sakanksasya navakalpate, tad uktam - vyavastha varthasamyogad
iti{*3/228*}. aha - nanu tenaivadhikaranenaitad gatam{*3/229*}. kim
artham punas cintyata iti. ucyate - yat tatra vicaritam siddham eva tat.
katham punar vicaryate? naiva sakanksasya devatasambandha iti.
naiveha devatasambandha iti purvah paksah, panamatrasambandho

'treti, panamatrasambandhena yatra dvabhyam piyate, tatraikena devatasambandha ity uttarah paksah, tasman na punaruktam iti.

[276]{*3/230*}

notes: *{3/228: ms 3.1.27}* *{3/229: vgl. ms 3.1.17}* *{3/230: e2: 4,193; e4: 4,143; e6: 1,189}*
chandas ca devatavat // ms_3,2.41 //
asmin mantre gayatrachandasa ity ucyate, tatra samdehah - kim ekacchandasi some mantrah, uta nanacchandasyapiti{*3/231*}. ucyate - chandas ca devatavat, yathanyasahitendre na mantrah, evam anekacchandaske some na syan mantra iti. atrapi hi gayatracchandasa iti savisesanasya samaso navakalpate.

notes: *{3/231: tait.s. 3.2.5.2}*
sarvesu vabhavad ekacchandasah // ms_3,2.42 //
sarvesu va mantrah syat. kutah? abhavad ekacchandasah, naiva kascid ekacchandasah somo 'sti, tena yathabhuto 'yam, tathabhutasya{*3/232*} chando visesanam. tasmad anekacchandaske some mantrah syad iti.

notes: *{3/232: e2,4: yathabhutasya}*
sarvesam vaikamantryam aitisayanasya bhaktipanatvat savanadhikaro hi // ms_3,2.43 //
yad uktam - anaindranam amantrakam bhaksanam iti, tan na, sarvesam samantrakam bhaksanam iti, yathasamamnatas ca mantrah syat. nendrapita iti soma ucyate. kim tarhi? savanam, pratahsavanasabdena samanadhikaranyat. nanu some 'pi sasthi. satyam asti sasthi, na tu tena samanadhikaranyam. nasav indrena somah pitah, napindraya dattah, anya eva pito datto va, sa gata eva. na catitah samudayo vyapadisyate, [277]{*3/233*} pratyaksavacano hy ayam sabdah. savane tu na dosah, indrapitam bhavati savanam, yatrendrena pitam. tasmad anaindro 'pitasavane 'ntarbhavatiti sakyate mantrena vaditum. sakyate cet samanavidhane katham iva mantro na bhavisyati. bhaktya hy apitah pita ity ucyate. evam eva aitisayana acaryo manyate sma. asmakam apy etad eva matam. acaryagrahanam, tasmad agatam iti tasya samkirtyartham.

notes: *{3/233: e2: 4,195; e4: 4,146; e6: 1,190}*
sruter jatadhikarah syat // ms_3,3.1 //
jyotistome sruyate - uccair rcah kriyate, uccaih samna, upamsu yajusa iti{*3/234*}. tatra samdehah - kim rgadijatim adhikrtyaite sabdah pravrttah, uta vedam adhikrtyeti. kim tavat praptam? jatadhikarah syat. kutah? sruteh, esam sabdanam sravanad eva jatim pratipadyamahe, tenopamsutvam jatyadhikrtaya sambadhyate, vedanam adhikarakah sabdo nastiti. api ca - rgvedavyatikrantanam rcam yajurveda uccaih prayogo bhavisyati, itaratha tasya eva rca ubhau dharmau vaikalpikau syatam, tatra pakse badhah syat. prakaranam caivam anugrhitam bhavati,

itaratha vedasamyoge sarvasminn api kratav upamsutvam syat. tasmaj jatadhikara ete sabda iti.

notes: *{3/234: mait.s. 3.6.5}*
vedo va prayadarsanat // ms_3,3.2 //
vedam vadhikrtyedam ucyate. kutah? prayadarsanat. kim idam prayadarsanad iti? vedapraye vakye vedopakrame nigamyamana ime sabdah sruyante - prajapatir va idam eka asit, sa tapo 'tapyata, tasmat tapas te panat trayo deva asrjyanta - agnir vayur adityah, te tapo 'tapyanta tebhyas te panebhyas trayo veda asrjyanta. agner rgvedo vayor yajurveda adityat samaveda ity evam upakramya nigamana idam sruyate - uccair rca kriyate, ucchaih samna, [279]{*3/235*} upamsu yajuseti. etasmat karanad ebhih prakrtair upamsvadi kartavyam, na jatya rgadibhir ity ucyate. kuta etad avagamyate? vakyopasamhare srutatvat, yasmad ita ete veda jatah, tasmad etair upamsvadi kartavyam iti, rgadibhir api vedavacanair evopasamharena bhavitavyam. itaratha vakyam eva navakalpeta, tatranarthaka eva bhaveyuh, tasmad vedadhikara iti.

notes: *{3/235: e2: 4,200; e4: 4,157; e6: 1,191}*
lingac ca // ms_3,3.3 //
lingam apy asminn arthe bhavati, yatha rgadayah sabdah saknuvanti vedam abhivaditum iti, rgbhih pratardivi deva iyate. yajurvedena tisthati madhye ahnah. samavedenastamaye mahiyate. vedair asunyais tribhir eti surya iti{*3/236*}, dvau vedau samkirtya, rksabdam ca trisu padesu, caturthe pada upasamharati bahuvacanena, vedair asunyas tribhir eti surya ity rksabdam vedavacanam darsayati. tasmad api pasyamah. vedadhikara ete sabda iti.

notes: *{3/236: tait.br. 3.12.9.1}*
dharmopadesac ca na hi dravyena sambandhah // ms_3,3.4 //
dharmopadesas ca bhavati samnah, uccaih samneti, sa vedadhikarapakse yujyate. jatadhikare tv rca uccais tvena samna uccais tvam siddham, nasya samadravyena saha sambandho veditavyah, tasmad api vedadhikara iti.
trayividyakhya ca tadvidi // ms_3,3.5 //
trayi yasya vidya sa trayividyah, yas trin vedan adhite, sa evam prakhyayate{*3/237*}. trayiti caisa sabda rksamayajuhsu prasiddhah, yady [280]{*3/238*} rksamayajumsiti trayo veda ucyante, evam tadvidi trayividyakhya yujyate, bhavati ca. tasmad vedadhikara ete.

notes: *{3/237: e4 (fn.): akhyayate}* *{3/238: e2: 4,202; e4: 4,166; e6: 1,191}*
vyatikrame yathasrutiti cet // ms_3,3.6 //
atha yad uktam - rgvedam atikrantanam rcam yajurvede 'py uccais tvam bhavisyatiti, tatra matpakse yathasrutah prayogo bhavisyatiti yad uktam, tatparihartavyam iti. abhasantam sutram{*3/239*}.

notes: *{3/239: e2 hat abhasantam sutram geklammert}*
na sarvasmin nivesat // ms_3,3.7 //
naisa dosah, sarvasminn rgveda uccais tvam sarvasmims ca yajurveda upamsutvam, tatra yady rgvedavyatikrantaya rco yajurveda upamsutvam bhavatiti, naitad dusyati. vedadharmah san{*3/240*} rgdharma iti, vedasya ca na dharmadvayena sambandhah.

notes: *{3/240: e2,4: sa na}*
vedasamyogan na prakaranena badhyeta // ms_3,3.8 //
yad uktam - prakaranam evam anugrhitam bhavatiti, vedasamyogad vakyena prakarane badhyamane na doso bhavisyati.
gunamukhyavyatikrame tadarthatvan mukhyena vedasamyogah // ms_3,3.9 //
asty adhanam, ya evam vidvan agnim adhatta iti{*3/241*}. tad yajurvaidikam, tatra samaganam amananti - ya evam vidvan varavantiyam gayati{*3/242*}, ya evam vidvan yajñayajñiyam gayati, ya evam vidvan vamadevyam gayati{*3/243*} iti. tatra samdehah - kim adhane samaganam uccaih, utopamsv iti.
[281]{*3/244*} uccair iti praptam. kutah? samavedenaitat kriyate yad varavantiyadibhih, tasmad uccair etani samani geyaniti. evam prapte brumah - gunanurodhena va mukhyam vyatikramet, mukhyanurodhena va gunam iti, guno vyatikramitavyo nyayyah, mukhyas canugrahitavya iti. kutah? mukhyarthatvad gunasya, gunasyanusthanena mukhyah sagunah katham syad iti gune pravartate, gunapravrttya cen mukhyasya gunahanir bhavati, gunapravrttau phalam eva navaptam bhavati. atha pradhanam sagunam karisyamiti gune pravartamano gunasya gunam vinipatayati, nasya svartho hiyate. nasau gunam sagunam kartum pravartate, gunas ca samaganam, pradhanam adhanam, adhanasya yajurvaidikatvat{*3/245*}, upamsuta gunah, sa ganadharmam uccais tvam samavaidikam{*3/246*} badhate. tasmad upamsu samani geyaniti.

notes: *{3/241: mait.s. 1.6.6}* *{3/242: mait.s. 1.6.7}* *{3/243: mait.s. 1.6.7}* *{3/244: e2: 4,204; e4: 4,170; e6: 1,191}* *{3/245: e2,4: yajurvedikatvad}* *{3/246: e2,4: samavedikam}*
bhuyastvenobhayasruti // ms_3,3.10 //
yajurvede jyotistomam samamananti - jyotistomena svargakamo yajeta iti, tatha samavede 'py asyaivam eva samamnanam. sakrc ca krtayam buddhau dvitiyam gunartham sravanam bhavati. tatra samdehah - kim yajurvaidikam{*3/247*} amnanam kriyartham, samavaidikam{*3/248*} gunartham uta viparitam iti. yatarac camnanam kriyartham taddharma bhavisyanti. kim tavat praptam? samavedikam{*3/249*} kriyartham yajurvedikam{*3/250*} vety aniscayo visesan avagamad iti.
[282]{*3/251*} evam prapte brumah - bhuyastvena gunanam paricchidyeta, yatra bhuyamso gunah samamnatah, tatra kriyartha{*3/252*} codaneti gamyate. yatra hi kartavyataya codana, tatretikartavyatakanksyate, yatrakanksitetikartavyata, tatretikartavyatavacanam nyayyam. ye ca bhuyamso gunah,

setikartavyata, tad itikartavyatalingena kartavyatacodanam{*3/253*}
anumimimahe, yatha bahusu rajapratimesupavistesu yasya svetam
chatram balavyajanam ca, sa rajety avagamyate, anakhyato 'pi
rajalingena. evam kartavyatalingena gunanam bhuyastvena
jyotistomasya yajurvaidikasya{*3/254*} codananumiyate. tasmaj
jyotistomasyopamsuprayogah, yajurvedena hi jyotistomah kriyate,
yat tena codyate. acoditam na sakyate kartum iti.

notes: *{3/247: e2,4: yajurvedikam}* *{3/248: e2,4: samavedikam}* *{3/249:
e2,4: samavedikam}* *{3/250: e2,4: yajurvedikam}* *{3/251: e2: 4,211; e4:
4,187; e6: 1,193}* *{3/252: e2: kriyartham}* *{3/253: e2:
kartavyatacodanad}* *{3/254: e2,4: yajurvedikasya}*
asamyuktam prakaranad itikartavyatarthitvat // ms_3,3.11 //
uktani viniyogakaranani srutir lingam vakyam iti. srutir aindrya
garhapatyam iti{*3/255*} dvitiya vibhaktih, lingam mantresu
vacanasamarthyam bahirdevasadanam damiti{*3/256*}, vakyam arunaya
krinatiti{*3/257*}. atha kim etavanty eva viniyogakaranani? nety
ucyate. kim aparam karanam iti prasnenaivopakramah, bhavati ca
prasnenaivopakramah, yatha ka nameyam nadi? ko namayam pravatah?
kim idam phalam iti. tad ucyate - asamyuktam prakaranat,
itikartavyatarthitvat, yad asamyuktam srutya lingena vakyena va,
tat prakaranat, itikartavyatarthitvat. yad
itikartavyatakanksinah samnidhau puranasamartham upanipatati yad
vacanam, tat{*3/258*} tena prakrtena sahaikavakyatam yati.
[283]{*3/259*} tasmat prakrte viniyujyate. kim ihodaharanam? kim ca
prayojanam iti. darsapurnamasau prakrtya sruyate - samidho yajati,
tanunapatam yajati, ido yajati, barhir yajati, svahakaram
yajati{*3/260*} iti{*3/261*}, tani tatraiva prakaranasamarthyad
viniyujyante, nagnihotre jyotistome va.

notes: *{3/255: mait.s. 3.2.4; vgl. ms 3.2.3}* *{3/256: mait.s. 1.1.2; vgl. ms
3.2.1}* *{3/257: tait.s. 6.1.6.7; vgl. ms 3.1.12}* *{3/258: e2,4: yat}*
{3/259: e2: 4,215; e4: 4,192; e6: 1,193} *{3/260: e2,4,6 om. iti}* *{3/261:
tait.s. 2.6.1.1}*
kramas ca desasamanyat // ms_3,3.12 //
atha kim etavanty eva viniyogakaranani. nety ucyate. kim ca? kramas ca
desasamanyat, kramavatam anupurvenopadisyamananam{*3/262*} yasya
paryaye yam dharmam amananti, tasya tam praty akanksanumiyate,
satyam akanksayam ekavakyabhavah, tasmat tato viniyoga iti. kim
ihodaharanam? kim ca prayojanam? anupurvyavatam yaganam
anumantranesv amnatesupamsuyajasya krame dabdhir
namasiti{*3/263*} samamnatah, tasyakanksam utpadya
tenaikavakyatam yat va tatraiva viniyogam arhatiti, tatha
caindragnam karma viyatasajatasyasti bhratrvyavatah{*3/264*}, tasya
yajyanuvakyayugalam apy amnayata aindragnam, indragni rocanadivah
pravarsanibhya{*3/265*} ity{*3/266*} ekam, aparam indragni navatim
purah [284]{*3/267*} slathad vrtram iti{*3/268*}. tatra lingad viniyoge
siddhe visesaviniyogo bhavati, purvam yugalam purvasyaindragnasya,

uttaram uttarasyeti, etad udaharanam prayojanam ceti.

notes: *{3/262: e2,4,6: anupurvyenopadisyamananam}* *{3/263: tait.s. 1.6.11.6.; vgl. manss 1.4.2.4}* *{3/264: vgl. mait.s. 2.1.1}* *{3/265: e2,4,6: pravarsinibhya}* *{3/266: vgl. mait.s. 4.10.4}* *{3/267: e2: 4,217; e4: 4,200; e6: 1,194}* *{3/268: mait.s. 4.10.5}*

akhya caivam tad arthatvat // ms_3,3.13 //

atha kim etavanty eva viniyogakarananiti. nety ucyate. kim ca? samakhya caivam syat. katham viniyogakaranam iti. samakhya sati sambandhe bhavati, yatha pacako lavaka iti, tatra pacakasabdam upalabhya pacatinasya sambandha iti gamyate, evam vede 'piti. akrtakarthasambandham{*3/269*} samacaksanam sabdam upalabhya bhavati sambandhe tasmin sampratyayah. kim ihodaharanam prayojanam ca? adhvaryavam iti samakhyatani karmany adhvaryuna kartavyani, hautram iti ca hotra. etad udaharanam prayojanam ceti.

notes: *{3/269: e2,4: akrtakaryasambandham}*

srutilingavakyaprakaranasthanasamakhyanam samavaye paradaurbalyam arthaviprakarsat // ms_3,3.14 //

uktani viniyogakaranani, srutilingam vakyam prakaranam sthanam samakhyanam iti, tesam samavaye kim baliya iti cintyate, ekarthavrttitvad vaco yugapad asambandhad dvayor dvayoh sampradharana. tatra srutilingayoh kim srutibaliyasy ahosvil lingam iti. kim punar atrodaharanam? aindrya [285]{*3/270*} garhapatyam upatisthata iti, atra cintyate - kim indrasya garhapatyasya vopasthanam kartavyam ity aniyamah, uta garhapatyasyaiveti. yadi tulyabale ete karane tato vikalpah, atha srutir baliyasi, garhapatya evopastheyah. ka punar atra srutih? kim lingam? srutir garhapatyasabdasravanam, lingam punah, kada ca na starirasi nendrasascasi dasuse, itindrasabdasya visistadevatabhidhanasamarthyam. atha kim vakyam nama? samhatya artham abhidadhati padani vakyam. yady evam idam api vakyam - aindrya garhapatyam upatisthata iti, idam api - kada cana starir asiti{*3/271*}, ubhayatrapi samhatyartham abhidadhati padani. tena vakyasya vakyasya caisa sampradharana, na srutilingayoh, yadi va srutilingavakyani vivektavyani, idam srutivakyayor antaram, idam lingavakyayor iti. tad abhidhiyate - yat tavac chabdasyartham abhidhatum samarthyam, tallingam, yad arthasyabhidhanam sabdasya sravanamatradevavagamyate, sa srutyavagamyate, sravanam srutih. ekartham anekam padam vakyam ity uktam eva. tad etat sarvesv eva vakyesu samavetam viviktam ca drsyate. iha tavat kada cana starir asity{*3/272*} anena mantrena indra upasthatavya iti, naitat kasyacic chabdasya sravanad evavagamyate. napi sabdantarasya samipa uccaritasya samarthyam asti, yenaitad avagamyate. etasyam khalv rcindrasabdo vidyate, yo visistam devatam avagamayitum saknoti, taya cavagamitaya prayojanam astiti. tenendropasthana indrasabdah prayujyate, tadekavakyatac cavasistani padani, na tv [286]{*3/273*} evam asyam rci kasyacic chabdasya samarthyad garhapatyasyopasthanam

bhavati. sravanad eva tu garhapatyasabdasya, vayam agnim pratimo na lingat. yadi tu lingam baliyah, indra upasthatavyah, yadi garhapatyasravanam, tato garhapatyah. evam tarhi lingavakye virudhyamana iha sampradharye na srutilinge, indrasabdasya visistadevatabhidhanasamarthyad indropasthanam, yadi lingam baliyah. atha tu vakyam, garhapatya upastheyah. vakyam hy etad aindrya garhapatyam upatisthata iti. naitad evam, yady apy etad vakyam srutir apy atrasti, ya tv atra srutih, sa lingena virudhyate, na yad vakyam. katham? baliyasy api hi linge, aindryopatisthata ity etad garhapatyasabdena sahaikavakyatam upaityaiva{*3/274*}, yadi hi nopeyat, tato lingena virudhyate. yas tu garhapatyasravanad evarthah pratiyate, sa linge baliyasi parityakto bhavati. nasav upasthanena sambadhyate, tada hindram garhapatyasabdo 'bhivaded agnisamipam va. atha nu srutih pramanam bhavati, tato lingenavagatam indropasthanam badhyeta. tasmac chrutilingayor evaisa virodhah, na lingavakyayor iti. athava natraikavakyatvad indrapradhanyam garhapatyapradhanyam vopasthanasya. kutas tarhi? indrasabdavattvan mantrasya, indrapradhanyam, dvitiyavibhaktisravanad garhapatyapradhanyam. tasmac chrutilingayor virodhah. kim tavat praptam? tulyabale ete karana iti. katham? idam api karanam, idam api, srutir api, lingam api{*3/275*}. na hi vijñanasya vijñanasya ca kascid visesa upalabhyate rupam prati, asya bhangurasyeva rupam, asya drdhasyeveti. nanu lingasya bhangurasyeva rupam, savicikitso hi bhavati lingat pratyayah, nirvicikitsah sruteh. naitad yuktam, yato lingat [287]{*3/276*} savicikitsah pratyayah, tasya ca srutes ca naiva sampradharanasti. yatas tu khalu lingan nirvicikitsah pratyayah sa srutya vikalpitum arhati. nanu naiva kadacil lingan nirvicikitsah pratyayo 'sti. naitad evam, evam hi sati naiva lingam nama kimcit pramanam abhavisyat. kamam ma bhut pramanam, bhavati tu samsayo lingaparijñatesv arthesu. yadi va vispastam evapramanyam na samsayah. katham? samartham etad imam artham abhinirvartayitum iti lingad etavad avagamyate. na ca yad yasya nirvartanayalam, tad asaty eva vacane tan nirvartayitum arhati. tasman na lingam viniyojakam iti. atrabhidhiyate - prakaranavato 'rthasya samnidhane yam artham amananti, sa tasya sadhanabhuta ity eva gamyate. katham khalupakarisyatiti samdihyamane bhavati samarthyat pariniscayah. yatrayam samarthah, tatra sakyo viniyoktam iti, tasmad bhavati lingam pramanam iti. na ca lingapramanye vinigamanayam hetur asti. tasmat tulyabale ete karane, kada cana starir asiti{*3/277*} lingad indra upasthatavyah, sruter garhapatya iti. avirodhat khalv apimam evartham pratipadyamahe. baliyan api hetur virudhyamanm abaliyamsam badhitum arhati naviruddham, na ca kascana virodhah, yad indram upatisthetanena mantrena, garhapatyam api. nanv ayam eva virodhah - sakrd upasthanam coditam, asakrd abhinirvartyata iti. upastheyabhedat pratipradhanam avartante guna iti nyaya evaisa na virodhah. ayam tarhi virodhah - garhapatya upasthiyamane 'gnivacana indrasabdo gunam kriyayogam vapeksamano bhavitum arhati. indre tupasthatavye nirapeksa

indra[288]{*3/278*}vacana eva, gaunamukhyayos ca mukhye sampratyaya iti.
neti brumah - virodhe mukhyena gauno badhyeta, na ca kascid virodhah,
yugapad abhhidhane hi virudhyeyatam. iha canyasmin prayoge 'gnivacano
'nyasminn indravacanah. atas tulyabale ete karane iti. evam prapte
brumah - srutilingayoh srutibaliyasi. kutah? arthaviprakarsat.
kim idam arthaviprakarsad iti? arthasya viprakarso 'rthaviprakarsah.
kah punar arthah? srutyarthah. garhapatyam upatisthata iti
samnikrstah srutyarthah, indra upastheya iti viprakrstah.
katham? kada cana starir asity{*3/279*} anena mantrenendra upasthatavya
iti na sruyate. saty apindrabhidhanasamarthye vacanabhavad
anupasthaniya indra ity eva gamyate. nanv idam uktam - prakaranamnanad
angam ity avagamyate, samarthyad viniyoga iti. naitad asti, uktam evaitat -
dharmasya sabdamulatvad asabdam anapeksam syad iti. yad etat
prakaranam lingam cobhayam apy etad sabdam. na
catikrantapratyaksavisaya evamlaksanake 'rthe sabdam antarena
paricchedo 'vakalpate. ato manyamahe - viprakrstam srutyarthal
lingam iti. yady evam srutir yatra virodhini na vidyate, tatrapi na
lingad arthaparicchedah. tatraitad eva nasti lingam pramanam iti.
kuta evaitena srutir virotsyata iti. tatra srutilingayor baliyastvam
prati sampradharanaiva nopapadyata iti brumah. atrocyate -
itikartavyatharthinah prakaranavato 'rthasya samnidhav upanipatito
mantra amnanasamarthyad itikartavyatakanksasya vakyasesatam
abhyupetyaitena mantrena yajeteti. kim uktam bhavati? yagenabhipsite
sadhyamane 'nena mantrenopakuryad iti, na cantarenendrabhidhanam
ayam mantra upakartum saknoti, [289]{*3/280*} tenaitad uktam bhavati,
anenendro 'bhidhatavya iti. atah srutimula evayam arthah. yadi
srutimulah, na srutyantarena badhitum sakyah. tad etal lingam
yadi va naiva pramanam, yadi va srutya vikalpitum arhatiti. napy
apramanam bhavisyati, napi vikalpisyata iti brumah. katham?
srutilaksano 'yam artha ity upapaditam, tasman napramanam. yatas tu
khalv anumanikim ekavakyatam lingasamarthyam capeksya srauto
'yam arthah, yad indrasyopasthanam anena mantrenety avagamyate,
pratyaksa tu srutigarhapatyam upatisthata iti, sa eso
'rthaviprakarsah. prathamam taval lingajñanam, tatah
samarthyac chabdenayam artho 'bhihito bhavati, tad etac chrutivirodhe
navakalpate, vispastam hy avagatam etat, anena mantrena garhapatya
upastheya iti. tatra vijñatam etad evam ayam upakaroti mantra ity etasmims
ca nirjñate krtasamarthyayor vakyaprakaranayor naitad evam
kalpayitum sakyam, indropasthanam sabdenabhihitam iti. tasmad
arthaviprakarsac chrutya lingam badhyata iti. vikalpasya
canyayyatvat, anyayyas ca vikalpah. tatra hy abhavah pakse nityavac
ca, aindrya garhapatyam upatisthata iti sruyamane yad abhavah
pakse parikalpyate, tad asrutam bhavati, srutam ca hiyate. yavams
ca srutasyarthasyotsarge dosah, tavan asrutaparikalpanayam,
ubhayatra hi prasiddhir badhyate. tasmad anyayyatvad vikalpasya
srutilingayoh srutibaliyasity avagacchamah. atha yad uktam - sati
virodhe nyayyo badhah, na catrasti virodha iti, ayam asti virodhah, yad

akrtasamarthyayor vakyaprakaranayor indropasthanavacini srutir bhavati, krtasamarthyayos tu navakalpate, na ca vakyaprakaranabhyam yugapat krtasamarthyabhyam [290]{*3/281*} akrtasamarthyabhyam ca sakyam bhavitum. tasmad virodhah, virodhe ca srutir lingad baliyasiti. lingavakyayor virodhe kim udaharanam? syonam te sadanam krnomi ghrtasya dharaya susevam{*3/282*} kalpayami. tasmin sidamrte pratitistha vrihinam medha sumanasyamana iti{*3/283*}. atra samdehah - kim krtsno mantra upastarane purodasasadane ca prayoktavyah, uta kalpayamy anta upastarane, tasmin sidetyevamadih purodasasadana iti. yadi vakyam baliyah, tatah krtsna ubhayatra. katham? susevam{*3/284*} kalpayamity etad apeksya, tasmin sidetyevamadih purvenaikavakyatam upaiti - yat kalpayami, tasmin sideti. atha lingam baliyah, tatah kalpayamy antah sadanakarane. katham? syonam te sadanam krnomiti{*3/285*}, sadanakaranam abhivaditum alam iti. tasmin sidety ayam api purodasam sadayitum iti, sadane viniyujyate. kim tavat praptam? tulyabale ete karana iti, yatha lingam prati sruter baliyastvam uktam, na tatha vakyam prati lingasyocyate. athava vakyam eva lingad baliyah. kutah? tad dhi srutyapi badhyate, na ca baliyah karanam sakyate badhitum. tenasya bhanguratam adhyavasyamah, yas tv ekena badhyate, sakyo 'sav anyenapi badhitum iti. evam prapte brumah - lingavakyayor lingam baliya iti. kutah? arthaviprakarsat. ko 'trarthaviprakarsah? prakaranavatah samnidhav amnanad darsapurnamasangam ayam mantra ity avagamyate, tasmin sideti purodasasadanabhidhanasamarthyat sadane viniyujyamane krtasamarthyam mantramnanam iti, nasti pramanam yenopastarane 'pi viniyujyeta. tatha syonam te sadanam krnomity{*3/286*} eso 'pi prakaranamnanasamarthyad eva darsapurnamasangatam apannah [291]{*3/287*} samarthyad evopastarane viniyogat krtaprayojane na purodasasadane viniyogam arhati, na hy asmin viniyuj-yamanasya kimcid api prayojanam asti. evam upastarane tasmin sidety asya nasti samarthyam. purodasasadane 'pi syonam ta ity{*3/288*} asya. purvenaikavakyatam upetyopastarane samarthyam, purvasya parenaikavakyatvat sadane, na tu svarupenobhayoh. tad eso 'rthaviprakarsah. yat syonam ta ity{*3/289*} asya pratyaksam sadanakarmano 'bhidhanasamarthyam, tan mukhyam. tasmin sidety asya punah purvena sahaikavakyatam upagatasya bhavati jaghanyam. tad atra purvasya mantrasyabhidhanasamarthyad upastarane viniyoga ukto bhavatiti, samnikrsto lingasya srutyarthah, uttarasya tupajanite 'bhidhanasamarthye tatah srutyartha iti lingantarito viprakrsto bhavati. evam uttarasya sadane samnikrstah purvasya ca lingantaritah. tasmad arthaviprakrstal lingavakyayor lingam balavattaram, tatah syonam ity{*3/290*} esa sabdo yady apy uttarenakanksita iti sadane 'pi prayogam arhati, tathapi bhitva vakyam upastarana eva viniyoktavyah. tasmin sidety esa ca sadane. nanu syonam ta ity{*3/291*} asya sabdasya yathaivopastaranabhidhanasamarthyam, evam uttarenaikavakyatam

upagantum samarthyam, samarthyam ca lingam ity ucyate. tasmad bhidyamane vakye lingam eva badhitam bhavatiti. satyam evam, etad api lingam, lingam api khalv etad evamlaksanakam viprakrstartham eva bhavati, lingad ekavakyata, tasmad abhidhanasamarthyam. tatah srutyartha iti viprakrstarthata, viprakrstarthata ca badhane hetubhuta. tasman na [292]{*3/292*} uttaranaikavakyatam yasyatiti. evam tasmin sidety uttaram na purvenapi. api cottarenaikavakyatam upagatasya na kimcid api drstam asti karyam, upastaranapratyayanam tu drstam. kutah? srutatvad upastaranasya sadanasya ca. evam uttarasya sadanapratyayanam, na tu purvenaikavakyatayam. na caitau purvottarabhyam ekavakyatam antarena prthag yathayatham karye na kurutah. tasmat purvah purvatra viniyojaniyah, uttara uttaratreti. atha yad uktam - srutyapi tad badhitam iti vakyenapi tad badhitavyam iti. naitad evam, na hi badhitasyanyenapi badhanam eva nyayyam, badhitam hy anugrhitavyam arthavattvaya, srutim prati viprakrstartham, vakyam prati samnikrstartham, tasmal lingam baliya iti. atha vakyaprakaranayor virodhe katham iti. kim punah prakaranam nama? kartavyasyetikartavyatakanksasya vacanam prakaranam. prarambho hi sa tasya vacanakriyayah, na esa vidhyadir vidhyantapeksah. vakyam tuktam eva. tayor virodhe kim udaharanam? suktavakanigadah. tatra hi paurnamasidevata amavasyadevatas camnatah, tah parasparenaikavakyatam nabhyupayanti. tatra lingasamarthyat paurnamasiprayogad indragnisabda utkrastavyo 'mavasyayam prayoktavyah. athedanim samdihyate, yo 'sya sesah, avivrdhetam mahojyayo kratam{*3/293*} iti{*3/294*}, sa kim yavat krtvah suktavake samamnatah, tavat krtva ubhayoh paurnamasyam avasyayoh prayoktavyah, prakaranam balavattaram iti, uta yatrendragnisabda utkrsya nitah, tatraiva prayoktavyah, vakyam balavattaram iti. evam sarvesu samsayah. kim tavat praptam? tulyabale ete karana iti. kutah? [293]{*3/295*} itaratrapy akanksa, itaratrapi, tulyayam akanksayam nasti vinigamanayam hetuh, tasmat tulyabala iti. athava vakyam durbalam, badhitam hi tallingena. ity evam prapte brumah - prakaranad vakyam baliyah. katham? arthaviprakarsat. ko 'trarthavipra-karsah? vakya ekaikam padam vibhajyamanam sakanksam bhavati, krtsnam paripurnam bhavati, tatra pratyaksa ekavakyabhavah, prakarane tv apratyaksah. katham? itikartavyatakanksasya samipa upanipatitam purnam iti tasya prakrtasya sakanksatvam avagamyate, naikavakyabhutam ity anumiyate. ekavakyataya cabhidhanasamarthyam avakalpyabhihito 'yam evam bhavatiti parikalpana. eso 'trarthaviprakarsah, yad vakyasya samasanna srutih, prakaranasya viprakrsta. tasmat suktavakena prastaram{*3/296*} praharatiti paurnamasidevatavacinam amav asya devatavacinam ca niskrsya prayoge tac chesanam api niskrsya prayogah, tena yady api prakaranasamarthyat paurnamasidevatapadasesanam amav asya devatavacibhih

sahaikavakyatanumiyate, pratyaksa tv amav asya devatapadaih saha, na ca pratyaksavirodhe 'numanam sambhavati. arthavati ca prakarane samjate na nirakanksanam akanksa sakyopapadayitum. atha yad uktam - lingenapi hi tad badhyate, atah prakaranenapi badhitavyam iti. na, yad anyenapi badhyate, tad bhanguram anyatrapity avagantavyam. atha bhanguram, pramanam eva nabhavisyat. kimcit tu prati kasyacit prabhavah, vakyasya prakaranam prati badhakasaktir na tu lingam prati, lingam prati viprakrstartham etat prakaranam prati samnikrstartham, tena vakyena prakaranam badhyata iti.
[294]{*3/297*} atha prakaranasya kramasya ca virodhe kim udaharanam? rajasuyaprakarane 'bhisecaniyakrame saunahsephakhyanady amnatam, yadi prakaranam balavat, sarvesam tad angam, yadi kramah, abhisecaniyasyaiva. kim tavat praptam? tulyabala ete karana iti. kutah? na tavad visesam upalabhamahe, yenavagacchama idam baliya iti. tasmat tulyabale ete karana iti. api ca prakaranam vakyena badhitam, tasmad badhyeta kramenapiti. evam prapte brumah - prakaranam kramad baliyah. kutah? arthaviprakarsat. ko 'trarthaviprakarsah? prakaranavatah sakanksatvat, tatsamnidhanamnatena paripurnenapy avakalpetaikavakyatvam, na tu kramavatah krama amnatena, anekasyamnayamanasya samnidhivisesamnanamatram hi kramah. tatra samnidhivisesamnanasamarthyat kramavatah samnidhav amnatasyanupalabhyamanam evakanksavattvam astity avagantavyam. prakarane tu prakaranavatah pratyaksam, na ca prakaranavata kramavata ca yaugapadyenaikavakyata sambhavaty amnatasyeti virodhah. tatra prakarane pratyaksam sakanksatvam, krama anumanikam badhitum arhati, sakanksatvad ekavakyatvam. ekavakyatvad abhidhanasamarthyam, samarthyac chrutyartha iti samnikrstah prakaranasya srutyarthah, viprakrstah kramasya. tasmat krama karanayoh prakaranam balavattaram iti. atha yad uktam - vakyenapi hi tad badhitam, ato 'nyenapi tad badhitavyam iti. naitat, badhitasyanugraho nyayyah, na badhitam{*3/298*} badhitavyam iti. atha kramasamakhyayor virodhe kim udaharanam? kim balavattaram iti. paurodasikam iti samakhyate kande samnayyakrame sundhadhvam daivyaya kramana iti{*3/299*} sundhanartho mantrah samamnatah. tatra samdihyate - kim samakhyanasya baliyastvat purodasa[295]{*3/300*}patranam sundhane viniyoktavyah, uta kramasya baliyastvat samnayyapatranam iti. kim tavat praptam? tulyabale ete karane{*3/301*} syatam. kutah? avisesat, yadi va samakhyaiva baliyasi, badhito hi kramah prakaranenapiti. evam prapte brumah - kramo baliyan. kutah? arthaviprakarsat. kah punar atrarthaviprakarsah? nirjñate prakaranena kenapi sahaikavakyatve yat samnidhav amnayate, tatrakanksam parikalpyate, naikavakyatety avagamyate, laukikas ca sabdah samakhya. na ca, loka evamvidhesv arthesu pramanam. tasmat kramo baliyan iti. yady evam bhavaty evamlaksanakesu kramena viniyogah, na tv arthaviprakarsat kramo baliyan. katham? dvayor hi pramanayor baliyastvam prati sampradharanam, na caivam

sati samakhya pramanam, laukikatvac chabdasya, purusasya pramanata bhavatiti. naisa dosah, natrangabhavah purusapramanyad gamyate, paurodasikasabda etasya kandasya, ity etad atra purusapramanakam. bhavati casminn arthe purusah pramanam, yatha samnayyakrama amnanam purusapramanakam, yatha prakaranam ekavakyatvam, vedasabdas cayam iti. na hy ete 'nindriyavisaya artha upapadyante, esv abhiyuktanam pramanyam, ye tv anindriyavisayas tesv abhiyukta na pramanam. tasmat samakhya karanam, karanatve ca sati baliyastvam pariksyam iti. ucyate 'rthaviprakarsas tarhi vaktavyah samakhyayah. ayam arthaviprakarsah. upadisyate hi krame samamnanat samnayyasambandhah, nopadisyate samakhyayam, sabdam uccaryamanam upalabhyarthapattya nunam astiti kalpyate. tasmat purvavedarthaviprakarsat kramena samakhya badhyata iti. atha yat tatra tatrocyate - idam anena badhyate, idam aneneti. tatra yad badhyate, tat kim badhakavisayam praptam utapraptam [296]{*3/302*} iti. kim catah? yady apraptam, kim badhyate? atha praptam, katham sakyeta badhitum? praptam badhakavisayam purvavijñanam iti brumah. katham? samanyasya karanasya vidyamanatvat. atha katham nivartate? mithyajñanam{*3/303*} iti pratyayantaram bhavati. kim tu{*3/304*} khalv amithyajñanasya svarupam? yasya badhakah pratyayo vimrsyamanasyapi nopapadyate, na tan mithya. tad etesam srutilingavakyaprakaranasthanasamakhyanam purvam purvam yat karanam tat param param prati baliyo bhavati, naitasyotpannasya vimrsyamanasya badhakam vijñanantaram asti. tasmat tesam samavaye virodhe{*3/305*} paradaurbalyam arthavipralkarsad iti.

notes: *{3/270: e2: 4,222; e4: 4,211; e6: 1,195}* *{3/271: mait.s. 1.3.26; tait.s. 1.5.8.4; rv 8.51.7a}* *{3/272: ebenda}* *{3/273: e2: 4,225; e4: 4,212; e6: 1,196}* *{3/274: e2,4,6: upaity eva}* *{3/275: e1 gibt srutir api, lingam api in klammern}* *{3/276: e2: 4,245; e4: 4,212; e6: 1,196}* *{3/277: ebenda}* *{3/278: e2: 4,248; e4: 4,213; e6: 1,197}* *{3/279: ebenda}* *{3/280: e2: 4,249; e4: 4,213; e6: 1,197}* *{3/281: e2: 4,251; e4: 4,214; e6: 1,198}* *{3/282: e2,4: susevam}* *{3/283: tait.br. 3.7.5.2-3; vgl. manss 1.2.6.19}* *{3/284: e2,4: susevam}* *{3/285: ebenda}* *{3/286: ebenda}* *{3/287: e2: 4,255; e4: 4,215; e6: 1,199}* *{3/288: ebenda}* *{3/289: ebenda}* *{3/290: ebenda}* *{3/291: ebenda}* *{3/292: e2: 4,256; e4: 4,215; e6: 1,200}* *{3/293: e2: maho jyayate 'kratam, e4: maho jyayo 'kratam, e6: mahojyayo 'kratam}* *{3/294: tait.br. 3.5.10.3}* *{3/295: e2: 4,259; e4: 4,216; e6: 1,200}* *{3/296: e2,4,6 om. prastaram}* *{3/297: e2: 4,261; e4: 4,217; e6: 1,201}* *{3/298: e2,4 om. badhitam}* *{3/299: tait.s. 1.1.3.1}* *{3/300: e2: 4,263; e4: 4,217; e6: 1,202}* *{3/301: e2,4: karane}* *{3/302: e2: 4,267; e4: 4,218; e6: 1,202}* *{3/303: e2,4: naiva hi tannivartate. katham tarhi? mithyajñanam}* *{3/304: e2,4: nu}* *{3/305: e1 gibt virodhe in klammern}*

ahino va prakaranad gaunah // ms_3,3.15 //

jyotistomam prakrtya samamananti - tisra eva sahnasyopasado dvadasahinasyeti{*3/306*}. tatra samdehah - kim dvadasopasatta jyotistoma utahina iti. kim tavat praptam? jyotistoma iti.

kutah? prakaranat, evam prakaranam anugrhitam bhavati. nanu vakyena badhyate. na badhyate, ahinasabdena jyotistomam vaksyamah. kutah? na hiyata ity ahinah, daksinaya kratukaranair va phalena va na hiyate, tena jyotistomo 'hinah. vasabdena samsayo nivartyate.

[297]{*3/307*}

notes: *{3/306: tait.s. 6.2.5.1}* *{3/307: e2: 4,273; e4: 4,348; e6: 1,203}*

asamyogat tu mukhyasya tasmad apakrsyeta{*3/308*} // ms_3,3.16 //

apakrsyeta dvadasopasatta. kutah? asamyogaj jyotistomena. katham asamyogah? ahinenaikavakyatvasya pratyaksatvat. nanu jyotistoma eva gauno 'hinah. nety ucyate, na hi mukhyasambhave gaunagrahanam arhati. nanu nañsamaso bhavisyati. neti brumah, tatha saty adyudatto 'hinasabdo 'bhavisyat, madhyodattas tv ayam{*3/309*}. tasmat prakaranam badhitvahinasya dharmah. api ca vyapadeso bhavati - tisra eva sahnasyopasado dvadasahinasyeti. yady anyah sahno 'nyas cahinah, tata evam vyapadeso 'vakalpate, vidyate ca vyapadesavacanam, tasmad ahinasyeti.

notes: *{3/308: e2,4,6: apakrsyate}* *{3/309: vgl. varttika zu pan. 6.2.2}*

dvitvabahutvayuktam va{*3/310*} codanat tasya // ms_3,3.17 //

jyotistome sruyate - yuvam hi sthah svahpati{*3/311*} iti{*3/312*} dvayor yajamanayoh pratipadam kuryat{*3/313*}. ete 'srgram indava iti{*3/314*} bahubhyo yajamanebhya iti{*3/315*}. tatra samdehah - jyotistoma eva nivisete pratipadau, uta dviyajñam kimcit kulayadim bahuyajñam ca dviratradim utkrastavya iti. kim praptam? dvitvabahutvayukte jyotistomenasamyogad{*3/316*} utkrsyeyatam pratipadau, na hi [298]{*3/317*} jyotistomasya dvau yajamanau sruyete, yatha kulayasya, etena rajapurohitau sayujyakamau yajeyatam iti{*3/318*}.

notes: *{3/310: e2,4 om. va}* *{3/311: e2,4: svarpatiti}* *{3/312: sam.s. 2.351}* *{3/313: vgl. pañ.br. (ta.br.) 6.10.14}* *{3/314: sam.s. 2.180}* *{3/315: vgl. pañ.br. (ta.br.) 6.9.13}* *{3/316: e1 gibt jyotistomenasamyogad in klammern}* *{3/317: e2: 4,276; e4: 4,353; e6: 1,204}* *{3/318: jaim.br. 2.132}*

paksenarthakrtasyeti cet // ms_3,3.18 //

iti cet pasyasi - partipadav utkrastavya iti. naitad evam, prakaranam hi badhyeta. badhyatam asamyogad dvabhyam yajamanabhyam bahubhis ca yajamanair jyotistomasyeti cet. asaty api vacane 'rthad dvau yajamanau bhavisyatah, ya eko na saksyati, samahayah sa upakramsyate, avasyayastavye sati yatha sakyate, tatha yastavyam iti badhitvapi kamcit praptim yajamanah sahayam upadasyate. evam prakarane pratipadau bhavisyatah, tasman notkrastavya iti.

na prakrter ekasamyogat // ms_3,3.19 //

prakrtir hi jyotistomah, pratyaksas tatra dharma amnatah, na kutascic codakena prapyante. kim atah? yady evam, pratyaksasruta na sakya badhitum. vikrtau tu codakapraptah santa anumanika badhyerann iti, vivaksitam hi jyotistome kartur ekatvam pratyaksasrutam na samarthyena badhyate. yatrapi hy avasyakartavyata sruyate, tatrapy eka eva yajamanah sruyate - vasante vasante jyotisa yajeteti. tasmaj jyotistomad utkrastavya ete pratipadav iti. atha kasmat patnyabhiprayam etan na bhavati? ekasyam patnyam yajamane ca, yuvam hi stha iti, dvayor bahusu va patnisv ete 'srgram indava iti, yatha ksaume vasanav agnimadadhiyatam iti ksaumavasanaparam vacanam, evam ihapi pratipad vidhanaparam. ucyate - asambhavat tatra mukhyasya, laksanasabdah pumso [299]{*3/319*} vacakah striyam, iha tu dviyajñe bahuyajñe ca sambhavati na laksanasabdo bhavitum arhati, bahubhyo yajamanebhya iti. yad apy etad dvivacanam dvayor yajamanayor iti, atrapi yah, ekasesah, puman striyety asav api laksanasabda eva. api ca, upasmai gayata nara iti pratipador niravakasatvam eva syat. tasmad utkrastavye ete pratipadav iti siddham.

notes: *{3/319: e2: 4,277; e4: 4,358; e6: 1,204}*
jaghani caikadesatvat // ms_3,3.20 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - jaghanya patnih samyajayantiti. tatra samsayah - kim etad vidhanam darsapurnamasayoh, uta pasav iti. katham darsapurnamayayoh? katham ca pasav iti. yadi jaghanyam patnisamyaja vidhiyante tata utkarsah, atha patnisamyajesu jaghani vidhiyate tato darsapurnamasayor eva. kim praptam? utkarsah. kuta etad utkrsyate? jaghanyam patnisamyaja vidhiyanta iti. katham? sabdat patnisamyajanam vidhanam, vakyena jaghanyah, sabdas ca balavan, na vakyam. nanu patnisamyaja vihita eva. satyam vihitah, jaghanyam idanim punar vidhiyante, sa tatsambaddha kartavyety ucyate. evam sati darsapurnamasayoh patnisamyaja vinapi jaghanya na vigunah, jaghani tu tatra pratipadyate. tasmad yatra jaghani prayojanavati tatra tasyah pratipattih, pasau ca sa, na darsapurna[300]{*3/320*}masayoh. ekadesas ca jaghani pratipadyamana na pasum prayoksyate, tasmad asya vidhanasyotkarsa iti.

notes: *{3/320: e2: 4,280; e4: 4,364; e6: 1,205}*
codana vapurvatvat // ms_3,3.21 //
jaghani va patnisamyajanam gunatvena vidhiyate. kutah? apurvatat, aprapta jaghani patnisamyajanam gunatvena. tatra svasabdena patnisamyaja vihita jaghanisambandhas tesam avihitah, yatra ca sambandho vidhiyate, tatranyatarasyanyatra vidhanam, sambandho nantariyakah. yad va sambandhasya vidhanam nantariyakau sambandhinau, yatrobhau laksanatvena, tatra svasabdena sambandho vidhiyate, yatra tv anyataro laksanatvena, tatra ekam laksayitvanyataro vidhiyate, laksanatvena catra patnisamyajah.

katham avagamyate? patnisambandhan na sarvo yagah, kascid eva tu laksyate yasya patnyah sadhanatvena. atha kasman na jaghanim laksayitva patnisamyaja vidhiyante? nasyapurvasya yagasya patnyah sak-yante vidhatum, jaghanyam tu laksyamanayam yage sapatnike vidhiyamane vakyam bhidyeta. asti tv atra vihitah sapatniko yago ya patnibhir laksyate. tasmad yagam laksayitva jaghani vidhiyate. yat tu, vakyena jaghanividhanam srutya yagasyeti, tad iha yagavidhanam na sambhavatity uktam, vakyabhedaprasangat. tasmaj jaghanividhanam. evam ced darsapurnamasayor vina jaghanya vigunah patnisamyajayagah syat, tasmad anutkarsam iti.
ekadesa iti cet // ms_3,3.22 //
atha yad uktam - ekadeso jaghani na pasum prayoksyate, tasmad utkarsa iti. tat parihartavyam.

[301]{*3/321*}

notes: *{3/321: e2: 4,282; e4: 4,371; e6: 1,206}*
na prakrter asastranispatteh // ms_3,3.23 /
na prakrtau darsapurnamasayor jaghani sastrenocyate. evam pasor nispannaya jaghanya patnisamyaja yastavya iti. avisista jaghani vidhiyate. sa sambhavati darsapurnamasayoh krityapy aniyamana, tasmad anutkarsa iti.
samtardanam prakrtau krayanavad anarthalopat syat // ms_3,3.24 //
jyotistome 'bhisavanaphalake{*3/322*} prakrtya sruyate - dirghasome samtrdyad dhrtya iti{*3/323*}. tatra samdehah - kim samtardanam jyotistoma eva, ahosvid dirghakalesu somesv iti. ucyate - naital luptartham prakrtau, tasman notkrsyeteti. aha nanv asamtardanam api sruyate - asamtrne{*3/324*} bhavata iti{*3/325*}. ucyate - krayanavad vikalpisyate{*3/326*}, yatha hiranyena krinati gava krinatityevamadinam vikalpah, evam atrapi vikalpo bhavisyati - samtardanam asamtardanam va bhavisyatiti.

notes: *{3/322: e2,4: 'dhisavanaphalake}* *{3/323: vgl. tait.s. 6.2.11.3}* *{3/324: e2: asamtrnye, e4: asamtrsne; e6: asantrnne}* *{3/325: vgl. tait.s. 6.2.11.3; mait.s. 1.10.13}* *{3/326: vgl. tait.s. 6.1.10.1-2}*
utkarso va, grahanad visesasya // ms_3,3.25 //
utkrsyate va samtardanam, grhyate hi visesah, dirghasome [302]{*3/327*} samtrdyad iti. jyotistomam apeksya satrani kalato dirghani bhavanti.

notes: *{3/327: e2: 4,285; e4: 4,375; e6: 1,206}*
kartrto va visesasya tannimittatvat // ms_3,3.26 //
notkrsyeta va samtardanam jyotistomat. evam prakaranam anugrhitam bhavati, dirghasomasabdas ca kartrto bhavisyati, dirghasya yajamanasya somo dirghasoma iti.
kratuto varthavadanupapatteh syat // ms_3,3.27 //
na caitad asti - jyotistome samnivesa iti, dirghakale some kriyeta, kratuta eva dirghatvam, na kartrtah. kutah? arthavadanupapatteh,

dhrtyety arthavado bhavati, dharanayety arthah, dirghakale some punah punar gravabhir abhihanyamane somabhisavanaphalakayor daranasankayam, dhrtyety arthavada upapadyate, tasmad utkarsa iti.

samsthas ca kartrvad dharanarthavisesat // ms_3,3.28 //

idam padottaram sutram. kani padani? atha kim artham samsthasu na nivesah?. tatha sati prakaranam anugrhitam bhavisyati, dirghasomasabdas ca. dirghakalo hy agnistomam apeksyokthyadisu samsthasu soma iti. ucyate - na samsthasu dirghakalatve 'pi some 'rthavada upapadyate, tavan eva hi tatra somo dasa mustir mimita iti vacanat. tatra dharane na visesah kascit, tasmad utkarsa eva.

[303]{*3/328*}

notes: *{3/328: e2: 4,287; e4: 4,380; e6: 1,207}*

ukthyadisu varthasya vidyamanatvat // ms_3,3.29 //

na caitad asti - utkarsa iti, prakarananugrahad anutkarsah, dirghasomasabdas ca dirghakalatvad upapadyate, tatrapy adhiko 'gnistomat somah, pradanani hi vivardhante. tany avivrddhe pradeye na sakyani vivardhayitum. purne grahe grahasabdo bhavati, tena na sakyani nyunani patrani grahitum. tasmad daranasankayam dharanam asamsitavyam bhavati, tatra dhrtyety upapadyata iti.

avisesat stutir vyartheti cet // ms_3,3.30 //

iti cet pasyasi - samsthasv apy arthavado 'vakalpate pradeyavivrddhyeti, naitad evam, vyarthaiva hi stutir bhavet. kutah? somavisesat, yavan evagnistome somah, tavan evokthyadisv api samsthasu, ukthyadisv api dasamustir eva somo grahitavyah. nanv arthat pradeyam vivartsyatiti. dasamustih sa katham sakyeta vivardhayitum? triparveti ca parvasamkhyaniyaman na sakyo bahuparva grahitum, tasmad dharanavisesad arthavadanupapattih samsthasu syat, tasmad utkarsah.

syad anityatvat // ms_3,3.31 //

naitad asti - utkarsa iti, samsthasu syat, prakarananugrahat. arthac ca pradeyavivrddhya daranasankayam arthavada upapadyate, kena prakarena pradeyam vivardhisyata iti, viprakrstaparva somo grahisyate. api ca trtiye savana 'sur eko 'bhisuyate, tasya pramanam ca namnatam. tam anekaparvanam sthulaparvanam ca grahisyati, [304]{*3/329*} tena pradeyavivrddhir bhavisyati, ato 'rthavado 'vakalpisyate, tasmat samsthasu nivesa iti siddham.

notes: *{3/329: e2: 4,289; e4: 4,384; e6: 1,208}*

samkhyayuktam kratoh prakaranat syat // ms_3,3.32 //

jyotistome pravargyam prakrtya samamnayate - na prathamayajñe pravrñjyad dvitiye trtiye va pravrñjyad iti. tatra samdehah - kim jyotistome sarvesv eva prayogesu na pravarjitavyam, uta prathame prayoge pratisedha iti. kim tavat praptam? jyotistome pratisedhah. kutah? yajñasamyogat, prathamasabdena yajño 'bhidhiyate jyotistomah. tasya hi prathamasamyogah, evam

samamnayate - esa vava prathamo yajñanam{*3/330*} yaj jyotistomo
ya etenanstvathanyena yajeteti. yajñanam prathama iti krtva
prathamasabdena jyotistomo 'bhidhiyate, evam ca prakaranam
anugrhyate, yadi krator esa vadah. tasmat samkhyayuktah
pratisedho jyotistomasya pravargyam pratisedhed iti.

notes: *{3/330: e2,4: yajño yajñanam}*
naimittikam va kartrsamyogal lingasya tannimittatva // ms_3,3.33 //
na caitad asti - yajñasyaisa vada iti, catursv api vedesu na,
prathamayajña{*3/331*} ityevamsamjñakah kascid yajño 'sti, bhavati tu
prathamo [305]{*3/332*} yajñasya prayogah, kartrsamyogat. purvasya
dvitiyadin apeksya prathamasabdo bhavati, sa prayogasyopapadyate, na
kratoh. prayogah sravanad gamyate, kratuh prayogasambaddhatvat,
srutis ca baliyasi na laksana. tasmat prathame prayoge na
pravarjitavyam iti. atha yad uktam - jyotistomena samanadhikaranyat
tad vacana iti, laksanaya samanadhikaranyam iti tat parihrtam. yat tu
prathamayajña iti yajñasabdena samanadhikaranyam, tad api
yajñasabdasya yagavacanatvad asmatpaksasyabadhakam.

notes: *{3/331: e2,4: prathama}* *{3/332: e2: 4,292; e4: 4,392; e6: 1,208}*
pausnam pesanam vikrtau pratiyetacodanat prakrtau //
ms_3,3.34 //
darsapurnamasayoh samamananti - tasmat pusa prapistabhago
'dantako hi sa iti{*3/333*}. tatra samdehah - kim pausnam
pesanam prakrtau, uta vikrtav iti. kim praptam? prakrtav iti.
kutah? prakaranat. nanu prakrtau pusanam na kasyacid dhaviso
devatam samamanantiti. ucyate - prakrtim kamcid devatam
pusasabdo vaksyati. evam prapte brumah - yatra pausnam havir
asti, tatra tasya pesanam vidhatsum sakyam, na ca prakrtau
pusasti, tasmad utkrastavyam pesanam iti. yad uktam - kamcid
devatam pusasabdo vaksyatiti, bruyat, yady anyatrapi mukhyah
pusa na syat. nanv anyatra kriyamane prakaranam uparudhyeta.
uparudhyatam, vakyam hy asyoparodhakam. athava naivatra samdehah,
evam eva praptam ucyate - pausnam pesanam vikrtau na prakrtav
iti, nasti pusnah{*3/334*} prakrtau [306]{*3/335*} codaneti. kim
artham praptam ucyate? uttaratra katha vartisyate.

notes: *{3/333: vgl. tait.s. 2.6.8.5}* *{3/334: e2,4,6: pusnah}*
{3/335: e2: 4,296; e4: 4,406; e6: 1,209}
tatsarvartham avisesat // ms_3,3.35 //
pausnam pesanam prakrtau sruyamanam vikrtav ity uktam.
tatra samdehah - kim carau, pasau, purodase ca, uta carav eveti.
kim tavat praptam? tat sarvatra syac carau pasau purodase ca.
kutah? avisesat, na kascid visesa adhhiyate, tasmat sarvatreti.
carau va, arthoktam purodase 'rthavipratisedhat pasau na syat //
ms_3,3.36 //
carau pausnam pesanam viniyujyeta. purodase tavat pesanam
arthad eva prapnoti, naivam yatha purodaso bhavati, tad artham tavan

na vacanam. pasau ca na syat, hrdayadisu pisyamanesu tesam
akaravinasah syat. tatra ko dosah? hrdayasyagre
'vadyatiti{*3/336*} na hrdayad avadayisyate, tathanyad apy avadanam
na yathasrutad avadasyate. nanu sakyate pistebhyo 'pi hrdayadibhyo
'vadatum. neti brumah, akara hrdayadayah, na mamsani, uktam
etad akrtih sabdartha iti{*3/337*}. yady api punas tadakrtikah
kriyate, tathapy asyotsadanapradesam prati muhyeyuh, tasmac carau
pausnam pesanam bhavisyatity evam artham vacanam.

notes: *{3/336: tait.s. 6.3.10.4}* *{3/337: ms 1.3.33}*
carav apiti cet // ms_3,3.37 //
iti cet pasyati bhavan - arthavipratisedhan na pasvartham [307]{*3/338*}
iti. nanu carav apy arthavipratisedhah, visadasiddha odane carusabdam
upacaranti, pisyamano hi pistakam yavagurva syat khalir va.

notes: *{3/338: e2: 4,298; e4: 4,411; e6: 1,210}*
na paktinamatvat // ms_3,3.38 //
atrocyate - satyam visadasiddha odane carusabdah prayujyate,
visadasiddhas carur diyata iti, na tv asya visadasiddhir nimittam. yadi
visadasiddhir nimittam syat, na pistasiddhe prayujyeta. tatrapi hi
prayujyate, pistakacaruh sadhyata iti, ato 'nyad etayoh samanyam,
tan nimittam, tad etad ucyate - na paktinamatvad iti, na carau
vipratisedhah. katham? paktinamatvat, paktinamaitat, carur iti.
anavasravitantarusmapakenabhinirvartyasya bhavati carusabdo vacakah.
tena pista odane visadaudane ca prayoktaro bhavanti, carur iti.
paksoktam eva prayojanam, purvapakse pasav api pesanam, siddhante
carav eva.
ekasminn ekasamyogat // ms_3,3.39 //
pausnam pesanam vikrtau bhavati carav evety uktam. athedanim
samdihyate - kim ekadevatye pausna etad bhavati, uta dvidevatye 'piti.
kim dvidevatya udaharanam? rajasuya uttare trisamyukte
saumapausne ekadasakapale aindrapausnas caruh syavo
daksineti, tatraindrapausna udaharanam. kim praptam?
ekadevatyasyaiva pesanam iti. kutah? kevalasamyogat, yatha
caturdhakarane.

[308]{*3/339*}

notes: *{3/339: e2: 4,300; e4: 4,415; e6: 1,210}*
dharmavipratisedhac ca // ms_3,3.40 //
dvidevatye vipratisidhyeta dharmah, pusnah pesanam, netarasya,
tatra yadi pusno bhagah pisyeta, apista itarasya syat. tatra
visamah pako bhavet, pakanimittas ca carusabdah sa vipratisidhyeta.
athavirodham manyamana aparasyapi bhagam pimsyuh.
bhagasammohah syat. tatra ko dosah? anyasya bhago 'nyasyma
avadiyeta. tathayathasrutam kriyeta, tasmad apy ekadevatye pesanam
iti.
api va sadvitiye syad devatanimittatvat // ms_3,3.41 //
devatanimittam etat pesanam sruyate - pusa prapistabhagah

kartavya iti, sa ca dvidevatye 'pi bhage pisyamane prapistabhagah krto bhavati, na yatha caturdhakarane, tatra hi tad dhito nirapeksasya bhavati, na sadvitiyasya, indrapita iti samaso 'pi nirapeksasya, na sadvitiyasya. iha tu prapistasabdasya bhagasabdena sahanyapadartho bahuvrihih samasah, eso 'pi samarthayor eva, na tv atra dvidevatye kascid evamjatiyako dosah. tasmad ekadevatye dvidevatye 'pi va carav asya bhagah pestavya eva.
lingadarsanac ca // ms_3,3.42 //
lingam apy evam bhavati - tasmat pusa prapistabhago 'dantako hiti{*3/340*}, devatanimittam pesanam iti stutir darsayati. tatha saumapausnam carum nirvapen nemapistam pasukama iti{*3/341*} nemapistatam darsayati. tathardham pistam ardham apistam bhavati dvidevatyatvayeti devatanimittam eva pesanam darsayati.

[309]{*3/342*}

notes: *{3/340: tait.s. 2.6.8.5}* *{3/341: mait.s. 2.1.5}* *{3/342: e2: 4,303; e4: 4,423; e6: 1,211}*

vacanat sarvapesanam tam prati sastravattvad arthabhavad dvicarav{*3/343*} apesanam bhavati // ms_3,3.43 //

idam padottaram sutram, nemapistam bhavatiti kasmad etan na vacanam iti, ucyate, yadi vacanam etad bhavet saumapausnamatram anudya sarvatra pesanam vidadhyac carau pasau purodase ca, tatra somapausnasya{*3/344*} carusambandhe nemapistasambandhe cobhayasmin vidhiyamane vakyam bhidyeta. tasmad yo yah saumapausnas tatra tatra nemapistata, tam prati saumapausnamatram prati{*3/345*} sastravattvam ardhapesanasya, purodase 'rthat sarvapesane prapte 'rthabhavac ca pasau carau vapesane prapte vacanam idam bhavet. tatra carusabdo na vivaksitasvarthah syat, pradarsanarthah kalpyeta, pesananuvadapakse punar naisa virodho bhavati, tasmad bhavaty eva lingam. nanv anganasabhayat pasor apesanam. neti brumah - ardhapesane nanganaso 'pistad avadasyate, pesanam cadrstartham.

notes: *{3/343: e2,4: dhi carav}* *{3/344: e2,4,6: saumapausnasya}* *{3/345: e1 gibt saumapausnamatram prati in klammern}*
ekasmin varthadharmatvad aindragnavad ubhayor na syad acoditatvat // ms_3,3.44 //
ekadevatye va pausnam pesanam bhavitum arhati, naindrapausne. kutah? naisa devatadharmo vidhiyate, pusno bhagah pista upayoktavya iti. kasya tarhi? arthasya dharmah. kah punar arthah? yagah. katham avagamyate? na devatadharma iti. ucyate - na hi tasya bhago 'sti. nanu yad devatayai diyate, tat tasya bhago bhavati. ucyate - etad dhi devatam uddisya tyajyate, na ca tyagamatrena devatasvatvam bhavati. parigrahanena hi svasvamisambandha apadyate, na ca parigrhitam devatayeti kimcana pramanam asti. yas{*3/346*} ca yam bhajate, sa [310]{*3/347*} tasya bhagah, na ca havir devata bhajate, tasman nasti

pusno bhagah. athapi kathamcid bhaved bhagah, tathapi na devataya dharmah pesanam bhavitum arhati, nisprayojano hi tatha syad ayagadharmatvat. katham tarhi prakaranantare samamnato yagadharmo bhavisyatiti. ucyate, vakyasamyogat. nanu ca devatayaisa samyogah sruyate na yageneti. ucyate - bhagabhavad anarthakatvac ca na devatasamyoga ity uktam. tathapi tu yatha yagasambandho bhavati, tatha vaktavyam. tad ucyate - ayam atra pusno bhago yah pusanam uddisya tyajyate, yasya dravyasya tyage pusa devata, na caindrapausne bhavati pusa devata, na sa caruh pusnah svatvena sambadhyate. tasmad aindrapausne na kascid asti pusnas caruna sambandhah, kevale tu pusani devatabhute tasmai samkalpito bhago bhavati. katham? yam uddisya samkalpo bhavati sa tasya bhaga iti prasiddhir esa, tena yady api pusa svenoccaranenendrapusnor upakarakam uccaranam kurvann upakarako bhavet, tathapi na tasya dvidevatyo bhaga ity ucyate, asamkalpanat. kevale pusani devatayam caroh pesanam kriyate, naindrapausnesu dvidevatyesv iti.

notes: *{3/346: e2,4,6: yac}* *{3/347: e2: 4,305; e4: 4,428; e6: 1,212}*
hetumatram adantatvam // ms_3,3.45 //
yad uktam - adantako hiti{*3/348*} devatadharmam darsayatiti. arthavada esa itarasminn api paksa upapadyate.

notes: *{3/348: ebenda}*
vacanam param // ms_3,3.46 //
athaparam yat karanam uktam - nemapistam iti{*3/349*} dvidevatye pesanam darsayati, ardhapistam{*3/350*} bhavaty ardham apistam dvidevatyatvayeti [311]{*3/351*} devatadharmam darsayatiti. atrocyate - evam sati vacanam idam aprapte bhavatiti. nanv anekarthavidhidhanam ekam vakyam prapnoti. ucyate - sati paksantare 'nekarthavidhih paksantarasrayanena parihriyate. asati punah paksantare uccarananarthakyaprasangaparijihirsayanekartham vakyam abhyupagantavyam bhavati. tasman na dvidevatye pesanam iti siddham.

[312]{*3/352*}

notes: *{3/349: ebenda}* *{3/350: e2,4: ardham pistam}* *{3/351: e2: 4,307; e4: 4,433; e6: 1,212}* *{3/352: e2: 4,307; e4: 4,435; e6: 1,213}*
nivitam iti manusyadharmah sabdasya tatpradhanatvat // ms_3,4.1 //
darsapurnamasayor amnatam - nivitam manusyanam pracinavitam pitrnam upavitam devanam upavyayate devalaksmam eva tat kuruta iti{*3/353*}. nivitam manusyanam ity atra samdehah - kim ayam vidhir utarthavada iti. yada vidhih, tada kim ayam purusadharma uta karmadharmah? atha yat prakarane manusyanam, tatra vidhih, uta manusyapradhane karmani nivisata iti. kim praptam? vidhir manusyadharmas ceti, yadi vidhir evam apurvam artham vidadhad arthavan bhavati, itaratharthavadamatram anarthakam. vidhis cet purusadharmo nivitam manusyanam iti purusapradhano nirdesah.

katham avagamyate? natra manusya vidhiyante, manusyanam nivitam vidhiyate, na cavihitam angam bhavati. yadi manusya api vidhiyeran vakyam bhidyeta. tasman nivitam manusyanam upakarakam. nanu prakaranad darsapurnamasayor upakarakam. prakaranad dhi vakyam balavattaram. api ca gunabhutesu manusyesu karakasambandhasya vivaksitatvat trtiya bhavet, sasthi tv esa sambandhalaksana, tatra gunabhutesu manusyesu manusyagrahanam naiva kartavyam syat. manusyair eva tat kriyamanam kriyeta, manusyapradhanapakse tu kartavyam.

[313]{*3/354*}

notes: *{3/353: tait.s. 2.5.11.1}* *{3/354: e2: 4,309; e4: 4,438; e6: 1,213}*
apadeso va, arthasya vidyamanatvat // ms_3,4.2 //
apadesa iti jñayamanasya vacanam. sa esa na vidhih. anuvada esah. kutah? arthasya vidyamanatvat. prapta evarthah, yan nivitam manusyanam, nivitam hi manusyah prayasah svartham kurvanti, tasmad anuvadah.

vidhis tv apurvatvat{*3/355*} syat // ms_3,4.3 //

vidhir eva bhavet, tatha prayojanavan, itaratha vadamatram anarthakam, purvavan anuvado bhavati, ayam tv apurvah, yan niyamena nivyatavyam iti.

notes: *{3/355: e2,4: apurvavattvat}*
sa prayat karmadharmah syat // ms_3,4.4 //
yad uktam - vidhir iti, etad grhyate. yat tu manusyadharma iti, tan nanumatam. kratudharmo{*3/356*} 'yam prakaranat, prakrtyaiva{*3/357*} hi karmaprayesu dharmesucyamanesv etad abhidhiyate, tasmat karmadharmah. notes: *{3/356: e2: krtadharmo}* *{3/357: e2: prakrtyaivam}*
vakyasesatvat // ms_3,4.5 //
nivitam manusyanam ity asya vakyasesah samakhya, adhvaryavam iti{*3/358*}. yadi darsapurnamasayoh sesah, tato 'dhvaryuna kartavyam. tatra samakhyanugrhisyate{*3/359*}.

notes: *{3/358: e2: adhvaryavati}* *{3/359: e2,4,6: samakhyanugrahisyate}*
tatprakarane, yat tatsamyuktam avipratisedhat // ms_3,4.6 //
ucyate - prakaranat samakhyanac ca karmadharmo vijñayate, [314]{*3/360*} vakyan manusyadharmah, tasmad utkarsam arhati. neti brumah, prakarana evabhinivisamanasya manusyapradhanatavakalpisyate. katham? yad darsapurnamasayor manusyapradhanam, tatra niveksyate 'nvaharyakarmani, prakaranam caivam anugrahisyate, vakyam ca.

notes: *{3/360: e2: 4,310; e4: 4,441; e6: 1,214}*
tatpradhane va tulyavat prasamkhyanad itarasya tadarthatvat // ms_3,4.7 //

naitad asti - prakarane nivesa iti, manusyapradhane karmani nivitam syad atithye. kutah? tulyavat prasamkhyanat, tulyani caitani prasamkhyayante. yat tavat, upavitam devanam upavyayata iti, tat prakrtayor darsapurnamasayor upavitam vidadhati. yat pracinavitam pitrnam iti, tat pitrpradhane karmani pracinavitam vidadhati. yad apy etat, nivitam manusyanam iti, tad apy atithye nirapeksam vidadhati. katham gamyate? manusyapradhane vidadhatiti. manusyanam iti sasthyantena sambandhat. manusyanam eva prapnoti, na manusyapradhane. ucyate - manusyanam kalpyamane phalam kalpaniyam, manusyapradhane punah sasthi bhavisyati, sambandhas caivam avakalpisyate, phalam caivam na kalpaniyam. tad uktam - samesu vakyabhedah syad iti{*3/361*}. nanu{*3/362*} manusyapradhanena sahaikavakyatam praptam, punah prakrtabhyam darsapurnamasabhyam ekavakyatam yasyati. na hi dvau sambandhav ekasmin vakye vidhiyete, bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam. itarasya manusyagrahanasya nivitasambandharthatvat, tenaiva sahaikavakyata bhavisyati pratyaksena sabdena, tad ekavakyataya carthavattve sati na prakrtenaikavakyatavakalpyate. tasmat prakaranam badhitvatithye niveksyata iti.

[315]{*3/363*}

notes: *{3/361: ms 2.1.47}* *{3/362: e2,4: na tu}* *{3/363: e2: 4,312; e4: 4,444; e6: 1,215}*

arthavado va prakaranat // ms_3,4.8 //

naitad asti - vidhih sa ca manusyapradhane karmaniti. manusyanam iti manusyasambandho 'tra sruyate, na manusyapradhanena karmana sambandhah. manusyapradhanye ca sati phalam kalpaniyam. atithyakarmana tv anirdistenaprakrtenanumeyena sambadhyeta. tatra ko dosah? prakaranad utkrsyeta sambhavams tatra. katham sambhava iti cet. arthavada esah sa prakrtam stuvan prakarane sambhavisyati, vidhih sann utkrsyeta. tasman na vidhir manusyapradhane karmaniti.

vidhina caikavakyatvat // ms_3,4.9 //

itas ca na vidhih, kutah? vidhinaikavakyatvat - upavyayate devalaksmam eva tat kurute ity esa vidhih, anenasya sahaikavakyata bhavati. yaditaro 'pi vidhih syat, vakyam bhidyeta, na hi vidhes ca{*3/364*} vidhes caikavakyata bhavati, vacanavyaktibhedat. tatraikavakyatarupam badhyeta. kim ekavakyatarupam? nivitam manusyanam iti praptanuvadah. praptasya kim arthena punar vacanam? upavitastutyarthena. katham upavitastutih? nivitam ayogyam devakarmani darsapurnamasasamjñake, manusyanam hi tat. tatha pracinavitam pitrnam, na devakarmani. upavitam tu tatra yogyam, tasmad upavyatavyam iti. yatha, yadrso 'sya vesah{*3/365*}, tadrso natanam, yadrso devadattasya tadrso brahmananam iti devadattavesaprasamsartham{*3/366*} itaravesasamkirtanam{*3/367*}. evam ihapy upavyanastutyarthena nivitasamkirtanam. nasty atra vidhayakah sabdah - nivitam manusyanam kartavyam iti.

atithyaprayogavacanam, tasya kartavyatavidhayakam iti cet. naitad evam, [316]{*3/368*} stutyarthenarthavattve sati na sakyam kalpayitum, paroksam hi tad anarthakyaparijihirsaya kalpyeta. parihrte tv anarthakya iha punar na kimcit kalpaniyam, tasmad arthavadah. evam ca vakyenaviruddham prakaranam arthavad bhavati.

a. upavitam lingadarsanat sarvadharmah syat//

b. na va prakaranat tasya darsanam//

c. vidhir va syad apurvatvat//

d. udaktvam capurvatvat//

e. sato va lingadarsanam//

f. vidhis tu dharane 'purvartvat//{*3/369*}

notes: *{3/364: e2,4 om. ca, e6 om. vidhes ca}* *{3/365: e2,4: vesah}* *{3/366: e2,4: devadattavesaprasamsartham}* *{3/367: e2,4: itaravesasamkirtanam}* *{3/368: e2: 4,314; e4: 4,446; e6: 1,215}* *{3/369: zu diesen 6 im bhasya nicht kommentierten sutrani vgl. g.jha, ü., bd.1, s.494}*

digvibhagas ca tadvat sambandhasyarthahetutvat // ms_3,4.10 //

jyotistomam prakrtya sruyate - pracim deva abhajanta daksinam pitarah praticim manusya udicim asura iti{*3/370*}. aparesam, udicim rudra iti{*3/371*}. tatra samdehah - kim vidhir utarthavadah? [317]{*3/372*} vidhih san kim manusyadharmah, uta karmadharmah? atha va prakarane manusyapradhane karmani nivesah? kim vatithya iti. kim tavat praptam? digvibhagas ca tadvat, sambandhasyarthahetutvat. ya esa digvibhagah, sa nivitavad vicaryah. yo nivite purvapaksah, sa iha purvapaksah, yo madhyamah, sa madhyamah, yah siddhantah, sa siddhantah. arthavattvad vidhir manusyasambandhan manusyadharma iti purvapaksah. pratyanmukha udanmukha va prsthata adityam pramsu{*3/373*} padarthan anutisthanti manusya ity anuvadah. vidhir eva prakarananugrahac ca jyotistomadharmah, vakyaprakarananugrahaya jyotistome manusyapradhane daksinavyapare nivesa ity aparah paksah. bhinnatvad vakyanam atithye nivesa ity aparam matam. arthavado 'yam prakarananugrahaya, pracinavamsam karotity anena vidhinaikavakyatvasya pratyaksasiddhatvad iti siddhantah.

notes: *{3/370: tait.s. 6.1.1.1}* *{3/371: e1 gibt aparesam, udicim rudra iti in klammern}* *{3/372: e2: 4,319; e4: 4,451; e6: 1,216}* *{3/373: e2,4: prasu}*

parusi ditapurnaghrtavidagdham ca tadvat // ms_3,4.11 //

darsapurnamasayor amnatam - yat purusi ditam tad devanam, yad antara, tan manusyanam, yat samulam, tat pitrnam iti{*3/374*}. tatha - yo vidagdhah, sa nairrtah. yo 'srtah, sa raudrah, ya srtah, sa sadevatyah{*3/375*}. tasmad avidahata srapayitavyam

sadevatyaya iti{*3/376*}. jyotistome sruyate - yat purnam, tan manusyanam upari, adho devanam adhah pitrnam iti{*3/377*}. tatha - ghrtam [318]{*3/378*} devanam mastu pitrnam nispakvam manusyanam iti{*3/379*}. tatra manusyasambaddhesu, raudre ca samdehah - kim manusyanam dharma vidhayah, uta karmadharma anuvadah? atha yat prakaranam{*3/380*} manusyapradhanam, raudram ca tatra niviseran, utatithye, utarthavada iti. kim tavat praptam? etany api tadvat, yo nivite purvah paksah sa etesam purvah paksah, yo madhyamah sa madhyamah, yah siddhantah sa eva siddhantah. arthavattvan manusyasambandhac ca vidhayo manusyadharmas ceti purvah paksah. upari mule caniyamal laghavam, asrtam rogatvad raudram, purne 'pi slaksnatval laghavam. evam ghrtam{*3/381*} sirasi nihitam manusyanam sukhakaram eva, arthapraptatvad anuvada ity uttarah paksah. vidhih, karmadharmaprayat samakhyanac ca karmadharma iti paksah. anvaharye daksinasu ceti vakyaprakarananugrahat paksah. atithya iti vakyabhedaprasangat. arthavada iti, prakaranad vidhinaikavakyatvad iti. parva pratilunati{*3/382*}, upari vilad grhnati, navanitenabhyankte, avidahata srapayitavyam{*3/383*} ity ebhih sahaisam ekavakyabhavah. tasmad ete na vidhayo 'rthavada iti.

notes: *{3/374: tait.s. 1.6.8.6}* *{3/375: e2,4: devatyah}* *{3/376: tait.s. 2.6.3.4}* *{3/377: tait.s. 1.6.8.4}* *{3/378: e2: 4,320; e4: 4,452; e6: 1,216}* *{3/379: tait.s. 6.1.1.4}* *{3/380: e2,4: prakarane}* *{3/381: e2,4: evam ayutam}* *{3/382: tait.s. 6.1.1.5}* *{3/383: tait.s. 2.6.3.4}*
akarma kratusamyuktam samyogan nityanuvadah syat // ms_3,3.12 //
darsapurnamasayor amnayate - nanrtam vaded iti{*3/384*}. tatra samdehah - kim ayam pratisedho darsapaurnamasikasya padarthasya [319]{*3/385*} prakarana eva nivesah. atha prayena praptasya karmanah purusam prati pratisedhah purusadharmo 'yam iti. kim praptam? purusadharmah syat, purusasyayam upadisyate, na darsapurnamasayoh. kutah? purusaprayatnasya sravanat, vaded iti vadanam anutisthed iti srutya gamyate, tasya purusasambandhah srutyaiva, karmasambandhah prakaranat. srutis ca prakaranad baliyasi. itaratha vadanam bhavatity etavaty arthe vadanam anutisthed ity avivaksitasvarthah parartho vidhyartho bhavet. purusasyopadese punar vivaksitasvartha eva sabdah. tasmat purusasyopadesah. yasya copadesah, tasyayam pratisedhah. sa cayam artha upanayanakala eva purusasya pratisiddhah, tena samyogenayam nityanuvadah. nanv esa srutis tasyah smrter mulam. naisa tasya mulam bhavitum arhati. yadiyam tanmulika bhavet, darsapurnamasayor iti smaryeta, upanayanakala eva casyopadestaro bhavanti. api ca purusadharma ity upadisanti, tasman naisa smrtir atah sruter iti.

notes: *{3/384: tait.s. 2.5.5.6}* *{3/385: e2: 4,322; e4: 4,460; e6: 1,217}*
vidhir va samyogantarat // ms_3,4.13 //
vidhir vayam darsapurnamasayor nanrtam vaded iti, nanuvadah.

kutah? samyogantarat. niyamanusthanena purusasya sambandhah smaryate, padarthapratisedheneha samyogah purusasya. katham anyac chruyamanam anyasyanuvado bhavisyati, tasmad vidhih pratisedhasyayam. aha grhnama{*3/386*} etat, vidhir iti. purusadharma iti tu grhnamah{*3/387*} purusaprayatnasya srutatvat. atra brumah - sarvesv akhyatesu kriyanusthanam sruyate na karakam kimcit. katham etad gamyate? pratyayat, yatah kriyam anustheyam pratimah. nanu kartaram api pratiyanti. satyam pratiyanti, na tu sabdat. kutas tarhi? arthat, yada kriyanusthatavya vidhiyate, [320]{*3/388*} tadarthat karakavyaparo gamyate, yas carthad gamyate. na sa srautah, yas ca na srauto na sa vakyad gamyate. katham asau prakaranam badhisyate. aha - prakrtipratyayau pratyayartham saha bruta ity acaryopadesat karta sabdarthah karma cety avagamyate, kartari sap{*3/389*}, karmani yag{*3/390*} iti pratyayartham kartaram karma ca samamananty acaryah, tasmac chabdarthah karta karma ceti. ucyate - nacaryavacanat sutrakaravacanad va sabdartho bhavati, pratyayad asau gamyate. anustheya ca kriya pratita sati karakani pratyayayatity avagatam etat. api ca, naiva karta pratyayarthah karma vety acarya ahuh. nanu kartari karmani ca lakarah sruyate. nasau kartari karmani va sruyate kim tv ekasmin, ekavacanam, dvayor dvivacanam bahusu bahuvacanam iti tatraparam vacanam. tatraivam abhisambandhah kriyate - ekasmin kartari dvayoh kartror bahusu kartrsv iti. evam karmany ekatvadisambandhah. tatra naivam bhavati - kartari bhavaty ekasmims ceti. katham tarhi? kartary ekasminn ekavacanam, kartur ekatva ity arthah. evam dvitve bahutve karmani ca. evam varnyamane laukikanyayanugatah sutrartho varnito bhavati. sutraksarani ca nyayanugatani bhavanti. agamo 'pi cayam eva, yadaikatvadayo vibhaktyarthah, tada karmadayo visesanatveneti. nanv etad apy asti yada karmadayo vibhaktyarthah, tadaikatvadayo visesanatveneti. ucyate - arthaprapta hi karmadayas te na bhavanti sabdasyabhidheyabhutah. na tv ekatvadayo 'rthat prapnuvanti, tena te sabdarthabhutah, tasmad api visesanam ekatvadayah, tathapi visesanam evabhidhiyate, yatha hiranyamalina rtvijah pracarantiti hiranyamalitvam visesana[321]{*3/391*}tvena, tathapi tad eva vidhiyate, tasmat kartur ekatvam sabdartho na karta. nanu kartur ekatvad ekavacanam, kartur dvitvad dvivacanam, kartur bahutvad bahuvacanam. tena nunam karta sabdartha iti gamyate. ucyate - naitad anumanac chakyam, kartanustheyakriyavagamad evavagamyata iti pratyaksam. tat tavat kenacin na badhyate. ekavacananirdese kartrekatvam gamyate, dvivacananirdese kartur dvitvam, bahuvacananirdese kartrbahutvam{*3/392*}. tad api pratyaksam, katarad atranumanam badhitum arhatiti, yathakrtivacane sabde dvivacane dravyabhedo 'vagamyate, eka-vacane dravyaikatvam, evam ihapi drastavyam. tasman na srautah, na cec chrautah, na prakaranam badhisyate. yat tu purusaprayatno 'narthako bhavati karmadharmapakse prayogavacanena kartavyatavacanad iti. tad ucyate - angam sat prakaranena grhyeta, na cavihitam angam bhavati, tasmad angatvaya vidhatavyam, asminn api pakse. ato manyamahe -

prakaranikasyayam nisedha{*3/393*} iti. tasmad tad{*3/394*} angam, yad anrtam tan na vacyam iti, tena yat samkalpitam, tad angam, tad eva kartavyam, vrihim ayam samkalpya na yavamayah pradeyah. aha yadobhayor api paksayor nanrtam vaditavyam, tada ko vicarenartha iti. ucyate - purvasmin pakse purusadharmah, tatra bhramse{*3/395*} smartam prayascittam, siddhante darsapurnamasadharmah, tatra bhramse{*3/396*} yajurvedikam prayascittam.

notes: *{3/386: e2,4,6: grhnima}* *{3/387: e2,4,6: grhnimah}* *{3/388: e2: 4,348; e4: 4,475; e6: 1,218}* *{3/389: pan. 3.1.68}* *{3/390: pan. 3.1.67}* *{3/391: e2: 4,356; e4: 4,475; e6: 1,218}* *{3/392: e2,4: kartur bahutvam}* *{3/393: e1: nisedhah, e2,4: nisedhe, e6: nisedha}* *{3/394: e2,4 om. tad}* *{3/395: e1: bhremse (?)}* *{3/396: e1: bhremse (?)}*

ahinavat purusas tadarthatvat // ms_3,4.14 //

jyotistome sruyate - angiraso veta uttamah suvargam [322]{*3/397*} lokam ayante 'psu diksatapasi pravesayams tirthe snati tirtham eva hi sajatanam bhavatiti{*3/398*}. darsapurnamasayor amnayate, tasmaj jañjabhyamano 'nubruyat. mayi daksakratu iti. pranapanav evatmandhatta iti{*3/399*}. tatra samdehah - kim ayam dharmah prakarane nivisate, uta purusasyopadisyata iti. kim tavat praptam? ahinavat purusah, tadarthatvat. esa vidhih prakaranad utkrsyeta. kutah? purusasruteh, bruyad iti purusaprayatnasya vivaksitatvat. nanu prakaranam badhyate. ucyate - badhyatam prakaranam, vakyam tv asya badhakam, jañjabhyamanasamyogat, prakaranad darsapurnamasayor upadisyata iti gamyate, vakyaj jañjabhyamanasya, vakyam ca prakaranad baliyah. tasmad utkrsyeteti. phalam apy amananti, pranapanav evatmandhatta iti, sa ca samyogo badhyate. tasmat purusadharmah, prakaranad utkrsyetahinavat, yathahinasamyogad{*3/400*} dvadasopasatta prakaranad utkrsyate. evam jañjabhyamanasamyogan mayi daksakratu iti vacanam.

notes: *{3/397: e2: 4,379; e4: 4,508; e6: 1,219}* *{3/398: tait.s. 6.1.1.2}* *{3/399: tait.s. 2.5.2.4; vaj.s. 38.27}* *{3/400: vgl. ms 3.3.15}*

prakaranavisesad va tad yuktasya samskaro dravyavat // ms_3,4.15 //

na votkrastavyam. kutah? prakaranavisesat, prakaranayukta eva jañjabhyamano vacanena samskriyate, yatha yavadidravyam proksana[323]{*3/401*}dina. nanu na saknoti prakaranam jañjabhyamanasabdam ekadese 'vasthapayitum, vakyam hi prakaranad balavattaram iti. ucyate - na brumo jañjabhyamanasabdah prakaranenaprakaranikat purusan nivartyata iti. kim tu phalam tatra kalpaniyam. nanu pratyaksam sruyate phalam, pranapanav evatmandhatta iti. neti brumah - natra vidhayakam sabdam upalabhamahe, ya esah, pranapanav evatmandhatta iti, vartamanapadesa esa na vidhayakah. stavakas tu bhavati mantravacanasya, tasmad darsapurnamasabhyam anyatraitan na phalavat. atah purusasya darsapurnamasau kurvatah samskarakarmeti gamyate.

aha purusasamskarakarmeti grhyate, darsapurnamasav eva kurvata ity etan na. katham? yo 'pi hy anyatra darsapurnamasabhyam, jañjabhyate, so 'pi jañjabhyamanasabdenocyata eva. na ca, prakaranena vyavartyata ity etad uktam, tasmad utkrsyate. atrocyate - naiva vyavartyate, samskrtena tu tena nasti prayojanam. nanu prakarane purusasamskarenapi nasti prayojanam. ucyate - samskrtapuruso darsapurnamasav anusthasyati. aha, utkarse 'pi sati samskrto 'nyad anusthasyati. ucyate - nanyasya samskaro guno bhavati, aprakrtatvat. aha prakrtasyapi na gunah, vakyena purusadharma ity avagamat. ucyate - anarthakyan na purusadharmo 'vagamyate. tasmad asya prakrtabhyam darsapurnamasabhyam ekavakyata, nanyena phalavatapi karmana, prakaranabhavat, tasman notkarsah. yat tu prakarane nivesa etasmin{*3/402*} pakse bruyad - ity anusthanavacanam avivaksitasvartham iti, evam sati atyanuvado{*3/403*} bhavisyati, na purusasambandhavidhanasya prayojanam astiti.

[324]{*3/404*}

notes: *{3/401: e2: 4,381; e4: 4,511; e6: 1,220}* *{3/402: e2,4: nivesa ity etasmin}* *{3/403: e2,4: anuvado}* *{3/404: e2: 4,385; e4: 4,516; e6: 1,220}*

vyapadesad apakrsyate // ms_3,4.16 //

atha yad upavarnitam - dvadasopasatta yathotkrsyate, tathedam apy utkrastavyam iti. ucyate - tad dhi vakyenahinanam vyapadisyate, phalavantas cahinah. na ca tatra jyotistome 'hinasabdah, gaunatvat, vyapadesac ca tisra eva sahnasyopasado dvadasahinasyeti{*3/405*}. tato yuktam dvadasopasatta yat prakaranad utkrsyate. na tv iha purusasambandho nisprayojanatvat, anyasya ca prayojanavatah prakarane 'bhavat.

notes: *{3/405: tait.s. 6.2.5.1}*

samyau ca sarvaparidanat // ms_3,4.17 //

darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - deva vai samyum barhaspatyam abruvan havyam no vaheti prakrtya, vacanam idam bhavati - kim me prajaya iti te 'bruvan yo brahmanayavaguret tam satena yatayad yo nihanat tam sahasrena yatayat, yo lohitam karavat yavatah praskandya pamsun samgrhanat tavatah samvatsaran pitrlokam na prajaniyad iti. tasman na brahmanayavaguren na hanyan na lohitam kuryad iti{*3/406*}. tatra samdehah - kim darsapurnamasayor avagoranapratisedhah, uta purusasyopadisyata iti. kim praptam? prakaranad darsapurnamasayor avagoranadipratisedhah. na darsapurnamasyor brahmanasyavagoritavyam vadho va karyo lohitam va praskandaniyam. anya upaya asthatavya anataye, te nanvaharyenanamanti [325]{*3/407*} iti prakaranat prapnoti. evam prapte brumah - samyau ca prakaranad utkarsah. kasmat? sarvaparidanat, sarvavasthasya brahmanasyayam pratisedha uktah, na darsapurnamasagatenaiva navagoranadi kartavyam iti. nanu prakaranad darsapurnamasadharmo 'yam. satyam prakaranat, evam

vakyenavaguramanasya dharmah, vakyam ca prakaranad baliyah.
nanu jañjabhyamanasyeva prakarane niveso bhavet. nety ucyate, tatra
phalam kalpaniyam, iha klptam. asti hy atra vidhayakavibhaktih -
satena yatayat, sahasrena yatayat, svargam lokam prajaniyad iti,
tasmad utkarsa evamjatiyakasyeti.

notes: *{3/406: tait.s. 2.6.10.1}* *{3/407: e2: 4,387; e4: 4,521; e6: 1,221}*
pragaparodhan malavad vasasah // ms_3,4.18 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - malavad vasasa na samvadet, nasya
annam adyad iti{*3/408*}. tatra samdehah - kim malavad vasasa saha
darsapurnamasangasya samvadasya pratisedhah, uta purusasya
sarvatra pratisedha iti. kim praptam? prakaranad
darsapurnamasayoh pratisedhavidhih. evam prapte brumah -
malavad vasasa saha samvada utkrsyeta, prakaranat. kasmat?
pragaparodhat. evam sruyate - yasya vratye 'hani patny analambhuka
syat tam aparudhya yajeteti{*3/409*}. patnya ca saha samvado 'dhvaryor
darsapurnamasayor asti - patni patny esa te loka iti{*3/410*},
prasajyamanah pratisidhyeta, sa caprapta [326]{*3/411*} eva
pragaparodhad apaniyatam yagam anutisthatam, katham samvadah
prasajyeta? yatah pratisedham arhet. tasmad utkrsyeta malavad vasasa
saha samvadah.

notes: *{3/408: tait.s. 2.5.1.5-6}* *{3/409: tait.br. 3.7.1.9}* *{3/410:
mait.s. 1.4.3}* *{3/411: e2: 4,389; e4: 4,524; e6: 1,222}*
annapratisedhac ca // ms_3,4.19 //
annapratisedhas ca bhavati - nasya annam adyad abhyañjanam vai striya
annam ity{*3/412*} upagamanapratisedha esa{*3/413*} vidhiyate, sa ca
prakarane na prasakta iti, prakaranad utkrstah purusadharma
esa nisciyate.

notes: *{3/412: tait.s. 2.5.1.6}* *{3/413: e2,4: eva}*
aprakarane tu taddharmas tato visesat // ms_3,4.20 //
anarabhya sruyate - tasmat suvarnam hiranyam bharyam durvarno
'sya bhratrvyo bhavatiti{*3/414*}. suvasasa bhavitavyam rupam eva
bibhartiti. tatra kim prakaranadharma uta purusadharma iti
samsayah. atrocyate - aprakarane tu tad dharmah, tato visesat,
purusadharma evamjatiyakah syat. kutah? tatah
prakaranadhitad{*3/415*} viseso 'sya, nayam prakaranadhitah.
yady aprakarane samamnatah, sarvaprakaranadharmah syat. aprakarane
samamnanam na kamcid visesam kuryat. tasmad evamjatiyakah
purusadharma iti.

notes: *{3/414: tait.br. 2.2.4.6}* *{3/415: e1 gibt prakaranadhitad in
klammern}*
adravyatvat tu sesah syat // ms_3,4.21 //
tusabdah paksavyavrttau. na purusadharmo bhavet, agnihotradinam
sesah syat. kasmat? adravyatvat, natra dravyadevatam sruyate,
yac{*3/416*} chravanat, bharyam yastavyam iti parikalpyeta. asati tu
dravyadevatasambandhe vibhartir ayam dharanavacanah

samskaravaci, [327]{*3/417*} samskaras ca sesabhutasyavakalpate nanyatha, tasmat karmanam agnihotradinam sesah. evam suvasasa bhavitavyam iti.

notes: *{3/416: e2,4: yac}* *{3/417: e2: 4,392; e4: 4,602; e6: 1,222}*

vedasamyogat // ms_3,4.22 //
adhvaryavam iti vedasamyogah sesabhutasya yujyate, sesabhuto hy adhvaryuna kriyate, na purusadharmah, darsapurnamasadinam hi karmanam sanganam anganam ardhvayuh karta. tasmad api karmadharma evamjatiyaka iti.
dravyasamyogac ca // ms_3,4.23 //
dravyaparas catra bhavati nirdesah - suvarnam bharyam iti dvitiyarthasamyogat. dravyasamskaras ca karmasesapakse prayojanavan, anarthakah purusadharme.
syad vasya samyogavat phalena sambandhas tasmat karmaitisayanah // ms_3,4.24 //
syad va phalenaivamjatiyakanam sambandhah purusadharma ity arthah, suvarnasya vasaso va dharmo bhavan nisprayojanah syat. nanu samskrtena suvarnena vasasa ca karma setsyati. naitad evam, suvarnasyangam na karmana upakuryat. srutyadinam abhavan na karmangam. tasmat durvarno 'sya bhatrvyo bhavatityevamadina evamjatiyakanam phalena sambandhah. nanu vartamanapadeso 'yam. satyam evam etat, anarthakyapariharaya phalacodanaya sambandha esi-tavyo bhavati. anyasmac caisitavyad ekavakyagatasya viparinamo{*3/418*} laghiyan. kutah? [328]{*3/419*} pratyaksa tenaikavakyata, paroksanyena, viparinamas ca vartamanakalasyavivaksa, sambandhasya ca tatparyadhyavasanam. tasmad evamjatiyakah pradhanakarmopadesah syat, yatha prajapativratanam phalena sambandhah. etavata hainasaviyukto bhavatiti. evam atrapi drastavyam. tasmad evamjatiyakah purusadharma iti.

notes: *{3/418: e2,4: viparimano}* *{3/419: e2: 4,394; e4: 4,610; e6: 1,223}*

seso 'prakarane 'visesat sarvakarmanam // ms_3,4.25 //
iha karmasamyukta homa jayadaya udaharanam. yena karmanetsat{*3/420*}, tatra jayañ juhuyat, rastrabhrto juhotiti, abhyatanañ juhotiti{*3/421*}. tatraite kim sarvakarmanam krsyadinam sesabhutah, uta vaidikanam agnihotradinam iti. sesatvam tu nirjñatakarmasambandhat, phalasravanac ca. kim tavat praptam? sarvakarmanam sesah, visesan abhidhanad iti.

notes: *{3/420: e2,4,6: karmanertset (karmana irtset)}* *{3/421: vgl. tait.s. 3.4.6.2; dazu auch jha, übs., bd.1, s.516}*

homas tu vyatistheran nahavaniyasamyogat // ms_3,4.26 //
na caitad asti - sarvakarmanam karsanadinam apy angabhuta iti. homa ete, ato vyavatistheran, ahavaniyasamyogo bhavati homesu. yadahavaniye juhoti tena so 'syabhistah prito bhavatiti{*3/422*}.

tena yasyahavaniyah, tasyaite 'ngam. na [329]{*3/423*} ca krsyadiny ahavaniye vartante. na caisam garhapatyo 'sti, yatah pranita ahavaniyah syat. tasman na karmanadinam jayadayah.

notes: *{3/422: tait.br. 1.1.10.5}* *{3/423: e2: 4,396; e4: 4,617; e6: 1,224}*

sesas ca samakhyanat // ms_3,4.27 //

itas ca pasyamo vaidikanam sesabhuta iti. kutah? samakhyanat, adhvaryavam iti hi samakhyate vede jayadayah samamnatah santo 'dhvaryuna karisyante. karsanadisv adhvaryor abhavad anadhvaryunapi kriyamanah samakhyam badheran, tasmad vaidikanam sesabhuta iti.

dosat tvistir laukike syac chastrad dhi vaidike na dosah syat // ms_3,4.28 //

asty asvapratigrahestih - varuno va etam grhnati, yo 'svam pratigrhnati, yavato 'svan pratigrhniyat, tavato varunams catuskapalan nirvaped iti{*3/424*}. tatra samdehah - kim laukike 'svapratigraha istih, atha vaidika iti. kah punar laukiko 'svapratigrahah? ko va vaidika iti. loke bhiksamano vabhiksamano va yatrasvam labhate, tatra laukikasvapratigrahah. vaidiko 'pi paundarike 'svasahasram daksina jyotistome gaus casvas ceti. tatrocyate - vaidikatvasamanyad vaidika iti prapte. [330]{*3/425*} ucyate - dosat tvistir laukike syat. doso hi sruyate - varuno va etam grhnati yo 'svam pratigrhnatiti, sa cayam anuvado yatra dosah, tatreti, sa ca laukike 'svapratigrahe sudrad anyasmad va papakarmanah krto bhavatity upapadyate. dosasamyogal laukika iti gamyate. aha na dosasamkirtanam prayascittavisayavisesanam, kim tu prayascitta-stutyarthena. ucyate - dosanirdhatarthe saty evam syat, varunapramocanam idam karma, tal laukike bhavitum arhati, loke varunagrahanasya vidyamanatvat. vaidike tv asvapratigrahe tan na syat, sastrad dhi vacanena{*3/426*} tasya kartavyatavagamyate. yadi ca tatah papam syat, na tasya kartavyatavagamyeta, akartavyam hi papaphalam. nanu vaidike 'pi pratigrahe 'pratigrahyat pratigrhnatah papam asti. ucyate - bhaved evam, yadi pratigrahasya kartur istir bhavet, sa tu khalu yatha hetukartuh, tathottaradhikarane vaksyamah. tasman na vedacodite 'svapratigrahe, istir ity etavad ihadhikarane siddham.

notes: *{3/424: tait.s. 2.3.12.1}* *{3/425: e2: 4,398; e4: 4,620; e6: 1,224}* *{3/426: e1 gibt vacanena in klammern}*

arthavado 'vanupapatat tasmad yajñe pratiyeta // ms_3,4.29 //

na caitad asti, yad uktam - yah sudrad anyasmad va papakrto loke 'svam pratigrhniyat sa etam istim nirvapet. sa hi varunagrhita ity ucyate, jalodarena yo grhitah, yasyodaram jalavrddhya svayati. jalodaram ity eva loke tat prasiddham. na ca tasyasvapratigraho laukiko nidanam iti prati[331]{*3/427*}jñayate. na canena vidhiyate. tasman nasvapratigrahaj jalodaropapatah. atha papam varunasabdenocyate, vrnita ity eso 'bhipraya iti. tada prasiddhau tyaktayam klesamatram, vrnvad varunasabdenocyate, tatra yajñe 'pi pratigrahe varunagrhitah syat,

raksanaposanavicikitsadina klesena naisa pakso vyavatistheta
- laukike 'svapratigraha iti, prasiddhis ca badhyeta. tasmad arthavada
esah, yavad{*3/428*} varunagrhitasya varunonmocane sreyah,
tavad etety upamanenaisa stutih. yo 'sya pratigrahah, tad
varunagrahanam iva, yestih, sa tad unmocaniva, yatha
varunagrhitenonmocanam avasyakartavyam, tadrg evaitad iti, tasmad
yajñe pratiyeta. laukike hi phalam kalpaniyam, vaidike yasminn
asvapratigrahah, tasyangabhuta bhavisyati. tatra prayogavacanena
sahaikavakyata sambandhad avakalpyamana, paroksayah phalavacanena
sahaikavakyataya laghiyasiti yuktam istir vaidike dana iti.

notes: *{3/427: e2: 4,403; e4: 4,626; e6: 1,225}* *{3/428: e1: yavata}*
acoditam ca karmabhedat // ms_3,4.30 //
yavato 'svan pratigrniyat, tavato varunams catuskapalan
nirvaped iti{*3/429*}. tatraitat samadhigatam - vaidike 'svapratigraha
istir iti. athedanim samdihyate - kim pratigrahakartra kartavya,
yasmai diyate, uta hetukartra, yo dadatiti. kim praptam? acoditam ca
karmabhedat, na danasya kartur istis codyate, pratigrhakartus tam
avagacchamah - yavato 'svan [332]{*3/430*} pratigrhniyat tavatas
catuskapalan varunan nirvaped iti, tasmat pratigrahitrartvija
kartavyeti.

notes: *{3/429: tait.s. 2.3.12.1}* *{3/430: e2: 4,407; e4: 4,630; e6: 1,226}*
sa lingad artvije syat // ms_3,4.31 //
naisa pratigrahakartuh, kim tarhi hetukartuh syat. kutah?
lingat. kim lingam? purvapadanam uttaraih padair yathartham
abhisambandhah. idam sruyate - prajapatir varunayasvam anyad
iti{*3/431*}, prajapatir asvasya data kirtitah, varunah
pratigrahita, sa svam devatam arcchad iti. sa iti sapeksam
purvaprakrtam vakyasesam apeksate, sa iti prajapatim
pratinirdisatiti tena sahaikyavakyatam yati. samanadhikaranyac ca
prajapater eva pratinirdeso 'vakalpate, na tu varunasya,
vaiyadhikaranyat. sa paryadiryata ity eso 'pi prajapatim eva
pratinirdisati purvaprakrtam, tena ca sahaikavakyatam yati. sa
evaitam varunam catuskapalam apasyad iti prajapatir eveti,
niravapat{*3/432*} prajapatir eveti, tato vai sa varunapasad amucyata
prajapatih. varuna etam{*3/433*} grhnatiti hetvapadeso 'yam,
yasmad eva prajapatir varunayasvam dattva paridirnah, tasmad yo
'svam prati grhnati prayacchati{*3/434*} tam varuno grhnati,
sa paridiryata iti. yatas tu varunena pratimuktah, tasmad anyenapy
asvam prayacchata varuno nirvaptavya ity asvasya datur
varunistih prasasyate, kartavyanenakhyatena. tasmad asvam
dattva varunim istim nirvaped iti. aha, nanu yo 'svam
pratigrhnati sa nirvaped ity ucyate. evam saty anyathopakrante vakye
'nyathopasamhrta upakramo 'py anarthakah syat, upasamharo 'pi.
tasmad upakrame va sabdartha upasamharavasena kalpaniyah,
upasamhare vopakramavasena. tatra [333]{*3/435*} prajapatir
varunayasvam anayad iti, varunad asvam pratyagrhnad ity

upasamharanurodhena kalpyeta, yad vopakramavasenopasamharam, yo 'svam pratigrhnatiti, yo 'svam pratigrahayatiti. tatra - mukhyam va purvam codanal lokavad iti{*3/436*} prathamam anugrahitavyam virodhabhavat. pascat tanam tu virodhal laksanaya kalpaniyam. api ca, prajapatir varunayasvam anayad iti varunad asvam pratyagrhnad iti bahvasamañjasam kalpayitavyam. pratigrhnatity esa sabdah, pratigrahayatity etam artham saknoti yaya kayacic chaktya vaktum, yo hi tad acarati, yena ca{*3/437*} kriya pranadyapi sidhyati, sa tasyah kriyayah karteti sakyate vaditum, yatha sadbhir halaih karsatiti samvidhanam kurvan vilekhanam akurvann apy ucyate, tatsamartham acaratiti. evam ihapi sa pratigrahasamartham acarati yo dadati{*3/438*}. tasmad dadat pratigrhnatiti sakyate vaditum. tasmad adhyavadharyedam avaklptam. dadat pratigrhnatity ucyate, tasya ca varunistir iti.

notes: *{3/431: tait.s. 2.3.12.1}* *{3/432: e2,4: tam niravapat}* *{3/433: e2,4: varuno va etam}* *{3/434: e1 gibt prayacchati in klammern}* *{3/435: e2: 4,409; e4: 4,633; e6: 1,226}* *{3/436: ms 12.2.23 (v.l.: purvacodanal)}* *{3/437: e2 om. ca}* *{3/438: e1 gibt yo dadati in klammern}*

panavyapac ca tadvat // ms_3,4.32 //

idam samamananti - somendram carum nirvapec chyamakam somavamina iti{*3/439*}. tatra samdehah - laukikasya somapanasya vamane saumendras{*3/440*} caruh, uta vaidikasyeti. kim laukikam somapanam? kim ca vaidikam? ucyate - vaidikam somapanam jyotistome tadvikrtisu ca, laukikam somapanam yat saptaratresu [334]{*3/441*} dasaratresu dhatusamyartham{*3/442*} asevyamane some. kim tavat praptam? panavyapac ca tadvat, laukike vamana istir bhavitum arhati, na vaidike, tadvad iti purvah paksah pratinirdistah, yatha tatra dosasamyogena sravanat, laukike 'svapratigraha ity uktam, evam ihapi dosasamyogena sravanam bhavati, indriyena va esa viryena vyrdhyate yah somam pibatiti{*3/443*} loke dhatusamyartham asevite vamanena vinaste dhatusamyavyapada, indriyena vyrddhir upapadyate, sas-trad dhi vaidike na dosah syat. tatra sesah patavya iti sabdac codite nirvrtte nasti dosah. yady api vamyate, tathapi panakriya tatra nirvartita, krto vacanartha iti na dosah syat. tasmal laukikasya somapanasya vyapadi saumendrah{*3/444*} syat.

notes: *{3/439: tait.s. 2.3.2.7}* *{3/440: e2,4: somendras}* *{3/441: e2: 4,414; e4: 4,639; e6: 1,227}* *{3/442: e2,4: ca dhatusamyartham}* *{3/443: e2: soma vamati, iti, e4: somam vamity iti}* *{3/444: e2,4: somendrah}*

dosat tu vaidike syad arthad dhi laukike na dosah syat // ms_3,4.33 //

vaidikasya panasya vyapadi bhavitum arhati, na laukikasya. kasmat? dosat, dosasambandho 'tra sruyate - indriyena va esa viryena vyrdhyata iti. laukike punar dhatusamyadyartham kriyamane na kimcid dusyati, vamanayaiva hi tam pibanti loke. athapy ayam arthavadah, tathapi phalakalpanapariharaya vaidika eveti kalpana nyayya.

tat sarvatravisesat // ms_3,4.34 //

tad etat somapanavyapadi saumendram{*3/445*} karma, sarvatra vamane syat, artvije yajamane ca. kutah? avisesat, na visesah [335]{*3/446*} kascid asriyate 'sya vamane syat, nasyeti, tasmat sarvatra bhavet.

notes: *{3/445: e2,4: somendram}* *{3/446: e2: 4,416; e4: 4,649; e6: 1,228}*
svamino va tad arthatvat // ms_3,4.35 //
svaminoh va vamane syat. kutah? tad arthatvat, tad artham karma yajamanartham{*3/447*}, yatra somo vamyate, yat tv atra saumendram{*3/448*} karma. tad api tad artham eva. idam hi somavamina upakaraya sruyate, tat somavaminah, yajamanasyopakartum{*3/449*} saknoti nartvijah, na hi tad rtvig artham karma, yatra somo vamyate. athocyate - somavamino 'dhvaryor hotur vatmiya rtvijah, tadiyesv agnisu nirvartayisyantiti. tatha sati yadi va vyrddhasomasya karmano nangam, na somavamino 'dhvaryor hotur va, tatratyantagunabhuta adhvaryvadayah svair rtvigbhih karayanto na phalam prapnuvanti. tad artham ca kriyamanam na yajamanasyopakare vartata iti na rtvijo vamane kriyeta.

notes: *{3/447: e1 gibt yajamanartham in klammern}* *{3/448: e2,4: somendram}* *{3/449: e2,4: sadupakartum}*
lingadarsanac ca // ms_3,4.36 //
lingam ca bhavati, yajamanasya somavamina iti. katham? somapithena va esa vyrdhyate yah somam vamatiti. yajamanah, somasamskare vinaste vigunam asya karmeti vyrdhyeta, na kathamcid rtvijo vyrddhih. rtvijo yasya somam vamantiti vamanena sambandhah syat, na yah somam vamatiti. tasmad api pasyamo yajamanasya vamane saumendram{*3/450*} iti.

[336]{*3/451*}

notes: *{3/450: e2,4: somendram}* *{3/451: e2: 4,419; e4: 4,662; e6: 1,228}*
sarvapradanam havisas tadarthatvat // ms_3,4.37 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra samamnayate - yad agneyo 'stakapalo 'mav asyayam paurnamasyam cacyuto bhavatiti{*3/452*}. tatra samdehah - kim krtsnam havih, agnaye pradatavyam, uta sesayitavyam kimcit, kimcid datavyam iti. kim praptam? krtsnam havih pradiyeta. kutah? tadarthatvat. purodasa agneyah kartavya iti vacanam. tasmat sarvam pradatavyam iti.

notes: *{3/452: tait.s. 2.6.3.3}*
niravadanat tu sesah syat // ms_3,4.38 //
niskrsyavadanam niravadanam. tad dhi sruyate - dvir haviso 'vadyatiti. aparam api vacanam - dvyavadanam juhotiti, tena{*3/453*} dvyavadanamatram hotavyam, anyat parisesaniyam.

notes: *{3/453: e2 om. tena}*
upayo va tadarthatvat // ms_3,4.39 //
na caitad asti - dvyavadanamatram hotavyam iti, yaj juhoti, tad dvir avakhandanena samskartavyam iti, hotavye dvir avakhandamatram vidhiyate, nadvir avakhanditasya homah pratisidhyate, krtsnam ca

hotavyam iti tad evam nyayyam, nanyatha.
krtatvat tu karmanah sakrtsyad dravyasya gunabhutatvat //
ms_3,4.40 //
ucyate - yada dvir avakhandanavisistam home srutam, tada sakrd
[337]{*3/454*} avadanam{*3/455*} yavac chrutam{*3/456*} tat sarvam
krtam, tada naparam dravyam astiti punar yago navartitavyah.
katham? tad dhi dravyam yaganirvrttyartham, na dravyam yagena
sambandhayitavyam iti. yadi hi yagena havih sambandhayitavyam syat,
tato yagena dvyavadane sambandhite, aparam api sambandhaniyam astiti,
tatsambandhartham punar yaga avarteta. na tu yago
dravyasambandharthah. kim tarhi, dravyam yage gunabhutam, yagah
katham nirvrttim upeyad iti dravyam upadiyate. tena nirvrtte yage
siddhe ca purusarthe{*3/457*} na niyogena gunanurodhena
pradhanavrttir yukteti. katham na dravyam pradhanam, yenavrttir ta
bhavet. yato yagat phalam, bhutabhavyasamuccarane bhutam
bhavyayopadisyata iti. na ca yagena dravyasyopakaro nirvartyate
pratyaksah kascit, tasmad dvyavadanam hutva sesayitavyam iti. yat
tuktam - agneyam havir itivacanat, sarvam hotavyam iti gamyata iti,
tatranumaniko homasambandhah, iha tu pratyakso dvir avadane. api
cakrtsnasambandhe 'pi tad dhitasyopapattih, tato grahitavyam iti.
samanyam khalv agneya iti dvyavadanam juhotiti visesah. tasmac
chesayitavyam kimcid iti.

notes: *{3/454: e2: 4,422; e4: 4,669; e6: 1,229}* *{3/455: e2,4: sakrd
dvyavadanena}* *{3/456: e1 gibt yavac chrutam in klammern}* *{3/457: e2,4:
ca katham purusarthe}*
sesadarsanac ca // ms_3,4.41 //
sesad idam avadyati sesat svistakrtam yajatity anuvadad
asti sesa iti pasyamah.

[338]{*3/458*}

notes: *{3/458: e2: 4,433; e4: 4,681; e6: 1,230}*
aprayojakatvad ekasmat kriyerañ chesasya gunabhutatvat // ms_3,4.42 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra sesakaryani,
aidaprasitrasauvistakrdadini{*3/459*}. tatra samdehah - kim
haviso havisah kartavyani, utaikasmad dhavisa iti. kim praptam?
aprayojakatvad ekasmat kriyeran, aprayojakani sesakaryani havisam.
yadi sesakaryaih prayuktani, bhaveyuh sarvani prayuktaniti
sarvebhyah kriyeran anyatharthani tv etani, navasyam sesakaryesu
viniyoktavyani. samnidhanat tu yatah - kutascid anusthatavyani,
seso hi sadhanam amisam iti.

notes: *{3/459: e2,4: aidaprasitrasauvistakrtadini}*
samskrtatvac ca // ms_3,4.42 //
sakrc caivamjatiyakena sesakaryena samskrtam pradhanam iti
krtva naparasmad api kartavyam iti.
sarvebhyo va karanavisesat, samskarasya tadarthatvat // ms_3,4.44
//

sarvebhyo va havirbhyah sesakaryani kartavyani. kutah?
karanavisesat, yad ekasya havisah sesakaryakriyayam
karanam, tat sarvesam. sa hi sesah pratipadayitavyah, yasyaiva na
pratipadyate, tasya tena samskarena varjanam syat, tasmat
sarvebhyah kartavyaniti.
lingadarsanac ca // ms_3,4.45 //
lingam ca drsyate - deva vai svistakrtam abruvan havyam no vaha
[339]{*3/460*} iti, so 'bravid varam vrnai bhago me 'stv iti,
vrnisveti te 'bruvan, so 'bravid uttarardhad eva mahyam sakrt
sakrd avadyad iti vipsadarsanam. tasmat sarvebhyah
sesakaryaniti.

notes: *{3/460: e2: 4,435; e4: 4,686; e6: 1,230}*
ekasmac ced yathakamyavisesat // ms_3,4.46 //
atha krtvacinta. yadaikasmad bhaveyuh{*3/461*}, kim tada yatah -
kutascid uta prathamad iti. kim praptam? yatah kutascid iti. kutah?
na kascid visesa asriyata iti. tasmad aniyama iti.

notes: *{3/461: e2,4: kartavyani bhaveyuh}*
mukhyad va purvakalatvat // ms_3,4.47 //
mukhyad va kartavyani. kutah? purvakalatvat, tatah kartavyesu
nasti nimittavighatah, asati nimittavighate naimittikam kartavyam iti.
tatah krtesu dvitiyadinam nimittavidhata ity akriya. tasman
mukhyad eva kriyerann iti.
bhaksasravanad danasabdah parikraye // ms_3,4.48 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - idam brahmanah, idam hotuh, idam
adhvaryoh, idam agnidha iti{*3/462*}. tatra samdehah - kim ayam
[340]{*3/463*} rtvijam vibhagah parikrayaya, uta bhaksanayeti.
kim praptam? parikrayartho vibhagah. kutah? bhaksasravanat, na
sruyate - bhaksitavyam iti. ya eva srutasyotsarge dosah, sa
evasrutaparikalpanayam. karmakarebhyas ca diyate, tasmat parikraya
esah.

notes: *{3/462: tait.br. 3.3.8.8}* *{3/463: e2: 4,436; e4: 4,701; e6: 1,231}*
tatsamstavac ca // ms_3,4.49 //
esa vai darsapurnamasayor daksineti daksinasamstavac ca
parikrayartham manyamahe.
bhaksartho va dravye samatvat // ms_3,4.50 //
bhaksartha esa vibhagah. kutah? danasyabhavat. katham abhavah?
prabhavata hi sakyam datum, naprabhavata. katham na prabhutvam?
samkalpitam hi yajamanena, devataya etad iti. na ca devatayai
samkalpitena sistah sveneva vyavaharanti. tasmac chistacaram
anuvartamanenasakyam prabhavitum, tasman na parikrayah. atha yad uktam
- na sruyate, bhaksayitavyam iti, yavams ca srutasyotsarge dosah,
tavan asrutaparikalpanayam iti. ucyate - idam brahmana ityevamadibhir
brahmadinam, bhagair abhisambandhah, tatra bhaga brahmadinam
upakuryur brahmadayo va bhaganam. brahmadibhir bhaganam upakurvadbhir
na kimcid drstam asti, bagais tu brahmadinam upakarakaih

sakyate kenacit prakarena drsta upakarah kartum
bhaksyamanaih. tasmad bhaksanaya vibhaga iti. kah punar
upakara iti cet. trptanam karmasesaparisamapane samarthyam
bhavatiti.

[341]{*3/464*}

notes: *{3/464: e2: 4,439; e4: 4,706; e6: 1,231}*
vyadesad danasamstutih // ms_3,4.51 //
atha yad daksinasamstava iti, vyadesasamanyat tat, aparikrayarthe
'pi bhavisyatiti.

[342]{*3/465*}

notes: *{3/465: e2: 4,440; e4: 4,711; e6: 1,232}*
ajyac ca sarvasamyogat // ms_3,5.1 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra sruyate - uttarardhat svistakrte
samavadyatiti{*3/466*}, tatha - idam upahvayatiti{*3/467*}, tathanyani
prasitravadanadini sesakaryani{*3/468*}. tatra samdehah - kim
ajyad upamsuyajadravyat svistakrd idam avadatavyam, uta neti.
kim praptam? avadatavyam iti. kutah? sarvasamyogat,
sadharanaprakaranasamamnatat sarvesam sesakaryani. api ca
sarvasamyogo bhavati, tad yat{*3/469*} sarvebhyo havirbhyah samavadyatiti.
tasmad ajyad api sesakaryani kriyante.

notes: *{3/466: tait.s. 2.6.6.5}* *{3/467: tait.s. 2.6.7.3}* *{3/468: e2,4:
tathanyani prasitravadanadini sesakaryani}* *{3/469: e2,4 om.
tad yat}*
karanac ca // ms_3,5.2 //
karanam sruyate - deva vai svistakrtam abruvan havyam no
vaheti, so 'bravid varam vrnai bhago me 'stv iti, vrnisvety
abruvan{*3/470*}, so 'bravid uttarardhad eva mahyam sakrt sakrd
avadyad iti, tulyam karanam anyesam ajyasya carthavade
samkirtyate. tasmad apy ajyad avadatavyam iti.

notes: *{3/470: e2,4: vrnisvevy abruvan}*
ekasmin samavattasabdat // ms_3,5.3 //
aditye carau prayaniye sruyate - agnaye svistakrte
samavadyatiti{*3/471*}, ajyad ekasmac ca haviso 'vadyatiti,
misrasyanyena havisa samavadyatiti. yadi cajyad api svistakrte
'vadiyeta, tatas codakena prapaniya{*3/472*} ajyavadane kriyamane
[343]{*3/473*} samavadyatity upapadyate. itaratha caror ekasmad avadyatity
abhavisyat.

notes: *{3/471: tait.br. 1.7.4.4}* *{3/472: e2,4: prayaniya}* *{3/473: e2:
4,441; e4: 4,712; e6: 1,232}*
ajye ca darsanat svistakrd arthavadasya // ms_3,5.4 //
dhrauve cajye svistakrd arthavado bhavati - avadayavadaya dhruvam
pratyabhidharayati, svistakrte 'vadaya na dhruvam
pratyabhidharayati. na hi tatah paramahutim yaksyan bhavatiti,

pratyabhidharanasyaitat prayojanam darsayati - tatah patramahutim hosyatiti. sauvistakrte vrtte{*3/474*} tatah parahutir nastiti na pratyabhidharyeta. svistakrd arthe dhruvayam bhavati pratyabhidharanam iti darsayati.

notes: *{3/474: e2,4: 'vatte}*
asesatvat tu naivam syat sarvadanad asesata // ms_3,5.5 //
naivam, dhrauvajyat svistakrd idam avadatavyam iti. kasmat? asesatvat. kuto nasya sesah? sarvadanat.
sadharanyan na dhruvayam syat // ms_3,5.6 //
nanupamsuyajartham grhite yad dhruvayam sistam, tat sesabhutam. naitat, sadharanam hi tat, upamsuyajaya, anyebhyas ca prayojanebhyah. yavad ajyena yastavyam, tat tad ajyam prayojayati. yasya yasyajyam, tasya tasyaivam grahitavyam samskartavyam ceti, tasmat sadharanam dhrauvam ajyam. darsayati ca - sarvasmai va etad yajñaya grhyate yad dhruvayam ajyam iti{*3/475*}. kim ato yady evam iti. yat sadharanam upamsuyajayavattam dhruvayam ajyam, tenanyani prayojanani karyani, na [344]{*3/476*} tu tat pratipadyam, yad dhi krtaprayojanam akirnakaram avatisthate, tat pratipadayitavyam iti. kvacic ca, yat pratipadayitavyam tat, evam pratipadayitavyam iti. yat tu prayojanavad upattam tan na pratipadayitavyam. tasman na dhruvayam upamsuyajasya{*3/477*} sauvistakrtas ca{*3/478*} kascic chesah pratipadaniyah, yatha yatraikasyamukhyayam bahunam odanah srto bhavati, tatraikasmin bhuktavati, na tasya sistam bhrtyebhyah pratipadaniyamukhayam astiti gamyate, prayojanavad dhi tat. evam upamsuyajajye 'pi drastavyam{*3/479*} iti. aha - juhvam tarhy ajyasya seso bhavisyati, camasavat, yatha camasesu grahesu ca somasya codanayeti. tatra pratyaha -

notes: *{3/475: tait.br. 3.3.5.5}* *{3/476: e2: 4,443; e4: 4,715; e6: 1,233}* *{3/477: e2,4: upamsuyajarthasya}* *{3/478: e2,4: sauvistakrtasya}* *{3/479: e1: dravyam}*
avattatvac ca juhvam, tasya ca homasamyogat // ms_3,5.7 //
dhruvayam tavan nasti sesah, upamsuyajasya sadharanatvad ity uktam. atha kasman na juhvam yac chistam, tena sesakaryam, yatha homarthe camase sesa iti. ucyate - yaj juhvam avattam, tat sarvam homena sambaddham, tasman na juhvam sesah.
camasavad iti cet // ms_3,5.8 //
iti punar yad uktam, tat parihartavyam.
na codanavirodhad dhavihprakalpanatvac ca // ms_3,5.9 //
naitad evam. kutah? codanavirodhat, somasyagner{*3/480*} vihity{*3/481*} anuvasatkarotiti{*3/482*} tatra codana. api ca, tatraindravayavam grhnatityevamadini grahanani na somasamyuktani{*3/483*}, [345]{*3/484*} havihprakalpanany eva, iha punar homasamyogah, caturgrhitam juhotiti{*3/485*}.

notes: *{3/480: e2,4: somasyagne}* *{3/481: e4: vrihity}* *{3/482: ai.br.

3.5}* *{3/483: e2,4: homasamyuktani}* *{3/484: e2: 4,445; e4: 4,718; e6: 1,234}* *{3/485: tait.s. 5.1.1.1}*
utpannadhikarat sati sarvavacanam // ms_3,5.10 //
atha yad uktam - tad yat{*3/486*} sarvebhyah havirbhyah samavadyatiti. ucyate - utpannam sesam adhikrtyaitad ucyate, navisesanam, tasmad ya{*3/487*} iha sesas tebhyah sarvebhya iti, yatha sarva odano bhuktah, sarve brahmana bhuktavanta iti prakrtapeksah sarvasabda evam atrapiti.

notes: *{3/486: e2,4 om. tad yat}* *{3/487: e2,4: yam}*
jativisesat param // ms_3,5.11 //
atha yad uktam - prapaniye{*3/488*} kevale carau samavattasabdo navakalpate, yadi na tatra codakenajyad api svistrakrd avadanam iti. ucyate - asaty apy ajyac chesakarye samavattasabdo jativisesapeksa upapadyate, odanajatim ajyajatim{*3/489*} capeksya. anuvado hi sah, yathasambhavam canuvadah kalpyeta.

notes: *{3/488: e2,4: prayaniye}* *{3/489: e2,4: odanajatibhajyajatim}*
antyam arekarthe // ms_3,5.12 //
atha yad uktam - svistakrd artham dhruvayam abhidharanam darsayatiti. na tat svistakrd artham, sesabhavad ity uktam. tasmad ayam tasyarthah. na hi tata ahutim yaksyan bhavatiti na reksyate, dhruvato yady ahutir apara hotavya bhavet, na ca pratyabhidharyeta. dhuvatah kila{*3/490*} ricyeta, na raksyate, aparasya ahuter abhavat, kim pratyabhidharaneneti.

[346]{*3/491*}

notes: *{3/490: e2,4: dhuva tatah kila}* *{3/491: e2: 4,447; e4: 4,722; e6: 1,234}*

sakam prasthayiye{*3/492*} svistakrd idam ca tadvat // ms_3,5.13 //

darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - sakam prasthayiyena yajeteti{*3/493*}. tatra samdehah - kim svistakrd idam asti, nastiti. astiti brumah. kutah? darsapurnamasavikaro hi sakam prasthayiyam iti. evam prapte brumah - nastiti. kutah? asesatvat, sarvadanac casesata. katham? evam tatra sruyate - ajyabhagabhyam pracaryagneyena ca purodasenagnidhre srucau pradaya saha kumbhibhir abhikramann aheti. tasman na tatah sesakaryad iti.

notes: *{3/492: e1: prasthayye}* *{3/493: tait.s. 2.5.4.3}*
sautramanyam ca grahesu // ms_3,5.14 //
asti sautramani, tatra grahah{*3/494*} sruyante, asvinasarasvataindrah, tatra codakena svistakrd idam praptam. athedanim samdehah - kim nivartate, uta neti. kim praptam? codakanugrahaya kartavyam iti. evam prapte brumah - sautramanyam

ca grahesu na{*3/495*} kartavyam iti casabdenatidisyate{*3/496*}. kutah?
asesatvat, sarvadanad sesata. tatrapi hi grahair evam hotum
pratisthante, yat payograhas ca suragrahas ca grhyanta iti.
grahastham khalv api tad dravyam abhigrhitam abhyanukramam
abhyasravitam devatam prati. yatha - grhitan grahan rtvija
adadate, asvinam adhvaryuh, sarasvatam brahma, aindram
pratiprasthateti, homartham [347]{*3/497*} asesadanam bhavati.
homasamyogas caisam sruyate - uttare 'gnau payograhaj juhvati
daksine 'gnau suragrahaj juhvatiti.

notes: *{3/494: e2,4: prahah}* *{3/495: e2,4: ca}* *{3/496: e2,4:
casabdenanvadisyate}* *{3/497: e2: 4,448; e4: 4,723; e6: 1,235}*
tadvac ca sesavacanam // ms_3,5.15 //
etam eva nyayam, sesavacanam upodbalayati. ucchinasti, na sarvam
juhotiti{*3/498*}, sarvahome prapte, pratisedho 'vakalpyate. vacanikatvac
ca svistakrd idam na bhavati, tasyanyatropayogavacanat,
brahmanam parikriniyad ucchesanasya pataram iti, aparasyapi
sesasya vacaniko viniyogah, satatrnayam viksarayantiti.

notes: *{3/498: tait.br. 1.8.6.2}*
dravyaikatve karmabhedat pratikarma kriyeran // ms_3,5.16 //
asti sarvaprsthestih - indraya rathantaraya, indraya
barhataya{*3/499*}, indraya vairupaya, indraya vairajaya, indraya
saknarayeti. tatra purodaso bahunam karmanam sadharanah.
tatra samdehah - kim pratikarma, svistakrd idam kartavyam,
sakrd eva veti. kim praptam? codananugrahat pratikarma, kartavyam,
ekasminn api dravye bahutvat karmanam.

notes: *{3/499: e2,4: abarhataya}*
avibhagac ca sesasya, sarvan praty avisistatvat // ms_3,5.17 //
sakrd eva kartavyam iti brumah, avibhagac chesasya. na [348]{*3/500*}
atra vibhagah sarvesam karmanam purodasasya, uttarardhat
svistakrd avadatavyam, ekas casau uttarardhah, tato 'vadiyamane
na gamyate visesah. kasyavattam, kasya neti, evam idayam api. tasmat
sakrd avadatavyam iti.

notes: *{3/500: e2: 4,450; e4: 4,726; e6: 1,235}*
aindravayave tu vacanat pratikarma bhaksah syat // ms_3,5.18 //
asti jyotistomah - jyotistomena svargakamo yajeteti.
tatraindravayave grahe samdehah - kim sakrd bhaksanam, uta dvir
iti. somasamskararthatvat sakrd iti prapte brumah - aindravayave
dvir bhaksayitavyam iti. kutah? vacanat, vacanam idam bhavati, dvir
aindravayavasya bhaksayati, dvir hy etasya vasatkarotiti, nasti
vacanasyatibharah.
some 'vacanad bhakso na vidyate // ms_3,5.19 //
jyotistome samamananti soman. tesu samdehah - kim{*3/501*}
tesam seso bhaksayitavyah, uta neti. kim praptam? some bhakso
na vidyate. kasmat? avacanat, na sakyam asati vacane 'dhyavasatum
bhaksanam. tasmat somaseso na bhaksayitavya iti.

notes: *{3/501: e2,4 om. kim}*
syad vanyarthadarsanat // ms_3,5.20 //
bhaved va bhaksah, anyartham hi vacanam bhaksam darsayati -
sarvatah pariharam asvinam bhaksayati, bhaksitapy ayitams
camasan [349]{*3/502*} daksinasyanaso 'valambe sadayantiti{*3/503*}.
nasati bhaksana evamjatiyaka bhaksavisesah sambhavanti.

notes: *{3/502: e2: 4,453; e4: 4,729; e6: 1,236}* *{3/503: vgl. tait.s.
6.4.9.4-5}*
vacanani tv apurvatvat tasmad yathopadesam syuh // ms_3,5.21 //
nanu darsanam idam, praptir vaktavya. ucyate - vacanani tarhi
bhavisyanti. sarvatah pariharam asvinam bhaksayati{*3/504*}. tasmat
sarva disah srnotiti visistam bhaksanam vidhiyate.
apurvatvad bhaksanuvado navakalpate. api ca, evam apurvam artham
vidadhato 'rthavatta bhavisyati. tasmad yatraiva visistam
bhaksanam sruyate, tatraiva bhavati, natiprasajyate.

notes: *{3/504: vgl. tait.s. 6.4.9.4}*
camasesu samakhyanat samyogasya tannimittatvat // ms_3,5.22 //
jyotistoma eva sruyate - praitu hotus camasah pra brahmanah
prodgatrnam pra yajamanasya prayantu sadasyanam iti. tatra
samdehah - kim camasinam asti bhaksah, neti. kim praptam? neti
brumah, natiprasajyata{*3/505*} ity uktam. evam prapte brumah -
camasesv asti bhaksa iti. kutah? samakhyanat, hotus camaso
brahmanas camasa udgatus camasa iti samakhyaya nirdisyate, hota yatra
camati camisyati, acamid va sa hotus camasah. yady atra hota na camen
na hotus camaso bhavet. tasmac camatiti. aha, kasya lingasya praptir
iti. samarthyam iti brumah - hotus camasena praitavyam. yadi catra hota
na [350]{*3/506*} camet, na sakyam bhaved dhotus camasena praitum. na
catranyad dhota, odanadi camisyati, somacamasa iti hi tam
samacaksate. api ca, na tad dhotur dravyam yajamanasya tad dravyam, hotus
tatra camanam kartavyam. some ca bhaksyamane tena homo 'vakalpate.
pavitram hi somah, na tasmin bhaksite patram vyapadyate. tatra
camasena sakyate hotum. vacanapramanyad ucchistena hosyatiti cet.
naitad evam, asati avakase vacanam badhakam bhavati, asti cavakasah
somabhaksanam, tasmac camasibhir bhaksayitavyah somah iti. atha
taksanadiny asriyeran. tatha sambandhapahnavad ataccamasataiva
syat, dravyantaram syat. tasmac cabrahmanasya somam pratisedhati,
sa yadi rajanyam vaisyam va yajayet, sa yadi somam vibhaksayiset,
nyagrodhastibhirahrtya tah sampisya dadhany unmrja{*3/507*} tasmai
bhaksam prayacchet, na somam iti{*3/508*} bhaksanivrttim{*3/509*}
darsayati. saisa bhaksasankaivam saty upapadyate, yadi camasino 'sti
bhaksah, tasmad astiti manyamahe.

notes: *{3/505: e2,4: bhakso natiprasajyata}* *{3/506: e2: 4,455; e4: 4,731;
e6: 1,237}* *{3/507: e2,4,6, e1 (v.l.): unmrjya}* *{3/508: ai.br. 7.30}*
{3/509: e2,4: bhaksa nivrttim}
udgatrcamasam ekah srutisamyogat // ms_3,5.23 //

asti jyotistomah - jyotistomena svargakamo yajeteti. tatrasti -
praitu hotus camasah pra brahmanah prodgatrnam iti.
tatrasti{*3/510*} samakhyanad bhaksa ity uktam. tatra samdehah - kim
eka evainam camasam udgata bhaksayet, uta sarve [351]{*3/511*}
bhaksayeyuh? atha subrahmanyavarjitas chandoga bhaksayeyuh,
athava saha subrahmanyeneti. kim tavat praptam? eko bhaksayed
udgataiva. kutah? srutisamyogat, udgataikah srutya samyujyate -
camasena prodgatrnam iti. nanu bahuvacanam sruyate - tena bahavo
bhaksayeyuh. ucyate, sruyate bahuvacanam, tad udgatrpratipadikagatam,
tad vivaksitam sad udgatrbahutvam bruyat, ekas cogata, tatra
bahutvam sruyamanam api na saknuyad udgatrbhedam kartum. tasmad
avivaksitam bahuvacanam, anumanam hy etat, bahunam camasa iti.
katham? yad bahusu pratipadikam vartate, tato bahuvacanam bhavati,
bahuvacanam tu tato drsyate, prodgatrnam iti. tasman nunam
bahunam camasa ity anumanam. pratyaksam tv eka udgata, na
dvitiyah, na trtiyah. anumanac ca pratyaksam karanam balavad
bhavet. tasmad ekasya camasah, sa codgatur iti.

notes: *{3/510: e2,4,6: tatrasti}* *{3/511: e2: 4,456; e4: 4,733; e6: 1,237}*
sarve va sarvasamyogat // ms_3,5.24 //
sarve va bhaksayeyuh, ekasminn udgatari bhaksayati bahuvacanam
pramadadhitam{*3/512*} iti gamyate. na hi tad anudyate, na vidhiyata iti.
nanu sarvesv api bhaksayatsudgatrsabdah pramado gamyate. ucyate -
laksanartho 'pi tavat sambhavisyati, udgatrprabhrtaya iti.

notes: *{3/512: e2,4,6: pramadad adhitam}*
stotrakarinam va tatsamyogad bahusruteh // ms_3,5.25 //
ucyate - naitad asti, bahunam camasa iti. kutah? [352]{*3/513*}
udgatrsabdasya camasena sambandhah pratyaksena vakyena,
bahuvacanasya punar udgatrsabdena srutya sambandhah. anyena rtvija
tu bahuvacanasya naiva kascid asti sambandhah. tasmad bahunam camasa
ity anupapannam iti. atrocyate - saknoty ayam udgatrsabdo bahutvam
vaditum, kriyayogena, udnayantity udgatarah. ke te? prastota, udgata,
pratiharteti, tad etena bahuvacananirdesenanumanikakriyayoganimitta
udgatrsabdo vivaksita ity avagamisyamah. bahuvacanam hy evam
avaklptam bhavisyati, udgatrsabdas ca. tasmat stotrakarinam
camasa iti.

notes: *{3/513: e2: 4,458; e4: 4,735; e6: 1,238}*
sarve tu vedasamyogat karanad ekadeso syat // ms_3,5.26 //
sarve chandogah sahasubrahmanya bhaksayeyuh. kim iti?
ganasamyogad iti nayam paksa upapadyate. katham? ekas tatrodganena
sambandhah{*3/514*}, itaro ganena, anyad dhi ganam, anyad udganam,
gitimatram ganam laukikam vaidikam ca. dvitiyam samnah parva,
utpurvasya gayater abhidheyam prasiddham. tatraika evodgitham karotity
eka evodgata, na bahavah. tasmad ganasamyogad bahavo bhavisyantity
etad api nopapadyate. katham tarhi? vedasamyogat, audgatram nama
pravacanam, tatha - audgatrani karmani, audgatrasya karta vadhyeta

vodgatety ucyate. katham? udgatuh karma, audgatram iti prasiddham. evam ced vyaktam audgatrasya karta, udgateti gamyate. yasyodgata prasiddhah, tad visistam karmanakhyatam apy audgatram iti vadati. sabdas ca yasyaudgatram prasiddham, sa tasya kartaram udgateti vadati, anakhyatam api, yatha yasyodameghah prasiddhah, sa tasyanakhya-tam apy apatyam audameghir iti brute, yasyaudameghih, sa tasya [353]{*3/515*} pitaram anakhyatam apy udamegham pratipadyate. evam audgatrasambandhad upapadyata udgatrsabdah, prastotapy udgatapi pratihartapi subrahmanyo 'pi. evam bahuvacanam udgatrsabdas cobhayam apy upapannam bhavisyati, na canyah kascid dosah. tasmad audgatrena sambaddhasvatvara udgatrcamasam bhaksayeyur iti. yatra karanam asti, tatrapi subrahmanya udgatarah, yatha - udgatrsabdo vinisadyodgatarah samna stuvata iti stotrakarisu, tathedam{*3/516*} api vacanam, udgataro napavyahareyur uttamayam esottama ity apasubrahmanyanam eva.

notes: *{3/514: e2,4: sambaddhah}* *{3/515: e2: 4,460; e4: 4,736; e6: 1,239}* *{3/516: e2,4,6: yathedam}*

gravastuto bhakso na vidyate 'namnanat // ms_3,5.27 //

jyotistome gravastun nama hotrpurusah. tatra samdehah - kim sa somam bhaksayet, neti. ucyate - gravastun na baksayet. kutah? yato 'sya bhaksam namananti. hariyojane camasinam adhikara iti manyamana evam ha smaha, nasyamnayate bhaksa{*3/517*} iti.

notes: *{3/517: e1 gibt hariyojane camasinam adhikara iti manyamana evam ha smaha, nasyamnayate bhaksa in klammern}*

hariyojane va sarvasamyogat // ms_3,5.28 //

hariyojanasya va gravastutam bhaksayitaram manyamahe, evam hy amananti - yatha camasam anyams camasams camasino bhaksayanti. [354]{*3/518*} athaitasya hariyojanasya sarva eva lipsanta iti. yada hariyojanasya sarve lipsante, tada gravastud apiti.

notes: *{3/518: e2: 4,462; e4: 4,739; e6: 1,239}*

camasinam va samnidhanat // ms_3,5.29 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitad asti gravastuto hariyojane bhaksa iti, camasinam tatradhikaro na sarvesam. katham? camasinam esa vibhagah, camasino 'nyams camasan, yatha - camasam bhaksayantity anudya, camasina eva vadati, athaitasya hariyojanasya sarva eva lipsanta iti. ekam hidam vakyam, athaitasyety athasabdaprayogat, anantaravrttam apeksate. atha{*3/519*} sarva evety evasabdah, samarthyat sarvan purvaprakrtan apeksate, ato manyamahe - yatha camasam anyams camasams camasino bhaksayantity anena purvena, athaitasya hariyojanasyety etasyaikavakyata bhavatiti. tena camasinam samnihitanam esa vibhagah, yatha camasam anyatra, hariyojane tu sarva eveti.

notes: *{3/519: e2,4 om. atha}*

sarvesam tu vidhitvat tadartha camasisrutih // ms_3,5.30 //

tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitad asti - camasina eva hariyojane

lipsanta iti, sarve tu vidhiyante hariyojane, sarve bhaksayantiti, na punas camasina iti sambandhah sakyate vidhatum. dvau hi sambandhav asmin vakye 'purvau na sakyete vidhatum. tasmad anya vacanavyaktih. [355]{*3/520*} ka punar asau? yatha camasam anyams camasams camasino bhaksayantity anuvadah, camasinas camasan bhaksayanty eva, te bhaksayanto yatha camasam eva, athaitasya hariyojanasya na kevalam camasinah, sarva eveti. kim evam bhavisyati? sarvasabdas ca sarvan vadan naikadese kalpito bhavisyati. na ca, dvau sambandhav apurvav ekasmin vakye bhavisyatah. tasmad esa pakso jyayan iti tadartha hy esa camasisrutih, hariyojanasya prasamsartha{*3/521*} camasinah kirtyante hariyojanam prasamsitum. katham? mahabhago hi hariyojanah, yasmat tatra sarve lipsante, anyams camasan ekaikah, na te mahabhagah, nyuna hariyojanad iti.

notes: *{3/520: e2: 4,463; e4: 4,740; e6: 1,240}* *{3/521: e1 gibt hariyojanasya prasamsartha in klammern}*

vasatkarac ca bhaksayet // ms_3,5.31 //

atha kim samakhyaivaika bhaksakaranam? neti brumah, vasatkarac ca bhaksayet, vasatkaras ca bhaksane nimittam. katham? vacanat, evam hi sruyate - vasatkartuh prathamabhaksa iti, bhaksanasyapraptatvat, na prathamy avidhanartha esa sabdah, prathamy avisistam bhaksanam eva vidadhatiti.

homabhisavabhyam ca // ms_3,5.32 //

aparam api karanam homabhisavau. katham? havirdhane [356]{*3/522*} gravabhir abhisutyahavaniye hutva pratyañcah parety sadasi bhaksan bhaksayantiti{*3/523*}. na tavat, esa kramo vidhiyate, home nirvrtte tato bhaksanasyapraptatvat{*3/524*}. dvayos ca kramayor vidhanat, abhisutya hutveti vakyam bhidyeta. arthena ca praptatvad asya kramasya. na hy akrte prayojane kascit pratipadanam arhati. na ca, bhaksanangabhavena homabhisavau codyete. abhisavasya homarthatvat, homasya ca phalarthatvat. tasmad dhomabhisavayoh kartrnam bhaksanam vidhiyate. ye 'bhisunvanti juhvati ca, te bhaksayantiti.

notes: *{3/522: e2: 4,466; e4: 4,744; e6: 1,241}* *{3/523: vgl. tait.s. 6.2.11.4}* *{3/524: e2,4: tato bhaksanam iti, bhaksanasyapraptatvat}*

pratyaksopadesac camasanam avyaktah sese // ms_3,5.33 //

idam sruyate - praitu hotus camasah pra brahmanah prodgatrnam iti. tatra samdehah - camasesu homabhisavayoh kartaro vasatkartaras ca kim bhaksayeyuh, uta neti. kim praptam? na bhaksayeyuh, pratyaksopadesac camasanam camasinah prati. praitu hotus camasa ityevamadibhir visesavacanaih, homabhisavakarinam{*3/525*} samanyavakyena, yah somo bhaksanena samskartavyah, sa camasesu camasibhir iti, athedanim anyan nimittam kva bhavisyati? avyaktah samanyanimittah kva? sese bhavisyati, yatra na camasinah.

notes: *{3/525: e2,4: homabhisavadikarinam}*
syad va karanabhavad anirdesas camasanam kartus tadvacanatvat // ms_3,5.34 //
syad va camasesu vasatkartradinam bhaksah, prapyate hi tesam tatra karanam, na ca pratisidhyate. nanu camasinam pratyakso[357]{*3/526*}padesan nivarteran. ucyate - anirdesas camasanam kartus tadvacanatvat, praitu hotus camasa ityevamadayah sabdah na saknuvanti vasatkartradin pratiseddhum, upadestaro hi te, na pratiseddharah, tasmad vasatkartradayo 'pi camasesu bhaksayeyuh.

notes: *{3/526: e2: 4,469; e4: 4,747; e6: 1,241}*
camase canyadarsanat // ms_3,5.35 //
camase canyams camasino darsayati - camasams camasadhvaryave prayacchati. tan sa vasatkartre haratiti. eko hi svas camaso vasatkartre hriyate, tena bahuharanadarsanam navakalpate, yadi vasatkartradayo na camasesu bhaksayeyuh. tasmad bhaksayantiti.

atha yatraikasmin patre bahavo bhaksayanti, kas tatra krama iti. ucyate -
ekapatre kramad adhvaryuh purvo bhaksayet // ms_3,5.36 //
tasya hi kramo bhaksayitum, yasya haste somah.
hota va mantravarnat // ms_3,5.37 //
hota va purvo bhaksayet, mantravarnat, mantravarno hi tatha - hotus cit purve haviradyam asateti{*3/527*}, tatha - hoteva nah prathamah pahiti{*3/528*}.

notes: *{3/527: rv 10.94.2d}* *{3/528: rv 5.43.3c}*
vacanac ca // ms_3,5.38 //
vacanam idam bhavati - vasatkartuh prathamabhaksa iti. vacana[358]{*3/529*}m evedam, na mantavyam, anekagunavidhanad avivaksitam prathamyam iti. apraptatvat prathamyasya, nayam anuvadah, vidhir eva. samasena ca vidadhato nanekagunavidhanam duskaram.

notes: *{3/529: e2: 4,470; e4: 4,749; e6: 1,242}*
karananupurvyac ca // ms_3,5.39 //
pratham hi vasatkaranam nimittam hotuh, tato homo 'dhvaryor nimittam. nimittanupurvyac ca naimittikanupurvye kramanurodhah.

vacanad anujñatabhaksanam{*3/530*} // ms_3,5.40 //

atha ya ekapatre somo 'nekena bhaksyate, kim tatranujñapya, ananujñapya va bhaksayitavyam, utanujñapyaiveti. laghavad aniyamo prapta ucyate - anujñapya bhaksayitavyam iti. kasmat? vacanat, idam vacanam bhavati - tasmat somo nanupahutena peya iti. upahvanam canujñapanam. praptisutram etat{*3/531*}.

athanujñatena bhaksayitavyam iti sthite, kim laukikena vacanenanujñapayitavyam, uta vaidikeneti. aniyamal laukikeneti prapta ucyate -

notes: *{3/530: e2,4: ajñatabhaksanam}* *{3/531: e1 gibt praptisutram etat in klammern}*

tadupahuta upahuyasvety{*3/532*} anenanujñapayel lingat // ms_3,5.41 //

anujñapanalingo 'yam mantrah, lingat, anujñapane samamnatah, [359]{*3/533*} samarthyad vinijujyate, tatra krte 'rthe laukiko nivartate.

notes: *{3/532: e2,4: upahvayasvety}* *{3/533: e2: 4,472; e4: 4,751; e6: 1,242}*
tatrarthat prativacanam // ms_3,5.42 //
etad avagatam - tadupahuta upahuyasvety{*3/534*} anenanujñapayed{*3/535*} iti. atha prativacane samdehah - kim laukikam prativacanam utaitad eveti. kim praptam? etad vaidikam, prasne viniyuktam. laukikam anyat prativacanam bhavitaum arhati. evam prapte brumah - tatraitad eva prativacanam iti. nanu prasnalingam etad upahuyasveti{*3/536*}. ucyate - yad asya purvam, upahuta iti prativacanasya samartham, tat prativacanakarye bavisyati. aha - viparitam etat samamnanam, purvam hi prasnena bhavitavyam, tatah prativacanena. ucyate - arthat, purvam prativacanakarye bhavisyati, artho hi kramad baliyan iti.

notes: *{3/534: e2,4: upahvayasvety}* *{3/535: e2,4: etenanujñapayed}* *{3/536: e2,4: upahvayasveti}*
tadekapatranam samavayat // ms_3,5.43 //
idam samdihyate - kim yah kascid anujñapayitavyah, uta samanapatra iti. avisesabhidhanad yah kascid iti prapta ucyate - tat khalv anujñapanam ekapatranam syat. kutah? anujñapanam ihangam, anujñapanasya caitad rupam, yatranyena kartavyam anyas cikirset, so 'numanyasveti brute, sahabhoja[360]{*3/537*}nadi vacaritukamas cittam anyasyanukulayati. tad etan nanapatresu naiva sambhavati. na hi tatranyena kartavyam, anyo va cikirsatiti{*3/538*}. sahabhojanadau va padarthe{*3/539*} sammanayati. ekapatre tu some sadharane samskartavye nyayena samo vibhagah prapnoti, tatravibhajya piyamane kadacid anyena patavyam anyah pibet, tatranujñapanam sambhavati, tvayardham patavyam, mayar-dham. kadacid aham abhyadhikam nyunam va pibeyam, tadanujñatum arhasiti, ekapatre va panam tvaya sahacarann aham tava cittaprasadanam vyahanyam iti sambhavaty anujñapana. tasmad eka-patresv evaitat syad iti.

notes: *{3/537: e2: 4,473; e4: 4,753; e6: 1,243}* *{3/538: e2,4 om. iti}* *{3/539: e2,4: padartham}*
yajyapanayenapanito bhaksah pravaravat // ms_3,5.44 //
asti jyotistomah, tatra rtuyagesu sruyate - yajamanasya yajya so 'bhipresyati hotar etad yajeti svayam ya nispadya yajatiti. yada svayam yajati, tada samdehah - kim asya bhakso 'sti, nastiti. tad ucyate - yajyayam apaniyamanayam napaniyeta bhaksanam, hotur eva tu bhaksanam syat, na yajamanasyeti. kutah? anya hi yajya, anyad bhaksanam, na canyasminn apaniyamane 'nyad apaniyate. yatha tasyam

eva yajyayam apaniyamanayam pravaro napaniyate, tadvad etad apiti.
nanu{*3/540*} yajyaya adhi vasatkarotiti, yatra yajya, tatra
vasatkarah, yatra vasatkarah, tatra bhaksanam apiti. na
[351]{*3/541*} ity ucyate, na tavad yajyayam avayavabhuto
vasatkarah, yena yajyagrahanenasau grhyeta{*3/542*}. yat tu
tasya adhi vasatkarotiti, anyenapi prayujyamanaya upari hota
vasatkarisyati, yajyapanayo hi vacanat, na vasatkarapanayah.
yavad vacanam, vacanikam bhavaty eva, vacanam hi tadvisayam eva.

notes: *{3/540: e2,4 om. nanu}* *{3/541: e2: 4,474; e4: 4,754; e6: 1,244}*
{3/542: e2,4 geben yena yajyagrahanenasau grhyeta in klammern}
yastur va karanagamat // ms_3,5.45 //
yastur va bhaksah syat. kutah? karanagamat, bhaksasya
karanam vasatkarah, sa ca yajyayam agacchantyam agacchati.
evam hi sruyate - yajyaya adhi vasatkarotiti. nanv etad uktam -
yajamanenapi prayujyamanayam hota{*3/543*} adhi{*3/544*}
vasatkarotiti. naisa samadhih, anavanata yastavyam,
vasatkarena yagah kriyate, na yajyamatrena. tasmad a
vasatkaran navanitavyam yajamanena, anyas ced vasatkuryad
avanyad yajamanah. na ca yajeta. yastavye casau codyate, na
yajyamatravacane, svayam nipadya yajatiti sangasya nisadyayage
vidhanat.

notes: *{3/543: e2,4: prayujyamanaya api hota}* *{3/544: e2,4 om. adhi}*
pravrttatvat pravarasyanapayah // ms_3,5.46 //
atha yad uktam - yatha pravaro napaniyate, evam bhakso 'piti. ucyate -
asakyatvat pravaro napaniyate, atikranto hi sa katham apaniyeta hotuh?
bhraste cavasare, anusthiyamano yajamanasya vigunah syat. na
ca vigunah kathamcid artham sadhayet. natra codakena prapnoti.
athocyate - yac chakyam tac codakena prapitam, yan na sakyam, na tat
prapitam iti. prakrtir iyam, [362]{*3/545*} apurvasyatra vidhanam,
yadrsam uktam, tadrsam yadi sakyate kartavyam. yadi na sakyate,
yatraiva sakyate, tatraiva karyam. na yatra vigunam iti. tasmat
pravarasyanapayo yukto na bhaksasyeti.

notes: *{3/545: e2: 4,477; e4: 4,756; e6: 1,244}*
phalacamaso naimittiko bhaksavikarah srutisamyogat // ms_3,5.47 //
jyotistome sruyate - sa yadi rajanyam va{*3/546*} vaisyam va
yajayet, sa yadi somam vibhaksayiset, nyagrodhastibhir ahrtya tah
sampisya dadhany unmrjya tamasmai bhaksam prayacchen na somam iti.
tatra samdehah - kim phalacamaso bhaksavikarah, utejyavikara iti.
kim phalacamasam bhaksayed ity arthah, uta phalacamasena
yajeteti{*3/547*}. kim praptam? phalacamaso naimittiko bhaksavikarah,
bhaksanena hi srutenaikavakyata bhavatiti, tasmai bhaksam
prayacched iti, na, tena yajetetisabdo 'sti, tasmad bhaksavikarah.

notes: *{3/546: e2,4 om. va}* *{3/547: e1 gibt kim phalacamasam
bhaksayed ity arthah, uta phalacamasena yajeteti in klammern}*
ijyavikaro va samskarasya tadarthatvat // ms_3,5.48 //

ijyavikaro va phalacamasah phalacamasena yajetety arthah{*3/548*}.
katham? yad etad bhaksanam, etat somasamskarartham, phalacamasyapi
yadi bhaksanam phalacamasasamskarartham,
phalacamasasyanyatranupayogad anarthakam. atha bhaksanam pradhanam.
tatha - na somam [363]{*3/549*} ity anuvado navakalpate. yadi tv
ijyavikaro{*3/550*} bhavet, tatah phalacamasasamskaro 'vakalpate.
tasmad ijyavikarah. aha - katham yajisambandhe 'sati, ijyavikaro
bhavisyatiti. ucyate - asti yajisambandhah. katham iti. yadi rajanyam
va{*3/551*} vaisyam va yajayet, nyagrodhastibhih sampisya tam
asmai bhaksam prayacchet, yajayitum iti gamyate. bhaksasambandhe hi na
purvam uttarena sambadhyate, yadi somam bhaksanena samskartum
icchen nyagrodhastibhih samskuryad iti. tasman na
bhaksanasambandhah. yago hi prakrto 'sti, tena saha sambhantsyate,
na doso bhavisyati. nanu tasmai bhaksam prayacched itivacanad
bhaksasadhanam iti gamyate, na, yagasadhanam iti,
bhaksasabdanantaryat. ucyate - sruyamane sambandhe 'narthakam iti
krtva prakrtasamabdha ity ucyate. katham tu bhaksasambandha iti.
yad dhi{*3/552*} yagadravyam bhaksayitavyam, tac codakena bhavati, tasmad
bhaksasambandham labhate, bhaksasambandhena ca yagasambandha eva
laksyate, yadi tenejyate, tatah sa bhakso bhavati, tasmad
bhaksavacanat sutaram tenejyata iti gamyate, saisa
vyavadharanakalpana. tasmai bhaksam prayacchet, tam asmai bhaksam
kuryad ity arthah, yatha sa bhakso bhavati, tatha kuryad iti, yadi ca
tenejyate, tato 'yam bhakso bhavati. tasmat tena yastavyam iti.

notes: *{3/548: e1 gibt phalacamasena yajetety arthah in klammern}* *{3/549:
e2: 4,478; e4: 4,759; e6: 1,245}* *{3/550: e2,4: ijyakaro}* *{3/551: e2,4 om.
va}* *{3/552: e2,4: yadi}*
homat // ms_3,5.49 //
homavisesavacanam bhavati - yadanyams camasañ{*3/553*} juhvati,
athaitasya darbhatarunakenopahatya juhotiti. ijyavikare sati
darbhatarunakeneti juhotau gunavacanam avakalpate. tasmad
apijyavikarah.

[364]{*3/554*}

notes: *{3/553: e2,4: catamasañ}* *{3/554: e2: 4,482; e4: 4,762; e6: 1,246}*
camasais ca tulyakalatvat // ms_3,5.50 //
yadanyams camasan unnayanti, athainam camasam unnayantiti.
ijyavikare saty unnayanadarsanam yujyate, na bhaksavikare. tasmad
apijyavikarah.
lingadarsanac ca // ms_3,5.51 //
itas ca pasyamah - ijyavikara iti. kutah? lingadarsanat. kim
lingam bhavati? somapratisedhanuvadah, tasmai bhaksam prayacchet,
na somam iti, ijyavikare sati somo na bhaksyate. tasmat pasyamah -
ijyavikara iti.
anuprasarpisu samanyat // ms_3,5.52 //
asti rajasuye dasapeyah, tatra sruyate - satam brahmanah soman

bhaksayanti, dasadasaikaikacamasam anuprasarpantiti. atra rajanyacamase samdehah - kim, tam rajanya anuprasarpeyuh, uta brahmana iti. kim praptam? rajyanya iti. katham? dasadasaikaikam camasam anuprasarpeyur ity anuprasarpatam samkhya vidhiyate. ekasyam rajanyajatau dasasamkhya vidhiyate. rajanyajatih saiva, tena tam dasa rajanya anuprasarpeyur evam satam brahmana rajanyas ca. tesu satasabdo 'nuvadah. anuvadasarupas ca, satam bhaksayantiti. tasmad rajanya rajanyacamasam anuprasarpeyur iti. kecid ahuh - brahmanarajanyanam ekasmims camase bhaksanam [365]{*3/555*} virudhyata iti. na sa dosah, na hi somenocchista bhavantiti sruyate.

notes: *{3/555: e2: 4,484; e4: 4,766; e6: 1,247}*
brahmana va tulyasabdatvat // ms_3,5.53 //
brahmana va rajanyacamasam anuprasarpeyuh. katham? satam brahmanah somam bhaksayantiti vidhih srutya brahmanagatam eva samkhyam aha. tasmac chatam brahmanah, tesam bhaksanartham anuprasarpatam ekaikasmims camase dasadasopadisyante. tasmad brahmanasatasya dasa brahmana rajanyacamasam anuprasarpeyur iti.

[366]{*3/556*}

notes: *{3/556: e2: 4,488; e4: 4,769; e6: 1,247}*
sarvartham aprakaranat // ms_3,6.1 //
anarabhya kimcid ucyate - yasya khadirah sruvo bhavati sa chadasam eva rasenavadyati, sarasa asyahutayo bhavanti. yasya parnamayi juhur bhavati na sa papam slokam srnotity{*3/557*}evamadi. tatra samdehah - kim khadirata sruve, palasata juhvam, prakrtau nivisate, uta prakrtau vikrtau ceti. kim praptam? sarvartham aprakaranat, prakrtivikrtyartham evamjatiyakam. kutah? aprakaranat, na kasya-cid prakarane sruyante, tani vakyena sarvatra bhaveyur iti.

notes: *{3/557: tait.s. 3.5.7.1}*
prakrtau vadviruktatvat // ms_3,6.2 //
prakrtau va niviserann anarabhyadhitani patrani. kutah? adviruktatvat, evam adviruktam bhavisyatiti. dviruktayam ko dosah? asambhava iti brumah - yad dhi prakrtau vikrtau ca bhavati, asti tat prakrtau. prakrtau ced asti, codakenaiva vikrtim prapnoti, tato nanarabhya vidhim akanksati. tasmad anakanksitatvad anarabhyavidhir na tatra vidadhati, tena brumah - prakrtyartha eveti.
tad varjantu vacanaprapte // ms_3,6.3 //
aprakaranat prakrtivikrtyartham evety ucyate - yat tu coda[367]{*3/558*}kena prapnotity anarabhyavidhina prapte na codakam akanksati. tasmad anarabhyavidhivarjam codakah prapayisyati, anarabhyavidhivakyena pratyaksena sruve khadirata, codakavakyenanumanikena vikrtau. anumanikac ca pratyaksam balavat. tasmat prakrtivikrtyartho 'narabhyavidhih.

notes: *{3/558: e2: 4,489; e4: 4,771; e6: 1,247}*
darsanad iti cet // ms_3,6.4 //
yady anarabhyavidhis codakad baliyan, anarabhyavidhina prapte na codakam akanksati, nirakankse vaikrte karmani codako naiva prapnoti. tatra prayajadinam darsanam naivopapadyeta, drsyante ca prayajadayah kvacit, prayaje prayaje krsnalam juhotiti{*3/559*}. atha codako baliyan{*3/560*} tata etaddarsanam upapadyate. tasmat prakrtyartho 'narabhyavidhih.

notes: *{3/559: tait.s. 2.3.2.3}* *{3/560: e2,4: baliyas, e6: baliyams}*
na codanaikarthyat // ms_3,6.5 //
na prakrtyarthah, sarvartha{*3/561*} iti brumah, aprakarane samamnanat. yad uktam, anarabhyavidhina nirakanksasya na codaka iti, tan nopapadyate. na hy anarabhyavidhis codanam nirakanksikaroti, prapte hi codake na sruve khadiratanarabhyavidhina sakya vidhatum. asati codake 'narabhyavidhir api nasti, na canarabhyavidhih sruvam prapayati, tasya ca khadiratam. kutah? codanaikarthyat. ekartha hi codana, yasya khadirah sruvo bhavatiti. na catra sruvah khadirata cobhayam vidhiyate, sruvasya satah khadiratam esa sabda aha, sa ca codakena praptah. tasmad asti codakah, sa hy anarabhyavidhivakyasya pratyaksatvat tam varjayitvanyam prapayati. tasmat prakrtivikrtyartho 'narabhyavidhih.

[368]{*3/562*}

notes: *{3/561: e2: sarvartham, e4: sarvarthe, e6: sarvartha}* *{3/562: e2: 4,491; e4: 4,773; e6: 1,248}*
utpattir iti cet // ms_3,6.6 //
iti cet pasyasi - utpattir esam prakrtividhibhis tulya, prakrtav angani samksepena vistarena cocyante - pañca prayajan yacatiti samksepena. samidho yajatity{*3/563*}evamadina vistarena. ihapi yasya khadirah sruvo bhavatityevamadir vistarah, yasyaivamrupah sruva iti samksepah. evamrupah prakrtau vidhir drstah, ayam apy evamrupah, tasmat prakrta iti samanyato drstanumanam. tasmat prakrtyartho 'narabhyavidhir iti.

notes: *{3/563: tait.s. 2.6.1.1}*
na, tulyatvat // ms_3,6.7 //
naitad evam. na hy evamjatiyakam samanyatodrstam sadhakam bhavati, kevalam atra prakrtavidhisarupyam, na tu prakrtav etad bhavatiti pramanam asti. api ca vikrtav api samksepavistarabhyam{*3/564*} angani vidhiyante, tisra ahutir juhotiti{*3/565*} samksepah, amanam asyamanasya deva iti{*3/566*} vistarah{*3/567*}. ato vaikrtair{*3/568*} apy anarabhyavidhayas tulyah, tasmad ayam ahetuh prakrtinivesasya.

notes: *{3/564: e2,4: samksepavistarabhyam}* *{3/565: tait.s. 2.3.9.3}* *{3/566: tait.s. 2.3.9.3}* *{3/567: e2,4: vistarah}* *{3/568: e2,4: vaikrter}*

codanarthakartsnyat tu mukhyavipratisedhat prakrtyarthah // ms_3,6.8 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. na sarvartho 'narabhyavidhih, prakrtyarthah sa iti brumah. kutah? codanarthakartsnyat, krtsnam codakah prapayati, nanarabhyavidhina vaikrtam apuvam? nirakanksam, patranam hi tad vakyena na yaganam. yagas codanalingasamyogat prakrtim apeksante, taya sahaikavakyatam yanti. prakrtas ca tañ saknavanti nirakanksikartum, nanarabhya[369]{*3/569*}vidhayah. tasmad avasyam codaka utpadayitavyah. sa ced utpadyate, nartho 'narabhyavidhina. na casau prakaranadinam abhavat pravartamano 'pi vaikrtena yagena sambadhyeta. tasmad vaikrtena karmana nanarabhyavidhih sambadhyate. tasya{*3/570*} vaikrtasya mukhyasya, anarabhyavidhir vakyasesah, prakrtau veti vipratisedhe{*3/571*} codakasamarthyat, prakrte vakyasese prapte 'narabhyavidhir na bhavisyati. tasmad anarabhyavidhih prakrtyartha iti{*3/572*}.

notes: *{3/569: e2: 4,493; e4: 4,775; e6: 1,249}* *{3/570: e2,4: na tasya}* *{3/571: e2,4: vipratisedhe}* *{3/572: e2,4,6 om. iti}*
prakaranavisesat tu vikrtau virodhi syat // ms_3,6.9 //
anarabhya, kimcit, samidheninam parimanam amnatam - saptadasa samidhenir anubruyad iti{*3/573*}. tatra samdehah - kim etat prakrtau, uta vikrtav iti. kim praptam? purvena nyayena prakrtav iti praptam, prakrtau ca pañcadasyam amnatam, tena vikalpa iti. evam prapte brumah - vikrtav evamjatiyako vidhih syat. kasmat? prakrteh pañcadasyena nirakanksatvat. nanu vikalpo bhavaisyatity uktam. prakaranavisesat pañcadasyena na vikalpah, visamasasanat. vikrtau tv anumanikam pañcadasyam badhitva, anarabhyavidhivakyena pratyaksena saptadasyam niveksyate. advi[370]{*3/574*}ruktam caitat prayogavacanam upasamharisyati. tasmad evamjatiyakam vikrtyartham.

notes: *{3/573: ai.br. 1.1}* *{3/574: e2: 4,495; e4: 4,777; e6: 1,249}*
naimittakam tu prakrtau, tadvikarah samyogavisesat // ms_3,6.10 //
darsapurnamasayor amnatam - godohanena pasukamasya pranayed iti, tatha - agnisomiye pasau sruyate yupam prakrtya, bailvo brahmavarcaskamena kartavya iti{*3/575*}. evamjatiyakesu samdehah - kim prakrtau nivesah, vikrtau veti{*3/576*}. kim praptam? vikrtav iti, prakrtir anyena patrena yupena ca nirakanksah. evam prapte brumah - prakrtau naimittikam nivisate, nimittasamyogena vidhanat, khadirapalasarauhitaka avisesenoktah camasas ca, godohanam bailvas ca visesavihitau, visesavidhina cavisesavidhir badhyate. prakaranam samanyam, nimittasamyogo visesah, samanyena yat prapnoti, tat paroksam laksanaya. yat tu visesena, tat pratyaksam srutya, srutis ca laksanaya baliyasi, pratyaksam ca paroksat. tasmat prakrtav eva syat.

notes: *{3/575: tait.s. 2.1.8.1}* *{3/576: e1 om. va}*
istyartham agnyadheyam prakaranat // ms_3,6.11 //
santi pavamanestayah - agnaye pavamanayastakapalam nirvapet,
agnaye pavakaya, agnaye sucaya iti{*3/577*}. tasam prakarane,
samamnatam - brahmano vasante 'gnim adadhiteti{*3/578*}. tatra
samdehah - kim agnyadheyam pavamanestyartham, uta neti. kim
praptam? [371]{*3/579*} istyartham iti. kutah? prakaranat, tasam
prakarane sruyate - atas tadartham.

notes: *{3/577: tait.s. 2.2.4.2}* *{3/578: tait.br. 1.1.2.6}* *{3/579: e2:
4,503; e4: 4,785; e6: 1,250}*
na va tasam tadarthatvat // ms_3,6.12 //
pavamanestayo hy agnyarthah, yady agnir istyarthah syat, tatas
tadartham agnyadheyam istinam upakuryat. nisphalas tv istayah,
tadartham agnyadheyam api nisphalam syat. katham punar agnyarthata
pavamanestinam? nisprayojanatvad eva, prayojanavattvac cagninam.
bhavayitavya apistayo bhutanam agninam arthena kriyeran. tasmad
agnyadheyam pavamanestyartham.
lingadarsanac ca // ms_3,6.13 //
lingam darsayati{*3/580*}, yathagnyarthah pavamanestaya iti.
kim lingam? jiryati va esa ahitah pasur yad agnih, tad etany
evagnyadheyasya havimsi samvatsare nirvapet, tena va esa na
jiryati, tenainam{*3/581*} punar navam karoti tan na suksmam
iti{*3/582*}.

notes: *{3/580: e2,4: lingam ca darsayati:}* *{3/581: e2,4: tenaivam}*
{3/582: vgl. tait.s. 1.5.7.3}
tatprakrtyartham yathanyenarabhyavadah // ms_3,6.14 //
tad etad adhanam kim prakrtyartham, uta sarvakarmartham iti
samdehah. kim praptam? ucyate, tat prakrtyartham. katham? yathanye
'narabhyavadah prakrtyarthah, tenaiva hetuna.
sarvartham vadhanasya svakalatvat // ms_3,6.15 //
sarvakarmartham vadhanam. ko 'rthah? sarvakarmartham yad agnidravyam,
tadartham adhanam na prakrtyartham. na prakrtih prakrtya
sruyate. na [372]{*3/583*} ca srutyadayo 'sya santi, ye 'ngabhavam
upapadayanti. anyesv anarabhyavadesv anyato nirjñate 'ngabhave tato
vicarah - kim prakrter angabhutani vikrter iti, tasmat tesu
yuktam. iha tv angabhave na karanam asti, tasmad agniprayuktam
adhanam, na karmaprayuktam, sarvakarmartha agnaya{*3/584*} iti sarvartham
ity ucyate. api casya svatah kalo vidhiyate, sa na vidhatavyah, yada
jyotistomasya prayogah, tadedam kartavyam. tada ca vasantah. evam
yada darsapurnamasayoh prayogah, tada kartavyam. tada paurnamasy
amavasya va. aprakrtyartham tu na prakrtiprayoge kriyeta, tatra
kalavacanam yuktam. tasman na prakrtyartham.

notes: *{3/583: e2: 4,505; e4: 4,787; e6: 1,251}* *{3/584: e2,4:
sarvakarmarthas tv agnaya}*
tasam agnih prakrtitah prayajavat syat // ms_3,6.16 //

santi pavamanestavyah - agnaye pavamanayety{*3/585*}evamadyah.
tatra samdehah - kim pavamanestisamskrte 'gnau
pavamanestayah kartavyah, uta neti. kim praptam? tasam khalu
pavamanestinam pavamanestisamskrto 'gnih prakrtitah
syat. kutah? codakasamarthyat, prayajavat, yathasu prayaja bhavanti
codakena, evam pavamanestisamskrta agnayo 'pi bhaveyuh.

notes: *{3/585: tait.s. 2.2.4.2}*
na va tasam tadarthatvat // ms_3,6.17 //
na vestisamskarah, agninam pavamanestisu syat. kasmat?
[373]{*3/586*} tasam tadarthatvat, tah pavamanestayo
'gnisamskarartha ity uktam. yac ca namangabhutam tac codakena
grhyate. agniprayuktas ca pavamanestisamskaro na
darsapurnamasaprayuktah, tena na codakenakrsyate. api ca
pavamanes-taya istisamskaravarjitam prakrtim apeksante,
avihitatvat tasyam avasthayam pavamapanestinam.

notes: *{3/586: e2: 4,508; e4: 4,790; e6: 1,251}*
tulyah sarvesam pasuvidhih prakaranavisesat // ms_3,6.18 //
jyotistome, pasur agnisomiyah - yo diksito yad agnisomiyam
pasum alabhata iti{*3/587*}, tatha savaniyo 'nubandhyas ca. santi ca
pasudharmah, upakaranam upanayanam aksaya bandhah, yupe
niyojanam samjñapanam visasanam ityevamadayah. te kim sarvesam
agnisomiyasavaniyanubandhyanam, uta agnisomiyasya savaniyasya
va{*3/588*}, utagnisomiyasyaiveti. kim praptam? avisesat,
sarvapasunam. katham avisesah? jyotistomaprakarane sarve
pasavah samamnatah, tatprakaranapannatvat sarve
pasudharmah{*3/589*} sambadhyante, na caisam tatra kascid
visesah. evam prapte brumah - savaniyasyaite dharmah bhaveyuh,
tulyah sarvesam pasuvidhih syat, yadi prakarane viseso na
bhavet. bhavati tu prakarane visesah, savaniyanam prakarane
pasudharmah samamnatah, agneyah pasur agnistoma alabhyah,
agneyo hy agnistomah. aindragnah pasur ukthya alabhyah,
aindragnani hy ukthyani. aindro vrsnih sodasiny alabhyah,
aindro vai vrsnir aindrah sodasi. sarasvati mesy atiratra
alabhya, vag vai sarasvati [374]{*3/590*} iti{*3/591*} prakrtya
pasudharma amnatah, tasmat savaniyasya prakaranad bhavitum arhati
// ms_3,6.18 //

notes: *{3/587: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{3/588: e2,4: ca}* *{3/589: e2,4:
pasudharmaih}* *{3/590: e2: 4,511; e4: 4,592; e6. 1,252}* *{3/591: spbr
4.2.5.14}*
sthanac ca purvasya // ms_3,6.19 //
yad uktam - prakaranat savaniyartha iti, etad grhnimah, kramac
cagnisomiyasya. tasya hi krama aupavasathye 'hani samamnatam, tasmad
dvayor apiti.
svas tv ekesam tatra praksrutir gunartha // ms_3,6.20 //
ekesam sakhinam svah savaniyanam amnanam, tad apeksyeyam

esam gunartha punahsrutih. kah punar gunah? yad arthaisa
srutih. ucyate - pasun samkirtya, yatha vai matsyo 'vidito janam
avadhuute{*3/592*}, evam vaite{*3/593*} 'prajñayamana janam avadhunvata ity
esam avijñane dosam abhidhaya, ebhih katham savanani
pasumantitiprasnarupakena vapapracaro guno vidhiyate, tad
arthaisa srutih, vapapracarenaikavakyatvat. kim atah? yady evam,
na, savaniyanam prakaranena pasudharmah, kramad
agnisomiyartha eveti. kim punas tac chva amnanam? asvinam
graham grhitva trivrta yupam pariviyagneyam
savaniyapasum{*3/594*} upakarotiti.

notes: *{3/592: e2,4: avadhunute}* *{3/593: e2,4 om. va}* *{3/594: e2,4:
pasum, e6: savaniyam pasum}*
tenotkrstasya kalavidhir iti cet // ms_3,6.21 //
naitad asti - kramad agnisomiyartha eveti, prakaranat
savaniyarthah, purvedyur evamnanam vidhanartham, asvinavakyam
kalagunavidhanartham. katham? tena vapapracarenokrstasya kala
esa vidhiyate, pratahsavane vapapracare codite sati pasvalambho 'pi
tatraiva prapnoti. tatra kalaniyame prapte, asvinam graham
grhitveti kalamatram vidhiyate. trivrta yupam [375]{*3/595*}
pariviyopakarotity{*3/596*} anuvadah. itaratha hi{*3/597*}
parivyanasya kalo vidhiyeta, upakaranasya ca.
tatranekagunavidhanad vakyam bhidyeta. tasmat savaniyarthah
pasudharma iti.

notes: *{3/595: e2: 4,514; e4: 4,796; e6: 253}* *{3/596: e2,4:
pariviyopakarotity}* *{3/597: e2,4 om. hi}*
naikadesatvat // ms_3,6.22 //
naitad evam, agnisomiyartha evaite kramat. asvinakalam hy
amnanam vidhanartham. gunartha etasmin vakyam bhidyeta, na
vidhanarthe. na hi vapapracarenotkrstasya kalavidhih
sambhavati. ekadeso hi vapadravyam tena samnipatino
vapasamskarat, utkarsen nopakaranam.
artheneti cet // ms_3,6.23 //
aha - arthena tarhy{*3/598*} utkrstasya kalo vidhiyate. mustina
pidhaya vapoddharanam asita a vapahomad iti sruyate. purvedyur
vapoddharanam mustina pidhaya na saknuyad etavantam
kalamasinenavasthatum, avasyam aharaviharadayas tena kartavya iti.

notes: *{3/598: e2,4: hi}*
na srutivipratisedhat // ms_3,6.24 //
naitad evam, srutivipratisedho{*3/599*} bhaved evam, na ca
srutivipratisedhah, trnamustina parnamustina va
pidhayisyate. nanv asta ity upavesane bhavati. navasyam upavesana
eva{*3/600*}, audasinye 'pi drsyate. tad yatha - grhyani
parigrhyaste, ksetrani parigrhyasta ity anupadesane 'pi bhavati,
vyaparanivrttau. ihapi trnamustina parnamustina va
pidhaya, a vapahomad udasisyate. tasmad asvinakalam amnanam

vidhanartham, na savaniyanam prakarane pasudharmah, tasman na savaniyarthah.

[376]{*3/601*}

notes: *{3/599: e2,4: srutivipratisedhe}* *{3/600: e2,4: upavesenaiva}* *{3/601: e2: 4,519; e4: 4,802; e6: 1,253}*
sthanat tu purvasya samskarasya tad arthatvat // ms_3,6.25 //
nasti savaniyanam prakaranam ity evam sati purvenaiva hetuna sthanena purvasyagnisomiyasya bhavitum arhati. samskaro 'yam pasuyagaprayuktah, na jyotistomaprayuktah, jyotistomaprayuktatve na visesah pasunam syat. pasuyaga api hi dharman prayoktum apurvatvat samarthah, prakaranavantas ca. tasmat kramad agnisomiyadharma iti.
lingadarsanac ca // ms_3,6.26 //
itas ca pasyamo 'gnisomiyartah pasudharma iti. kutah? lingadarsanat. lingam asminn arthe bhavati, vapaya pratahsavane caranti, purodasena madhyamdine savana iti pasupurodasam darsayati. itaratha samanavidhanesu sarvesu pasusv agnisomayor devatayoh samskararthah san purodasah samarthyad agnisomiyasya bhaven na savaniyasya, tayor devatayor abhavat, darsayati ca. tasmad agnisomiyartha iti.
acodana gunarthena // ms_3,6.27 //
idam padottaram sutram{*3/602*}. aha, nanu chidrapidhanarthah pasupurodasah. neti brumah, acodana gunarthena, tasya chidrapidhanarthena na codana, arthavadah sa ity uktam. tasmad devatasamskararthah, tasmad agnisomiyarthatve{*3/603*}, savaniye purodasasya darsanam upapadyate, na sadharanye. tasmad agnisomiyarthah pasudharma iti.

[377]{*3/604*}

notes: *{3/602: e1 gibt idam padottaram sutram in klammern}* *{3/603: e2,4: tasyagnisomiyarthatve}* *{3/604: e2: 4,521; e4: 4,805; e6: 1,254}*
dohayoh kalabhedad asamyuktam srtam syat // ms_3,6.28 //
asti sayamdohah, tathasti pratardohah. santi tu dohadharmah sakhaharanam, gavam prasthapanam, prasavanam, godohanam ityevamadayah. te kim sayamdoharthah, utobhayartha iti. kim tavat praptam? dohayos tayor asamyuktam dharmaih srtam bhavet. kasmat? sayamdohasya hi krama aupavasathye 'hani sakhaharanadin samamananti, tasminn evahani sayamdohah. tasmat kramat sayamdohartha dohadharma iti.
prakaranavibhagad va tatsamyuktasya kalasastram // ms_3,6.29 //
prakaranam hi sadharanam, yathaiva dadhna evam payasah, kramac ca prakaranam balavattaram, tasmad ubhayartha dohadharmah. api ca, na sayamdohasya purvedyur amnanam. kva tarhi? uttaredyuh. katham? evam amananti - aindram dadhy amavasyayam, aindram payo 'mavasyayam iti{*3/605*}, amavasyayam hy ubhayam{*3/606*} sangam codyate. sa esa sayamdoho 'rthat purvedyur anusthiyate, svabhava esa

dadhnah, yat purvedyur upakrantam aparedyur abhinirvartate. tasmat sayamdohasya krama amata ity etad eva tavan nasti. ata ubhayartha dohadharma iti.

notes: *{3/605: tait.s. 2.5.4.1}* *{3/606: e2,4: ubhaye}*
tadvat savanantare grahamnanam // ms_3,6.30 //
asti jyotistomah - jyotistomena svargakamo yajeta [378]{*3/607*} iti{*3/608*}. tatraindravayavadya grahah pratahsavane dasa amnatah, tatra dharma sruyante - upopte 'nye grahah sadyante, anupopte dhruvah. dasapavitrena graham samarstiti. santy apare madhyamdine savane, apare trtiyasavane grahah. tesu madhyamdiniyesu tartiyesu ca savanesu samdehah{*3/609*} - kim sarvesu grahadharmah kartavyah, uta pratahsavane ye grahas tesv iti. kim praptam? pratahsavanagrahesu bhaveyuh, tesam hi krame{*3/610*} samamnanat{*3/611*} netaresam. evam prapte brumah - savanantare pratahsavanat, madhyamdine trtiyasavane ca grahamnanam tadvad eva bhavitum arhati. sarvesam hi tulyam prakaranam, yatraite dharmah samamnatah, vakyena grahamatrasya vidhiyante. kramac ca vakyaprakarane baliyasi. tasmat sarvartha grahadharma iti.

notes: *{3/607: e2: 4,522; e4: 4,807; e6: 1,255}* *{3/608: tait.s. 6.5.2.2}* *{3/609: e2,4: tartiyasavaniyesu ca samdehah}* *{3/610: e2,4: tesam hi krame}* *{3/611: e2,4: samamnata}*
rasana ca lingadarsanat // ms_3,6.31 //
asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah - yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*3/612*}. tatra rasana sruyate, rasanadharmas ca - trivrd bhavati, darbhamayi bhavati, prapistanam{*3/613*} kartavya ceti. tatra samdehah - kim ete dharma agnisomiyarasanayah savaniyarasanayas ca sadharanah, utagnisomiyarasanaya eveti. kim praptam? prakaranad agnisomiyarasanaya iti. evam prapte brumah - ubhayoh sadharana iti. kutah? lingadarsanat, lingam bhavati, evam aha - asvinam graham grhitva trivrta yupam pariviyagneyam pasum{*3/614*} upakarotiti [379]{*3/615*} savaniyaparivyane rasanam darsayati, sa yadi sadharani, tata etad darsanam avakalpate. yady agnisomiyarthah, tato 'prakrtat savaniyaparivyanan nivarteta. savaniye ca parivyanantaraprakrtam, yatra trivrttvam drsyate. katham? sa vai asvinam graham grhitvopaniskramya yupam parivyayatiti. tatra yadi na sadharani rasana, vasasa parivyanam prapnoti, rasanam tu darsayati. tasmat sadharani rasana, tat sa-dharanyac ca taddharma api sadharanah. tad etal lingad rasanasadharanyam. ko 'tra khalu nyaya iti. ucyate - prakaranad agnisomiyasya, vakyad yupamatrasyeti.

notes: *{3/612: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{3/613: e2,4: pratistanam}* *{3/614: e2,4: savaniyam pasum}* *{3/615: e2: 4,524; e4: 4,809; e6: 1,255}*

aracchistam asamyuktam itaraih samnidhanat // ms_3,6.32 //
durad yac chisyate jyotistomasya, yathaupasadanuvakyakande 'msvadabhyau{*3/616*}. tatra samdehah - kim jyotistomasamamnata grahadharmah kartavyah, uta neti. kim praptam? na kartavyah, asamnidhanat, yatha - payasa maitravarunam srinatiti{*3/617*} vacanat, maitravarunasyaiva sravanam, na sarvesam. evam idam api dharmajatam prakaranasthanam eva, na sarvesam iti.

notes: *{3/616: e2,4: 'svadabhyau}* *{3/617: tait.s. 6.4.8.2}*
samyuktam va tadarthatvac chesasya tannimittatvat // ms_3,6.33 //
samyuktam va dharmaih, evamjatiyakam syat, aprakaranastham api. kutah? yatah prakaranad vakyam baliyah. nanv anyatra kriya[380]{*3/618*}mana jyotistomasya nopakuryuh. ucyate - upakarisyanti, amsvadabhyayos tadarthatvaj jyotistomarthatvac{*3/619*} cheso 'yam grahadharmah, grahanimitto jyotistomasyopakarakah. yavan graho jyotistomasyopakaroti, tasya sarvasya bhavitum arhati. tasmad amsvadabhyayor api grahadharmah kartavya iti.

notes: *{3/618: e2: 4,525; e4: 4,811; e6: 1,256}* *{3/619: e1 gibt jyotistomarthatvac in klammern}*
nirdesad vyavatistheta // ms_3,6.34 //
yad uktam - yatha maitravarunam payasa srinatiti, tad yuktam, srayane vacanat, prakaranam badhitva vyavasthanam. iha tu viparitam, tatra sarvesu grahesu prakaranam, visistesu vakyam. iha tu sarvesu grahesu vakyam, visistesu prakaranam. tasmad aprakaranasthasyapi dharma iti.
agnyangaprakarane tadvat // ms_3,6.35 //
anarabhyagnim ucyate - citrinir upadadhati, vajrinir upadadhati{*3/620*}, bhutestaka upadadhatiti{*3/621*}. santi tu prakarane, istakadharmah, akhandam akrsnalam istakam kuryad iti. tatha bhasmana istakah samyujyad iti. tatra samdehah - kim aprakarane samamnatanam ime dharmah kartavyah, uta neti. kim praptam? na kartavyah. kutah? asamnidhanad, iti prapte, ucyate - agnyangam evamjatiyakam tadvad eva syat, yadvad grahah. prakaranad dhi vakyam balavat. amusam cestakanam agnyarthatvat.

[381]{*3/622*}

notes: *{3/620: tait.s. 5.7.3.1}* *{3/621: tait.s. 5.6.3.1}* *{3/622: e2: 4,526; e4: 4,813; e1: 1,257}*
naimittikam atulyatvad asamanavidhanam syat // ms_3,6.36 //
jyotistome sruyate - sa yadi rajanyam va{*3/623*} vaisyam va yajayet, sa yadi somam vibhaksayiset, nyagrodhastibhir ahrtya tah sampisya dadhany unmrjya tamasmai bhaksam prayacchen na somam iti. jyotistome santi somadharmah, manam upavaharanam krayo 'bhisava ityevamadayah. tatra samdehah - kim samanavidhana ime dharmah

somasya phalacamasya ca, uta somadharmah, phalacamasasya tu tadvikaratvad iti. gunakamanam pravrttir va prayojanam adhikaranacintayah{*3/624*}. kim praptam? samanavidhanah prakaranavibhagad iti prapte, ucyate - naimittikam evamjatiyakam asamanavidhanam{*3/625*} syat. kutah? atulyatvat, atulyah somena phalacamasah, somo nityavad amnatah, phalacamaso naimittikah. kim atah? yady evam, dharma api nityavad amnatah na sakya anityavat kartum. yadi sadharanah, tatranarabhyo 'rtho vidhiyeta. api ca naimittikah phalacamasah sa somadharman grhnati, tatra dharmah sadharanah santo dvirukta ity ucyeran. tasmad asamanavidhanah.

notes: *{3/623: e2,4 om. va}* *{3/624: e1 gibt gunakamanam pravrttir va prayojanam adhikaranacintayah in klammern}* *{3/625: e2,4: evamjatiyakasamanavidhanam}*

pratinidhis ca tadvat // ms_3,6.37 //

asti pratinidhih, srute dravye 'pacarati, yatha vrihisv apacaratsu nivarah. tatra samdehah - kim nivarah samanavidhanah, uta neti. kim praptam? pratinidhis ca tadvat, yatha naimi[382]{*3/626*}ttikam nityenasamanavidhanam, evam pratinidhih, atulyatvat. katulyata? vrihinam vihitah, na nivaranam. iyam atulyata, vrihinam vihitah, nivaranam arthapattya bhavanti.

notes: *{3/626: e2: 4,528; e4: 4,816; e6: 1,257}*

tadvat{*3/627*} prayojanaikatvat // ms_3,6.38 //

naitad asti - asamanavidhanah pratinidhir iti, tadvat syat, yadvac chrutah, na prakrtivikarabhavah. kutah? vrihitvam hi vrihidharmanam vrihivyaktau nimittam. na ca vrihitvasya sthane nivaratvam bhavatiti sruyate, tasman na prakrtivikarabhavah. katham tarhi nivaresu dharma bhavantiti. ucyate -ya vrihitvena paricchinna vrihivyaktayah, nivaresu tah santi. tasam arthena te dharmah kriyante, tasam ca vyaktinam anyasam ca vrihigatanam tulya esa vidhih. ka tulyata? ubhaye 'pi vrihitvalaksita iti. tasmat samanavidhana iti.

notes: *{3/627: e2,4: na tadvat}*

asastralaksanatvac ca // ms_3,6.39 //

itas ca na pratinidheh srutena saha prakrtivikarabhavah. kutah? arthalaksanatvat, arthad dhi pratinidhih kriyate. na carthenaitad avagantum sakyate, vrihitvasya sthane nivaratvam bhavatiti. tasman na pratinidheh srutena saha prakrtivikarabhavo bhavatiti.

niyamartha gunasrutih // ms_3,6.40 //

atha yah srutah pratinidhih, tatra kim samanavidhyam uta na [383]{*3/628*} iti. yatha - yadi somam na vindeta putikan abhisunuyad iti{*3/629*}. asamanavidhyam iti brumah, asrutad dhy etad viparitam. evam prapta ucyate - niyamartha gunasrutih, atrapy arthalaksana eva pratinidhih, some 'vidyamane somasadrsam dravyam praptam. tatra susadrse dravye prapta isatsadrsam niyamyate.

anyasmin pratinidhatavye 'nyat pratinidhiyate srutasya sthane. na yagadravyatvena.

notes: *{3/628: e2: 4,530; e4: 4,818; e6: 1,258}* *{3/629: pubr 9.5.3}*
samsthas tu samanavidhanah prakaranavisesat // ms_3,6.41 //
asti jyotistomah, tatra samsthah samamnata agnistomah, ukthyah, sodasi, atiratra iti. tatra diksaniyadayo dharmah. tesu samdehah - kim sarvasamstham jyotistomam prakrtya diksaniyadayo dharma uktah, utagnistomasamsthyam{*3/630*} abhipretyeti. kim praptam? sarvasamsthasu samanam vidhanam. kutah? prakaranavisesat, nasti prakarane visesah, yena jñayetagnistomasamstham prakrtyeti. tasmat samanavidhanah samstha iti.

notes: *{3/630: e2,4,6: utagnistomasamstham}*
vyapadesas ca tulyavat // ms_3,6.42 //
tulya iva prakarane vyapadeso bhavati - yady agnistomo juhoti, yady ukthyah paridhimanakti, yady atiratra etad eva yajur japan havirdhanam pratipadyeteti sarvavasthasya visesavacanad avagamyate. yadi api samanyam, tad api sarvavasthasyaiveti. yadi hi na{*3/631*} samanam vidhanam, agnistomasamsthasyaiva [384]{*3/632*} syat. nehagnistomam samkirtayet, asamkirtyamane 'pi dharmasambandho bhavatiti, sarvavasthasya kirtanat sarvavasthaprakaranam{*3/633*} ity avagacchamah. api ca sruyate - agneyam ajam agnistoma alabheta, aindragnam dvitiyam ukthye, aindram vrsnim trti-yam sodasiniti dvitiyasya trtiyasya ca darsanam samanavidhye ghatate. ukthye hi dve nimitte stah, agnistomastotram ukthyastotram ceti, tatra dvau naimittikav agneyah pasuh, aindragnas ceti tena dvitiyadarsanam tatra yujyate. evam sodasiny atiratre ca. prakrtivikarabhave tu pratyaksasrutair aindragnadibhir atidesena prapta agneyo badhyeta. tatra dvitiyadidarsanam nopapadyeta. bhavati ca. tasmat sarvavasthasya jyotistomasya diksaniyadayo dharma iti.

notes: *{3/631: e2 und 4 geben na in klammern}* *{3/632: e2: 4,532, e4: 4,821; e6: 1,259}* *{3/633: e2,4: sarvavasthasya prakaranam}*

vikaras tu kamasamyoge sa nityasya{*3/634*} samatvat // ms_3,6.43 //

naitad asti, samanavidhana iti. kim tarhy ukthyadayah samsthavikarabhutah syuh, agnistomasamsthyamurikrtya{*3/635*} diksaniyadayo dharmah samamnatah. kutah? ukthyadinam kamasamyogena sravanat. pasukama ukthyam grhniyat, sodasina viryakamah stuvita, atiratrena prajakamam yajayed iti. kamyo gunah sruyamano nityam artham vikrtya nivisate. katham? gunad evamjatiyake kamye phalanirvrttih, pasukama ukthyam grhniyat, na jyotistomakama ukthyagrahanakamo va, yatha pasavo bhavanti, tatha grhniyad ity arthah. katham iti. tatravasyam itikartavyatapeksitavya, samnidhanan nityasyetikartavyatayeti gamyate. katham punar yeyam

itikartavyata, sa nityasyety avadharyate, [385]{*3/636*} na punar asyaiva kamyasya, sadharani veti. ucyate - yatra yatra gune kamo bhavati, tatra tatra kriyayam sadhyamanayam nanyatha. sa tatretikartavyata, yantikam upanipatati, sa sadhanasya va sadhyasya veti samdihyamana sadhyasya bhavitum arhati. nasau sadhyasyabhavanti sadhanena sambadhyate, evam hi sa itikartavyatavisesas codyate, anena sadhane{*3/637*} sadhakam upakuryad{*3/638*} iti. na casti sa prakarah, yenasadhyamanayam kriyayam tena sadhakah krto bhavet. tasmat sadhakasyapitikartavyatavisesam abhyupagacchata, sadhyasyapity etad abhyupagamaniyam, sadhyas ca jyotistomah, sadhikah samsthah, tasmaj jyotistomasya tavat setikartavyateti siddham. atha kasman na sadharani? nityavad amnanat, yadaiva jyotistomah, tadaiva diksa. yada tu jyotistome pasukamah, tadokthyasamsthah, sarvada jyotistome dharmah kartavyah, ekadokthyasamsthah, tatra sarvada jyotistomasya dharmah kartavyah, te cokthyadisamsthasyartheneti purvam uttarena virudhyate, yadi sarvada nokthyadinam arthena. athokthyadinam arthena na sarvada, ubhayam viprati-siddham. tasman na sadharani. nityavad amnanam ca yady anityasya syat, nityavad amnanam tad anityam kriyeta, tatra nityavad amnanam badhyeta. tasman nityasamsthasya jyotistomasya, na kamyasyokthyadisamsthasyeti.

notes: *{3/634: e2,4: sa nityasya}* *{3/635: e2,4: samsthyamurikrtya}* *{3/636: e2: 4,541; e4: 4,826; e1: 1,259}* *{3/637: e2,4: sadhanam}* *{3/638: e2,4: kuryad}*

api va dviruktatvat prakrter bhavisyantiti // ms_3,6.44 //

nanv agnistomasamsthapi kamya sruyate. dve hi tatramnate{*3/639*}, ekam nityavat, ekam kamyam, tatra dvayor vakyayoh samarthyan nitya eva sakamo bhavisyati. nityatavidhato [386]{*3/640*} nastity agnistomasamsthasya jyotistomasya diksaniyadayo dharma bhavisyantiti.

notes: *{3/639: e2,4: tatramnane}* *{3/640: e2: 4,544; e4: 4,826; e1: 1,260}*

vacanat tu samuccayah // ms_3,6.45 //

atha yad uktam - dvitiyatrtiyadarsanam samanavidhitve 'vakalpate, nanyatheti, vacanam tad bhavisyati, na darsanam. aindragna ukthye dvitiyo vidhiyate, tathaindrah sodasini trtiyah.

pratisedhac ca purvalinganam // ms_3,6.46 //

itas ca pasyamah prakrtivikarabhava iti. kutah? pratisedhat purvalinganam - yady agnistomo juhoti, yady ukthyah paridhimanakti na juhotiti homabhavadarsanam na syat. prapte nimitte vacanapramanyat samanavidhye.

gunavisesad ekasya vyapadesah // ms_3,6.47 //

atha yad uktam - vyapadesa iti. ekasyaivadhikrtasya yathoktena nyayenayam anadhikrtena gunena vyapadesah. agnistomagrahanam canuvada iti.

[387]{*3/641*}

notes: *{3/641: e2: 4,547; e4: 4,836; e6: 1,261}*
prakaranavisesad asamyuktam pradhanasya // ms_3,7.1 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra barhir barhir dharmas ca, tatha vedir vedidharmas ca. tatra samdehah - kim barhiradayo barhiradidharmas ca pradhanasyotangapradhananam iti. kim tavat praptam? prakaranavisesad asamyuktam pradhanasya, pradhanasya evamjatiyaka dharmah. kasmat? prakaranavisesat, pradhananam hi prakaranam nanganam, prakaranena caisam sambandhah, tasmat pradhanasya.
sarvesam va sesatvasyatatprayuktatvat // ms_3,7.2 //
sarvesam vangapradhananam ime dharmah, natra sesatvam prakaranad bhavati, upakaralaksanam hi tat. yad yasyopakaroti, tat tasya sesabhutam, sarvesam cangapradhananam ime dharma upakurvanti. katham avagamyate? vakyat, vedyam havimsy asadayatiti havirmatram vakyad gamyate, pradhanahavimsi prakaranat. vakyam ca prakaranad baliyah, tasmad barhisi havimsy asadayatiti.
aha yadi prakaranam vakyena badhyate, loke 'pi barhisam ime dharma ukta bhavanti. tatra ko dosah? sarvatra dharmah kartavyah prapnuvanti. ucyate - prakaranad darsapurnamasayor upakaraka eveti gamyate. tasmal laukikesu na kartavyah. evam ced angany api na darsapurnamasasabadakani, tasmat tesv api na prapnuvanti. ucyate - yady apy angani na darsapurnamasa[388]{*3/642*}sabdakani, darsapurnamasayor upakarakani, esu kriyamana dharma darsapurnamasayor upakarisyanti. tasmad angapradhanesu kartavya iti.

notes: *{3/642: e2: 4,549; e4: 4,838; e6: 1,261}*
arad apiti cet // ms_3,7.3 //
pindapitryajñe 'pi barhir dharmair yujyeta, so 'pi date barhisi vartate, tasya capi barhisasti prayojanam. tad apy arac chistadharmavat syat.
na tad vakyam hi tadarthatvat // ms_3,7.4 //
na tasya barhir etair dharmair dharmavat, vakyam hy ekam darsapurnamasabhyam saha dharmanam, tena darsapurnamasayor upakaraka dharmah, yad darsapurnamasartham, tatra prapnuvanti, nanyatra. tasmat pindapitryajñabarhiso na bhavisyanti.
lingadarsanac ca // ms_3,7.5 //
lingam bhavati, evam aha - sa vai dhruvam evagre 'bhidharayati, tato hi prathamavajyabhagau yaksyan bhavatity abhidharanasyajyabhagarthatam darsayati.
phalasamyogat tu svamiyuktam pradhanasya // ms_3,7.6 //
jyotistome kesasmasrunor vapanam payovratani tapas camnatani. tesu samdehah - kim angapradhanarthany uta pradhanarthani? kim tavat praptam? angapradhanarthaniti purvena nyayena praptam. [389]{*3/643*} evam prapte brumah - svamiyuktam etat, tasmat pradhanasya. kasmat? phalasamyogat, purusasya yogenayam sambandhah, yago 'purvasya data, purusah pratigrahita. nanv aparo

'py asti sambandhah, yago nirvartyah, puruso 'bhinirvartaka iti. phalena tu sambandho bhavisyatity evam arthah purusah sruyate. na hi yagam sa sadhayati, yagah sattaya sambhantsyata iti. kim iti tarhi nirvartayatah phalam bhavatiti. samskaras ca samskurvantity ucyante. yat tasya samskartavyasya prayojanam, tatra samarthyam janayantiti. phalam ca grahitum purusasya prayojanam, na yagam abhinirvartayitum. tasmad ye purusasamskaras te purusam phalapratigrahanasamartham kurvanti, na yaganirvrttisamartham. aha, yadi yaganirvrttau na samarthyam janayanti, katham tarhi yagadharmas te bhavanti. ucyate - yagasya svartham sadhayatah sahayye vartante. kas ca tasya svarthah? yad asya karta phalena sambadhyate. tasmat svamisamskarah pradhanartha iti.

notes: *{3/643: e2: 4,552; e4: 4,844; e6: 1,262}*
cikirsaya ca samyogat // ms_3,7.7 //
jyotistome sruyate - sattrimsatprakama praci caturvimsatir agrena trimsaj jaghaneneyati sakyamaha iti{*3/644*}. tatra samdehah - kim esa vedir angapradhanartha, uta pradhanartheti. kim tavat praptam? cikirsaya ca samyogat pradhanartheti. ka cikirsa? iyati saksyamaha iti. yac cikirsitam, tasyarthenaisa sruyate - saksyamahe 'syam kartum iti pradhanam ca tasya cikirsitam, nangani. pradhanam hi phalavan nangani. [390]{*3/645*} aha yady angani na cikirsitani, kim artham kriyanta iti. ucyate - acikirsitany apy angani kriyante, yady api tani na cikirsyante, tathapi tair acikirsitair anyac cikirsyate. tasmat tani kriyanta iti, yac cikirsitam, tasya vedih. tasmat pradhanartheti, sthitam tavad aparyavasitam{*3/646*}.

notes: *{3/644: vgl. tait.s. 6.2.4.5}* *{3/645: e2: 4,553; e4: 4,848; e6: 1,263}* *{3/646: e1 gibt sthitam tavad aparyavasitam in klammern}*
tathabhidhanena // ms_3,7.8 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra sruyate - caturhotra paurnamasim abhimrset, pañcahotra amav asyam iti{*3/647*}. tatra samdehah - kim angapradhanartham abhimarsanam, uta pradhanartham iti. kim tavat praptam? pradhanartham iti, pradhananamadheyam caitat{*3/648*}, paurnamasy amavasyeti ca. tasmat pradhanasyabhimarsanam iti.

notes: *{3/647: mait.s. 1.9.1}* *{3/648: e2,4: ca tat}*
tad yukte tu phalasrutis tasmat sarvacikirsa syat // ms_3,7.9 //
sthitad uttaram{*3/649*}. yad uktam - pradhanam cikirsitam nangani, tasmat pradhanasya vedir iti. tan na, tad yukte phalasrutih, sangat phalam sruyate, tasmat sangam cikirsitam. yady apy angani na ciki[391]{*3/650*}rsitani, tathapi vedyam kartavyani. anyatha na sangam vedyam krtam bhavati.

notes: *{3/649: e1 gibt sthitad uttaram in klammern}* *{3/650: e2: 4,554; e4: 4,850; e6: 1,263}*
gunabhidhanat sarvartham abhidhanam // ms_3,7.10 //
yad uktam - pradhananamatvat paurnamasisabdasyamavasyasabdasya ca,

pradhanahavisam abhimarsanam iti. naitad evam, angahavisam apy abhimarsanam syat. kutah? gunabhidhanat, guno 'bhimarsanam ity abhidhanam bhavati. katamat tadabhidhanam? yat guno 'bhimarsanam iti brute. paurnamasim amavasyam iti ca dvitiyantam paurnamasyartham abhimarsanam kartavyam, amavasyartham abhimarsanam kartavyam iti, ato yatra yatra kriyamanam paurnamasyam amavasyayam vopakaroti, tatra tatra kartavyam. yad yat paurnamasyam amavasyayam vabhisambadhyate, saksat, pranadya va, tatra tatra kriyamanam tayor upakaroti. tasmat pradhanahavisam angahavisam ca kartavyam iti.

diksadaksinam tu vacanat pradhanasya // ms_3,7.11 //

jyotistome diksah sruyate - tisro diksa iti, tatha daksinah sruyante - tasya dvadasasatam daksina iti. tatra samdehah - kim diksadaksinam angapradhanartham, uta pradhanartham iti. kim praptam? purusanam angapradhanarthatvad diksadaksinasyangapradhanarthateti. evam prapte brumah - diksadaksinam pradhanasya. kutah? vacanat, vacanam hi bhavati, diksah somasya, daksinah somasyeti, na hi vacanasya [392]{*3/651*} atibharo nama kvacit. tasmad diksadaksinam vacanat somasyeti.

notes: *{3/651: e2: 4,556; e4: 4,853; e6: 1,264}*

nivrttidarsanac ca // ms_3,7.12 //

nivrttim diksanam darsayati. katham? adhvaryo yat pasunayaksiratha kasya dikseti yat saddhotaram juhoti sasya dikseti, asatyam api diksayam vacanam bhavati. tasmad anganam diksadaksinam iti.

tatha yupasya vedih // ms_3,7.13 //

asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah - yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*3/652*}. tatra yupam prakrtya sruyate - vajro vai yupo yad antarvedi muniyat tan nirdahet, yad barhirvedy anavaruddhah syad ardham antarvedi minoty ardham bahirvedy anavaruddho bhavati, na nirdahatiti. tatra samdehah - kim antarveditiyupangabhavena vedir upadisyate, utardham antarvedy ardham bahirveditidesalaksanartham ucyata iti. katham yupangabhavena katham va desalaksaneti. yadi yupardhasya vedyantarasya ca sambandho vivaksitah, evam vedisambaddho yupah kartavyah, tato yupangabhavena. atha yasmin dese miyamanasyardham vedyabhyantare 'rdham ca bahih, sa desa upadisyate, tato desalaksana. kim praptam? tatha yupasya vedih, yatha diksadaksinam pradhanasya, tatha yupasya vedih, tatha yupo matavyah, tatha miyamanasya [393]{*3/653*} ardham vedyabhyantare bhavati. evam vedisrutir apy anugrahisyate, itaratha vedisabdo laksayed desam, srutilaksanavisaye srutir nyayya na laksana. tasmad yupangabhavena vedir nirdisyate.

notes: *{3/652: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{3/653: e2: 4,558; e4: 4,856; e6: 1,265}*

desamatram vasisyenaikavakyatvat // ms_3,7.14 //

desamatram va vedisabdena laksyate na vediyupangam{*3/654*}.

kutah? asisyenaikavakyatvat, ardham antarvedi minoty ardham bahirvedity etenaikavakyata ya, sa sasitavyena, yadi desalaksana, atha yupangabhavena vedya nirdesah, tato na sasitavyo bahirvedinirdeso{*3/655*} bhavati. vedyam yupasyangabhavenopadisyamanayam, ardham bahirvedity etad uccaryamanam na kasmimscid upakare vartate. atha bahirvedidesam api yupangabhavenopadiset. vakyam bhidyeta. tasmad yupangabhavena vedya nirdese bahirvedisabdah sarvatha na sasitavyah. yadi tu desalaksana, tato visiste dese laksyamane 'vasyavaktavyo bahirvedisabdo bhavati, anucyamane vedyabhyantare yasmin kasmims ca pradese yupa iti gamyate. atha punar bahirvedisabde sruyamane, yatarasmin dese miyamanasyardham antarvedy ardham bahirvedi, sa deso laksayitum isto bhavati. sa ca bahirvedisabdena vina na sakyate laksayitum ity, avasyam sasitavyo bhavati. tasmad desalaksaneti.

notes: *{3/654: e2,4: vedir yupangam}* *{3/655: e2,4: bahirvedideso}*
svamidhenis tad anvahur iti havirdhanayor vacanat samidheninam // ms_3,7.15 //
jyotistome sruyate - uta yat sunvanti samidhenis tad anvahur [394]{*3/656*} iti, havirdhanayor yasmin havirdhane sunvanti, tat samidhenibhih sambandhayed ity arthah. tatra samdehah - kim samidheninam angabhavena havirdhanam codyate, havirdhanavisistah samidhenyo 'nuvaktavyah, uta havirdhanenamusam anucyamananam deso laksyata iti. kim tavat praptam? samidheninam angatvena havirdhanam codyate - yasmin havirdhane sunvanti, tat samidhenibhih sambandhayed iti, tena havirdhanasambaddhah samidhenyo 'nuvaktavya iti vacanat samidhenyangabhave sati havirdhanasrutir anugrahisyate. itaratha desam laksayed iti. tasmat samidhenyangam havirdhanam.

notes: *{3/656: e2: 4,560; e4: 4,861; e6: 1,265}*
desamatram va pratyaksam hy arthakarma somasya // ms_3,7.16 //
desalaksanartham vaitad ucyate - yasmin sunvanti, tasmin dese samidhenyo 'nuvaktavya iti, pratyaksam hy arthakarma somasya tena kriyate. daksine havirdhane somam asadayatiti{*3/657*}, somasadanartham tavad etad upadeyam. samidhenyo 'py agnisamindhanartham upadeya iti. iha tv etavac chruyate - yasya havirdhanasya samipe sunvanti tatsambaddhah samidhenyo 'py{*3/658*} agnisamindhanartham upadeya{*3/659*} iti, tatra na jñayate, kim samidhenyah sambaddhah havirdhanasyopakurvanti? kim havirdhanam samidheninam iti. tad ucyate - samidhenyas tavad dhavirdhanasya nopakurvanti, na hi tavad vidhiyante, samidhenyo 'nuvaktavya iti. kim tarhi? havirdhanavisesasambandhas tasam vidhiyate, [395]{*3/660*} na cavihitam angam bhavati. napy evam vidhiyate, havirdhanamasam anucyamananam upadatavyam sambandhayitum iti. katham tarhi? havirdhanivisesasambandhah{*3/661*} samidheninam sruyate, havirdhanasambandho{*3/662*} vidhiyate, na ca samidhenisambandho havirdhanasya praptah, yo visesartham anudyeta. kena tarhi

havirdhanasya sambandhah? pratyaksam hy arthakarma somasya, na tu samidhenikarma pratyaksam havirdhanasya. bhavati tu desasya samidhenisambandhah, aparena vedim iti hotur deso laksitah, sa uttarasya daksinasya va havirdhanasya samasannah. tatra yat{*3/663*} sunvanti, tad anvahur ity upapadyate vacanam. tasmad desalaksanartham havirdhanagrahanam. athaivam abhisambandhah kasman na bhavati? yasmin havirdhane sunvanti, tasya havirdhanasya samidhenisambandha iti. naivam sakyam, evam dvav arthau vidhatavyau bhavatah, havirdhanasambandho havirdhanavisesasambandhas ca. tatra vakyam bhidyate. tasman naivam abhisambandha iti.

notes: *{3/657: e2,4: asadayantiti}* *{3/658: e2,4 om. 'py}* *{3/659: e2 und 4 geben samidhenyo 'gnisamindhanartham upadeya in klammern}* *{3/660: e2: 4,561; e4: 4,863; e6: 1,266}* *{3/661: e2,4: havirdhanivisesasambandho 'tra}* *{3/662: e2,4: na havirdhanasambandho}* *{3/663: e2,4: tat}*

samakhyanam ca tadvat // ms_3,7.17 //

samakhyanam ca tadvad eva bhavati, yathasmabhir nyaya upadistah - somartham havirdhanam iti.

sastraphalam prayoktari tallaksanatvat tasmat svayam prayoge syat // ms_3,7.18 //

iha karmany udaharanam - agnihotram juhuyat svargakamah, darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeta, jyotistomena svargakamo yajeteti. tatra samdehah - kim etani karmani svayam [396]{*3/664*} anusthatavyani, utatrotsargamatram svayam kuryat, sesam anyah svayam va, uta sesam anya eveti. kim praptam? svayam prayoge syat. kutah? yatah svayam prayuñjanasya phalam bhavati. katham avagamyate? tallaksanatvat, sabdo 'syarthasya laksanam, svayam prayuñjanasya phalam bhavatiti. katamah sa sabdah? svargakamo yajeteti, yah svargam kamayate, sa evocyate, yage karta bhavan phalam sadhayed iti. sange ca karta bhavan phalam prapnoti, tasmat svayam prayoge syat.

notes: *{3/664: e2: 4,563; e4: 4,867; e6: 1,267}*

utsarge tu pradhanatvac chesakari pradhanasya, tasmad anyah svayam va syat // ms_3,7.19 //

utsarge pradhanyam asti. katham? ya utsargam karoti tena sarvam krtam bhavati. katham? parikraya utsargah, tenanantah sarvam kurvanti. tasmad yah parikrayam karoti tena svayam eva sarvam krtam bhavati. tasmad utsargamatram svayam kuryat, sesam anyah svayam va.

anyo va syat parikrayamnanad vipratisedhat pratyagatmani // ms_3,7.20 //

sesasyanya eva syat karta. kutah? parikrayasyamnanatvat. purusan atiprakaresu bahusu praptesu parikrayo niyatah. tasmat parikrayenanataih sarve padarthah kartavya iti. vipratiseddhas catmani parikrayah. yadi svayam kuryat, aparikritena krtam syat, tatra parikrayamnananarthakyam, adrstartho va pratijñayeta. tasmad anyaih parikritaih sesah padarthah kartavya iti.

utsargam tu svayam kurvata sarvam svayam krtam bhavati.

[397]{*3/665*}

notes: *{3/665: e2: 4,566; e4: 4,875; e6: 1,268}*
tatrarthat kartrparimanam syad aniyamo 'visesat // ms_3,7.21 //
tatra taih parikritaih kartavyesv aniyamena kartrparimanam syat.
kutah? avisesat, na kartrparimane visesah kascid amnayate.
arthena tatparimanam, yavadbhir asav itikartavyata nirvartate, tavato
vrnita{*3/666*}.

notes: *{3/666: e2,4: vrniteti, e6: vrnite}*
api va srutibhedat pratinamadheyam syuh // ms_3,7.22 //
yavanti kartrnamadheyani karmani sruyante - tavanto varitavya
bhidyante, tani ca{*3/667*} namadheyasravanani. tan puro 'dhvaryur
vibhajati, pratiprasthata manthinam juhoti, nesta patnim
abhyudayati{*3/668*}, unneta camasan unnayatiti. tatha - prastota
prastauti, udgatodgayati, pratiharta pratiharati, subrahmanyah
subrahmanyam aha, hota prataranuvakam anubrute, maitravarunah
presyati, canucaha, acchavako yajati, gravastotriyam anvaha.
etavadbhih karmani prayojanam, tena te 'vasyam etani yathasrutani
kartum varitavyah, etad vyatirikto 'nyah padartho na vidyate. yo 'pi
vakyena nopadistah, sa samakhyaya gamyate. tasmad etavato
vrniteti.

notes: *{3/667: e2,4 om. ca}* *{3/668: e2,4: abhyudanayati}*
ekasya karmabhedad iti cet // ms_3,7.23 //
evam cet pratijñayate - etavato vrniteti. tan na, yo yas tatkarma
karisyatiti samkalpate, sa sa tat tac chabdabhidheyo [398]{*3/669*}
bhavati, eko 'pi bahun padarthan kartum bahubhir namadheyair ucyeta,
tasmad aniyamah.

notes: *{3/669: e2: 4,567; e4: 4,878; e6: 1,268}*
notpattau hi // ms_3,7.24 //
naitad evam, utpattau purusanam, utpadyamanesu purusesu
namadheyani bhidyante - brahmanam{*3/670*} vrnite, hotaram
vrnite, udgataram vrnite, adhvaryum vrnita ityevamadi.
tasmat karmani tair evam namakaih prayojanam, avasyante
varitavyah. tasmad esam varane samkirtanam na vidhih.
prayojanasyabhavan nanuvadah. na vede tavanto varitavya iti bruyat,
anarthakam eva syat. saknoti cedam pratyayayitum samkhyavisesam.
tasmad yah samkhyaviseso esam pratiyate tadartham etad vacanam.
tasmat sodasa kartaro varitavyah, somas{*3/671*} tavat kartrkas
ca syat{*3/672*}. evam darsapurnamasayor api.

notes: *{3/670: e2,4,6: brahmanam}* *{3/671: e2,4 om. somas}* *{3/672:
e2,4: ca somah syat}*
camasadhvaryavas ca tair vyapadesat // ms_3,7.25 //
santi jyotistome camasadhvaryavah - camasadhvaryun vrniteti.
tesu samdehah - kim esam anyatamah, utaitebhyo 'nya iti. kim
tavat praptam? etavatam samkirtanad esam evanyatamah.

iti{*3/673*} prapte brumah - camasadhvaryavas capare bhaveyus tebhyo 'nya iti. kutah? tair vyapadesat, taih pariganitair esam vyapadeso bhavati - madhyatahkarinam camasadhvaryavah, hotrakanam camasadhvaryava iti. nanu ya eva prakrtas te camasadhvaryavo bhaveyuh. neti brumah. kutah? tair vyapadesat, madhyatahkarinam camasadhvaryavo [399]{*3/674*} hotrakanam camasadhvaryava iti, sasthi sambandhe sati bhavati. rtvigbhis te vyapadisyante, rtvijas tesam svamino na yajamanah, yajamanapurusebhyas caite 'nya iti nah pratijñatam. na yajamanena camasadhvaryavam{*3/675*} kartum varitavyah, rtvigbhis te varitavya iti. api caisam utpattivakya eva bhedah, camasadhvaryun vrniteti.

notes: *{3/673: e2: samkirtanad esam evam anyatama iti, e4: samkirtanadesam evanyatama iti}* *{3/674: e2: 4,569; e4: 4,882; e6: 1,269}* *{3/675: e2,4: camasadhvaryutvam}*

utpattau tu bahusruteh // ms_3,7.26 //

tesv va samdehah - kim aniyamah, eko dvau bahavo va, uta bahava eveti? aniyama iti prapta ucyate - bahava iti. kutah? utpattau bahusruteh, camasadhvaryava ity esam utpattau bahusrutir bhavati, tasmad bahava iti.

dasatvam lingadarsanat // ms_3,7.27 //

jyotistome santi camasadhvaryavah{*3/676*}, te ca bahava ity uktam. kiyanto bahava iti samdehe trayah, bahuvacanasamarthyad iti prapte brumah - dasatvam lingadarsanat. te dasa bhaveyuh, tatha hi lingam jyotistomavikare dasapeye sruyate - dasa camasadhvaryavo dasa dasaikaikam camasam anusarpantiti, etasmat karanad dasapeyo bhavatiti bruvan dasa camasadhvaryun darsayati, yadi trayo bhaveyuh, etaddarsanam nopapadyate. tasmat trin atityaisa samkhya, yadi ca dasa na bhaveyur nopapadyetaitaddarsanam. tasmad [400]{*3/677*} bhavanti dasa, dasa caisam svaminah. tasmat prayojanabhavad dasasamkhyopadiyate, tasyam copadiyamanayam aparapi samkhyanugrhyate, tenapi dasa bhaveyuh.

notes: *{3/676: e2,4: santi camasadhvaryavah}* *{3/677: e2: 4,570; e4: 4,884; e6: 1,270}*

samita ca sabdabhedat // ms_3,7.28 //

asti samita - samitaram upanayiteti. sa kim samkirtitanam anyatamah, utanyas tebhya iti. kim praptam? tesam varane samkirtanat, tesam anyatamah, iti prapte ucyate - samita ca sabdabhedat, sabdo bhidyate, evamsamjñakenedam karma kartavyam iti, tasmad evamsamjñaka utpadayitavyah. asya samkirtanat samkhyav vrddhir gamyate, tasmad anyah samita syat. api ca - kloma cordham{*3/678*} vaikartanam ca samituh tad brahmanaya dadyad yadbrahmanah syad ity{*3/679*} abrahmanasanka bhavati, sa rtviji nopapadyate.

notes: *{3/678: e2,4: cardham}* *{3/679: ai.br. 7.1}*

prakaranad votpattyasamyogat // ms_3,7.29 //

satyam samkhyavivrddhir gamyate, na tutpadyamanesu, ya tv
anutpattis tesu gamyate, tatraikasya karmabhedad ity evam apy avakalpate.
yat tuktam - abrahmanasanka bhavatiti, yajamanabhipraya sa, yady
abrahmano yajamanah syad iti. nanu yady abrahmanah syad iti
prakrtah samita sambadhyate. ucyate - samayatiti samita, yaugika
esa sabdah prakrtesv apy avakalpate. samitram apy adhvaryave
samamnanad adhvaryuna kartavyam. [401] tasmac chamanad adhvaryuh
samita. evam sati aprakrto yajamanah sambandhyate.
upagas ca lingadarsanat // ms_3,7.30 //
jyotistome santy upaga nama, te sabdabhedat samkhyavivrddhim
pratyayayantity adhvaryvadibhyo 'nya iti prapte brumah - tesam eva
kecit syur iti. kasmat? utpattau parigananat, yaugikakatvac ca sabdasya.
lingam idam bhavati - nadhvaryur upagayed iti, yady ebhyo 'nye bhaveyur
nadhvaryum pratisedhet. apraptatvat. yatas tu pratisedhati, ato
'vagachamah, utpattau samkirtitanam evanyatama iti.
vikrayi tv anyah karmano 'coditatvat // ms_3,7.31 //
asti somavikrayi, tatra samdehah - sa kim adhvaryvadinam anyatamah,
utaibhyo 'nya iti. kim praptam? tesam samkirtanat, tesam
anyatama iti prapte brumah - vikrayi tv anyah syad iti, vikrayo na
codyate krayacodyate, tatrarthad vikrayah, jyotistomasya ca padarthan
kartum adhvaryvadaya utpadyante, na tu vikrayo jyotistomasya sruyate.
tasman nadhvaryvadinam anyatama iti.

[402]{*3/680*}

notes: *{3/680: e2: 4,572; e4: 4,891; e6: 1,271}*
karmakaryat sarvesam rtviktvam avisesat // ms_3,7.32 //
ya ete purusa jyotistomasya sruyante, te kim sarva eta rtvijah,
uta kecid esam iti. kim praptam? sarve. kutah? karmakaryat, sarve
yagasya sadhanam kurvanti, tasmat sarva rtau yajanti. ye cartau yajanti
ta rtvijah, na kascid visesa asriyate, ima evartau yajantity
rtvijah, ime neti. tasmat sarvesam rtviktvam. nanu parisamkhya
sruyate - saumyasyadhvarasya yajñakratoh saptadasa rtvija iti. ucyate
- parisamkhyayam bahavo dosah santiti, avayutyavado 'yam
bhavisyati.
na va parisamkhyanat // ms_3,7.33 //
na va sarve. kasmat? parisamkhyanat, evam hi sruyate,
saumyasyadhvarasya yajñakratoh saptadasa rtvija iti, sa esa na
vidhih, bahutaranam praptatvat, nanuvadah, paryojanabhavat. na
cet parisamkhyapi, anarthakyam eva syat. nanu parisamkhyayam
svarthahanam pararthakalpana praptabadhas ca. ucyate - svarthahanam
adosah praptatvat. pararthakalpana ca pratyayat. katham{*3/681*}?
bahunam rtviktve jñate punah saptadasa rtvija ity ucyate,
saptadasabhir rtviksabdasya sambandhah punah prakasyate, adhikais
ca na prakasyate. tatra vijñayata etat, rtviksabdasya purusaih
sambandhe punah prakasyamane saptadasabhyo 'bhyadhika varjita iti
gamyate. tatra kim saptadasabhih sambandho [403]{*3/682*}
vivaksitah, kim vadhikanam varjanam iti,

saptadasasambandhasyaprayojakatvad adhikanam varjanam vivaksitam
iti gamyate. aha - nanu pratisidhyamanesv apy adhikesu pratisedho na
prapnoti, na hi ta rtau na yajanti, na vartau yajanto na rtvijah syuh.
ucyate - satyam, na, pratisedhad rtviksabdena na sambadhyate{*3/683*},
kim tu pratisedhasamarthyad dhy rtvikkarye na bhavanti. kim punar
rtvikkaryam? rtvija upavasantiti{*3/684*}, rtvijo vrnite,
rtvigbhyo daksinam dadatiti. aha - yad rtvijam karyam,
katham tat kesamcid rtviksabdakanam na syat. ucyate - evam
tarhi dvividho 'yam rtviksabdah, rtuyajananimittah,
varanabharananimittas ca, tatra yaganimittasya grahanam anarthakam,
tasmad varanabharananimitto grhyata iti. aha - nanv itaretarasrayam
evam bhavati - ya rtvijas te varitavyah, ye vriyante ta rtvija iti
tad itaretarasrayam. ucyate - na hy rtvijo vrnita ity ayam arthah,
rtvijah santo varitavya iti. katham tarhi? varanenartvijah kriyanta
iti, evam dvitiyanirdeso yukto bhavisyati, adhvaryam vrnita ity
evamlaksanah. drstarthata ca varanasya bhavisyati. katham
atmecchayadhvaryur bhavatiti cet kascid bruyat, bhavatiti bruyam.
katham? evamsabdakenayam padarthah kartavya iti, nasty
evamsabdakah. yas ca nasti, sa yadi sakyate kartum, kartavyo bhavati.
yatha - juhva juhotity avidyamana juhuh kriyate, evam etad api
drastavyam. tatrarthad aniyamenartviksabdasambandhe kartavye, evam
varanavisesena krtavya iti niyamyate. tasman netaretarasrayam.
tasmat saptadasaiva rtvijah[404]{*3/685*} kartavya iti parisamkhya,
saptadasa rtvijah samskaraih kartavya iti.

notes: *{3/681: e2,4 om. katham}* *{3/682: e2: 4,574; e4: 4,892; e6: 1,271}*
{3/683: e2,4: sambadhyante} *{3/684: e2,4 om. iti}* *{3/685: e2: 4,577; e4:
4,893; e6: 1,272}*
pakseneti cet // ms_3,7.34 //
evam cen manyase - yathoktapaksenaitad evam ucyate,
avayutyavadapaksena saptadasa rtvija iti, tat parihartavyam.
na sarvesam anadhikarah // ms_3,7.35 //
naitad evam, natra sarvesam purusanam vacanam, yan
adhikrtyavayutyavado bhavisyati. yatra para samkhya kirtyate,
tatravayutyavado bhavati, yatha - dvadasakapale yad astakapalo
bhavatiti, na ca, iha para samkhya kirtyate. tasman navayutyavada iti.
niyamas tu daksinabhih srutisamyogat // ms_3,7.36 //
saptadasa rtvija iti samadhigatam. katame te saptadasa itidam cintyate.
kim praptam? ajñanam. evam prapte brumah - niyamas tu
daksinabhih, srutisamyogat, daksinasambandhena niyamyeran.
evam hy amnayate - rtvigbhyo daksinam dadatiti, evam abhidhaya
daksinadanakramapare vakye brahmadayah sruyante - agnidhe 'gre
dadatiti, tato brahmane, tato 'musmai camusmai ceti{*3/686*} kecid eva
visistah sruyante - evam ye sruyante, te tavad rtvijah, tato
'bhyadhika nanye bhavitum arhanti. daksinabhir niyama iti.

[405]{*3/687*}

notes: *{3/686: tait.br. 1.1.6.10}* *{3/687: e2: 4,579; e4: 4,903; e6: 1,273}*
uktva ca yajamanatvam tesam diksavidhanat // ms_3,7.37 //
ya rtvijas te yajamana ity evam abhidhaya brahmadinam
diksakramapare ca vakye diksam darsayati. katham? adhvaryur
grhapatim diksayitva brahmanam diksayati, tat udgataram, tato
hotaram. tatas tam pratiprasthata diksayitvardhino diksayati,
brahmanac chamsinam brahmanah, prastotaram udgatuh,
maitravarunam hotuh. tatas tam nesta diksayitva trtiyino
diksayati, agnidham{*3/688*} brahmanah, pratihartaram udgatuh,
acchavakam hotuh. tatas tam unneta diksayitva padino diksayati,
potaram brahmanah, subrahmanyam udgatuh, gravastutam hotuh.
tatas tam anyo brahmano diksayati, brahmacari vacaryapresita iti.
diksa ca yajamanasamskarah. tasmad brahmadaya rtvijah
saptadasa iti.

notes: *{3/688: e2,4: agnidhram}*
svamisaptadasah karmasamanyat // ms_3,7.38 //
etad uktam - saptadasa rtvija iti, te ca brahmadayah. tatra samdehah
- kim esam sadasyah saptadasah, uta grhapatih? kim tavat
praptam? sadasya iti. sa hi karmakarah, itarah svami. yas ca
karmakarah, sa parikretavyah, rtvijas ca parikriyante, tasmat
sadasyah saptadasa rtvig iti. api ca - tasya camasam amananti varanam
ca. rtvigvaritavyo na svami. tasmat sadasyah saptadasa iti prapte,
ucyate - svamisaptadasah karmasamanyat, svamy esam saptadasah
syat. kutah? karmasamanyat, yajñe kartara rtvijo bhavanti, yajñe ca
karta grhapatih, tasmad rtvik, [406]{*3/689*} yajñakarmasamanyat.
yad uktam - tam samamananti, tasya camasam amananti varanam ca, tasmat
sadasyah saptadasa iti. ucyate - brahmanam eva te samamananti, varanam
api camasas ca brahmana eva, sa hi sadasi bhavah, tasmat
svamisaptadasah.

notes: *{3/689: e2: 4,581; e4: 4,905; e6: 1,274}*
te svarthah prayuktatvad agnayas ca svakalatvat // ms_3,7.39 //
svamisaptadasa jyotistomasyartvijah samadhigatah. atredanim
ayam samdehah - kim sarvam purusakaryam taih karyam,
agnibhis ca garhapatyadibhir agnikaryam, uta kacid vyavastheti. kim
tavat praptam? te sarvarthah, prayuktatvad agnayas ca svakalatvat, te
vrtah sarvasmai purusakaryaya syuh, agnayas cagnikaryaya.
kutah? taih karyair akanksitvat, prati svam grahanam esam
anuvadah, svakalatvad agnayas ca sarvartha iti, samadhigatam etat.

[407]{*3/690*}

notes: *{3/690: e2: 4,584; e4: 4,914; e6: 1,274}*
tatsamyogat karmano vyavastha syat, samyogasyarthavattvat //
ms_3,7.40 //
tatsamyogad visistapurusasamyogat, vyavatistheta, ye yena
purusena samakhyayante, te tena kartavyah, evam tesam
purusasamyogo 'rthavan bhavisyati. adhvaryavam adhvaryuna, hautram

hotra, audgatram udgatreti.
tasyopadesasamakhyanena nirdesah // ms_3,7.41 //
kim esa evotsargah? sarvam samakhyatam samakhyatapurusaih kartavyam iti. neti brumah, tasyopadesad visesasamakhyanac ca nirdesah. yathopadesah - tasman maitravarunah presyati canu caheti{*3/691*}. samakhya - potriya nestriyeti. esa samakhyayas capavada iti.

notes: *{3/691: tait.br. 3.12.9.5}*
tadvac ca lingadarsanam // ms_3,7.42 //
yatra hetuh prataranuvakam anubruvata upasrnuyad iti hotre{*3/692*} prataranuvake samakhyaya praptam hotaram darsayati. tathedam aparam lingam bhavati - udgitha udgatrnam rcah pranava ukthasamsinam{*3/693*} [408]{*3/694*} pratiharo{*3/695*} 'dhvaryunam iti, samakhyakrtam bhedam darsayati. tathedam api lingam bhavati - yo vadhvaryoh svam veda svavaneva bhavati, etad vadhvaryoh svam yad asravayatiti{*3/696*} samakhyakrtam niyamam darsayati.

notes: *{3/692: e2,4: hautre}* *{3/693: e2,4: ukthyasamsinam}* *{3/694: e2: 4,586; e4: 4,918; e6: 1,275}* *{3/695: e2: pratigaro, e4: pratiro}* *{3/696: tait.s. 3.1.2.3}*
praisanuvacanam maitravarunasyopadesat // ms_3,7.43 //
asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah - yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*3/697*}. tatredam samamananti - tasman maitravarunah presyati canu caheti. tatra samsayah - kim sarvanuvacanesu sarvapraisesu ca maitravarunah syat, uta yatranuvacane praisa iti. kim tavat praptam? sarvanuvacanesu, avisesat. na hi kascid visesa asriyate - asminn anuvacane maitravaruno 'smin neti. tasmat sarvanuvacanesu sarvapraisesu ca maitravarunah syat.

notes: *{3/697: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}*
puro 'nuvakyadhikaro va praisasamnidhanat // ms_3,7.44 //
puro 'nuvakyam va maitravaruno 'nubruyat. kutah? yatra praisas canuvakya ca sahocyete, tatra maitravarunah, yatra kevalanuvakya na tatra maitravarunah, yatra va kevalah praisah, tatrapi na. yatrobhe samucciyete, tatra sa bhavet. tatha hi samuccitayos tam samamananti, tasman maitravarunah presyati canu caheti, casabdat samuccitayor iti gamyate.

[409]{*3/698*}

notes: *{3/698: e2: 4,588; e4: 4,923; e6: 1,275}*
prataranuvake hotrdarsanat // ms_3,7.45 //
itas ca pasyamo na sarvanuvacanesu maitravaruna iti. kutah? yatah prataranuvake hotaram darsayati. katham? yatra hotuh prataranuvakam anubruvata upasrnuyat, tadadhvayur grhniyad iti. tasman na sarvanuvacanesu maitravaruna iti.
camasams camasadhvaryavah samakhyanat // ms_3,7.46 //

santi camasadhvaryavas tesu samdehah - kim camasadhvaryavas camasañ juhuyur utadhvaryur iti. camasadhvaryava iti brumah. kasmat? camasesv adhvaryavam te kurvantiti camasadhvaryavah, tasmat te juhuyur iti.
adhvaryur va tan nyayatvat // ms_3,7.47 //
adhvaryur va juhuyat, esa hi nyayah - yad ardhvaryavapadartham adhvaryuh kuryat, adhvaryavas ca homah, tasmad adhvaryur juhuyat. nanu camasadhvaryava iti visesasamakhyanac camasadhvaryavo hosyantiti. nety ucyate, camasesv ete 'dhvaryuvad bhavantiti camasadhvaryavah. yadi tair adhvaryur juhoti, tatas tais camasadhvaryubhir api hotavyam. yadi camasadhvaryavo juhvati, nadhvaryuh. tada te na tadvat syus camasadhvaryavah. tasman na juhuyur iti.
camase canyadarsanat // ms_3,7.48 //
camase canyam camasadhvaryor darsayati. katham? yamasams ca[410]{*3/699*}masadhvaryave prayacchati, tan sa vasatkartre harati, anyo hutva{*3/700*} camasadhvaryave prayacchatiti gamyate. katham? sa{*3/701*} vasatkartre harati, bhaksayitum iti gamyate. tasmad dhutasya camasadhvaryave pradanam, yo juhoti, sa prayacchati. tasmad anyo juhotiti. api ca - yo vadhvaryoh svam veda svavaneva bhavati, srugvadhvaryoh svam vayavyam asya svam camaso 'sya svam iti. na tavad asya camasah svam, yajamanasya hi sah. camaso 'sya svam iti bruvan, adhvaryos camasena homam darsayati.

notes: *{3/699: e2: 4,589; e4: 4,925; e6: 1,276}* *{3/700: e2,4: sa hutva}* *{3/701: e2,4: evam sa}*
asaktau te pratiyeran // ms_3,7.49 //
atha katham camasadhvaryava iti samakhyanam? ucyate - asaktau te pratiyeran, yada vyaprtatvat, na saknoty adhvaryur hotum, tada samakhyasam arthat te hosyanti.
vedopadesat purvavad vedanyatve yathopadesam syuh // ms_3,7.50 //
asty audgatre samakhyatah syenah, adhvaryave vajapeyah. tatra samdehah - kim syena udgatrbhir eva padarthah kartavyah, vajapeye 'dhvaryubhih, utobhayatra nanartvigbhir iti. kim praptam? vedopadesat, samakhyanad ity arthah{*3/702*}, purvavat, yatha, adhvaryavam iti samakhyanat padarthan adhvaryuh karoti, evam eva vedanyatve yathopdesam syuh, yo yena samakhyate veda upadistah, tasya padarthas tenaiva kartavyah. sangah sa tatropadisyate. tasmac chyena udgatrbhir vajapeye cadhvaryubhih padarthah kartavya iti.

[411]{*3/703*}

notes: *{3/702: e1 gibt samakhyanad ity arthah in klammern}* *{3/703: e2: 4,591; e4: 4,928; e6: 1,277}*
tadgrahanad va svadharmah syad adhikarasamarthyat sahangair avyaktah sese // ms_3,7.51 //
tadgrahanat, prakrtadharmagrahanat{*3/704*}, va svadharmah svair dharmais codakapraptaih samyuktah{*3/705*} syat, codakasamarthyat sahangaih kuryad iti sruyate, tani cangani jyotistome santy

apeksyante. tatra jyotistome nanarvijas tair asya sahaikavakyata. nanu pratyaksa samakhya, codaka anumanikah. ucyate - satyam, pratyaksa samakhya, laukiki tu sa. tatranumaya vaidikam sabdam tenaikavakyata syat, codake punar viprakrstadhitaya pratyaksayetikartavyataya sahaikavakyata. tasmac codako balavattarah. yat tuktam - samakhyanad iti. tatrocyate - avyaktah sese samakhyato bhavisyati. yah padartho na codakena prapnoti, tatra samakhyaya niyamo bhavisyati. yatha syene kantakair vitudantity udgataro vitotsyanti, vajapeye cosaputair{*3/706*} arpayantity{*3/707*} adhvaryavo 'rpayisyanti.

[412]{*3/708*}

notes: *{3/704: e1 gibt prakrtadharmagrahanat in klammern}* *{3/705: e1 gibt codakapraptaih samyuktah in klammer, e2,4: svair dharmais codakapraptaih samyuktah}* *{3/706: e2,4: cosam putair}* *{3/707: spbr 5.2.1.16}* *{3/708: e2: 4,593; e4: 4,933; e6: 1,277}*

svamikarma parikrayah karmanas tadarthatvat // ms_3,8.1 //

asti parikrayah, jyotistome dvadasasatam, darsapurnamasayor anvaharyam{*3/709*}. tatra samdehah - kim adhvaryuna parikretavya rtvijah, uta svamineti. kim praptam? samakhyanad adhvaryuneti prapte brumah - svamikarma parikrayah. svayam karotiti gamyate. kasmat?{*3/710*} karmanas tadarthatvat, phalakamo hi yajamanah, yas ca phalakamah, tena svayam kartavyam. sa yadi parikrinite, tatah svayam sarvam karotiti gamyate. atha na parikrinite na sarvam kuryat. tasmat svami parikriniteti.

notes: *{3/709: vgl. tait.s. 1.7.3.1}* *{3/710: e2,4: svayam karotiti gamyate. kasmat?}*

vacanad itaresam syat // ms_3,8.2 //

kim esa evotsargah? nety ucyate - vacanad itaresam syat. yatra vacanam bhavati, tatra vacanapramanyad bhavati parikrayah. ya etam istakam upadadhyat sa trin varan dadyad iti{*3/711*}.

[413]{*3/712*}

notes: *{3/711: tait.s. 5.2.8.2}* *{3/712: e2: 4,594; e4: 4,935; e6: 1,278}*

samskaras tu purusasamarthye yathavedam karmavad vyavatistheran // ms_3,8.3 //

jyotistome sruyate - kesasmasru vapate, dato dhavate, nakhani nikrntate, snatiti{*3/713*}. tatra samdehah - kim evamjatiyaka adhvaryuna kartavyah, uta yajamaneneti. kim praptam? adhvaryuna kartavyah, samskara yathavedam vyavatistheran samakhyanat purusena karmavat, yatha - anye padartha yasmin veda amnatah, tatsamakhyatena purusena kriyante, evam ete 'piti.

notes: *{3/713: tait.s. 6.1.1.2}*

yajamanas tu tatpradhanatvat karmavat // ms_3,8.4 //

yajamanena va kartavyah. kutah? purusapradhanatvat. katham purusapradhanyam? kartrabhiprayam kriyaphalam gamyate, tasmat

purusasya karmakaranasamarthyam upajanayanti. na ca kascid yena karmakaranena samarthyam upajanyate{*3/714*} tad artham purusan krinatiti, ipsitebhyah padarthebhyah krinati, yena yasya samarthyam bhavati, tat tenaiva kartavyam, karmavat, yatha - pradhanakarmani purusarthani yajamanasya bhavanti, evam etad apiti.

notes: *{3/714: e1 gibt yena karmakaranena samarthyam upajanyate in klammern}*
vyapadesac ca // ms_3,8.5 //
parasmaipadavyapadesas ca bhavati - tam abhyanakti, saresikayanaktiti ca. anyo yajamanasyañjanam abhyañjanam karotiti gamyate.
gunatve tasya nirdesah // ms_3,8.6 //
yad uktam - samakhyanad yathavedam iti, naitad evam, gunatve [414]{*3/715*} tasya nirdesah, tatra vayam samakhyam niyamikam icchamah, yatra karmanah pradhanyam, yad artham kretavyah purusah praptah, tatra samakhyaya niyamah. kalpyo hi sambandho vapanadibhih, purusanam, adrstarthatvat, klpta arad upakarakaih. na ca klpta upapadyamane kalpyah sakyah kalpayitum. tasman na purusapradhanye samakhya niyamika syat.

notes: *{3/715: e2: 4,595; e4: 4,939; e6: 1,278}*
codanam prati bhavac ca // ms_3,8.7 //
codanety apurvam brumah - apurvam prati samskara vidhiyante. te hy asambhavad dravyesu kalpyante, samnikrstadravyabhave ca viprakrstesu bhaveyuh, yada tu samnikrste dravye sambhavanti, tada na viprakrstesu prayoktavyah, krtarthatvat. tasmad yajamana iti.
atulyatvad asamanavidhanah syuh // ms_3,8.8 //
idam padottaram sutram{*3/716*}. atha kasman na samanavidhana bhavanti? avisesavidhanad dhi purusamatrasya prapnuvanti. tad ucyate - naitat samanam sarvapurusanam vidhanam. kutah? atulyatvat, atulya eta etadvidhanam prati. katulyata? yat, yajamanasya vihita nartvijam. katham yajamanasya vihita ity agamyate? arthat svayam prayoge syad iti. nanv avisesad rtvijam api vihitah. prayojanabhavad avihita iti pasyamah. katham prayojanabhavah? rtvigbhih kriyamana na yajamanena krta na karitah, atadarthatvat parikrayasya. svayamkrtas ca narthina upakurvanti. tasmad apryojanah, ata rtvijam avihitah, etad atulyatvam. tasman na samanavidhana iti.

[415]{*3/717*}

notes: *{3/716: e1 gibt idam padottaram sutram in klammern}* *{3/717: e2: 4,597; e4: 4,942; e6: 1,279}*
tapas ca phalasiddhitval lokavat // ms_3,8.9 //
tapah sruyate - dvy aham nasnati, try aham nasnatiti. tatra samdehah - kim artvijam tapah, yajamanam iti. kim praptam? samakhyanad artvijam tapa iti praptam. evam prapte brumah - yajamanam tapa iti. kutah? phalasiddhitvat, phalasiddhyartham tapah.

tapahsiddhasya yagaphalam siddhyati. katham etad avagamyate? duhkham hi tapah, duhkham cadharmaphalam, adharmo yagaphalasya pratibandhako bhavati. asreyaskaro hi sah, tasmin sati na sreyo bhavitum arhati, tasmat so 'panetavyah, phalabhogena ca virudhyete dharmadharmau. tasmad duhkhaphalabhogaya dharmah{*3/718*} sruyate. yat tena duhkham utpadyaitavyam, idam tad iti. evam drstartham bhavati, nadrstam kalpayitavyam, tena phalopabhogena ksino 'dharme 'pratibaddho yagah phalam dasyatiti, phalasiddhis ca yajamanasya kartavya nartvijam. tasmad yajamanam tapa iti.

notes: *{3/718: e2,4: duhkhaphalabhogayadharmah}*
vakyasesas ca tadvat // ms_3,8.10 //
etam evartham vakyaseso 'pi dyotayati - yada vai puruse na kimcin antarbhavati, yadasya krsnam caksuso nasyati, atha medhyatama iti. yadanasanam{*3/719*}, tada medharha iti. medhas ca yajñah, yajñas ca tyagah, tyagam kartum arhas tapasa kriyata iti vakyaseso bhavati, tyagi ca yajamanah. tasmad yajamanam tapa iti.

notes: *{3/719: e2,4: yadanasanah}*
vacanad itaresam syat // ms_3,8.11 //
kim esa evotsargah? sarvam tapo yajamanam iti. na{*3/720*}, [416]{*3/721*} vacanad itaresam, yatra vacanam, tatrartvijam, yatha - sarva rtvija upavasantiti.

notes: *{3/720: e2,4,6 om. na}* *{3/721: e2: 4,598; e4: 4,945; e6: 1,280}*
gunatvac ca vedena na vyavastha syat // ms_3,8.12 //
atha yad uktam - samakhyanad artvijam tapa iti, gunatvan na samakhyaya grhyate, yatra purusasya gunabhavah, tatra samakhya niyamika. evam va syene sruyate - lohitosnisa lohitavasana rtvijah pracarantiti. tatha vajapeye sruyate - hiranyamalina rtvijah pracarantiti. tatra samdehah - kim syena udgatrbhir lohitosnisata kartavya, vajapeye cadhvaryubhir hiranyamalitvam, utobhayam api sarvartvijam iti. kim tavat praptam? samakhyanat syena udgatrbhir vajapeye 'dhvaryubhir iti. evam prapte brumah - gunatvac ca vedena na vyavastha syat, guno lohitosnisata hiranyamalitvam ca, purusah pradhanam, ato lohitam usnisam hiranyamala ca purusavisesanatvena sruyate, na kartavyataya, tasmat purusapradhanyam. kim atah? yady evam, purusanam pradhanabhave samakhya na niyamikety etad uktam. api ca - gunatvasravanat sarvapurusanam etad vidhanam iti gamyate, pradhanasamnidhau hi gunah sisyamanah pratipradhanam upadisto bhavati. tatra vacanena praptam katham samakhyaya vidyamanayapi niyantum sakyeta? tasmad ubhayatra sarvartvigbhir evamjatiyako dharmah kriyeteti.

[417]{*3/722*}

notes: *{3/722: e2: 4,600; e4: 4,948; e6: 1,281}*
tatha kamo 'rthasamyogat // ms_3,8.13 //

jyotistome samamananti - yadi kamayeta varset parjanya iti nicaih sado minuyad iti. tatra samdehah - kim artvijah kamah, atha yajamana iti. kim evam? yadi kamayetadhvaryur iti, uta yajamana iti, evam samsayah. kim praptam? artvijah kamah, samakhyanat. arthi prakrto 'dhvaryuh, sa vakyena sambadhyate, minuyad iti. tasmad artvijah kama iti. evam prapte brumah - tatha kamah syat, yatha tapah, yajamanah kama ity arthah{*3/723*}. kutah? arthasamyogat, arthena yagasya sangasya, yajamanah phalena sambadhyata iti gamyate. upagrahavisesat, jyotistomena svargakamo yajetety upagrahavisesas ca minuyad ity adhvaryuh parartham iti gamyate. atha yad uktam - prakrtenarthina sahaikavakyatvad iti. ucyate, evam api prakrtena vakyena{*3/724*} sahaikavakyata, yajamane kamayamane minuyad iti.

notes: *{3/723: e1 gibt yajamanah kama ity arthah in klammern}* *{3/724: e2,4: prakrtenarthina}*

vyapadesad itaresam syat // ms_3,8.14 //

yatra bhavati vyapadesah, tatrartvijah kamo bhavati, yatha - udgatatmane va yajamanaya va yam kamam kamayate, tam agayatiti, yady atmana iti yajamanayeti parikalpyeta, yajamanagrahanam vasabdas ca na samarthitau syatam. tasmad yajamanavyapadesad atmanam evodgata pratinirdisatiti gamyate.

[418]{*3/725*}

notes: *{3/725: e2: 4,601; e4: 4,951; e6: 1,281}*

mantras cakarmakaranas tadvat // ms_3,8.15 //

ihaivamjatiyaka mantra udaharanam, ayurda agna ayur{*3/726*} me dehiti, varcoda agne 'si varco me dehiti{*3/727*}. esu samdehah - kim artvija uta yajamana iti. samakhyanad artvija iti praptam. evam prapte brumah - mantras caite tadvad bhaveyuh, yatha kamah, evam atmabhidhayipadam yuktam bhavati. ayur me varco ma iti, ayur varca ityevamadibhih karmaphalam abhidhiyate, agne tvam karmaphalam me sadhayeti. tad iha karmaphalam utsahartham samkirtyate, yajamanas ca tenotsahate, nanyah. yad rtvijah kramaphalam, na tad artho 'gnih, siddham hi tat. yad yajamanasya, tad artho 'gnih, tac casiddham sad asasitavyam, yad utsaham janayaty avaigunyaya. rtvig api siddhe yad utsahate, tad yajamanasyaiva karmaphalayotsahate. tatratmabhidhayipadam navakalpate, yajamane catmabhidhayipadam kalpyamanam agaunam bhavati, tasmad yajamanah.

notes: *{3/726: e2,4: agne 'syayur}* *{3/727: tait.s. 1.5.5.4}*

viprayoge ca darsanat // ms_3,8.16 //

viprayoge cagninam pravasa upasthanam asti, iha eva san tatra santam tvagna iti. na ca prosito 'gnibhya rtvig bhavati, karma kurvata esa vacakah sabdah. bhavati tu yajamano 'gnibhyah prosito 'pi yajamanah, samvidhaya so 'gnihotraya pravasati, sakyate ca videsasthenapi tyagah kartum. sa eva prositasyopasthanavisesam bruvan yajamanasyopasthanam darsayati, tenaivaivamjatiyaka yajamanasya bhaveyur iti.

[419]{*3/728*}

notes: *{3/728: e2: 4,602; e4: 4,953; e6: 1,282}*
dvy amnatesubhau dvy amnasyarthavattvat // ms_3,8.17 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra dvy amnata mantra adhvaryave kande
yajamane ca. ajyam yair grhyate, pañcanam tva vatanam
yantraya dhartraya grhnamity{*3/729*}evamadayah, tatha
srugvyuhanamantrah, srucau vyuhati vajasya ma prasaveneti{*3/730*}.
tatra samdehah - kim ta ubhabhyam api kartavya utadhvaryunaiveti.
kim praptam? samakhyanad adhvaryava iti. iti prapta ucyate{*3/731*} -
ubhav api tan prayuñjiyatam iti. kutah? dvy amnatasyarthavattvat,
dvabhyam samakhyanad dvav api kartarau gamyete, tasmad dvau
bruyatam. adhvaryur etena prakasitam anusthasyamiti, yajamano na
pramadisyamiti.

notes: *{3/729: tait.s. 1.6.1.2}* *{3/730: tait.s. 1.1.13.1}* *{3/731: e2,4:
iti. prapte, ucyate}*
jñate ca vacanam na hy avidvan vihito 'sti // ms_3,8.18 //
vajapeye sruyate - klptir yajamanam vacayaty ujjisatir{*3/732*}
yajamanam vacayatiti{*3/733*}. atra samdehah - kim jñas cajñas
ca sarvo vacayitavya uta jña eveti. kim praptam? avisesaj jñas
cajñas ceti. iti{*3/734*} prapte brumah - jña eveti. kutah? na hy
avidvan vihito 'sti, yo hy avidvan nasav adhikrtah samarthyabhavat.
nanu prayogakale siksitva prayoksyate, samarthyad [420]{*3/735*}
adhikriyeteti. neti brumah - vedadhyayanad uttarakale prayogah
sruyate, na prayogasrutigrhitam vedadhyayanam. kutah?
anarabhyakarmani vede{*3/736*} sruyate - tasmat svadhyayo 'dhyetavya
iti. saty etasmin vacane, agnihotram juhuyad ityevamadibhir vedo 'dhyetavya
ity etad uktam bhavatiti na sakyate kalpayitum. tatra homamatre codite
vedadhyayi sakta ity adhikriyate, navidvan. kiyata punar viditena
vidvan adhikriyata iti. yavata viditena sakto bhavati, yathoktam kratum
abhinirvartayitum. tasmat{*3/737*} tavad yo veda sa tena kratunadhikriyate.
nanu vedam adhiyiteti vacanat krtsno vedo 'dhyetavya iti bhavati, na
vedavayavenadhikriyata iti. ucyate - kratunam jñanartham
vedadhyayanam karyam. tatranyasmin kratau kartavye 'nyakratujñanam na
drstaya bhavati, tasmat kratvantarajñanam adhikare nadartavyam,
kratvantarajñanaya kratvantaragranthah, sarve kratavah katham
jñayeran? prthak prthag iti krtsnasya vedasyadhyayanam sruyate,
tasmat svapadarthajño 'dhikriyeteti. tenasvapadarthajñasya karmaiva
nasti, kathama asau vacyeta. tasmat sadhv abhidhiyate, jña eva
vacayitavya iti.

notes: *{3/732: e2,4: ujjitir}* *{3/733: vgl. vaj.s. 9.21 bzw. vaj.s. 9.31}*
{3/734: e2,4 om. iti} *{3/735: e2: 4,604; e4: 4,955; e6: 1,282}* *{3/736:
e2,4: vedadhyayanam}* *{3/737: e2,4 om. tasmat}*
yajamane samakhyanat karmani yajamanam syuh // ms_3,8.19 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra karmany{*3/738*} amnatani dvadasa,
vatsam copavasrjati, ukham cadhisrayati, ava ca hanti, drsadupale

ca samahanti, adhi ca vapate, kapalani copadadhati, [421]{*3/739*}
purodasam cadhisrayate, ajyam ca, stambayajus ca harati, abhi ca
grhnati, vedam ca parigrhnati, patnim ca{*3/740*} samnahyati,
proksanis casadayati, ajyam ca, tani{*3/741*} dvadasa{*3/742*}
dvandvani darsapurnamasayor iti{*3/743*}. atra samdehah - kim etany
adhvaryoh karmani, uta yajamanasyeti. kim praptam? yajamane
samakhyanat karmani yajamanam syuh. visesasamakhyanad
yajamananiti gamyate, yatha potriyam nestriyam iti.

notes: *{3/738: e2,4: tatra yajamanakande karmany}* *{3/739: e2:
4,606; e4: 4,959; e6: 1,283}* *{3/740: e2,4 om. ca}* *{3/741: e2,4: etani}*
{3/742: e2,4: vai dvadasa} *{3/743: tait.s. 1.6.9.3-4}*
adhvaryur va tadartho hi nyayapurvam samakhyanam // ms_3,8.20 //
adhvaryur va kuryad etani, tad artho hy adhvaryuh parikrita iti
samakhyanad avagamyate. adhvaryava eva sarva ime padarthah
samamnatah, yajamana esam dvandvatocyate, dvandvata ca
samabhyasakriya{*3/744*}. tatradhvaryuh padarthan karisyati,
yajamanenapi samabhyasikaranam{*3/745*} ity etad asakyam.
tatrangagunavirodhe ca, tadarthyad iti dvandvataguno badhitavyah.
tasmad adhvaryava ete padartha iti. yad uktam samakhyanad iti, tat
parihartavyam, ucyate - nyayapurvam samakhyanam, samakhyanad
yajamanena dvandvata sampadayitavya, idam cedam ca sampadayeti
yajamano bruyat. kesucic catra padarthesu yajamanasyanumantaranam,
tannimitta samakhya bhavisyati, apurvam tv apakrsyeta. tad uktam -
yatha potriyam, nestriyam iti, evam atrapiti. tad ucyate - yuktam
tatra visesa[422]{*3/746*}samakhyanat. iha tu dvandvata yajamaniya,
padarthas tv adhvaryava eva. tasmad adosah.

notes: *{3/744: e2,4,6: samabhyasakriya}* *{3/745: e2,4,6:
samabhyasikaranam}* *{3/746: e2: 4,607; e4: 4,960; e6: 1,284}*
vipratisedhe karanah, samavayavisesad itaram anyas tesam yato
visesah syat // ms_3,8.21 //
asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah, tasya yupasya parivyane
mantrau, ekah - adhvaryoh parivirasiti{*3/747*} karanah, aparo hotur
yuva suvasa iti{*3/748*} kriyamananuvadi. tayos codakaparamparaya
kundapayinam ayanam praptayor bhavati samdehah - kah punar asau?
tatra rtviksamasa amnatah - yo hota so 'dhvaryur iti, kim karanam
adhvaryavam hota kuryat? kim hautram kriyamananuvadinam iti.
kim praptam? aniyama iti. iti prapta uccyate - vipratisedhe karanah
syat, adhvaryavah parivirasiti, na kriyamananuvadi hotur yuva
suvasa iti. kutah? samavayavisesat. dvau tatra samavayau, hotus
codakena hautresu, pratyaksasravanenadhvaryavesu - yo hota so
'dhvaryur iti. evam pratyaksam adhvaryoh karye codyate, pratyaksam
canumanad baliyah. tasmad adhvaryavam karanam parivirasiti
hota kuryat. atha hautram viruddham kah kuryat? itaram anyah,
tesam yato visesah syat, anyo hotrpurusa eva syat,
yasyavyaprtata, pradhanyaviseso va.

notes: *{3/747: tait.s. 1.3.6.2}* *{3/748: rv 3.8.4a}*
praisesu ca paradhikarat // ms_3,8.22 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra praisah samanatah, proksanir
asadayedhma barhir upasadhaya srucas sammrddhi{*3/749*} patnim
samnahyajyenodehiti. tatra samdehah - kim ya eva praise, sa eva
praisarthe, utanyas ca praise, anyas ca praisartha iti. kim
praptam? eka eva praisapraisarthayor iti. kutah? samakhyanat, anya
iti casrutatvat. nanv atmanah praiso vipratisidhyate. ucyate, na
praiso bhavisyati, praptakale lotam vaksyamah. aha,
praptakale 'pi sati yusmadadisv evopapadesu madhyamadayo
vyavasthitah, na purusasamskaro bhavati. ucyate - satyam
vivaksayam yusmadadisu madhyamadayah, yada tava praptah kala
iti vivaksyate, tada yusmad eva madhyamo nasmadi sese va. yada khalu
kriyayah praptah kala ity etavad vivaksyate, na tava, mama veti, na
tada yusmadadinam anurodhena madhyamadayo bhavitum arhanti. na ca,
idam yugapad vivaksitum sakyate, padarthasya praptah kalah, tava
ceti, bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam. tena, yadi va nirjñate padarthakale tava
kala iti sakyate vaditum, yadi va taveti nirjñate padarthasya kala iti.
tatra padarthasya kalo vaditavyah, na tu yausmadarthasya, tena hi
smrtena prayojanam, sa hi kartavya ity avagatah, na tu yusmadarthah
tatha, tasmat samakhyayad adhvaryor eva praisapraisarthav iti.
iti{*3/750*} prapte brumah - praisesv anyo 'nyas tadarthesv iti.
kutah? paradhikarat, parasmin hi praisa upapadyate, natmaniti. aha,
nanuktam praptakale bhavisyatiti. ucyate, [424]{*3/751*} na,
sambhavati praisa, praptakalata nyayya. tasya hi
yusmadartho{*3/752*} gamyamano na vivaksita ity ucyate, sambhavati
catra praisarthah. tasmat praisah, praisas cet, anyah
praisartha iti siddham.

notes: *{3/749: e2,4: sruvam ca srucas ca sammrddhi}* *{3/750: e2,4
om. iti}* *{3/751: e2: 4,612; e4: 4,967; e6: 1,285}* *{3/752: e2,4: tasmad
yusmadartho}*
adhvaryus tu darsanat // ms_3,8.23 //
athaivam gate, idam samdihyate - kim adhvaryur agnidhram presyet,
utagnid adhvaryum iti. aniyamo 'visesad iti prapte brumah - adhvaryur
uktapraisarthakari syat. kutah? darsanat, darsanam bhavati -
tiryañ ca sphyam dharayed yad anvañcam dharayed vajro vai sphyo
vajrenadhvaryum ksinviteti{*3/753*}, yah presyati, tasya haste
sphyah. sphyenadhvaryum ksinvitety anyam adhvaryum presakad
darsayati. tasmad agnid adhvaryum presyed iti.

notes: *{3/753: vgl. tait.br. 3.2.10.1}*
gauno va karmasamanyat // ms_3,8.24 //
naitad asti, agnidhrah praiso 'dhvaryoh praisartha iti. kim khalv
adhvaryur evagnidham presyet, evam adhvaryuna praisah
praisarthas cobhav api krtau bhavisyatah, tatradhvaryavam iti

samakhyanugrahisyate. tasmad adhvaryur eva mukhyam{*3/754*} syat. kim asya mukhyatvam? yad anena sarvam kartavyam samakhyanad iti. atha yad uktam - adhvaryuh pracarita drsyata iti. tad ucyate - satyam drsyate, na tv asya praisarthakarane pramanam asti cintyamanam. tasmad etan mithyadarsanam, yasya hi darsanasya pramanam nasti, vyamohah sah. yatha suktikayam rajatavijñanam. asti tv agnidhrah praisarthakarane pramanam. tasmad agnidhrah pracarita pracaritari [425]{*3/755*} cadhvaryusabdo drsyate. tasmad gaunah, adhvaryave vede samamnatan{*3/756*} padarthan karotiti krtvadhvaryur ity ucyate, agnidhra iti. tasmad adhvaryavah praisah, agnidhrah praisartha iti.

notes: *{3/754: e2,4,6: mukhyah}* *{3/755: e2: 4,425; e4: 4,976; e6: 1,286}* *{3/756: e2,4: samamnatat}*

rtvikphalam karanesv arthavattvat // ms_3,8.25 //

darsapurnamasayor amananti - mamagne varco vihavesv astv iti purvam agnim parigrhnatiti{*3/757*}. tatra samdehah - kim rtvikphalam asasitavyam, agne varco vihavesv astv iti, uta yajamanasyeti. kim praptam? adhvaryor eveti. kutah? evam srutir adrta bhavisyati, itaratha laksana syat, atmana yajamanam laksayet. tasmad rtvikphalam asasitavyam iti. ko 'rthah? anaya samidha dharyamane 'gnau yagah sambhavisyati. tatra vihavesu spardhasthanesv aham varcasvi bhavisyamity adhvaryor vacanam, evam utsahi bhavisyatiti.

notes: *{3/757: tait.s. 4.7.14.1}*

svamino va tadarthatvat // ms_3,8.26 //

yajamanasya va vacanam tadarthatvat karmanah, yajamanartham hidam karma sangam, upagrahavisesat, sangasyasya prayojanam yajamanasya phalanispattir nadhvaryoh supravaritur{*3/758*} api yasah. kim atah? yady evam, phalasamkirtanat phalakartavyata gamyate, tad etad [426]{*3/759*} agnyanvadhanam yajamanasya phalasamkirtane kriyamane 'nena mantrena phalasambandhat prakasitam krtam bhavati, nadhvaryuyasahkirtanena. tasmad yajamanaphalam asasitavyam iti. atha kasman na yajamana esa mantro bhavatiti. ucyate - agnyanvadhanam samakhyayadhvaryavam. tac caivam guno mantrah karoty adhvaryavah, sa ucyate 'nena mantreneti, tasmad adhvaryavo mantrah. mama varco 'stv atyapi yajamanasya varco mameti vyapadisati laksanaya, yatha rajani jayam vartamanam sainika asmakam iti vyapadisanty evam.

notes: *{3/758: e2,4: supracaritur}* *{3/759: e2: 4,615; e4: 4,979; e6: 1,286}*

lingadrasanac ca // ms_3,8.27 //

lingam apy amum artham darsayati, evam hy aha - yam vai kamcana rtvija asisam asasate, yajamanasyaiva sety asiso yajamanarthakatam darsayati. tasmad api brumah - yajamanaphalam asasitavyam iti. paksoktam eva prayojanam iti.

karmartham tu phalam tesam svaminam pratyarthavattvat // ms_3,8.28 //

idam samadhigatam - karanesu mantresu svaminah phalam asasitavyam

iti. kim esa evotsargah? nety aha, kvacid rtvijam api phalam asasitavyam iti, yatra karmartham phalam, yatha - [427]{*3/760*} agnavisnu mavakramisam{*3/761*} vijihatham mama samtaptam iti{*3/762*}, asamtapto 'dhvaryuh karma saknoti kartum, karmasiddhir yajamanasyopakariketi, rtvikphalam asasitavyam atreti.

notes: *{3/760: e2: 4,617; e4: 4,982; e6: 1,287}* *{3/761: e2,4: mavam avakramisam}* *{3/762: tait.s. 1.1.12.1}*

vyapadesac ca // ms_3,8.29 //

yatra ca vyapadeso bhavati, tatrartvijam, daksinasya havirdhanasyadhas tac catvara uparavah pravesamukhyah{*3/763*} pradesantaralah, tatra hastau pravesyadhvaryur yajamanam aha, kim atreti, sa aha - bhadram iti. tan nau sahety adhvaryuh pratyaheti vyapadeso bhavati, adhvaryor yajamanasya ca. tan nau sahety ubhayor vacanam adhvaryuyajamanayoh. tasmad adhvaryuphalam asasitavyam atreti.

notes: *{3/763: e2,4: pradesamukhyah}*

dravyasamskarah prakaranavisesat sarvakarmanam // ms_3,8.30 //

darsapurnamasayor barhirdharma vedidharmas ca, tesu samdehah - kim angapradhanarthah, uta pradhanartha iti. prakaranat pradhanartha iti. iti{*3/764*} prapta ucyate, naivam, dravyasamskaro 'ngapradhanarthah, yatha vyakhyatam{*3/765*} evottaravivaksaya praptir esa kriyata iti.

[428]{*3/766*}

notes: *{3/764: e2,4 om. iti}* *{3/765: vgl. zu ms 3.7.1ff}* *{3/766: e2: 4,618; e4: 4,986; e6: 1,288}*

nirdesat tu vikrtapurvasyanadhikarah // ms_3,8.31 //

jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah, yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*3/767*}. tatra sruyate - barhisa yupavatam avastrnaty ajyena yupam anaktiti. tatra samsayah - kim tayor ajyabarhisor ajyabarhirdharmah prakrtah kartavyah, uta neti. kim praptam? kartavya iti. kutah? vakyam hi barhirmatrasyajyamatrasya ca dharmanam vidhayakam, tad ihapi vakyam codakena praptam. na caitad barhir ajyam nisprayojanam. tasmad atra dharmah kiyerann iti. evam prapte brumah - nirdesad vikrtav apurvasyanadhikarah, nirdista ete dharmah prakrtau, yatra pradhanasyopakurvanti prakrtakaryayor ajyabarhisoh. ye ca pradhanasyopakarino dharmah, ta ihatidisyante. pradhanam hi codako 'peksate, na dharman. pradhanasya hi codakena samanyam na dharmanam. api ca, nanyartha iti jñatena samnihitenapy ekavakyata bhavaty anyasambandhopapattau satyam, yatha bharya rajñah, puruso devadattasyeti. kim anga punar viprakrtena, nirjñatam khalv angatvam pradhanapeksayam bhavati, kevalam ihatidesah kriyate, padarthapeksayam angatvam api sadhayitavyam syat. dharmas capeksyamanah sadharana bhaveyuh, tathoho navakalpeta. lingavisesadarsanac ca vyavatistheran dharmah, tatra darsanam nopapadyeta, vapaya pratahsavane caranti, purodasena madhyamdina

iti, tatha na pita vardhate, na mata, na nabhih, prano hi sa iti.
tasmad yad dvara prakrtau krtah, tad dvaraiva vikrtau,
nanyadvarah. na ca yupavatas taranam prakrtav asti
yupañjanam [429]{*3/768*} va. tasman na tatra prakrta dharma
bhaveyur apurvatvat.

notes: *{3/767: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{3/768: e2: 4,620; e4: 4,986; e6: 1,288}*
virodhe ca srutivisesad avyaktah sese // ms_3,8.32 //
darsapurnamasayor amananti - samavapracchinnagrau darbhau
pradesamatrau pavitre karoti, tatha - aratnimatre vidhrti pavitre,
utanyata iti. tatra samsayah - kim vedistaranarthad barhiso
vidhrti pavitre, utanyata iti. kim tavat praptam? vedistaranarthad
barhisah karye. kim karanam? tad dhi prakrtam, dharmas
cavisesat sarvabarhisam arthena, tasmat tatah. iti prapte brumah
- anyatah kriyeta. kutah? virodhat. katham virodhah? sruyate hi -
tridha tu pañcadha tu va vedim strnatiti, tad yenastiryate,
katham tad vidhrtipavitram kriyeta, na hi sambhavaty ekam
staranaya vidhrtipavitraya ca. tad etad upadistavacanam
anekagunatvam cobhe apy asambhavini pratijñate syatam. tasman na
tatah kriyeteti. yadi na tatah, kutas tarhi? avyakta evamjatiyakah
sese, asti tatra paribhojaniyam nama barhih, tatah kartavyam.
apanayanas tv ekadesasya vidyamanasamyogat // ms_3,8.33 //
jyotistome sruyate - purodasasakalam aindravayavasya patre
nidadhati, dhana asvinapatre, payasyam maitravarunapatra iti.
tatra samsayah - kim anyata esam kriyeta, uta prakrtebhya
[430]{*3/769*} iti. kim praptam? purvena nyayenanyata iti. tatrocyate -
tata ekadesasyapanayah. kutah? vidyamanasamyogat, vidyate hi tatra
purodaso dhanah payasya ca, tatsamyoga eva nyayyo nanyasamyoga
iti, purodasadinam eva samskarah, nendravayavadinam{*3/770*}.
kutah? purodasadisu dvitiyadarsanat. pratyaksas
caikadesapanayenopakarah, nendravayavadisambandhena{*3/771*}, evam
prakrtanugraho bhavisyati, tasmat prakrtasyopadesena tat kriyeta. na
catropadistopadesa asankyo 'nekagunabhavas ca, anyena sakalena
homo 'nyas ca pratipadyata iti{*3/772*}.

notes: *{3/769: e2: 4,621; e4: 4,992; e6: 1,289}* *{3/770: e2,4:
naindravayavadinam}* *{3/771: e2,4: naindravayavadisambandhena}*
{3/772: e2,4 om. iti}
vikrtau sarvarthah sesah prakrtivat // ms_3,8.34 //
idam amananti - yajñarthavanam vai kamya istayah, ta upamsu
kartavya iti. atra samsayah - kim angapradhanartham upamsutvam,
uta pradhanartham iti. kim praptam? vikrtau sarvarthah sesah
syat, avisesad anganam pradhananam ca prakrtivat, yatha
prakrtau vedidharma ajyadharmas cangapradhanarthah, evam atrapi.
mukhyartho vangasyacoditatvat // ms_3,8.35 //
pradhanartho va esa vikrtisu syat. evam idam sarvartham ucyeta,
prakaranam badhitva vakyenanga-pradhanartham iti, tad evedanim
vakyam visesitam - kamya istaya iti. kamyas ca

pradhanayagah, angayagah pradhanarthah, tasmad angacoditam.
yat kamena phalavac codyate, tad evanayopamsutvetikartavyataya
[431]{*3/773*} anubadhyate. tasmat pradhanartham upamsutvam.

notes: *{3/773: e2: 4,622; e4: 4,994; e6: 1,290}*
samnidhanavisesad asambhave tadanganam // ms_3,8.36 //
syene sruyate - drtanavanitam{*3/774*} ajyam iti. tatra samdehah -
kim navanitam pradhanasya, utanganam iti. kim praptam?
pradhanasya, tasya hi prakaranam iti vacanapramanyan navanitena
pradhanam nirvartayitavyam iti. evam prapte brumah - asambhava
etasmims tadanganam syenanganam{*3/775*} syat. katham
asambhavah? somadravyakatvat pradhanasya. nanu vacanan navanitam
bhavisyati. na syene navanitam bhavatity esa vakyarthah. kas
tarhi? syene navanitam ajyam bhavatiti navanitajyasambandho
vidhiyate, syenajyasambandho 'nudyate. na ca saksac
chyenasyajyasambandho 'sti, syenanganam tu vidyate. yasyasti,
tasyanudya navanitam vidhiyate, samnidhanavisesat.

notes: *{3/774: e2,4: drtinavanitam}* *{3/775: e1 gibt syenanganam
in klammern}*
adhane 'pi tatheti cet // ms_3,8.37 //
evam ced drsyate - syenanganam navanitam iti, adhane 'pi
pavamanestisu syat. ta api hi syenasyopakurvanti, tatsamskrte
'gnau syeno nirvartata iti.
naprakaranatvad angasya tannimittatvat // ms_3,8.38 //
na syenasya prakarane pavamanestayo 'gnyadhanam va sruyate. kim
atah? yady evam, adhanasya ca syenasya ca na kascid asti [432]{*3/776*}
sambandhah, agninam adhanam, agnayas ca syenasya, tasman na
pavamanahavihsu navanitam. naitac chyenangatve nimittam, yad adhanam
agninam upakaroti. yadi prakaranadinam anyatamad{*3/777*} asti, tan
nimittam bhavet. tasman na syenagnyadhanayoh sambandho 'stiti.

notes: *{3/776: e2: 4,623; e4: 4,997; e6: 290}* *{3/777: e2,4: anyatamam}*
tatkale va lingadarsanat // ms_3,8.39 //
idam idanim samdihyate - kim sutyakalanam anganam navanitam
uta sarvesam iti. sutyakalanam syat, lingadarsanat. idam
sruyate - saha pasun alabhata iti. tatra punar vacanam - agnisomiyasya
sthane 'gnisomiyah purodasah, anubandhyayah sthane
maitravaruniyasyeti{*3/778*}, dve sthane srunye{*3/779*} darsayati,
tenavagamyate syenasya vacanam sutyakalanam anganam visesam
vidadhatiti.

notes: *{3/778: e2,4: maitravaruni payasya, iti}* *{3/779: e2,4,6:
sunye}*
sarvesam vavisesat // ms_3,8.40 //
sarvesam eva canganam navanitam syat. kutah? avisesat,
asati visese sarvesam apy anganam iti.
nyayokte lingadarsanam // ms_3,8.41 //
yad uktam lingam, tat pariharaniyam. nasti tavat pramanam, yac

chyenasya vacanam tat stutyakalanam{*3/780*} anganam iti. kim tu
darsanam? tad apramanamulatvan mithyadarsanam mrgatrsnavat.
katham tu madhye pasunam alambha iti. nyayat. ko nyayah?
kramanugrahah. evam vacanavarjitah kramo 'nugrhito
bhavatiti{*3/781*}. [433]{*3/782*} tasmat sarvesam anganam
navanitam iti.

notes: *{3/780: e2,4: vacanam tat stutyakalanam}* *{3/781: e2,4 om. iti}*
{3/782: e2: 4,625; e4: 4,1000; e6: 1,291}
mamsam tu savaniyanam codanavisesat // ms_3,8.42 //
sakyanam ayanam sattrimsatsamvatsaram. tatredam samamananti -
samsthite samsthite 'hani grhapatir mrgayam yati, sa tatra yan
mrgan hanti, tesam tarasah purudasah savaniya bhavantiti.
tatra samdehah - kim savaniyanam anyesam ca sambhavatam
purodasanam sthane tarasa uta savaniyanam eveti. kim praptam?
sarvapurodasanam mamsamayata syat, na sakyate purodasanam
ca mamsamayata vidhatum, savaniyasabdena ca purodasan
visesayitum, bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam. tasmat sarvapurodasanam
mamsamayateti. iti{*3/783*} prapte ucyate - mamsam tu savaniyanam
syat, tarasah savaniya bhavantity ayam tv anudyate. kuta etat?
sarvapurodasesu savaniyasabdo 'nuvado na ghatate,
purodasasabdas tu savaniyesv avakalpate. tasmat purodasasabdo
'nuvada iti. tasmat savaniyanam dhanadinam sthane mamsam
codanasesad iti.

notes: *{3/783: e2,4 om. iti}*
bhaktir asamnidhav anyayyeti cet // ms_3,8.43 //
iti cet pasyasi - savaniyesu purodasasabdo 'nuvado bhavisyatiti,
dhanadisu purodasasabdo na vartate, bhaktis canyayya mukhye
sambhavati.

[434]{*3/784*}

notes: *{3/784: e2: 4,623; e4: 4,1003; e6: 1,292}*
syat prakrtilingatvad vairajavat // ms_3,8.44 //
prakrtau jyotistome dhanadisv ayam purodasasabdo bhaktah,
samnihite{*3/785*} prayuktah, ihapi bhakta eva prayoksyate. atrapi hi
savaniyasabdena te samnihitah. prakrtau lingasamavayac
chabdapravrttir vikrtav api tathaiva, yatha - chatrino gacchanti,
dhvajino gacchantiti. yatha - ukthyo vairupasama, ekavimsah
podasi vairajasama iti prakrtilingena samasabdena
vairupaprstho vairajaprstha iti gamyate. evam ihapi
savaniyanam mamsamayateti.

notes: *{3/785: e2,4: samnihitesu}*

==========

adhyaya 4:

[435]{*4/1*}

notes: *{4/1: e2: 5,1; e6: 2,1}*
athatah kratvarthapurusarthayor jijñasa // ms_4,1.1 //
trtiye 'dhyaye srutilingavakyaprakaranasthanasamakhyanaih sesaviniyogalaksanam uktam. ihedanim kratvarthapurusarthau jijñasyete, kah kratvarthah, kah purusartha iti, yapi prayojakaprayojakaphalavidhyarthavadangapradhanacinta, sapi kratvarthapurusarthajijñasaiva. katham? angam kratvarthah, pradhanam purusarthah. phalavidhih purusarthah, arthavadah kratvarthah. prayojakah kascit purusartho 'prayojakah kratvarthah. tasmat kratvarthapurusarthayor jijñaseti sutritam. tatrathatah sabdau prathama evadhyaye prathamasutre varnitau. atheti prakrtam{*4/2*} sesaviniyogalaksanam apeksate. ata iti kratvarthapurusarthajijñasavisesam prakurute. kratave yah sa kratvarthah, purusaya yah sa purusarthah. jijñasasabdo 'pi tatraiva samadhigatah - jñatum iccha jijñaseti. tad etat pratijñasutram, kratvarthapurusarthayor jijñaseti.

notes: *{4/2: e2: purvaprakrtam}*
yasmin pritih purusasya tasya lipsarthalaksanavibhaktavat // ms_4,1.2 //
atha{*4/3*} kimlaksanah kratvarthah, kimlaksanah purusartha iti laksanam [436]{*4/4*} vacyam, tatha hi laghiyasi pratipattih, prstakotenopadese gariyasi. tad ucyate - yasmin pritih purusasya, yasmin krte padarthe purusasya pritir bhavati{*4/5*} sa purusarthah padarthah. kutah? tasya lipsarthena ca bhavati{*4/6*}, na sastrena, kratvartho hi sastrad avagamyate, nanyatha. avibhakto hi purusarthah pritya. yo yah pritisadhanah sa purusarthah. purusarthe laksite tadviparitah kratvartha iti kratvarthasya laksanam siddham.

evam va sutram varnyate - darsapurnamasayor amnayate - anatidrsyam strnati, anatidrsyam evainam prajaya pasubhih karotiti{*4/7*}, tatha - aharyapurisam pasukamasya vedim kuryat, vatsajanum pasukamasya vedam kuryat, godohanena pasukamasya pranayed ityevamadini. tatra samsayah - kim evamjatiyakah kratvartha uta purusartha iti. kim praptam? kratvartha iti. kutah? pratyaksa upakaras tebhyo drsyate kratoh, purisaharanam vedistaranam ca, tad uktam - dravyagunasamskaresu badarir{*4/8*} iti{*4/9*}. tasmat kratvartha ity evam praptam. evam prapte brumah - yasmin pritih purusasya sa purusartha eveti, pritis tebhyo nirvartate, tasmad ete purusartha iti. nanu pratyaksa upakarah krator drsyata ity uktam. ucyate - satyam drsyate, na tu krator upakarayaibhyah{*4/10*} samkirti tebhyah, phalebhya ete sruyante. na ca, ya upakaroti sa sesah. yas tu yadarthah sruyate, sa tasya sesa ity uktam{*4/11*} - sesah pararthatvad iti{*4/12*}.

evam va, dravyarjanam udaharanam. iha dravyarjanam tais tair niyamaih [437]{*4/13*} sruyate, brahmanasya pratigrahadina,

rajanyasya jayadina, vaisyasya krsyadina. tatra samdehah - kim kratvartho dravyaparigraha uta purusartha iti. kim praptam? kratvartho niyamat. yady esa purusarthah syat, niyamo 'narthako bhavet. pratyaksenaitad avagamyate, niyamad aniyamac carjitam dravyam purusam prinayatiti. tasmat kratvarthah. kamasrutibhis casya sahaikavakyata drsta. itaratha, anumeyena phalavakyena sahaikavakyatam yayat. lingam capi bhavati - agnaye ksamavate purodasam astakapalam nirvapet, yasyahitagneh sato 'gnir grhan dahet{*4/14*}, yasya hiranyam nasyed agneyadini nirvaped{*4/15*} ityevamadi. tad dhi dravyopaghate codyate, yadi dravyaparigrahah karmarthah, tata etad api sati sambandhe karmartham ity ucyate, itararthasati sambandhe karmartham ity anumiyate, phalam casya kalpyeta. tasmad yajatisrutigrhitam dravyarjanam yena vina yogo na nirvartate, sa yagasya srutya parigrhita iti gamyate. tasmat kratvartha iti. evam prapte brumah - purusartha iti. etasmin krte padarthe pritih purusasya bhavati, tasmad asya lipsarthalaksana sariradharanartha, yasya sariram dhriyate, vyaktam tasyasti dravyam. saririnas ca yagah sruyate, tasmad vidyamanadravyasya viniyoga ucyate. na dravyarjanam srutigrhitam{*4/16*}, vinapi hi dravyarjanavacanatvena sabdasya, yago nirvartata eva, tasmat purusartho dravyaparigrahah. api ca, yadi sastrat karmartham dravyarjanam, tan nanyatra viniyujyeta tatharjitam, tatra sarvatantraparilopah syat. api ca, upakrantani sarvakarmani dravyarjanena bhaveyuh, tatraitan nopapadyate. api va esa suvargal{*4/17*} lokacchidyate, yo darsapurnamasayaji [438]{*4/18*} sann amavasyam va paurnamasim vatipatayed{*4/19*} iti. evam ca sati, prayogakalad vahir{*4/20*} etad angam sad anupakarakam syat. na ca, adhanavad bhavitum arhati, tatra hi vacanam - vasante 'gnim adadhiteti, na caitad angam. atha yad uktam - niyamavacanam anarthakam, purusarthe dravyaparigrahe satiti. ucyate, naitavata purusarthata vyavartate. pratyaksa hi sa, tvaya ca paroksam yuktibuddhya vyapadisyate, na ca, paroksam pratyaksasya badhakam bhavati. tasman niyamavacanat kamam aparam adrstam kalpyeta, na tu drstahanam. tasmad yat purusasya prayojanam pritih, tad artham dhanasyarjanam ity evam ca sati, vrihina yagah kartavyah, prityartham arjitena va kratvartham arjitena va, natra kascid visesah. prityartham uparjito 'pi vrihih, vrihir eva, karmartham uparjito 'pi vrihih, vrihir eva. tasman{*4/21*} na prayogacodanagrhitam dravyarjanam. atha yad uktam, anumeyenaprakrtena va sabdena yusmatpakse niyamasyaikavakyata, asmatpakse tu drstena prayogavacaneneti. naisa dosah, asmatpakse 'pi drstena bhujina, na phalavacanena. katham tarhi? niyamad adrstam bhavatiti gamyate. yathaiva bhavadiye pakse. aha, asmatpakse phalavata ekavakyabhavat{*4/22*} phalavata upakarotiti gamyate. ucyate, asmatpakse 'pi phalavata evaikavakyabhavah{*4/23*}, etavams tu visesah, tava srutam phalam, mama tu drstam iti. atha yal lingam uktam - grhadahadisu karma sruyata iti. tatrocyate, yady api na kratvartham dravyarjanam, tathapi dahe nimitte phalaya va

karmangabhavaya va jamavatyadinam{*4/24*} vidhanam upapadyata eva. tasmat purusartham dravyarjanam, pritya hi tadavibhaktam iti.

[439]{*4/25*}

notes: *{4/3: e2: natha (?)}* *{4/4: e2: 5,2; e6: 2,1}* *{4/5: e1 hat yasmin pritih purusasya, yasmin krte padarthe purusasya pratitir bhavati in klammern}* *{4/6: e2: tasya lipsarthalaksana. tasya lipsarthenaiva bhavati}* *{4/7: tait.s. 2.6.5.2}* *{4/8: e2,6: badarir}* *{4/9: ms 3.1.3}* *{4/10: e2: upakaraya, yata ebhyah}* *{4/11: e2 om. sesa ity uktam}* *{4/12: ms 3.1.2}* *{4/13: e2: 5,3; e6: 2,2}* *{4/14: tait.s. 2.2.2.4-5}* *{4/15: tait.s. 2.3.2.5}* *{4/16: e2: kamasrutigrhitam}* *{4/17: e2: savargal; e1 (fn.): svargal}* *{4/18: e2: 5,4; e6: 2,3}* *{4/19: tait.s. 2.2.5.4}* *{4/20: e6: bahir}* *{4/21: e2: eva, karmartham uparjito 'pi vrihivrihir eva, tasman}* *{4/22: e2: phalavataikavakyabhavat}* *{4/23: e2: phalavataivaikavakyabhavah}* *{4/24: e2: ksamavatyadinam}* *{4/25: e2: 5,7: e6: 2,3}*

tadutsarge karmani purusarthaya, sastrasyanatisankyatvan na ca dravyam vikirsyate{*4/26*} tenarthenabhisambandhat kriyayam purusasrutih // ms_4,1.3 //

iha prajapativratany udaharanam - nodyantam adityam ikseta nastamyantam ityadini. tatra samdehah - kim kratvarthani prajapativratany uta purusarthaniti. kim praptam? kratvarthaniti. kutah? evam hi, phalam na kalpayitavyam bhavisyatiti. nanu sruyata evaitesam phalam, etavata hainasayukto bhavatiti. ucyate - naitat phalaparam vacanam, vartamanapadesa evaisa sabda iti. tena yatraditya iksitavyah praptah, tatrayam pratisedha udyato 'stamyatas ca niyamo va syat kascit karmangabhutah. evam prapte brumah - tad utsarge prityutsargo 'pi{*4/27*}, karmani purusarthaya bhaveyuh, evamjatiyakani. kartur etany upadisyante, na karmanah. arthapraptena kartra sambandho yah, sa vidhitsitah, na karmasambandho 'vidyamana eva. sastram canatisankyam pitrmatrvacanad api pramanataram, svayam hi tena pratyeti, indriyasthaniyam hi tat. na caivam adibhir dravyasya kascid drsta upakarah sadhyate. tasmat tena purusarthenabhisamyogat kriyayam evamjatiyakayam purusah sruyate. api ca, purusaprayatnah padarthavidhimatram laksayitum uccaryeta, svayam avivaksitah syat. atha yad uktam - yatradityasyeksanam praptam, tatrodyato 'stamyatas ca partisedha iti, satyam pratisedho nyayyah, tatha srutir anugahyeta{*4/28*}, [440]{*4/29*} itaratha niyamo laksyeteti. kim tv iha niyamah sabdena sruyate, tasya vratam iti, tena niyama esah, nodyann aditya iksitavya iti. api ca, etavata hainasayukto bhavatiti purusasambaddho dosah kirtyate, na karmasambaddhah. tasmat purusarthani prajapativrataniti. golaksanany apy evam eva kartarikarnyah kartavya ityevamadini.

notes: *{4/26: e2,6: cikirsyate}* *{4/27: e2 hat prityutsargo 'pi in

klammern}* *{4/28: e2,6: anugrhyeta}* *{4/29: e2: 5,7; e6: 2,4}*
avisesat tu sastrasya yathasrutiphalani syuh // ms_4,1.4 //
ucyate - yady evam, imany api purusarthani syuh - samidho yajati,
tanunapatam yajati{*4/30*}, nanrtam vaded{*4/31*} ityevamadini.
atrapi purusaprayatnasamkirtanam, atrapi na dravyam cikirsyata iti.

notes: *{4/30: tait.s. 2.6.1.1}* *{4/31: tait.s. 2.5.5.6}*
api va karanagrahane tadartham arthasyanabhisambandhat // ms_4,1.5
//
api va naitad{*4/32*} asti, samidadiny api purusarthani prapnuvantiti,
karanagrahane purusarthani prajapativratani bhaveyuh. na tatra
srutyadikam kimcit karanam grhyate, yena karmanam
angabhutaniti gamyate, tasmat tani purusarthani. arthasya
karmano{*4/33*} nabhisambandhah prajapativrataih. iha tu
samidadinam prakaranam nama karanam grhyate, yena
karmarthaniti vijñayante{*4/34*}. tasmad visama upanyasah,
purusaprayatnas caivam saty anuvadah.

notes: *{4/32: e2: api veti paksavyavrttih. naitad}* *{4/33: e2 hat
karmano in klammern}* *{4/34: e2,6: vijñayate}*
tatha ca lokabhutesu // ms_4,1.6 //
loke 'pi, nispannakaryadisu prayojanavatsu yad asamyuktam phalena
sruyate, tat tadangam vijñayata iti manyamana upavasam japam va
[441]{*4/35*} upadisyaiva krtino manyante, na brutave, idam asya
prayojanavato 'ngam iti, tatha capare 'pi manyamana na duruktam
manyante. tasmat samidadini karmangani, na prajapativrataniti
siddham.

notes: *{4/35: e2: 5,9; e6: 2,5}*
dravyani tv avisesenanarthakyat pradiyeran // ms_4,1.7 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatramnayate - sphyas ca kapalani
cagnihotrahavani ca surpam ca krsnajinam ca samya
colukhalam ca musalam ca drsac copala caitani vai dasa
yajñayudhaniti{*4/36*}. tatra samsayah. kim etani dravyani
pradatavyani, uta svena svenarthena sambandhaniyani? tad etat
siddhyartham idam cintaniyam, kim esa vidhir utanuvada iti. vidhau sati
pradanam anuvade sati yatharthasambandhah. kim praptam? vidhir iti,
tatha hi pravrttau visesah, itaratha vadamatram anarthakam. pradane
caisam yajñayudhasabdo 'nugrhitah, yajñasyayudhani, yajñasya
sadhananiti. itarathoddhananadinam ayudhani bhaveyuh sravanena,
laksanaya yajñasya. samkhya caivam avakalpate, yagenaikena
sambandhat, itaratha nanarthasambandhad daseti samkhya
navakalpate. tasmat pradiyeran, avisesena vihitam prakaranena
pradhanasya bhavitum arhati.

notes: *{4/36: tait.s. 1.6.8.2}*
svena tv arthena sambandho dravyanam prthagarthatvat, tasmad
yathasruti syuh // ms_4,1.8 //
na caitad asti vidhih, pradeyaniti, anuvadah, prapta[442]{*4/37*}tvat.

sphyenoddhanti{*4/38*}, kapalesu srapayati{*4/39*}{*4/40*}, agnihotrahavanyam{*4/41*} nirvapati, surpena vivinakti, krsajinam ulukhalasyadhastad avastrnati, samyayam drsadam upadadhati, proksitabhyam ulukhalamusalabhyam avahanti, proksitabhyam drsadupalabhyam pinastity evam svena svena vakyenoddhananadisu prapnuvanti, praptanam vacanam anuvadah. prakaranam api vakyena badhyate, yajñayudhasabdas canuvadapakse nyayyah, na vidhipakse, gauno hi sa ayudhasabdah sphyadisu, samkhyapi pathabhipraya bhavisyati, vispastam caitad uddhananadibhih sphyadini prayuktaniti. bhavati hi tatra vidhih - sphyenoddhantityevamadih, na tu yajñayudhani kartavyaniti. tasmad uddhananadisu vakyena praptanam anuvada iti.

notes: *{4/37: e2: 5,10; e6: 2,5}* *{4/38: tait.s. 6.6.4.1}* *{4/39: e2: srapayanti}* *{4/40: tait.s. 2.3.6.2}* *{4/41: e2: agnihotrahavanya; e6: agnihotrahavanyam}*

codyante carthakarmasu // ms_4,1.9 //

arthakarmasu codyante purodasadini, tany api vikalperan. tatra pakse badhah, na samuccayah. purodasadinam nirapeksanam yajisambadhat, sphyadinam ca. evam va codyante carthakarmasu, codyante, paridhaniye karmani - ahitagnim agnibhir dahanti yajñapatrais ceti. yadi pradiyerams tatra na bhaveyuh, tasmad api na pradatavyaniti.

lingadarsanac ca // ms_4,1.10 //

lingadarsanena ca - caturdasa paurnamasyam ahutayo huyante, trayodasam avasyayam iti. tasmad apy anuvada iti.

[443]{*4/42*}

notes: *{4/42: e2: 5,12; e6: 2,6}*

tatraikatvam ayajñangam arthasya gunabhutatvat // ms_4,1.11 //

asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah - yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*4/43*}. tatha, anadvahau yunaktiti, tatha, asvamedhe, vasantaya kapiñjalan alabhata iti{*4/44*}. tatra samdehah - kim vivaksitam, ekatvam dvitvam bahutvam ca, utavivaksitam iti. tatraikatvam ayajñangabhutam na vivaksitam ity arthah, arthasya gunabhutatvat, nalambhasya gunabhuta samkhya niyojanasya va. kasya tarhi? pasor anaduhoh kapiñjalanam ca. vibhaktir hi srutya pratipadikarthagatam samkhyartham brute, vakyena sa yajñangam bruyat, vakyac ca srutir baliyasi. tasman na yajñangam vivaksitam iti. aha, ma bhud yajñangam, pasvadinam angam vivaksitam tathapiti. ucyate, na, pasvadinam angenoktenanuktena va kimcit prayojanam asti, yajñangena hy avipannena prayojanam. vipanne 'pi hi pasvadyange 'viguna eva kratur bhavati, yajñac ca phalam na pasvadeh. tasmat pasvader gunenajñatena jñatena va na kimcit prayojanam astiti, na tad vivaksitam, yad dhi prayojanavat tad vivaksitam ity ucyate.

notes: *{4/43: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{4/44: spbr 1.5.1.13}*

ekasrutitvac ca // ms_4,1.12 //
bhavati ca kimcid vacanam, yena vijñayate na tad vivaksitam iti, yadi somam apahareyur ekam gam daksinam dadyad iti{*4/45*}. yadi vivaksitam bhavet, naikam iti bruyat, gam ity ekavacanasya vivaksitatvat. tatha, avi dve, dhenu dva ity{*4/46*} atrapi dva iti vacanam jñapakam, avivaksitam aviti dvitvam [444]{*4/47*} iti. trin lalaman ity{*4/48*} atrapi trin iti vacanam lingam, lalaman iti bahuvacanam avivaksitam iti.

notes: *{4/45: spbr 4.5.10.6}* *{4/46: tait.s. 5.6.21.1}* *{4/47: e2: 5,16; e6: 2,7}* *{4/48: katha.s. 13.7}*
pratiyata iti cet // ms_4,1.13 //
evam cet pasyasi - avivaksita samkhyeti, tan na, pratiyate hi samkhyakhyatavacanasyangabhuta, yatha pasum anayety ukte, eka evaniyate, pasu iti, dvau. pasun iti bahava aniyante, yas ca pratiyate sa sabdarthah, tasmad yajñasyangabhuta samkhyeti sabdad gamyate, na ca sabdad gamyamanam rte karanat, avivaksitam bhavati.
nasabdam tatpramanatvat purvavat // ms_4,1.14 //
naitad evam, satyam pratiyate, na tv ayam sabdartho vyamohadosa pratitih. kuta etat? vakyad dhi yajñangam ity avagamyate, vakyam ca srutya badhyate. tasmad asabdartho 'yam yajña ekatvad iti.
sabdartho 'pi hi pratiyate, yatha, purvo dhavatiti. sa purva ity ucyate, yasyaparo 'sti, tena purva ity ukte, aparo gamyate. na tv aparo dhavatiti sravanat pratiyate. evam ihapi pasum ity ekatvam gamyate, na tu yajñe. yathaiva hi purvam ity ukte 'paro gamyata eva kevalam, na tu sa vidhiyate kasmimscid arthe. evam ihapi samkhya pratiyate eva kevalam, na tu kartavyataya yajñe vidhiyate na pasau. katham na pasau vidhiyata iti cet. vidhayakasyabhavat. akhyatasabdo vidhayako bhavisyatity etad api nopapadyate, dravyadevatasambandhasya sa vidhayakah sann alabhata iti na samkhyasamkhyeyasambandham vidhatum arhatiti. bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam. tasmad avivaksita samkhyeti.

[445]{*4/49*}

notes: *{4/49: e2: 5,14; e6: 2,8}*
sabdavat tupalabhyate tadagame hi tad drsyate tasya jñanam yathanyesam // ms_4,1.15 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitad asti, na yajñe samkhya sabdena sruyata iti, akhyatavacye hy artha upalabhyate, loke pasum anayety ekavacane sati ekatvapasuvisistam anayanam pratiyate, pasv anayeti dvitvavisistam gamyate, tatra hy ekatvam apaiti, dvitvam upajayate. yasya cagame yad upajayate, sa tasyartha iti gamyate. tasya jñanam, yathanyesam sabdanam, asvam anayety ukte 'svanayanam pratiyate, gam anayeti gavanayanam, tatrasvo 'paiti gaus copajayate, tena jñayate, asvasabdasyasvo 'rtho gosabdasya gaur iti. yad uktam - srutya vakyartho badhyata iti, ucyate, na srutir brute - vakyartho

nastiti, kevalam tu pratipadikarthagatam samkhyam aha, nadrsi samkhya vakyena yajñe vidhiyate, pratipadikartho hy akhyatavacyena sambadhyate, vibhaktyartho 'pi. tatha hi, tadvisesanavisista alambho gamyate, tatraikarthatvad ekavakyam avakalpate. pasau hi samkhyayam vidhiyamanayam eka akhyatasabdo na saknuyat, akhyatartham vidhatum, samkhyasamkhyeyasambandham ca. tasmad yajñe vivaksita samkhyeti.
tadvac ca lingadarsanam // ms_4,1.16 //
kim iti. karna yamyah, avalipta raudrah, nabhorupah parjanyah, tesam aindragno dasama iti{*4/50*}. yadi tritvam vivaksitam tadaindragno dasamo bhavati. tatha krsna bhaumah, dhumra antariksah, vrhanto{*4/51*} divyah, savala{*4/52*} vaidyutah, siddhas taraka iti{*4/53*} prakrtya aha - ardhamasanam vaitad rupam yat pañca[446]{*4/54*}dasina iti{*4/55*}. tasmad api pasyamah, vivaksita samkhyeti. yat tuktam - ekam gam ity avivaksam darsayatiti. atrocyate, gosamkhyasambandham vidhatum, etad ucyate, itaratha hi, godaksinasambandho vihito gamyeta. tasmad vivaksite 'pi vacyam etat. avi dve dhenu dve trin lalaman iti canuvadah.

notes: *{4/50: vaj.s. 24.3}* *{4/51: e2,6: brhanto}* *{4/52: e2,6: sabala}* *{4/53: vaj.s. 24.3}* *{4/54: e2: 5,446; e6: 2,9}* *{4/55: spbr 13.2.5.1}*
tatha ca lingam // ms_4,1.17 //
evam ca krtva samanasrutikam lingam api vivaksitam bhavisyati, tatra idam darsanam upapadyate, vasante pratar agneyim krsnagrivam alabhate, grisme madhyamdine simhim aindrim sarady aparahne svetam barhaspatyam iti{*4/56*}. tatra sruyate - garbhinyo bhavtiti{*4/57*}, garbhah strinam gunah, tena striyo darsayatiti bhavisyati. tatha asva rsabho vrsnir vastah{*4/58*} purusa iti te prajapatya iti{*4/59*}. tatra sruyate - muskara{*4/60*} bhavanti sendriyatvayeti{*4/61*}. muskaratvam pumsam gunah, tena pumpraptim darsayatiti.

adhikaranantaram va, tatha ca lingam iti, samkhyadhikaranam lingadhikarane 'tidrsyate{*4/62*}. lingam avivaksitam, srutya vakyasya badhitatvat, na ca, vivaksitam iva sruyata iti, bhavati lingam. stri gauh somakrayaniti, strivacanat somakrayanity avivaksitam eva lingam pratiyate. nanu katham mrgim anayeti na mrga aniyate? naivam, asabdam tu tat, purvo dhavatiti yatha. lingam vivaksitam va{*4/63*} vakyarthasya srutyapratisiddhatvat. tatha ca lingam, garbhinyo bhavantiti, tatha ca muskara bhavanti [447]{*4/64*} iti. yad uktam - stri gauh somakrayaniti, tatra strity avivaksitam, tatha prajapataye purusan hastina alabhata iti purusagrahanam avivaksitam, vispasto hi nyaya ukto lingavivaksayam. tasmad vivaksitam lingam iti.

notes: *{4/56: tait.s. 2.1.2.5}* *{4/57: tait.s. 2.1.2.6}* *{4/58: e2:

bastah}* *{4/59: tait.s. 5.6.12.1}* *{4/60: e2: muskaram}* *{4/61: tait.br. 1.8.2.2}* *{4/62: e2,6: 'tidisyate}* *{4/63: e2 om. va}* *{4/64: e2: 5,16; e6: 2,9}*
asrayisv avisesena bhavo 'rthah pratiyeta // ms_4,1.18 //
atrasrayinah padartha udaharanam uttamah prayajah pasupurodasah svistakrd ity ete yaga udaharanam{*4/65*}.
esu samdehah. kim yajimatram samskaro devatayah, uta yajinadrstam devatayam kriyata iti. kim praptam? asrayisv avisesena bhavo 'rthah pratiyata{*4/66*} ity{*4/67*} asrayisv evamjatiyakesv apurvasya bhavo 'rthah pratyetavyo 'visesad anyair akhyatasabdaih, yajati dadati juhotiti, uktam etad bhutam bhavyavopadisyata iti.

notes: *{4/65: e1 hat uttamah prayajah pasupurodasah svistakrd ity ete yaga udaharanam in klammern}* *{4/66: e2: pratiyeta}* *{4/67: e2 om. iti}*
codanayam tv anarambho vibhaktatvan na hy anyena vidhiyate // ms_4,1.19 //
asyam tu codanayam anarambho 'purvasya, vibhakto 'yam akhyatasabdah, yo drstarthah, tato napurvam, yah khalv adrstarthah, tato 'purvam iti, drstarthas cayam. asmin hi yage kriyamane devata [448]{*4/68*} smaryate, svistakrty api dravyam pratipadyate. na canyena sabdenatrapurvam vidhiyate. tasmad yajimatram samskara iti.

notes: *{4/68: e2: 5,18; e6: 2,9}*
syad va dravyacikirsayam bhavo 'rthe ca gunabhutatasrayad dhi gunibhavah // ms_4,1.20 //
syad vapurvamatah satyam api devatacikirsayam, tasmin devatasamskararthe gunabhutata yagasya, dravyapratipadanena ca, mantrena tatra devata smaryate. tasmin mantrena drste 'rthe kriyamane tyago 'paro 'drstarthah sruyate, tasya na kimcid drstam asti, devatasrayat tu devatagatam tad apurvam iti gamyate.
arthe samavaisamyam ato dravyakarmanam // ms_4,1.21 //
atikrantas trtiyavisayah, atah prabhrti dravyanam karmanam carthe prayojane{*4/69*} samavaisamyam vaksyate. kvacit samyam, kvacid vaisamyam, amiksavajinayor vaisamyam, krayapamsunam vaisamyam, dandasya maitravarunadharane yajamanadharane ca samyam, evam tatra tatra drastavyam, samyam vaisamyam ceti.

[449]{*4/70*}

notes: *{4/69: e1 hat prayojane in klammern}* *{4/70: e2: 5,18; e6: 2,10}*
ekanispatteh sarvam samam syat // ms_4,1.22 //
caturmasyesu vaisvadeve sruyate - tapte payasi dadhy anayati, sa vaisvadevy amiksa vacibhyo{*4/71*} vajinam iti. tatra samdehah - kim tapte payasi dadhyanayanam amiksa prayojayati, na vajinam, utobhayam iti. kim praptam? ubhayam iti. kutah? yasmin krte, yan

nispadyate prayojanavat, tat tasya prayojakam iti gamyate, dadhyanayane ca krta ubhayam nispadyate. amiksapi, tata eva yajinam api{*4/72*} tatranyatarartham kriyeta, yadi vinigamanayam hetur bhavet. agamyamane visesa ubhayartham anayanam iti gamyate. tasmad ekasav ubhabhyam api prayojita nispattir iti.

notes: *{4/71: e2,6: vajibhyo}* *{4/72: e2 om. api}*
samsargarasanispatter amiksa va pradhanam syat // ms_4,1.23 //
naitad asti, ubhayam prayojakam iti, amiksa prayoktri. kutah? natra yad dadhipayobhyah nirvartyate, tad dhavih. yadi tad dhavih syat, ubhayam tabhyam eva nispadyata iti gamyata{*4/73*} visesah. kim tarhi havir iti. payo dadhisamsrstam. kuta etat? sa vaisvadevity ucyate, na tato yan nispadyata iti. nanu strilinganirdesat, amiksa havih, sa ca tato nispadyate, vajinam ca havih, tad api nispadyata iti. na, ity ucyate - tad eva hi payas taptam dadhisamyuktam, amiksa bhavati. tasmat strilingam adosah. aha - yadi payo dadhisamsrstam havih, kim tarhy ucyate, amiksa prayojiketi. ucyate [450]{*4/74*} - amiksayam dadhipayasi vidyete, na varjine. katham avagamyate? samsargasanispatteh, tatra hi dadhipayasoh samsrstayo rasa upalabhyate, tena tatra dadhipayasi ity anumanam bhavati, vajine tiktakatuko rasah. aha, tapte payasi dadhany aniyamana ubhayam bhavati, dadhna ca payah samsrjyate vajinac ca vivicyate. tatra samsargas cikirsitah, na viveka iti. kuta etat? ucyate - sabdah samsargo dadhna, asabdo vajinena vivekah payasa iti, sarvanama ca purvoktena sabdenaikavakyatam yati. itarasmin pakse payasi dadhyanayanam vajinavivekalaksanartham syat, srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir nyayya. tasmad amiksartham dadhyanayanam, amiksasabdas catranuvadah, amiksaiva sa bhavati, yatra tapte payasi dadhyaniyate. tasmad amiksika prayoktri, vajinam aprayojakam iti.

notes: *{4/73: e2: na gamyata}* *{4/74: e2: 5,20; e6: 2,11}*
mukhyasabdabhisamstavac ca // ms_4,1.24 //
na ca, ubhayam prayojakam nyayyam, natra vacanam asti, idam prayojakam idam neti, asati prayojake 'narthakam bhavatiti prayojakam kalpyate. tatraikasminn api prayojake siddhe 'rthavaty upadese nanyad api prayojakam bhavitum arhati. na ca, na gamyate visesah. katham gamyate? mukhyasabdabhisamstavat, mukhyasabdah samstotum nyayya iti, prathamyat tu tasya tavat prayojakatvajñanam{*4/75*}, tasmin sati prayojake, pariksatatvad{*4/76*} anarthakyasya, na dvitiyam api prayojakam, prathama camiksa, dvitiyam vajinam, tasmad amiksa prayoktri. api ca mukhyasabdena ca, amiksa stuyate - mithunam vai dadhi ca srtam ca, atha yat samsrstam mandam iva mastv{*4/77*} iva pari ca dadrse{*4/78*} [451]{*4/79*} garbha eva sa iti, garbhastutamiksa{*4/80*}, mithunasya ca garbhah prayojakah, na garbhodakam. tasmad apy amiksa prayojiketi manyamahe. kim bhavati prayojanam? yady ubhayam prayojakam, vajine naste, punas tapte payasi dadhy anetavyam, atha vajinam aprayojakam, naste vajine lopo

dadhyanayanasya.

notes: *{4/75: e2: prayojakatvam jñanam}* *{4/76: e2: parihrtatvad}* *{4/77: e2 om. mastv}* *{4/78: e2: paridrsyate}* *{4/79: e2: 5,21; e6: 2,11}* *{4/80: e2: garbhasamstutamiksa}*

padakarmaprayojakam nayanasya pararthatvat // ms_4,1.25 //

jyotistome sruyate - arunaya pingaksyaikahayanya somam krinatiti{*4/81*}. tatredam aparam sruyate - sat padany anuniskramatiti{*4/82*}, tatha, saptamam padam grhnatiti. idam aparam - yarhi havirdhane praci pravartayeyus tarhi tenaksam añjyad{*4/83*} iti{*4/84*}. tatra samdehah - kim somakrayanyanayanam padapamsvartham, uta krayaprayuktam iti. kim praptam? nayanad ubhayam nispadyate, krayah padam ca, tasmad ubhayam prayojakam. na hi gamyate visesa iti, tad uktam - ekanispatteh sarvam samam syad iti{*4/85*}. evam prapte brumah - padakarmaprayojakam iti. kutah? yasman nayanam krayartham, na hi nayanam antarena visiste dese kraya upapadyate. tasmat krayena tavan nayanam prayuktam iti gamyate. krayaprayuktam cet, na padaprayuktam api bhavitum arhati. api ca, ekahayanyah padapamsavo grahitavya iti nasti sabdah. nanu prakrtaikahayani padapamsugrahanavakyena{*4/86*} [452]{*4/87*} sambhantsyate. neti brumah - ekahayanya krinatiti visistena vakyena kraye, upadistaikahayani prakrtatvat padapamsuvakyena sambadhyate, prakaranac ca vakyam baliyah. athedanim, ekahayani krayanartham samkirtita sati samnihitatvat prasangam upajivata padapamsuvakyena sambadhyeta, yasau parartha, etasyah padam grahyam iti. tasmat krayapayuktam nayanam, aprayojakam padam iti. kim punas cintayah prayojanam? yady ubhayam ekahayaninayanasya prayojakam, yadaikahayanyah saptam padam gravani nidhiyate, tada punar ekahayani niyeta saptamaya padaya, yada padam na prayojakam, tada naikahayani punah sat padany anuniskramayayitavyeti.

notes: *{4/81: tait.s. 6.1.6.7}* *{4/82: tait.s. 6.1.8.1}* *{4/83: e2: upañjat}* *{4/84: tait.s. 3.1.3.1}* *{4/85: ms 4.1.22}* *{4/86: e2: padapamsugrahanavakye}* *{4/87: e2: 5,22; e6: 2,12}*

arthabhidhanakarma ca bhavisyata samyogasya tannimittatvat tadartho hi vidhiyate // ms_4,1.26 //

darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - kapalesu purodasam srapayatiti{*4/88*}, tatha - purodasakapalena tusan upavapatiti. tatra samdehah - kim ubhayam kapalani prayojayati, purodasasrapanam tusopavapas ca, uta srapanam prayojakam, na tusopavapa iti. kim praptam? vinigamanayam hetor abhavad ubhayam. iti prapte ucyate, arthabhidhanam prayojanasambaddham abhidhanam yasya, yatha purodasakapalam iti, purodasartham kapalam purodasakapalam. katham etad avagamyate? purodasas tavat tasmin kale nasti, yena vartamanah sambandhah kapalena syat. tenaiva hetuna na bhutah, sa esa kapalasya purodasena bhavisyata [453]{*4/89*} sambandhah, bhavisyata sambandhas ca tan nimittasya bhavati. tasmat

purodasena prayuktam yat kapalam, tena tusa upavaptavya iti. evam ca sati carau purodasabhave yada tusanupavaptum kapalam upadiyate, na tat purodasakapalam syat. na cen na tena tusa upavaptavya bhavanti. tasman na tusopavapah kapalanam prayojakah, prayojalkam tu srapanam iti.

notes: *{4/88: tait.s. 2.3.6.2}* *{4/89: e2: 5,23; e6: 2,13}* pasav analambhal lohitasakrtor akarmatvam // ms_4,1.27 // asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah. tatra sruyate - hrdayasyagre 'vadyaty atha jihvaya ityevamadi{*4/90*}. tatha, lohitam nirasyati, sakrt sampravidhyati, sthavimato varhiramlktapasyatiti{*4/91*}{*4/92*}. tatra samdehah, kim hrdayadibhir avadanair ijya pasoh prayoktri, uta sakrt sampravyadho lohitanirasanam ca tad api prayojakam iti. kim praptam? ekanispatteh sarvam samam syad{*4/93*}, ubhayam prayojakam iti. evam prapte brumah, pasau{*4/94*} sakrllohitayor aprayojakatvam, na hi tadarthah pasor alambhah{*4/95*}, sakrt sampravidhyati lohitam apasyatity ucyate, na pasor anyasya veti, pasur agnisomiyo vakyena, yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*4/96*}. sakrllohite pasoh prakaranena bhavetam, prakaranam ca vakyena badhyate. nanv ete sakrllohite pratipadyete, tena yagarthasya pasor nanyasyeti niscayah. evam cet, aprayojake sakrllohita iti. kim bhavati prayojanam? samye sati sakrllohitabhave 'nyah pasur alambhaniyah, sakrllohitayor aprayojakatve lopah.

[454]{*4/97*}

notes: *{4/90: tait.s. 6.3.10.4}* *{4/91: e2: barhiranktvapasyatiti; e6: barhiralanktapasyatiti}* *{4/92: tait.s. 6.3.9.2}* *{4/93: ms 4.1.22}* *{4/94: e2 om. pasau}* *{4/95: e2 om. sakrl lohitayor aprayojakatvam, na hi tadarthah pasor alambhah}* *{4/96: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{4/97: e2: 5,24; e6: 2,13}*

ekadesadravyas{*4/98*} cotpattau vidyamanasamyogat // ms_4,1.28 //

darsapurnamasayoh{*4/99*} sruyate - uttarardhat svistakrte samavadyatiti{*4/100*}. tatra samdehah, kim purodasasyagneyayagah prayojakah, svistakrd aprayojaka utobhayam iti. kim praptam? ekanispatteh sarvam samam syad iti{*4/101*}. evam prapte brumah, ekadesadravyas{*4/102*} caivamjatiyako 'prayojako bhavet. kutah? vidyamanasamyogat, na, ekadesakarmavayavinam prayunkte, vidyamanasyavayavina ekadesa upadatavya iti, tatrartho bhavati, navayavinam upadaditeti, yatheksukhandam asmai prayaccha, modakasakalam asmai prayaccheti, neksum upadaditeti gamyate, sata iksoh khandam upadadita, sato modakac chakalam upadaditeti. tasmad anyartham dravyam tasyottarardhad avadeyam, asti cagnyarthah purodasah. tasmad vistakrd aprayojaka iti.

notes: *{4/98: e2: ekadesadravyam}* *{4/99: e2: ekadesadravyam}* *{4/100:

tait.s. 2.6.6.5}* *{4/101: ms 4.1.22}* *{4/102: e2: ekadesadravyam}*
nirdesat tasyanyad arthad iti // ms_4,1.29 //
iti cet pasyasi, aprayojakah purodasasya svistakrd iti, naitad
evam, agnim prati nirdesat tasya purodasasya{*4/103*} svistakrd
artham anyah purodasa utpadayitavyah, yasyottarardhat
svistakrd ijyate, tasyagnaye samkalpitasya neste yajamanah.
katham asau tad anyasyai devatayai dadyat. katham agnim prati nirdesa iti.
idam sruyate - angiraso va ita uttamah suvargam
loka[455]{*4/104*}mayams te yajñavastv abhyayams te purodasam
kurmam bhutva sarpantam apasyams tam abruvann indraya dhriyasva
brhaspataye dhriyasvadityaya dhriyasva sa nadhriyata tam abruvan agnaye
dhriyasveti so 'dhriyata yadagneyo 'stakapalo{*4/105*} 'mavasyayam
paurnamasyam cacyuto bhavatiti{*4/106*}. tasmat tena svistakrto
na sambandhah. evam cet tasmad anyad dravyam arthad utpadayitavyam, na
hy anutpannasya dravyasyottarardho bhavatiti.

notes: *{4/103: e1 hat purodasasya in klammern}* *{4/104: e2: 5,25; e6:
2,14}* *{4/105: e2: 'stakapalo}* *{4/106: tait.s. 2.6.3.2}*
na sesasamnidhanat // ms_4,1.30 //
naitad evam samnihito hi sesah, yasminn anutpadyamane 'rtho na
sidhyati, so 'rthad upadyate. samnihite ca sese sati sidhyaty
uttarardhad grahanam. tasman narthad dravyam utpadayitavyam, yad
evanyartham dravyam samnihitam, tasyaivottarardhad grahitavyam.
uttarardhamatram hi svistakrte sruyate namusya dravyasyeti. na
caitavata vyavaharo bhavati, sarvo hi kasyacid uttarardhah, sa esa
samnihitam apeksate, samnihitam ca parartham. tasmat pararthad
dravyat svistakrd ijya. atas caprayojiketi. yad uktam, anisanena
na sakyam datum iti, tad ucyate, vacanika esa sesapratipadanartha
utsargah, sa sakyah kartum. danam hy utsargapurvakah parasya
svatvasambandhah, sa na sakyo 'nisanena.
karmakaryat // ms_4,1.31 //
karmanimittas ca svistakrto bhaga iti sruyate. katham? deva vai
svistakrtam abruvan havyam no vaheti, so 'bravid varam vrnai
[456]{*4/107*} bhago me 'stv iti vrnisvety abruvan so 'bravid
uttarardhad eva mahyam sakrt sakrd avadyad iti. karma kurvato bhago
'yam uttarardhad iti stutir bhavati. yady agneyasyottarardhad ity ucyate,
tato 'sti karmarthena bhagena sadrsyam idam, tadagneyam havyam yat
kila vahasiti, tatra sati sadrsye stutir upapadyate, prayojakatve casati
sadrsye stutisamañjasyam na syat. tasmad aprayojakah
purodasasya svistakrdyaga iti.

notes: *{4/107: e2: 5,26; e6: 2,15}*
lingadarsanac ca // ms_4,1.32 //
lingam api bhavati - tad yat sarvebhyo havirbhyah samavadyati, tasmad idam
udare visvarupam annam samavadhiyata iti, yadi pararthad dravyat
samnihitad ijyate, tada satsamnidhanavisesat sarvebhyo 'vadiyata
ity upapadyate. prayojakatve tv ekasmad evavadiyeta. tasmad apy
aprayojakah. tathedam aparam lingam - sesad idam avadyati,

sesat svistakrtam yajatiti. nanv ayam vidhih syat. neti
brumah, natra vidhivibhaktir vartamanapadeso hy ayam iti.
abhigharane viprakarsad anuyajavat patrabhedah syat // ms_4,1.33 //
asti vajapeyah, vayapeyena svarajyakamo yajeteti. tatra sruyate -
saptadasa prajapatyan pasun alabhate, saptadaso vai prajapatih
prajapater aptyai, iti{*4/108*}, prajapatyanam kratupasunam ca
samuccayo vaksyate - prajapatyesu camnanad iti{*4/109*}. asti
[457]{*4/110*} tu prakrtau, prayajasesena havimsy
abhigharayatiti{*4/111*}. tatra samdehah - kim prajapatyanam
vapa abhigharayitum prayajasesasya dharanartham patram aparam
utpadayitavyam, tatas tena prajapatyanam vapa abhigharayitavyah,
uta na seso dharayitavyah, naiva tatah prajapatyanam vapa
abhigharaniya iti. kim praptam? abhigharane
prayajasesadharanartham patram utpadyeta, pratahsavane ca
prayajaseso viprakrstakale{*4/112*} madhyamdine savane,
brahmasamakale prajapatyanam alabhyah sruyate - tan
paryagnikrtan utsrjanti, brahmasamny alabhata iti{*4/113*}, vyaprta
ca juhur bhavati. tasmat patrantaram utpadaniyam iti, yathanuyajesu
prsadajyadharanartham patram utpadyate, prsadajyenanuyajan
yajatiti{*4/114*} vacanat, evam atrapiti.

notes: *{4/108: tait.br. 1.3.4.3-4}* *{4/109: ms 10.4.6}* *{4/110: e2: 5,27;
e6: 2,15}* *{4/111: tait.br. 1.3.4.4}* *{4/112: e2: viprakrste kale}*
{4/113: tait.br. 1.3.4.4} *{4/114: tait.s. 6.3.11.6}*
na vapatratvad apatratvam tv ekadesatvat // ms_4,1.34 //
na va prajapatyanam vapa abhigharyah. kutah? sesabhavat.
katham sesabhava iti cet. apatratvat. katham apatrata?
ekadesatvat, prayajarthasya hi grhitasyajyasya sa ekadesah
sesah. kim atah? yady evam, ekadesavyaparah sruyamano
navayavinam upadeyatvena codayati. aha, utpattim na codayet, dharanam
utpannasyarthad bhavisyatiti. ucyate, ekadesatvad abhigharanam
dravyam eva na prayunkta ity ucyate, krtarthasya dravyasyayam ekadesah
pratipadyate, nabhigharanam arthakarma. nanu havisam,
dvitiyanirdesat pradhanyam syat. nety ucyate, adrsto hi
havisam upakarah kalpyeta, ajyapradhanye punar juhva riktatvam
drstam prayojanam, ajyabhagarthenajyenasamsargah, juhva
[458]{*4/115*} riktaya prayojanam, nabhighrtena havisa. tasmat
prajapatyanam abhigharitabhir vapabhih prayojanam eva nasti, kim
artham seso dharyata iti.

notes: *{4/115: e2: 5,28; e6: 2,16}*
hetutvac ca sahaprayogasya // ms_4,1.35 //
hetutvac cabhigharanasya, sahalabhata iti stutir bhavati, tirtham vai
pratahsavanam, yat pratahsavane pasava alabhyante, tirtha evaitan
alabhate, sayonitvayartho vapanam abhighrtatvaya, ity arthanatarena
vapabhigharanam anugrhnan nehastiti darsayati.
abhavadarsanac ca // ms_4,1.36 //
abhavam khalv apy abhigdharanasya darsayati - savya va etarhi vapa

yarhy anabhighrtah, brahma vai brahmasama, yad brahmasamny alabhate tenasavyah, tenabhighrta iti. savyasabdo rukse bhasyate, savya vapety anabhighrtatam darsayati.
sati savyavacanam // ms_4,1.37 //
aha naitad darsanam, saty eva hy abhigharane bhavaty etat savyavacanam, asti hi vapaya anyad abhigharanam - upastrnaty ajyam hiranyasakalam, vapa hiranyasakalam tato 'bhigharayatiti{*4/116*}. tasmin sati katham savya bhaveyuh? brute{*4/117*} ca, tasman naitac chakyam avagantum ruksas ta vapa drsyanta iti, tena nunam abhigharanam prayajasesenastiti, saty asminn abhigharane pratyakse, ruksas ta iti darsanam vyamoha iti{*4/118*}.

[459]{*4/119*}

notes: *{4/116: ait.br. 2.14}* *{4/117: e2: sruyate}* *{4/118: e2: pratyaksam aruksas tah. ato ruksavacanam vyamoha iti}* *{4/119: e2: 5,29; e6: 2,17}*
na tasyeti cet // ms_4,1.38 //
evam ced drsyate, saty abhigharane savya iti vacanam alingam iti, nalingam, tasyaitad vacanam, yat snehanam karoti. katamat tat? yat prathamam, prathamam hi snehanam karoti, na dvitiyam. snigdhasya tad bhavati, na ca snigdhasya snehanam kriyate, yatha bhavati loke vadah, yad asmabhih kantaran nirgatair devadattasya grhe snigdham bhuktam{*4/120*}, tena vayam aruksah krta iti, satsv apy anyesu snigdhesv eva bhojanesu, evam tasyaruksakaranasyabhigharanasyabhavad ruksa iti vacanam upapadyate, asmims tu sati nopapadyate. tasmad api prayajasesenabhigharanam prajapatyanam nastiti.

notes: *{4/120: e2: snigdham annam bhuktam}*
syat tasya mukhyatvat // ms_4,1.39 //
idam padottaram sutram{*4/121*}. yadi prathamasyabhavat savya iti vacanam bhavaty anupapannam, tarhy anyasya prathamasya vidyamanatvat. katamat tat? yac chrapyamanaya aparam udvasitayah. atrocyate - syat tasya mukhyatvat, yat prayajasesenabhigharanam, tasyaivabhavad etad upapadyate, saty api srapyamanaya abhigharana udvasitayas ca, yat tavac chrapyamanayah, tad agner arcimsi dahanti, yad udvasitayah, tad agnyavayava{*4/122*} usmavayavas ca nasayanti, saisa ruksaiva, idam tu prayajasesena sitayah kriyate, tat snehayati, tena snigdhayah padanakalam abhigharanam yat, tan na snehayati. tad idam snehanasyabhigharanasyabhavat savyatavacanam upapadyata ity uktam, tasman na prayajaseso dharyata iti.

[460]{*4/123*}

notes: *{4/121: e1 gibt idam padottaram sutram in klammern}* *{4/122: e2: agnyam athava}* *{4/123: e2: 5,29; e6: 2,17}*
samanayanam tu mukhyam syal lingadarsanat // ms_4,1.40 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - atihayedo barhih prati

samanayatiti. tatra samdehah, kim samanayanam ajyasya dharmanam ca prayojakam, utaprayojakam iti. kim praptam? aprayojakam iti. kutah? prayajanuyajarthasyajyasyayam ekadesah samaniyata iti, purvena nyayenaprayojakata prapta. tad ucyate - mukhyam samanayanam lingadarsanat. kim lingam? caturgrhitany ajyani bhavanti, na hy atranuyajan yaksyan bhavatity atithyayam sruyate, yadi prayajartham samanayanam, tatas tatraikam caturgrhitam samaniyate. ekam apy anuyajanam bhavati, tatas catithyedam ta samtisthata ity anuyajabhava upabhrti samanayanartham ekam caturgrhitam grahyam, na tv anuyajartham. tatra bahunam caturgrhitanam darsanam upapadyate, itaratha hy anuyajabhave naivopabhrti catur grhyeta, tatra caturgrhitaniti bahuvacanam nopapadyate. tasmat prayojakam samanayanam iti. nanu lingam upadisyate, ka praptih? ucyate - drstam tatra prayojanam prayajau dvau yastavyau, tatra juhvam ajyena prayojanam nopabhrti riktayam, upabhrto recanam adrstartham juhvam nidhanam drstartham eva. tena prayajahomartham ajyasamanayanam aupabhrtam ajyam [461]{*4/124*} prayojayati. tad api hi prayajartham anuyajartham ceti vaksyate.

notes: *{4/124: e2: 5,31; e6: 2,18}*
vacane hi hetvasamarthye // ms_4,1.41 //
atha kasman na vacanam etat, na caturgrhitany ajyaniti. ucyate, vacane hi hetur asamarthitah syat, na hy atranuyajan yaksyan bhavatiti. yada samanayanam na prayajartham iti gamyate, tada vacanam. yada vacanam, tada nanuyajabhavo hetuh, asati hetau, na hy atranuyajan yaksyan bhavatiti hetuvan nigado nopapadyeta. tasmat prayajartham samanayanam prayojakam aupabhrtasyajyasya. kim bhavati prayojanam? paryajarthe samanayane yavat prayajartham, tavat sarvam samaneyam, ardham aupabhrtasya, aprayojanakatve na niyogato 'rdham yavat tadvat va.
tatrotpattir avibhakta syat // ms_4,1.42 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate - caturjuhvam grhnaty astav upabhrti grhnatiti{*4/125*}. tatra samdehah, kim jauhavam aupabhrtam cobhayam ubhayartham, prayajebhyas canuyajebhyas ca, uta jauhavam prayajebhyah, aupabhrtam anuyajebhyah? athava aupabhrtam prayajebhyo 'nuyajebhyas ceti. kim praptam? ubhayam ubhayartham. kutah? yad yad ajyena kriyate, tasmai tasmai bhavitum arhaty avisesat.

notes: *{4/125: tait.br.3.3.5.4-5}*
tatra jauhavam anuyajapratisedhartham // ms_4,1.43 //
naivam, ubhayam ubhayartham iti, jauhavam prayajartham, aupa[462]{*4/126*}bhrtam ubhayartham. katham? yaj juhvam grhnati, rtubhyas tad grhnati, rtavo vai prayaja iti jauhavavacanam anuyajapratisedhartham prayajan samkirtayati. aha, nanu nasty atranuyajapratisedhartham vacanam, yad etat prayajebhyas tad grhnatiti{*4/127*}, prayajesupadesakam etat, nasty asyanuyajapratisedhe samarthyam iti. ucyate - na brumah,

pratisedhakam etad iti. kim tutpattivakya ajyanam naiva prayojanabhisambandhah, anena vacanena prayajaprayojanata kriyate jauhavasya, anuyajaprayojanatasya vacanabhavad eva na gamyata iti, anuyajapratisedhartham vacanam ity ucyate.

notes: *{4/126: e2: 5,32; e6: 2,19}* *{4/127: spbr 1.3.2.8}*

aupabhrtam tatheti cet // ms_4,1.44 //

iti ced drsyate, jauhavam anuyajebhyah pratisidhyate, aupabhrtam ubhayartham iti, bhavatu jauhavam prayajartham, na tv aupabhrtam ubhayartham. tad api tatha syat, yatha jauhavam. katham? etad apy anuyajartham eva sruyate, yad upabhrti grhnaty anuyajebhyas tad grhnati chandamsi hy anuyaja iti. anuyajarthatasyeti.

syaj juhupratisedhan nityanuvadah // ms_4,1.45 //

naitad evam, ubhayartham hy aupabhrtam, evam hi sruyate - yad astav upabhrti grhnati prayajanuyajebhyas tad grhnatiti{*4/128*}. nanuktam, anuyajebhyas tad grhnatity anuyajarthatasyeti. ucyate, juhupratisedhan nityanuvadah. ubhayasminn aupabhrte jauhave ca{*4/129*} ubhayarthe prapte jauhavam anuyajebhyah pratisiddham, naupabhrtam, tad aupabhrtasyobhayarthatayam satyam anu[463]{*4/130*}yajarthatavacanam nityanuvado bhavitum arhati, na saknoti prayajarthatam pratiseddhum, pratyaksasruta hi sa, tasmad aupabhrtam ubhayartham. samanayanam ca tato juhvam sruyate, tasmad api prayajarthata na sakya badhitum.

notes: *{4/128: spbr 1.3.2.9}* *{4/129: e1 gibt aupabhrte jauhave ca in klammern}* *{4/130: e2: 5,33; e6: 2,19}*

tadastasamkhyam sravanat // ms_4,1.46 //

astav upabhrti grhnatiti{*4/131*} sruyate. tatra samdehah, kim tad aupabhrtam ajyam astasamkhyena grahanena samskriyate, uta catuhsamkhya gunabhuta dvayor grahanayor iti. kim tavat praptam? astasamkhya gunabhuta, na catuhsamkhye dve iti. kutah? sravanad astasamkhya sruyate, catuhsamkhya astasamkhyaya laksyate, srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir nyayya, tasmad astasamkhyam grahanam etad iti.

notes: *{4/131: tait.br. 3.3.5.5}*

anugrahac ca jauhavasya // ms_4,1.47 //

anugrahavadas ca bhavati - caturgrhitam va etad abhut tasyagharam agharya triritah{*4/132*} pracinam{*4/133*} prayajan yajati samanayate caturgrhitatvayeti caturgrhitanugrahah katham syad iti. kim caturgrhitam bhavati samanayanena? neti brumah, caturgrhitam prathamam eva tat, aghare 'py agharite, yad avasistam catuhsamkhyam eva tasya grahanam asit. kim tarhi caturgrhitatvayeti. caturgrhitasyanugrahartham, alpam hi caturgrhitam homayaparyaptam, tat paryaptam katham syad iti. evam caturgrhitasabdenalpam iti laksyate, alpatvam ca bahutvam kasyacid apeksya bhavati, yadi hy aupabhrtam astasamkhyam evam

caturgrhitam [464]{*4/134*} alpam bhavati, tatra{*4/135*}
caturgrhitasabdena alpata sakyate laksayitum. tasmad api pasyamah,
aupabhrte 'stasamkhya gunabhuteti.

notes: *{4/132: e2: trinitah}* *{4/133: e2: pracinan}* *{4/134: e2: 5,34;
e6: 2,20}* *{4/135: e2 om. caturgrhitam alpam bhavati, tatra}*
dvayos tu hetusamarthyam sravanam ca samanayane // ms_4,1.48 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati, dve ete caturgrhite, evam hetuh
samarthito bhavaty atithyayam, caturgrhitany ajyani bhavanti, na hy
atranuyajan yaksyan bhavatiti{*4/136*}, asatsv apy anuyajesv etad
astagrhitam evaupabhrtam bhavet. yadastasamkhya
gunabhuta, na tada dvayos caturgrhitayoh satos
caturgrhitan{*4/137*} ajyaniti bahuvacanam ajyesupapadyate. tasmac
caturgrhite dve iti. aha, lingam etat praptir ucyatam iti. tad
abhidhiyate, anarabhya ucyate, caturgrhitam juhotiti sarvahomesu,
tena prayajanuyajesv api na tad astagrhitena sakyate badhitum,
nanavisayatvat. astagrhitam hi grahane, caturgrhitam hi
home, asti hi sambhavah, yad astagrhitam grhyeta,
caturgrhitam huyeta, tad etad ihastatvam grahane bhavati. katham
dve caturgrhite home sampadayet? tasmad dve ete caturgrhite,
astagrhite grhyamane grhyete. caturgrhite dve
nagrhitvastagrhitam{*4/138*} kascit sampadayet. tasmad dve ete
caturgrhite iti. atha yad uktam, astagrhitam sruyate, srutis ca
laksanaya gariyasiti, ucyate - uktam asmabhir astasamkhyayah
prayojanam, katham dve caturgrhite syatam iti. api ca, astav
upabhrti grhnatity upabhrti samanite dve caturgrhite katham
syatam iti. itarathasaty astasabde nanapatrayor grhyeyatam.
tasmad astasabdasravanam adosah, sadhv etat, dve caturgrhite
[465]{*4/139*} upabhrtiti. prayojanam, dvayos caturgrhitayoh satoh
samanayane 'rdham samanetavyam bhavati, astagrhite sati na
niyogato 'rdham. tatha yatranuyajartham na grahanam, tatrapy
astagrhitam, yatha purvah paksah. yatha ca siddhantah,
tatha caturmasyesu caturgrhitam upabhrti bhavati.

notes: *{4/136: tait.s. 5.1.1.1}* *{4/137: e2,6: caturgrhitany}* *{4/138:
e2: na hi dve caturgrhite agrhitvastagrhitam}* *{4/139: e2:
5,36; e6: 2,21}*
svarus tv anekanispattih svakarmasabdatvat // ms_4,2.1 //
asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah, yo diksito yad
agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*4/140*}, tatredam amnatam - khadire
badhnati, palase badhnati, rohite badhnatiti. tat samnidhav idam
aparam amnayate, svaruna pasum anakti yupasya svarum karotiti.
athedanim idam samdihyate, kim bhedena yupat svarur
utpadayitavyah, uta yupam kriyamanam anunispannah sakalo
grahitavya iti. tatredam tavan nah pariksyam, kim
chedanadyutpatteh prayojakah svaruh, utaprayojakah{*4/141*}?
prayojakas cet, bhedena yupan nispadyeta. na cet prayojakah, yupam
nispadyamanam anunispannah sakalo grahisyata iti. sa katham

prayojakah syat? katham va na prayojaka iti. yady esa vacanavyaktih,
svarusabdavacyam bhavyate. katham?
josanadinetikartavyatavisesenetі. tatah, svaruna pasum
anaktiti, sa svarur ity avagato grahisyate, tatah prayojakah.
athaivam vijñayate, svaruna pasum anaktity anavagatah svaruh.
etavad asya{*4/142*} vijñayate 'ñjanam tena kriyata iti, idam api,
yupasya svarum karotiti yupaikadesam svarukarye 'ñjane viniyunkta
iti tato 'prayojakah. kim tavat praptam? svarus tv anekanispattih
svakarmasabdatvat, svarur na yupenaikanispattih syat, yupam
anapeksamanasya svaror jo[467]{*4/143*}sanadinotpattih. kutah?
svakarmasabdatvat. svo hy asya karmasabdah svarutaya vidhayako bhavati,
svarum karotiti. evam ca yupakastavayavasya svarutvam kriyata
iti, yupasya svarum karotiti laksanaya yupasabdah,
khadiradyavayavasyety arthah. kutah? svarutvabhavana hi srutya
gamyate, svarum karotiti svarum utpadayatiti. yupavayavopadanam
vakyena, vakyac ca srutir baliyasiti. tasmad evam sati na niyogato
yupakasthad eva svarur utpadayitavyah, nirapeksad anyasmad api
vrksat kartavyo bhedeneti.

notes: *{4/140: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{4/141: e2: utaprayojaka iti}* *{4/142:
e2: etavad avasyam}* *{4/143: e2: 5,37; e6: 2,22}*
jatyantarac ca sankate // ms_4,2.2 //
itas ca nirapeksasya svaror utpattir iti gamyate. kutah? jatyantarad apy
asanka bhavati, vrksantarat{*4/144*}. katham? nanyasya svarum
kuryat, yady anyasya vrksasya svarum kuryat, anye 'sya lokam
anvaroheyuh, yupasya svarum karotiti. na hi yupam anunispannasya
garhane jatyantarasankavakalpate, yupasakalo hi svarukarye
tadanim viniyujyate. tasmad api bhedena yupat svarur utpadayitavya iti.

notes: *{4/144: e2 gibt vrksantarat in klammern}*
tad ekadeso va svarutvasya tannimittatvat // ms_4,2.3 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. yupaikadeso hi yupam anunispannah
sakalo grahitavya iti. kasmat? evam amnayate - yady anyasya vrksasya
svarum kuryat, anye 'sya lokam anvaroheyuh, yupasya svarum karotiti.
na catrayam artho vidhiyate, svarum utpadayatiti. kim tarhi?
svarukaryam kartum yam upadatte, tam yupad iti. kutah? svarutvasya
tannimittatvat, svarutvam atra sruyate svaroh, yupasya svarum karoti
[468]{*4/145*} iti. kasyatmiyam? yupasyeti, atmiyas ca
samudayasyaikadeso bhavati, tasmad idam ucyate, apraninah sasthi
pañcamy arthe bhavati, yatha sakasya dehi, sakad dehiti, tatha kvacit
trtiyarthe, ghrtasya yajati, ghrtena yajati. pañcamy arthe, ghrtad
yajati, ghrtasya yajatiti. dvitiyarthe va, somasya pibati, somam
pibati, somat pibatiti. nanuktam, yupavayavo 'tra vakyena vidhiyate,
srutya svaror utpattih, srutis ca vakyad baliyasiti. ucyate, satyam,
evam, yupasyeti tu sabdo 'vivaksitartho bhavati. tatra srutir api
badhyate, vakyam api. na tv asmatpakse kimcid avivaksitartham,
svarum karotiti svartha evanuvado bhavisyatiti, yupasakalo
vidhayisyate. svarusabdas cañjanarthena sakale upacarita iti gamyate,

avayavaprasiddhis caitam artham gamayisyati. bhavati hi brahmanam -
atha kasmat svarur nama? etasmad veso{*4/146*} 'vacchidyate, tad asyaitat
svam ivarur bhavati, tasmat svarur nameti{*4/147*}.

notes: *{4/145: e2: 5,38; e6: 2,22}* *{4/146: e2: vai yo}* *{4/147: spbr
3.7.1.24}*
sakalasrutes ca // ms_4,2.4 //
itas ca yupam anunispannasya grahanam. kutah? sakalasruteh,
sakalasrutir bhavati svaroh, yah prathamah sakalah parapatet, sa
svaruh karya iti. sakalas caikadesah, ekadesas caprayojakah,
sambandhisabdatvat. tavata ca vyavaharat samudayapeksinah.
tatra prakaranad anyarthena khadiradina josanadikarmavisistena
yagarthena prakrtenasyaikavakyata, yupaya khadiradi josayate,
chinatti, taksati ca. tatra yah sakalah prathamah paraptitas tam ca
svarum añjanartham karotiti. svarusabdam ca tatranuvadann evopacarati.
tasman naitad asti, prthannispattih svarur iti, [469]{*4/148*}
yenanyasmad api vrksad iti sankyate. tasmaj
jatyantarasankavacanam nityanuvado yupasakalastutyarthah.

notes: *{4/148: e2: 5,39; e6: 2,23}*
pratiyupam ca darsanat // ms_4,2.5 //
itas ca na prthannispattih svaruh. kutah? ekadasinyam,
pratiyupam ca darsanat, yatha, anupurvam svarubhih pasun
samajya{*4/149*} madhyame rasanagune sve sve{*4/150*} svam svam
yupasakalam upaguhatiti svarubahutvam darsayati, yadi ca svaruh
prthannispattih syat, eka evaikadasinyam tantrena karyam
sadhayet. yupam anunispannasya tu grahane prakrtau
svayupasakalenañjanam krtam ity ekadasinyam api codakah
svayupasakalam eva prapayatiti bahutvam upapannam bhavati.
svayupasakalagrahanam ca prakrtasya grahanad adhyavasiyate,
yadrso 'sau prakrtah, tadrso 'sau garhitavyah, na visista
iti. tasmat svarur utpatter na prayojaka iti.

notes: *{4/149: e2: samañjya}* *{4/150: so e1,6, e2 (fn.); e2 om. sve sve}*
adane karotisabdah // ms_4,2.6 //
atha yad uktam, utpattir asya sabdenocyate, svarum karotiti, evam ca
karotisabdo 'vakalpisyata iti. ucyate, adane karotisabdo bhavisyati,
svarum karoti, svarum adatta iti. yatha kasthani karoti, gomayani
karotity adane karotisabdo bhavati, evam ihapi drastavyam{*4/151*}.

notes: *{4/151: die ausgaben wiederholen zwischen ms 4.2.6 und 4.2.7 noch
einmal ms 4.2.1-6 mit kürzerer, inhaltlich kaum abweichender kommentierung}*
sakhayam tatpradhanatvat // ms_4,2.7 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate, sakham adhikrtya, pracim aharaty
udicim aharati pragudicim aharatiti{*4/152*}. tatra samdehah - kim
ayam digvadah, uta sakhavada iti. digvada iti praptam, tatha
srutisabdah, sakhavade laksaneti. tasmad digvada iti. evam
prapte brumah, sakhavada iti. kutah? yadi tavad ayam arthah,
praci dig ahartavyeti, tato 'sakyo 'rthah, atha pracim disam

pratyaharaniyeti, tatah kahartavyeti, vakye sakhasabdasyabhavad
anupapanno 'yam sambandhah. atha prakrta sakheti, tatah
pracisabdena tasya evabhisambandho nyayyah. kutah? pratyaksa hi
pracisabdena harater ekavakyata, prakaranac chakhasabdena bhavet.
ubhayathatra pracisabdo laksanaya prakrtam va sakham
laksayet, diso vanipsitatvat, viharadesam ipsitatamam
ayuktam{*4/153*}. api ca, praciti sambandhisabdo 'yam,
sambandhisabdas ca sarve sapeksah, vina padantarena, na
paripurnam artham abhivadanti, samanyapadarthasambandhe ca
samvyavaharanupapattih, sarvasyaiva desasya kutascit pragbhavat.
tatha sakhasabdo 'pi sambandhisabdah, vrksasyety etad apeksate.
yada vrksasyety etad apeksate, tada vrksasya sakha praci,
udici, pragudici veti bhavati sambandhah, tatha ca samvyavaharo
'vakalpate. yat tu sakhavade [473]{*4/154*} laksaneti. ucyate, bhavati
laksanayapi sabdarthah. tasmac chakhavada iti.

notes: *{4/152: tait.br. 3.2.1.3}* *{4/153: e2: ipsitatamam yuktam; e6, e2
(fn.): ipsitamayuktam; e2 (fn.): ipsitatamam samyuktam}* *{4/154: e2:
5,43; e6: 2,25}*

sakhayam tatpradhanatvad upavesena vibhagah syad vaisamyam
tat // ms_4,2.8 //

darsapurnamasayoh samamnayate, mulatah sakham
parivasyopavesam karotiti. tatrayam arthah samsayikah, kim
sakhachedanasyobhayam{*4/155*} prayojakam, sakha upavesas ca, uta
sakha prayojaka, upaveso 'nunispaditi. kim praptam? ubhayam
chedanan nispadyate, sakha sakhamulam ca, ubhayam ca
prayojanavat. agrena vatsapakaranadi karisyate, mulata upavesah,
tena visesabhavad ubhayam prayojakam. iti prapte, ucyate,
sakhayam brumah, tatpradhanatvat, sakhapradhanatvad{*4/156*}
upavesena vibhago bhavet. sakham anunispanno grhyate. katham
tatpradhanyam? sakham parivasyeti dvitiyanirdesat. nanupavesam
karotity api dvitiya. ucyate, nasau parivasayateh karma. kasya tarhi?
karoteh. aha, kasmad evam abhisambandho na bhavati, sakham
parivasya mulata upavesam karotiti, sakhasabdas ca yathaivagre
tatha mule 'pi. tatrayam arthah, chedenagramule vibhajet. [474]{*4/157*}
kim prayojanam? vibhajya mulam, upavesam karisyamiti{*4/158*}.
ucyate, naivam, vyavahitakalpana hy evam bhavet, avayavadhanena
sakhartham parivasanam, vrtte tasminn upavesakaranam. nanu
prakrtatvan mulam upavesasabdena sambadhyate. ucyate,
ubhayasambandhe virodhah. virodhe ca prakaranad vakyam baliyah.
atha samnihitena sambadhyate, tathapi sakhaprayuktenety apatati.
atah{*4/159*} siddham eva, uvaveso{*4/160*} na prayojayati chedanam iti.
etad atra vaisamyam.

notes: *{4/155: e2: sakhac chedanasyobhayam}* *{4/156: e2 gibt
sakhapradhanatvad in klammern}* *{4/157: e2: 5,44; e6: 2,26}* *{4/158: e2:
karotiti}* *{4/159: e2 om. atah}* *{4/160: e2,6: upaveso}*

srutyapayac ca // ms_4,2.9 //

sakhaya vatsan apakaroti{*4/161*}, sakhaya gah prapayati,
sakhaya dohayatity{*4/162*}evamadisu sakhagrahanesu nopavesasya
vyaparas tatah sakhasabdo 'paiti. na hi tanmulam sakhety
acaksate. kim atah? yatraivam{*4/163*} yatra sakhasabdah,
tadartham chedanam, dvitiyanirdesat. athapi mule sakhasabdo bhavet,
evam api sakhasabdopadistesu na mulam, amulaparivasitatvat. yac
caivam samskrtaya sakhaya kriyate, tadartham chedanam. na
copadhanam mulaparivasitaya kriyate. tasman na tadartham chedanam.
kim bhavati prayojanam? paurnamasyam api sakhotpadya, yatha
purvah paksah. yatha siddhantah, tatha notpadayitavyeti.

notes: *{4/161: tait.br. 3.2.1.1}* *{4/162: tait.br. 3.2.1.2}* *{4/163: e2:
yady evam}*
harane tu juhotir yogasamanyad dravyanam carthasesatvat //
ms_4,2.10 //
darsapurnamasayor amananti - saha sakhaya prastaram praharatiti.
tatra samdehah, kim sakhapraharanam pratipattikarma, uta
[475]{*4/164*} arthakarmeti. kim praptam? harane tu juhotih syat,
arthakarmety arthah. kutah? yogasamanyat, yogo 'syah samanah
prastarena, saha sakhaya prastaram praharatiti. sahayoge yatra
trtiya, tasya gunabhavah, yatra dvitiya tasya pradhanyam. prastare
ca vispasto yajih, sakhapi tasminn eva yajau prastarasya
visesanam, samanayogitvat. aha, nanu tatra tatra gunabhuta
sakha, tasyah pratipattir nyayyah, itarathanekagunabhavah
prasajyeteti. ucyate, dravyanam carthasesatvad utpattya
cikirsitasya sesabhutany eva dravyany upadisyante, bhutam
bhavyayopadisyata iti. tasmad anekagunataiva dravyanam nyayyeti.

notes: *{4/164: e2: 5,45; e2: 2,27}*
pratipattir va sabdasya tatpradhanatvat // ms_4,2.11 //
pratipattir va sakhapraharanam, sabdasya tatpradhanatvat. sabdo 'tra
sakhapradhanah. katham? dvitiyasravanat. nanv anyatraiva sa
dvitiya, prastare, na sakhayam. ucyate, prastare dvitiyarthah
sakhayam api. katham? tulyayogat saha sakhaya, evam prastarah
prahrto bhavati, yadi sakhapi prahriyate. tena tulyayoge sahasabdo 'yam.
yadi prastarah praharane pradhanam, sakhapi prastaravisesanam, na
tarhi{*4/165*} tulyayogah. tasmad yah prastare dvitiyarthah, sa
sakhayam api, atah sakha pradhanam. api ca, tatra tatra sakha
gunabhuta, tasyam anyatropadisyamanayam anekagunabhavah{*4/166*}.
tatra ko dosah? drstam karyam hitvadrstam kalpyeta.
krtaprayojanayah sakhaya apanayanena vedivivecanat sukhapracaro
drstam karyam, na tu praharena kimcit suksmam api drstam
asti, tasmat pratipattir nyayya. [476]{*4/167*} aha, nanu
trtiyasravanat pararthena sakhoccaranena bhavitum nyayyam.
ucyate, bhaved etan nyayyam, yadi nirjñatakala sakha syat, tatah
prastarasya kalaparicchedaya kirtyamana parartha uccaryeta, iha punar
etad viparitam, nirjñatakalah prastaro 'nirjñatakala sakha.
tasmat saty api trtiyasravane prastara eva sakhayah kalam

paricchetsyati. yatha dvitiyanirdistah{*4/168*}, tatha sakha drastavya, yatha trtiyanirdista{*4/169*}, tatha prastarah. samarthyam hi balavattaram iti.

notes: *{4/165: e2: na tarhi}* *{4/166: e2: anekagunabhavah syat}* *{4/167: e2: 5,47; e6: 2,27}* *{4/168: e2: dvitiyanirdista}* *{4/169: e2: trtiyanirdistas}*

arthe 'piti cet // ms_4,2.12 //

aha, nanu gunabhave 'pi dvitiya bhavati{*4/170*}, yatha saktu marutaikakapalesu{*4/171*}.

notes: *{4/170: e2 om. bhavati}* *{4/171: cf. tait.s. 2.4.10.2}*

na, tasyanadhikarad arthasya ca krtatvat // ms_4,2.13 //

naitat saktvadibhis tulyam, tasya saktvader anyatranadhikarat, iha ca sakhayanyasyarthasya krtatvad vatsapakaranadeh. aha, nanu punaruktam etat saktvadinam pradarsanam samadhis ceti. ucyate, na punaruktata mahan dosah, bahukrtvo 'pi pathyam veditavyam bhavati, granthabhayena{*4/172*} punaruktam necchanti. arthagrahanat tu{*4/173*} bibhyatah punar{*4/174*} punar abhidhiyamanam bahu manyanta eva. kim cintayah prayojanam? yady arthakarma, paurnamasyam api sakhotpadya, atha pratipattir notpadayitavyeti.

[477]{*4/175*}

notes: *{4/172: e2: granthagauravabhayena}* *{4/173: e2: arthagrahanad dhi}* *{4/174: e2: bhavet tat punar}* *{4/175: e2: 5,48; e6: 2,28}*

utpattyasamyogat pranitanam ajyavad vibhagah syat // ms_4,2.14 //

darsapurnamasayor amnayate - apah pranayaty apo vai sraddha sraddham evalabhya yajata iti{*4/176*}, ubhayatra ca pranitanam vyaparah, pranitabhir{*4/177*} havimsi samyautiti, tatha, antarvedi pranita ninayatiti. atra{*4/178*} samdehah, kim ubhayam asam prayojakam samyavanam ninayanam ca, uta samyavanarthanam ninayanam pratipattir iti. kim praptam? utpattisamyogo nasam kenacit prayojanena, ubhabhyam utpannanam samyogah. tasman na gamyate visesah, agamyamane visese ubhayarthanam vibhago 'yam, kascid yagah{*4/179*} samyavane kascin ninayana iti, ajyavat, yatha sarvasmai va etad yajñaya grhyate yad dhruvayam ajyam iti{*4/180*}.

notes: *{4/176: tait.br. 3.2.4.1}* *{4/177: e2: pranitanam utpannanam vyaparah sruyate, pranitabhir}* *{4/178: e2,6: tatra}* *{4/179: e2: vibhagah}* *{4/180: tait.br. 3.3.5.5}*

samyavanarthanam va pratipattir itarasam tatpradhanatvat // ms_4,2.15 //

samyavanarthah pranitah. kutah? trtiyanirdesat, samyavane 'pam gunabhavah, dvitiyanirdesac ca ninayane pradhanyam. cintayah prayojanam, purodasabhave pranitanam abhavah, yatha payasyayam.

[478]{*4/181*}

notes: *{4/181: e2: 5,49; e6: 2,29}*
prasanavan maitravarunaya dandapradanam krtarthatvat //
ms_4,2.16 //
jyotistome sruyate - vag vai devebhyo 'pakramat
yajñayatisthamana sa vanaspatin pravisat saisa vag
vanaspatisu vadati. ya dundubhau ya ca{*4/182*} tunave ya ca{*4/183*}
vinayam, yad diksitaya dandam{*4/184*} prayacchati vacam
evavarundhe, krite{*4/185*} some maitravarunaya dandam
prayacchatiti{*4/186*}. maitravarunaya dandam prayacchatity etad
udaharanam. tatra samsayah, kim diksitadharane sesabhutasya
dandasya maitravarunadharanam pratipattih, athavarthakarmeti.
kim praptam? maitravarunaya dandadanam pratipattih. kutah?
diksitadharane krtarthatvat. dandena diksayantiti{*4/187*}
sesabhutasyanyatra vyaparah{*4/188*} pratipattir nyayya, yatha
catvale krsnavisanam prasyatiti kanduyane
sesabhutayah prasanam pratipattih, evam atrapi drastavyam.
dvitiya ca dande vibhaktih. tasmat pradhanyam iti.

notes: *{4/182: e2 om. ca}* *{4/183: e2 om. ca}* *{4/184: e2:
diksitadandam}* *{4/185: e2: evavarundha iti. tatha krite}*
{4/186: tait.s. 6.1.4.1-2} *{4/187: tait.s. 6.1.3.8}* *{4/188: e2:
vyapare}*
arthakarma va kartrsamyogat sragvat // ms_4,2.17 //
arthakarma va syat. kutah? kartrsamyogat, kartrsamyogo bhavati.
maitravarunaya dandam iti kartrdandasamyogo bhavati{*4/189*},
tasmims ca dando gunabhutah, purusah pradhanabhutah.
purusam hi sa pracaritum samartham karoti. katham? yatha
purvam{*4/190*} tamo 'vagahate 'pah sarpati{*4/191*} gam ca sarpam
ca varayati, avalambanam ca bhavati. atah purusapradhanyan na
pratipattih. sragvac ca drastavyam, yatha srajam udgatre dadati
[479]{*4/192*} ity{*4/193*} asaty apy upakare purusasya prayojanavattvat,
nisprayojanatvac ca srajah, bhavati purusapradhanyam, evam ihapi
drastavyam. tasman na pratipattir iti. atha yad uktam -
dvitiyasravanad dandapradhanyam iti. ucyate, tatha
yuktam{*4/194*} canipsitam iti dvitiya drastavya. kutah?
maitravarune caturthinirdesat. sampradane hi caturthi bhavati,
sampradanam ca karmanabhipreyate. tatra dandad abhipretataro
maitravaruna iti gamyate.

notes: *{4/189: e1,6 und e2 (fn.); e2 om. kartrdandasamyogo bhavati}*
{4/190: e2: yathapurvam} *{4/191: e2: pravisati}* *{4/192: e2: 5,50; e6:
2,29}* *{4/193: tait. s. 1.8.18.1}* *{4/194: e2: tathayuktam}*
karmayukte ca darsanat // ms_4,2.18 //
dandi praisan anvahety anudyate, tena pracarato dandam
pradarsayati. tad arthakaramani saty upapadyate. pratipattau tu dando
maitravarunaya dattas tato 'pavrjyeta, krtam ca kartavyam iti
na{*4/195*} tena prayojam iti na dharyeta. tatraitaddarsanam nopapadyate,
tatha, ahis tvam dasatiti maitravarunam bruyad ahir iva hy esa

iti, tatha{*4/196*}, musalyan vaheti. musalasabdas ca dande
prasiddhah, yatha kva nu khalu{*4/197*} musalino manavaka gangam
avatareyur{*4/198*} iti. tasmad apy arthakarma.

notes: *{4/195: e2: 'pavrjyeta. tatkarma kartavyam ca krtam iti na}*
{4/196: e2: iva yena drastavya iti. tatha} *{4/197: e2: katham na
khalu}* *{4/198: e2: navatareyur}*
utpattau yena samyuktam tadartham tac chrutihetutvat
tasyarthantaragamane sesatvat pratipattih syat // ms_4,2.19 //
yad uktam, yatha krsnavisanaprasanam iti. tatrocyate, yuktam
tatrotpadyamanam yat, yena prayojanena sambaddham utpadyate,
[480]{*4/199*} tat tadartham eva nyayyam. tasyanyatra gamane pratipattir ity
etad upapadyate, yadi na drstam prayojanam bhavati. iha tu
drstam prayojanam maitravarunasya dharanae{*4/200*}, tasmad
visamam etat. athava - adhikaranantaram, visanayah
kanduyanam prasanam cobhayam api prayojakam iti purvah paksah,
ekanispatteh sarvam samam syad iti. utttarah paksah,
kanduyane trtiyanirdesad visanaya gunabhavah. prasane
ca dvitiyanirdesat, anyatra ca krtarthatvat pradhanyam iti.

notes: *{4/199: e2: 5,51; e6: 2,30}* *{4/200: e2: dharanam}*
saumike ca krtarthatvat // ms_4,2.20 //
asti jyotistome 'vabhrthah, varunenaikakapalenavabhrtham
abhyavapantiti{*4/201*}{*4/202*}. tatramnayate, varunagrhitam vaitad
yajñasya yadrjisam yadgravana yadaunduvari{*4/203*}
yadabhisavanaphalake, tasmad yatkimcit somaliptam dravyam
tenavabhrtham yantiti{*4/204*}. tatra samsayah, kim
somaliptanam dravyanam avabhrthagamanam pratipattih,
athavarthakarmeti. kim tavat praptam? pratipattir iti. kutah?
krtarthatvat, krtarthany etani dravyani tatra tatra, tesam
avabhrthagamanam pratipattir nyayya.

notes: *{4/201: e2: abhyavayantiti}* *{4/202: mait. s. 4.8.5}* *{4/203: e2:
yad audumbari; e6: yadinduvari}* *{4/204: mait.s. 4.8.5}*
arthakarma vabhidhanasamyogat // ms_4,2.21 //
arthakarma va, abhidhanena samyogat, tenavabhrtham yantiti.
tenavabhrthasamjñakam nispadayantiti, trtiya tena [481] iti,
dvitiyavabhrtham iti. tasmat somaliptam gunabhutam, avabhrthah
pradhanabhuta iti.
pratipattir va tan nyayatvad desarthavabhrthasrutih // ms_4,2.22 //
pratipattir va. kutah? tannyayatvad eva. esa hi nyayah, yad anyatra
krtartham anyatra pratipadyate, tad iha yadi somaliptam dravyam
avabhrthe karanam vidhiyate, tato 'rthakarma. atha somaliptena yanam
vidhiyate, tatah pratipattih. na hy atra somaliptam vidhiyate
'vabhrthe, tatha saty avabhrthasomaliptasambandho 'bhyavayantity
anenakhyatena vidhiyeta. tatra vakyena vidhanam syat, na tu srutya,
yane 'muna vidhiyamane{*4/205*} srutya vidhanam. tat parigrhitam
bhavati, srutis ca vakyad baliyasi, tasmat pratipattih. atha yad

uktam, arthakarmabhidhanena samyogad iti. tatra brumah, evam sati desartha avabhrthasrutih, avabhrtham yantiti, avabhrthena desam laksayati, yasmin dese 'vabhrthah, tam desam yantiti. tasmat pratipattir iti.

notes: *{4/205: e2: yane punar vidhiyamane}*
kartrdesakalanam acodanam prayoge nityasamavayat // ms_4,2.23 //
idam sruyate - pasubandhasya yajñakratoh sad rtvijah{*4/206*}, darsapurnamasayor yajñakratos catvara rtvijah{*4/207*}, caturmasyanam yajñakratunam{*4/208*} pañca rtvijah{*4/209*}, agnihotrasya yajñakrator eka rtvik{*4/210*}, saumyasyadhvarasya yajñakratoh saptadasa rtvijah{*4/211*}, tatha, same darsapurnamasabhyam yajeta, pracinapravane vaisvadevena yajeta, paurnamasyam paurnamasya [482]{*4/212*} yajeta, amavasyayam amavasyayeti{*4/213*}. tatra samdehah, kim kartrdesakala vidhiyante, utanudyanta iti. kim tavat praptam? kartrdesakalanam acodanam anuvadah{*4/214*}. kutah? prayoge nityasamavayat, prayoge nityasamaveta eta iti. na, rte kartrdesakalebhyah, prayogah sidhyati, tena prayogacodanayaiva praptanam anuvadah. nanu visamadipratisedhartham etad vacanam bhavisyati. neti brumah, upadesakam evamjatiyakam vacanam, na pratisedhakam. tasmad anuvada iti.

notes: *{4/206: tait. br. 2.3.6.3}* *{4/207: tait. br. 2.3.6.2}* *{4/208: e2: yajñakratunam}* *{4/209: tait. br. 2.3.6.2}* *{4/210: tait. br. 2.3.6.1}* *{4/211: tait. br. 2.3.6.4}* *{4/212: e2: 5,54; e6: 2,31}* *{4/213: e2: amavasyaya yajeteti}* *{4/214: e1 gibt anuvadah in klammern}*
niyamartha va srutih // ms_4,2.23 //
ucyate, na caitad asty anuvada iti, anuvadamatram anarthakam. yadi vidhih, evam apurvam artham prakarisyati, tasmad vidhir iti. nanu prayogangatvat prapta eveti. ucyate, niyamartha srutir bhavisyati. ko 'yam niyamah? aniyatasya niyatata, prayogangataya sarve desah prapnuvanti, na tu samuccayena. yada samah, an tada visamah, yada visamah, na tada samah. sa esa samah praptas capraptas ca, yada na praptah, sa pakso vidhim prayojayati. ato visamacikirsayam api samo vidhiyate. tasmad visamasyapraptir vidhau sati bhavatiti samo vidhiyate. evam itaresv api, tasmad vidhir iti.
tatha dravyesu gunasrutir utpattisamyogat // ms_4,2.25 //
adhikaranapradeso 'yam{*4/215*}. idam amamanti - vayavyam svetam alabheta bhutikamah{*4/216*}. tatha, somaraudram ghrte carum nirvapec chuklanam vrihinam brahmavarcaskamah{*4/217*}, tatha, nairrtam carum nirvapet krsnanam vrihinam iti{*4/218*}. tatra samdehah, kim svetadivarno vidhiyata utanudyate, utanudyata iti. kim praptam? anudyate, dravyasrutigrhitatvat. vidhir va, pakse praptasya niyamartha{*4/219*} iti. paksoktam prayojanam ubhayor apy adhikaranayoh. notes: *{4/215: e2: adhikaranatideso 'yam}* *{4/216: tait. s. 2.1.1.1}* *{4/217: mait. s. 2.1.5}* *{4/218: tait.s. 1.8.9.1}* *{4/219: e2: praptasya varnasya niyamartha}*

samskare ca tatpradhanatvat // ms_4,2.26 //
ayam apy adhikaranapradesah. darsapurnamasayoh sruyate -
vrihin avahanti, tandulan pinastiti, tat kim, imau vidhi,
utanuvadav iti. samsaye 'rthapraptatvat, anuvadav iti prapte,
niyamarthatvad vidhi iti.
yajaticodana dravyadevatakriyam samudaye krtarthatvat // ms_4,2.27 //
sesaviniyoga uktah, kim tat pradhanam, yasyaite sesa iti. ucyate,
yajati dadati juhotity evamlaksanam. atha kimlaksanako
yajatijuhotir{*4/220*} dadatis ceti. yajaticodana, tavad
dravyadevatakriyam, dravyam devata ca, tasya dravasya kriya,
yaya{*4/221*} tayoh{*4/222*} sambandho bhavati{*4/223*}. samudaye,
samuditesv esu{*4/224*} yajatisabdo bhavati. loke, isto 'nena
pasupatir iti. tena manyamahe, dravyadevatakriyasyarthasya yajatisabdena
pratyayanam [484]{*4/225*} kriyata iti. laksanakarmani prayojanam na
vaktavyam, jñanam evatra prayojanam iti.

notes: *{4/220: e2: yajatir juhotir}* *{4/221: e2: yatha}* *{4/222: e2:
dravyam devatam uddisya tyajyate, tasya ca kriya, yatha kriyaya
tayoh}* *{4/223: e1 gibt yaya tayoh sambandho bhavati in klammern}*
{4/224: e1 gibt samuditesv esu in klammern} *{4/225: e2: 5,56; e6: 2,33}*
tadukte sravanaj juhotir asecanadhikah syat // ms_4,2.28 //
atha kimlaksanako juhotir iti. tad ukte yajaty ukte 'rthe{*4/226*}
juhotih sruyate, asecanadhike. tasmad yajatir evasecanadhiko
juhotih, hutam anenety evamjatiyake vaktaro bhavanti loke. vede 'pi
yajaticoditam juhotinanuvadati - samgraminam caturhotra yajayet,
caturgrhitam ajyam krtva caturhotaram vyacaksita, purvena
grahenardham juhuyad uttarenardham iti. atha dadatih
kimlaksanaka iti. atmanah svatvavyavrttih parasya svatvena
sambandhah. yajatidadatijuhotisu sarvesutsargah samanah. tatra
yajatir devatam uddisyotsargamatram, juhotir asecanadhikah,
dadati{*4/227*} utsargapurvakah parasvatvena sambandha ity esa
esam visesa iti.

[485]{*4/228*}

notes: *{4/226: e1 gibt yajaty ukte 'rthe in klammern}* *{4/227: e2,6:
dadatir}* *{4/228: e2: 5,56; e6: 2,33}*
vidheh karmapavargitvad arthantare vidhipradesah syat // ms_4,2.29 //
jyotistome sruyate - yad atithyayam barhih, tad upasadam, tad
agnisomiyasyeti. tatra samdehah, kim paradravyasyopadesah, uta
niristikasya{*4/229*}, athava dharmavidhipradesah, athava
dravyasadharanyam iti. kim praptam? paradravyasyopadesah. kutah?
paradravyasyopadesasadrsah sabdah, yad atithyayam, tad upasadam
iti, yatha yo devadattasya gauh, sa visnumitrasya kartavya iti
devadattad acchidya visnumitraya diyata iti. atah paradravyasyopdesa
iti. na caitad asti, tatha saty atithyayam tasya vidhanam yat purvam,
tad anarthakam syat. evam tarhi niristikasyopadesah{*4/230*},
tenatithyayam yad vihitam, atithyayam yad upattam iti, tatha saty

arthavad atithyayam tad vacanam. niristikena{*4/231*} tupasadah kartavya bhavanti{*4/232*}. na caisa sistanam acarah. na ca sarve codakaprapta dharma bhaveyuh, ato brumah - vidheh karmapavargitvad arthantare vidhipradesah syat. tad barhih parisamaptayam atithyayam apavrktam, purvam{*4/233*} tad atithyayah, upasatkale{*4/234*} atithyasambandhas tasya nasti. bhutapurvenatithyaya karmana laksyeta.
laksana[486]{*4/235*}sabdas ca na nyayyah. tasmad atithyabarhisa añjasyabhavad yad dharmakamatithyabarhih, tad dharmakam upasadam agnisomiyasya ceti nyayyam.

notes: *{4/229: e2: niristakasya}* *{4/230: e2: niristakasyopadesah}* *{4/231: e2: niristakena}* *{4/232: e2: bhavantiti}* *{4/233: e2: apavrktam asit, purvam}* *{4/234: e2: atithyayam asit, upasatkale}* *{4/235: e2: 5,57; e6: 2,34}*
api votpattisamyogad arthasambandho 'visistanam prayogaikatvahetuh syat // ms_4,2.30 //
api veti pakso vyavartate. utpattisamyoga evaiso 'sya barhisah. yadi hy utpannam atithyayam barhir visistam syat, tasya dharma aupasade barhisy atidisyeran, na tu tad asti kenacid vakyena. evam{*4/236*} prakrtya, barhiso viseso vaksyate. asvavalah prastarah, vidhrti caiksavyav iti. tena na paravihitam barhir ucyate, na niristikam{*4/237*}, na kutascid dharma pratidisyante. kim tarhi? sadharanam amisam barhir ucyate, yad atithyayam vidhiyate, tad evopasadam, agnisomiyasya ca vidhiyata iti, avisistanam barhisa samyoga ekena sarvesam, yad adau barhir luyate, tal lavanam sarvesam arthena, sadharano barhisah prayogah. evam srutih sabdasya, parigrhita bhavisyati, itaratha dharmalaksana bhavet, srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir nyayya na laksana. tasmat trayanam sadharanam barhir iti, paksoktam prayojanam.

[486]{*4/238*}

notes: *{4/236: e2: vakyena. yadatithyayam ity evam}* *{4/237: e2: niristakam}* *{4/238: e2: 5,59; e6: 2,34}*
dravyasamskarakarmasu pararthatvat phalasrutir arthavadah syat // ms_4,3.1 //
yasya khadirah sruvo bhavati, sa chandasam eva rasenavadyati, sarasa asyahutayo bhavanti. yasya parnamayi juhur bhavati, na sa papam slokam srnotiti. yasyasvatthy upabhrd bhavati, brahmanaivasyannam avarundhe, yasya vaikankati dhruva bhavati, praty evasyahutayas tisthanti. atho praiva jayate, yasyaivamrupah sruva{*4/239*} bhavanti, sarvany evainam rupani pasunam upatisthante, nasyaparupam atman jayata iti{*4/240*}. tatha jyotistomasamskare{*4/241*} phalasrutih, yadankte caksur eva bhratrvyasya vrnkte{*4/242*}, tatha, kesasmasru vapate, dato dhavate, nakhani nikrntati, snati, mrta va esa tvag amedhyam vasyaitad atmani samalam tad evopahate medhya eva medham evam

upaiti{*4/243*}. karmani phalam sruyate, abhisu va etau yajñasya yad adharau, caksusi va etau yajñasya yad ajyabhagau{*4/244*}, yat prayajanuyaja ijyante, varma va etad yajñasya kriyate, varma yajamanasya bhartrvyasyabhibhutyai, iti{*4/245*}. atra samdehah, kim ime phalavidhayah, utarthavada iti. kim praptam? phalavidhayah, pravrttivisesakaratvat phala[488]{*4/246*}vidheh, yatha khadiram viryakamasya yupam kuryat, palasam brahmavarcaskamasya, bailvam annadyakamasyeti{*4/247*}. yathaite phalavidhayah, evam ihapi drastavyam. evam prapte brumah. phalarthavada iti. kutah? pararthatvat, kratvarthany etani. juhuh pradane gunabhutah, upabhrd upadharane, sruva{*4/248*} ajyadharane, añjanavapanadi ca yajamane, agharav ajyabhagau prayajanuyajas cagneyadisu. yadi phale 'pi gunabhavah syat, anyatropadistanam anyatra punar gunabhava upadista iti pratijñayeta. na caitan nyayyam, pararthata hi gunabhavah, kratvartha caisam sabdena, juhva juhoti juhva homam abhinirvartayatiti{*4/249*}, evam sarvatra. tasman naite purusarthah.

notes: *{4/239: e2: sruco}* *{4/240: tait. s. 3.5.7.3}* *{4/241: e2: jyotistome samskare}* *{4/242: tait.s. 6.1.1.2}* *{4/243: tait.s. 6.1.1.2}* *{4/244: tait. s. 2.6.2.1}* *{4/245: tait. s. 2.6.1.5}* *{4/246: e2: 5,59; e6: 2,35}* *{4/247: ait.br. 2.1}* *{4/248: e2: dhruva}* *{4/249: e2 gibt juhva homam abhinirvartayati in klammern}*

utpattes catatpradhanatvat // ms_4,3.2 //

athocyeta - purusam api prati gunabhava upadistah, yasya parnamayi juhur bhavati na sa papam slokam srnotityevamadibhir vakyair iti. tac ca na. kasmat? utpatter atatpradhanatvat, tatra{*4/250*}, palasya juhvapapaslokasravanam{*4/251*} kriyata iti na{*4/252*} kascic chabda aha, etavac chruyate, yasyasau bhavati, na sa papam slokam srnotiti, etavad atra sabdena gamyate, yasyaivamlaksana{*4/253*} juhuh, tasyapapaslokasravanam iti. tatra juhva tat kriyate, juhur va tadartheti, naitac chabda aha. nanv anumanad etad gamyate, dhruvam palasya juhva tat kriyate, yatas tasyam satyam tad bhavatiti. atrocyate, na, evamjatiyakam karyakaranatve 'numanam bhavati, karyakaranasambandho nama sa bhavati, yasmin sati yad bhavati, yasmims casati yan na bhavati, tatraiva karyakaranasambandhah. iha tu tadbhave [489]{*4/254*} bhavo jñatah, nabhave 'bhavah. yasya palasi na bhavati tasyapapaslokasravanam nastiti, na, evamjatiyakah sabdo 'sti, tena na, niyogato 'vagamyate, tenedam kriyata iti, laksanam etat purusasya gamyate, tasman nanumanam. api ca, yasyapi juhuh palasi bhavati, tasyapi papaslokasravanam bhavati. katham avagamyate? pratyaksatah. nanv evam saty agnihotrenapi phalam na sadhyeta. na{*4/255*} hutamatrena phalam drsyata iti. naisa dosah, na hi tatrocyate, tavataiva phalam bhavatiti. iha tu vartamanayam juhusattayam vartamanasya papaslokasravanasya pratisedhah. tasman na tatranumanam, idam karyam, idam karanam iti.

agnihotradisu tu sabdenaiva karyakaranasambandha ucyate. tasmat tatra tatkale 'drsyamane 'pi phale, kalantare phalam bhavisyatiti gamyate, na tv evamjatiyakesu, tasman naivamjatiyakebhyah phalam astiti. nanu yasya palasi juhur bhavati, na sa papam slokam srnotity evam ukte tat eva tat phalam bhavatiti gamyate, tasmad ihapi kalantare phalam bhavisyatiti. ucyate, satyam gamyate, pramanam tatra kim iti vicarayamah. na tavat pratyaksam, nanumanam, netarad drstavisayam upamanadi, no khalv api sabda ity etad uktam, vakyartho 'pi padarthopajanito bhavati, nanyatha, tad uktam - tadbhutanam kriyarthena samamnaya iti{*4/256*}{*4/257*}. tasmad apramanamulatvan mithyavijñanam etat. laukikesu tu vakyesv athaivam{*4/258*} gamyate, tani hi vijñate 'rthe prayujyamanany adhyaharyapadani gaunani viparinatavyavahitarthani ca prayujyante. tasmat tatsadrsyad vacanavagamyesv apy arthesu bhavati tattvarupo mithyapratyayah, yatha mrgatrsnadisu. [490]{*4/259*} api ca, vartamanapadeso 'yam, na ca, ayam artho vartamanah, tasman na khadirasruvadisadbhave tatphalam bhavet. tad evam apatati, khadiradau sati bhavati tatphalam napi bhavati, asaty api bhavati va na veti. naivam vijñayate, kutas tatphalam iti. tasmad evamjatiyakesuccaritesu na kvacit pravrttir na kutascin nivrttir ity anarthakyam akriyarthatvat. arthavade tu sati bhavati prayojanam khadiradeh, sruvadisu karmarthesu prayojanavatsu. yady esam kratum prati prayojanavatta na syat, tata etad eva phalam kasyacic chabdavrttya bhaved va na veti vicaryeta. sati tu pararthye naiva kacic chabdapravrttir asrayitum sakyate. kaimarthye hi sa kalpyeta. tasmad evamjatiyaka arthavadah, arthavadatve cavartamane laksanaya vartamanasabdah prasamsartha upapatsyate.

notes: *{4/250: e2: na tatra}* *{4/251: e2: parnamayya juhvapapaslokasravanam}* *{4/252: e2 om. na}* *{4/253: e2: tasyaivamlaksana}* *{4/254: e2: 5,61; e6: 2,36}* *{4/255: e2 om. na}* *{4/256: e2: samamnayo 'rthasya tannimitatvad iti}* *{4/257: ms 1.1.25}* *{4/258: e2 om. atha}* *{4/259: e2: 5,61; e6: 2,36}*

phalam tu tatpradhanayam // ms_4,3.3 //

atha yad uktam, yatha, khadiram viryakamasya yupam kuryat, bailvam annadyakamasya palasam brahmavarcasakamasyeti, yuktam tesu, vidhivibhaktih kuryad iti viryakhadirasambandhasya vidhatri, na ca vartamanapadesini. tasmat tatravirodha iti. evam hi padavakyarthanyayavidah slokam amananti - kuryat, kriyeta, kartavyam, bhavet, syad iti pañcamam/ etat syat sarvavedesu niyatam vidhilaksanam//iti.

vidhivibhaktim hi vidhayikam lingam manyamanah slokam imam samamananti{*4/260*}. asti catra vidhivibhaktih. tasmad anupavarnanam etad iti.

[491]{*4/261*}

notes: *{4/260: e2: manyamanas ta evam samamananti}* *{4/261: e2: 5,63;

e6: 2,37}*
naimittike vikaratvat kratupradhanam anyat syat // ms_4,3.4 //
asti jyotistome naimittikam, barhadgiram brahmanasya brahmasama kuryat, parthur asmam{*4/262*} rajanyasya, rayovajiyam vaisyasyeti, tathagnau naimittikam, sahasram prathamam cinvanas cinvita, dvisahasram dvitiyam, trisahasram trtiyam iti{*4/263*}, tatha darsapurnamasayoh sruyate, godohanena pasukamasya pranayet, kamsyena brahmavarcasakamasya, martikena pratisthakamasyety etani naimittikani. tesu samdehah, kim etany eva naimittikani nityarthe, utanyat tatra tatra{*4/264*} nityartha iti. kim praptam etany eveti. kutah? atra brahmasamadibhir avasyam bhavitavyam, coditani hi tani, samnihitani sadhanany akanksanti. na ca, esam santi vihitani sadhanani, samipatas ca naimittikany upanipatanti, taih prakrtaih samnihitair etani nirakanksikriyanta ity etan nyayyam. katham? naimittikam hi samnihitam, vakyad avagamyate nanyac chruyate, yavams ca srutasyotsarge dosah, tavan evasrutakalpanayam. aha, nanu nimittarthani tani prakrtani. ucyate, naisa dosah, anyartham api prakrtam anyena sambadhyate, yatha, salyartham kulyah praniyante, tabhyas ca paniyam piyate, upasprsyate ca. evam ihapi drastavyam. athava, asty evatravantaravakyam, yatha, godohanena pranayed iti, tad akamasambaddham godohanena pranayanam prapayati. na ca sakyam srutam utsrastum. yo 'py ayam, [492]{*4/265*} pasukamasyeti sabdah, sa pasukamasambandham saknuyat kartum, navantaravakyasyartham nivarayitum, na ca gamyamanam, vina karanena, avivaksitam iti sakyam vaditum. bhavanti ca dvisthani{*4/266*} vakyani, yatha, sveto dhavati, alambusanam yateti. tasman naimittikany eva nityarthe bhavitum arhantiti. evam prapte brumah, naimittike sruyamane kratvartham anyat syad iti. kutah? vikaratvad visese srutatvad ity arthah{*4/267*}. visese hi tatra naimittikam sruyate, tad asati tasmin visese na bhavitum arhati. yad uktam, avasyakartavyaniti. naisa dosah, avasyam kartavyatvat karisyante. yat tu nanyad esam vihitam sadhanam iti, samanyavihitam bhavisyatiti na dosah. kim tat? abhivarto brahmasama, astadasamantragato 'gnih, varanam pranayanapatram. atha yad uktam, samnihitaih prakrtair naimittikair brahmasamadini sambhatsyanta iti. neti brumah, na hi barhadgiradinam prakaranam. athocyeta, prakrtaih stotradibhih sambadhyanta iti, etad api nopapadyate. yady api prakrtani nityani stotradini, tathapi vakyena nimittasamyoge sruyante barhadgiradini, vakyam ca prakaranad baliyah. yad uktam, samnidhanad vakyad avagato 'yam artha iti. na, evamjatiyako vakyarthah samanyam padartham{*4/268*} badhitum arhati. nimittasamyoge hi barhadgiradinam arthavatta. tasmat tatra tatranyan naimittikad iti. atha yad uktam, avantaravakyena godohanam api prapitam na sakyam utsrastum, rte karanat, avivaksitam kalpayitum{*4/269*}, [493]{*4/270*} dvistham hi tad bhavatiti. ucyate, karanad avivaksitam. kim karanam? na hi, idam yugapad bhavati, paripurnena carthabhidhanam avantaravakyena ceti. katham?

pranayatiti prapurve nayatau vidhivibhaktih svapadagatam artham srutya vidadhati, pranayanadisambaddham api godohanadi srutya, vakyena ca. vastu phalasya godohanades ca sambandhah. sa hitva srutyartham, kevalena vakyena. atha pranayanasya godohanadisambandham, godohanades ca phalena sambandham vadatity ucyate. na{*4/271*}, dvyarthabhidhanad bhidyeta nitaram vakyam, na caitan nyayyam. yat tu, sveto dhavatityevamadi, bhavet tatra visesanavagamad ubhayarthavagatih. iha tu gamyate visesah kamipadoccaranam, sa iha srauto 'rthah. manyeta, yadi godohanadeh kriyasambandho vivaksyate, kamipadam pramado bhavet. na cayam pramadah, naivavantaravakyarthe vivaksite kamipadasambandho 'vakalpate. tasman na dvistham vakyam, godohanadikamisambandha evatrabhidhiyate, na nityakarye bhavitum arhatiti, evam sarvatra.

notes: *{4/262: e2: asmam; e1 (fn.): asyam}* *{4/263: tait.s. 5.6.8.2}* *{4/264: e2 om. tatra}* *{4/265: e2: 5,64; e6: 2,38}* *{4/266: e1 (fn.): dvividhani}* *{4/267: e1 gibt visese srutatvad ity arthah in klammern}* *{4/268: e2: samanyapadartham}* *{4/269: e1 gibt avivaksitam kalpayitum in klammern}* *{4/270: e2: 5,64; e6: 2,38}* *{4/271: e2: tan na}*

ekasya tubhayatve samyogaprthaktvam // ms_4,3.5 //

agnihotre sruyate, dadhna juhotiti, punas ca, dadhnendriyakamasya juhuyad iti. tathagnisomiye pasav amnayate, khadire badhnatiti, punas ca, khadiram viryakamasya yupam kuryad iti. tatra samdehah, kim atrapy anyan nityartham, [494]{*4/272*} uta naimittikam eveti. kim praptam? purvena nyayenanyad iti. evam prapte brumah - ekasyobhayatve nityatve naimittikatve ca{*4/273*} samyogaprthaktvam karanam. tad iha samyogaprthaktvam asti, ekah samyogo dadhna juhotiti, eko dadhnendriyakamasyeti, tathaikah, khadire badhnatiti, aparah, khadiram viryakamasyeti. tasman nityarthe kamaya ca dadhikhadiraditi.

notes: *{4/272: e2: 5,65; e6: 2,39}* *{4/273: e1 gibt nityatve naimittikatve ca in klammern}*

sesa iti cet // ms_4,3.6 //

iti cet pasyasi, kasman na purvasyayam api seso bhavati? yad etad uktam, dadhna juhoti, khadire badhnatiti, tasyaiva tu dadhnah phalam indriyam, tatha khadirasya viryam. tac cedam caikam vakyam iti.

narthaprthaktvat // ms_4,3.7 //

naitad evam, prthag etav arthau, yas ca dadhihomasamyogah, yas ca dadhindriyasamyogah, tatha khadirasya badhnatina samyogo viryena ca. dvav etav arthau, dvav api ca vidhitsitau, arthaikatvac caikam vakyam samadhigatam. iharthadvayena bhidyeta vakyam. katham? juhotisamabhi[495]{*4/274*}vyahrta vidhivibhaktih, asambhave srautasya homavidhanasya{*4/275*}, gunam samabhivyahrtam vidhatum arhati, tad asambhave gunaphalasambandham. tatra hy atyantaya srutir utsrsta vakyanurodhena syat, na ca yugapat sambhavasambhavau sambhavatah. tasmad yad eva naimittikam tad eva nityartham iti.

notes: *{4/274: e2: 5,66; e6: 2,39}* *{4/275: e2: srautahomavidhanasya}*
dravyanam tu kriyarthanam samskarah kratudharmah syat //
ms_4,3.8 //
jyotistome samamananti - payovratam brahmanasya, yavagu
rajanyasya, amiksa vaisyasyeti{*4/276*}. tatra samdehah, kim ayam
purusadharmah, uta krator iti. prakaranam badhitva vakyena
viniyuktah purusasyeti. evam prapte brumah, purusanam
kriyarthanam sariradharanartho balakaranarthas cayam
samskaro vratam nama, sa kratudharmo bhavitum arhati,
prakarananugrahaya. nanu vakyat purusadharma iti. neti brumah,
tatha sati phalam kalpyam, klptam itaratra.
prayogavacanenopasamhrtam hi tatpradhanasya. tasmat kratudharmah.

notes: *{4/276: tait.s. 6.2.5.2-3}*

prthaktvad vyavatistheta{*4/277*} // ms_4,3.9 //

atha purusasamyogah kim arthah? vyavasthapanartha iti brumah,
payovratam jyotistomasya bhavati, tat tu brahmanakartrkasyaiva,
nanyakartrkasyeti. evam sarvatra.

[496]{*4/278*}

notes: *{4/277: e2: vyavatisthet}* *{4/278: e2: 5,67; e6: 2,40}*
codanayam phalasruteh karmamatram vidhiyeta na hy asabdam
pratiyate // ms_4,3.10 //
idam amananti, tasmat pitrbhyah purvedyuh karotiti{*4/279*}, tatha,
sarvebhyo va esa devebhyah sarvebhyas chandobhyah sarvebhyah
prsthebhya atmanam agurate, yah satrayagurate, sa
visvajitatiratrena sarvaprsthena sarvastomena
sarvavedasadaksinena yajetety{*4/280*} evamlaksanake srute, bhavati
samdehah, kim nisphalam etat karmamatram, uta saphalam iti. kim
praptam? nisphalam iti. kutah? phalasruteh, sabdapramanake
karmany evamjatiyake. na hy asabdam pratiyate. nanu vaidikani
karmani phalavanti bhavantity evam uktam. ucyate, phaladarsanat tani
phalavantity uktam, na vaidikatvat. evam tarhi kartavyatavagamat
phalavantity adhyavasyamah, sukhaphalam hi kartavyam bhavatiti.
ucyate, pratyaksaviruddham evamjatiyakasya kartavyatvam, saksad dhi
tad duhkhaphalam agacchamah. na caivamjatiyakam
pratyaksaviruddham vacanam pramanam bhavati, yathambuni majjanty
alabuni, silah plavante, pavakah sita iti. api ca, anumanad atra
sukhaphalata, yasmat kartavyam atah sukhaphalam iti, pratyaksam
canumanad baliyah. tasman nisphalam evamjatiyakam iti. evam hy
atra phalam kalpyeta, yady etat phalavat, evam upadeso 'rthavan bhavatiti.
ucyate, kamam vakyam anarthakam iti nyayyam vacanam bhavet, bhavanti
hy anarthakany api vacanani, [497]{*4/281*} dasa dadimani,
sadapuya{*4/282*} ity evamjatiyakani. nanu visvajidvyaparah
sukhaphala iti. uttaram{*4/283*}, sukhaphalam hi bhavaty apurvam, na
vyaparah, na cayam apurvasya kartavyatam aha, phalakartavyatayam hi

satyam tad avagamyate, vakyarthas ca phalasya kartavyatam aha, na padarthah. na catra phalasambaddham vakyam asti. tasman nayam apurvasya vidhayakah sabdah, vyaparamatram eva{*4/284*} vidadhati, sa ca vyaparo na tadatve sukhaphalah, napy ayatyam, bhangitvat. tatrapurvam kalpayitva phalam avagamyeta, phalam ca kalpayitvapurvam. evam itaretarasrayam bhavati, itaretarasrayani ca na{*4/285*} prakalpante. tasman nisphalam evamjatiyakam iti. aha, adhyaharisyamahe phalavacanam{*4/286*}. ucyate, na sakyam paripurne vakye 'dhyahartum, paripurnam hidam vakyam, visvajidyagah kartavya iti. na, kimcit padam asti sakanksam, yenadhyahrtya phalam sambadhyeta, yathakseme 'pi pathi{*4/287*}, bhavati vipralambhakopadesah{*4/288*}, ksemo 'yam, yatha gacchatu bhavan aneneti. paripurnam evedam vakyam, nadhyaharam arhati vipralambhakakartrkam{*4/289*}, evam idam api paripurnam vakyam nadhyaharam arhati. api ca, adhyahriyamanenaivedam vakyam sambadhyeta, visvajidyagah kartavyah, idam ca phalam bhavatiti, dvav imav arthau, ekartham ca vakyam samadhigatam. tasmad anarthakam evamjatiyakam karmeti.

[498]{*4/290*}

notes: *{4/279: tait.s. 2.5.3.6}* *{4/280: tait.br. 1.4.7.7}* *{4/281: e2: 5,68; e6: 2,41}* *{4/282: e2,6: sadapupa}* *{4/283: e2 om. uttaram}* *{4/284: e1 (fn.): yagamatram esa}* *{4/285: e2: ca karyani na}* *{4/286: e1 (fn.): phalam}* *{4/287: e1 (fn.): ksemo 'yam pantha}* *{4/288: e2: vipralambhakapadesah}* *{4/289: e2: vipralambhakatve 'pi; e2 (fn.): vipralambhakakartrkam}* *{4/290: e2: 5,69; e6: 2,41}*
api vamnanasamarthyac codanarthena gamyetarthanam hy arthavattvena vacanani pratiyante 'rthato hy asamarthanam anantarye 'py asambandhas tasmac chrutyekadesah sah // ms_4,3.11 //
api veti paksavyavrttih. na caitad asti, aphalam iti, phalacodana, arthena gamyeta. katamenarthena? kartavyatavacanena. aha, nanu vyaparasya pratyaksaviruddha kartavyata. na vyaparasyocyate. kasya tarhi? vyaparenanyasya kasyacid iti, bhavati tenedanim vakyam sakanksam. tatradhyaharo 'vakalpate, bhavati cadhyaharenapi kalpana, yatha dvaram dvaram ity ukte, samvriyatam apavriyatam iti{*4/291*}. katham punar avagamyate, ihadhyaharena kalpayitavyam iti. amnanasamarthyat, evam idam amnanam arthavad bhavisyati, saknoti cartham avagamayitum. tasman nanarthakam. nanu yat padam adhyahriyate, tat pauruseyam, tenavagatam capramanam. ucyate, napurvam adhyaharisyamah, vaidikenaivasya, sahanyatra samamnatena, ekavakyatam adhyavasamah. aha, naivam sakyam, antikad upanipatitam hi padam{*4/292*}, vakyartham upajanayitum alam bhavati, na durad avatisthamanam. atrocyate, vyavahitam api hi, paranudya vyavadhayakam, anantaryena manasi viparivartamanam alam eva bhavati visesam upajanayitum. yatha - itah pasyasi dhavantam dure jatam vanaspatim/ tvam bravimi visalaksi ya pinaksi jarad gavam// [499]{*4/293*} iti, itah{*4/294*} pasyasiti sabdo buddhau bhavati, sah dure jatam

vanaspatim{*4/295*}, etaih padair vyavahitena jarad gavam ity anena sabdena vyavadhayakany apodya sambadhyamanah sambadhyate, arthanam hy arthavattvena hetuna vyavahitany api vacanani sambadhyante. yani punar arthato hy asamarthani, tany anantarye 'pi sati na parasparena sambandham arhanti, yatha ya pinaksi jarad gavam ityevamadini. tasman na pauruseyata bhavisyati. aha, nanv atrapy apeksa pauruseyi. ucyate, napeksa vede, vedarthapratipattav abhyupaya esa bhavati, ananatarapeksayam asambhavantyam amnanasamarthyad itarapeksavrttir asriyate. tasmac chruty ekadesah sah, phalakamapadam dure 'pi sat tasya vakyasyaikadesabhutam ity arthah{*4/296*}.

notes: *{4/291: e2: iti va}* *{4/292: e2 om. padam}* *{4/293: e2: 5,70; e6: 2,42}* *{4/294: e2: atra, itah}* *{4/295: e2: vanaspatim iti}* *{4/296: e1 gibt phalakamapadam dure 'pi sat tasya vakyasyaikadesabhutam ity arthah in klammern}*

vakyarthas ca gunarthavat // ms_4,3.12 //

indraya rajñe sukara{*4/297*} iti{*4/298*} yatha vakyantarasthena vidhisabdena gunavidhanam bhavati, evam phalavidhanam api bhavitum arhatiti, yatha varuno vaitam agre pratyagrhnad iti{*4/299*} vyavadharanakalpana. evam{*4/300*} idam api drastavyam.

notes: *{4/297: e2: sukara}* *{4/298: tait.s. 5.5.11.1}* *{4/299: e2: vaitam grhnatiti}* *{4/300: e2: vyavadharanakalpanayam api pramanyam. evam}*

tat sarvartham anadesat // ms_4,3.13 //

tasmat pitrbhyah purvedyuh karotiti{*4/301*}. visvajita yajeteti phalavad evamvidham karmety etat samadhigatam. idam tu samdihyate, kim sarvaphalam etat karma, utaikaphalam iti. kim praptam? tat sarvartham iti. kutah? anadesat, [500]{*4/302*} na kimcid ihatidisyate, idam nama phalam iti. asti cet, vijñayeta. tasmat sarvartham avisesat.

notes: *{4/301: tait.s. 2.5.3.6}* *{4/302: e2: 5,71; e6: 2,43}*

ekam va codanaikatvat // ms_4,3.14 //

ekam phalam{*4/303*} syat, na va sarvartham. kutah? codanaikatvat, sakanksatvad etad arthipadena sambadhyata ity uktam, yac canekenapi sambaddhum saknoti, tad ekena sambadhyate, ekena sambaddham san nirakanksam bhavati, na tad aparenapi sambandham arhati. tasmad ekaiva kartavyatacodana{*4/304*} nyayya, tasmad ekaphalateti.

notes: *{4/303: e2,6: ekaphalam}* *{4/304: e2: kartavyacodana}*

sa svargah syat, sarvan pratyavisistatvat // ms_4,3.15 //

evamjatiyakesv evodaharanesv{*4/305*} etat samadhigatam, ekam phalam iti. idam idanim samdihyate, kim yatkimcit, uta svarga iti. yatkimcid iti praptam, visesanabhidhanat, tata ucyate, sa svargah syat sarvan pratyavisistatvat, sarve hi purusah svargakamah. kuta etat? pritir hi svargah, sarvas ca pritim prarthayate. kim atah? yady evam, avisesavacanah sabdo na visese vyavasthapito bhavisyati, yajeta kuryad iti. tasmat svargaphalam evamjatiyakam iti.

notes: *{4/305: e2,6: evodaharanesv}*
pratyayac ca // ms_4,3.16 //
bhavati ca, anadistaphale karmani svargah phalam iti pratyayo loke, evam ucyate, aramakrd devadattah, niyato 'sya svargah. [501]{*4/306*} tadagakrd devadattah, niyato 'sya svarga iti. kim atah? yady evam, ittham anena nyayena svarge sampratyayo bhavati, yasmat svargaphalesu karmasu kartavyesu phalavacanam naivoccarayanti, gamyata eveti. tasmad apy avagacchamah, evamjatiyakesu svargah phalam iti.

notes: *{4/306: e2: 5,72; e6: 2,43}*
kratau phalarthavadam angavat karsnajinih // ms_4,3.17 //
ratrih prakrtya sruyate, pratitisthanti ha vaite, ya eta upayanti{*4/307*}. brahmavarcasvino 'nnada bhavanti, ya eta upayantiti. tatra samdehah, kim te phalarthavadah, uta phalavidhaya iti. kim praptam? phalarthavada iti karsajinir mene. kutah? phalarthavadasarupa ete sabda iti. kim sarupyam? vidhivibhakter abhavah, angavat{*4/308*}, yatha yasya khadirah sruvo bhavati, sa chandasam eva rasenavadyatityevamadisu{*4/309*}.

notes: *{4/307: e2: va ya eta ratrir upayanti}* *{4/308: e2: bhangavat}* *{4/309: tait.s. 3.5.7.1}*
phalamatreyo nirdesad asrutau hy anumanam syat // ms_4,3.18 //
atreyah punar acarya evamjatiyakebhyah, phalam astiti mene, na phalarthavada iti. kutah? asrutaphalatve 'py amisam, phalacodanaya vakyasesabhutaya bhavitavyam. tasmad anya vyavahita sati, avyavahita kalpaniya, iyam tv avyavahita klptaiva, pratisthaya brahmavarcasasattaya ca samabhivyahara asam pratyaksah, vidhivibhaktimatram anyato 'peksyam. [502]{*4/310*} aha, katham kevalam vidhivibhaktimatram anyato bhavisyati? yad anena pratisthadina dhatvarthena sambhantsyata iti. ucyate, saha dhatvarthena bhavisyati, na kevalam. tasmad adosah. athava ratrinam ya vidhayika vibhaktih, sa imam api pratisthadivisesam vidhasyati prayogavacanena, stutir va saha pratisthadibhir vidhatri bhavisyatiti.

notes: *{4/310: e2: 5,73; e6: 2,44}*
angesu stutih pararthatvat // ms_4,3.19 //
atha yad uktam, yatha yasya khadirah sruvo bhavatityevamadisu{*4/311*} phalasrutir arthavado bhavati, evam ihapi syad iti, yuktam tatra phalarthavadah, phalavidhyasambhavat, phalarthavadasambavac ca. tad uktam, dravyasamskarakarmasu pararthatvat phalasrutir arthavadah syad iti{*4/312*}.

notes: *{4/311: tait.s. 3.5.7.1}* *{4/312: ms 4.3.1}*
kamye karmani nityah svargo yatha yajñange kratvarthah // ms_4,3.20 //
kamyani karmany udaharanam, sauryam carum nirvaped brahmavarcasakama ityevamadiniti{*4/313*}{*4/314*}. tatra samdehah, kim esam svargah phalam kamas ca, uta kama eveti. kim praptam?

kamye karmani nityah svargah syat. katham?
sarvapurusarthabhidhayi samanyavacanah sabdo na visese
'vasthapito bhavati, sakyate hy asya durasthenapi svargakamasabdena
sambandhah. aha, nanu visesakah sabdah sruyate,
brahmavarcasakama iti. naisa visesakah, upadhikara esah, yatha
kasthany ahartum prasthita ucyate, bhavata sakam apy ahartavyam
iti, kasthaharane [503]{*4/315*} sakaharanam upadhih kriyata
iti. kim idam upadhih kriyata iti. kasthaharanadhikarasamipe
dvitiyam karmopadhiyate, sati kasthaharane, idam aparam kartavyam
iti. evam ihapi svargaphale phalam aparam upadhiyate, brahmavarcasakamo
yagena svargam abhinirvartayed iti. na hi tatra brahmavarcasaphalavacanam
svargaphalasya pratisedhakam, yatha yajñange kratvarthah, godohanena
pasukamasya pranayed iti. yah pasukamah sa godohanena pranayanam
abhinirvartayed iti.

notes: *{4/313: e2 om. iti}* *{4/314: tait.s. 2.3.2.3}* *{4/315: e2: 5,74; e6: 2,45}*
vite ca karane niyamat // ms_4,3.21 //
vite ca karane, vitayam phalecchayam avapte va phale
samaptiniyamo drsyate, vrstikamestyam, yadi varset tavaty
eva juhuyat, yadi na varset, svobhute juhuyad iti{*4/316*}. yadi na
svargah, kim arthah samaptiniyamo bhavet. tasman nityah svarga iti.

notes: *{4/316: tait.s. 2.4.10.1}*
kamo va tatsamyogena codyate // ms_4,3.22 //
kamo va phalam bhavet, na svargah, tatsamyogenasya codana bhavati, na
svargakamasamyogena, anumaniko 'sya svargakamenaikavakyabhavah.
pratyaksas tu kamavacanena, pratyaksam canumanad baliyah. tasmat
kama eva phalam iti.
ange gunatvat // ms_4,3.23 //
atha yad uktam, yatha yajñanga{*4/317*} iti, yuktam ange gunatvat.
pratyaksas tatra rtuna samyogah, kamena ca. yah pasukamah
syat, sa godohanena pranayanam abhinirvartayed iti. na tv atra
pratyaksah sabdo 'sti, yo brahmavarcasakamah syat, sa yagena
[504]{*4/318*} svargam abhinirvartayed iti. katham tarhi? yo
brahmavarcasakamah syat, sa tad yagena nirvartayed iti. tasman
nangavad bhavitum arhatiti.

notes: *{4/317: ms 4.3.20}* *{4/318: e2: 5,75; e6: 2,45}*
vite ca niyamas tadartham // ms_4,3.24 //
atha yad uktam, vitayam phalecchayam, avapte va phale samaptiniyamo
drsyata iti. tatra brumah, vite niyamas tadartham, vite niyamo bhavati,
tasmai prayojanaya. kasmai? sistavigarhanaya.
upakramyaparisamapayatah, tadanantaram evainam sista
vigarhayeyah, prakramiko 'yam kapurusa iti vadantah. ye hi
devebhyah samkalpya havih, na yagam abhinirvartayanti, tan sista
vigarhante, tasmad avasyam samapayitavyam. tatraitad darsanam yuktam
bhavisyati, yadi varset tavaty eva juhuyad iti{*4/319*}. tasmat

kamyanam kama eva phalam iti.

notes: *{4/319: tait.s. 2.4.10.1}*
sarvakamyam angakamaih prakaranat // ms_4,3.25 //
idam amnayate, ekasmai vanya istayah kamayahriyante, sarvebhyo darsapurnamasau, ekasmai vanye kratavah kamayahriyante, sarvebhyo jyotistoma iti. tatra samdehah, kim angakamair angangakamais ca saha, asyanuvadah, athava vidhir iti. kim praptam? anuvada iti, yad etat sarvakamyam, tad anudyate, angakamais cangangakamais ca saha, santi hy angakamas cangangakamas ca, yatha, aharyapurisam pasukamasya [505]{*4/320*} vedim kuryat, khananapurisam pratisthakamasyetyevamadayah. tatha, yadi kamayeta, varset parjanya iti nicaih sado minuyad iti, tad vihitam evedam abhidhiyata ity anuvadam nyayyam manyamahe.

notes: *{4/320: e2: 5,36; e6: 2,46}*
phalopadeso va pradhanasabdasamprayogat // ms_4,3.26 //
phalavidhir va. kutah? pradhanasabdena phalasamyogo bhavati, sarvebhyo darsapurnamasau, sarvebhyo jyotistoma iti ca, pradhanabhidhanena ca pradhanasya sarvaphalavatta vihita. tasman nanuvadah. athangakaman angangakamams capeksate, tatha laksanasabdah syat, srutis ca laksanaya gariyasi. tasmat prayogavacanena vidhir iti.
tatra sarve 'visesat // ms_4,3.27 //
evamjatiyakesv evodaharanesv etad uktam, pradhane sarvakamanam vidhir iti. idam idanim samdihyate, kim sakrt prayoge sarve kamah, uta paryayeneti. kim praptam? sakrt prayoge sarve kama iti. katham? sarvesam kamanam darsapurnamasau nimittam, jyotistomas ceti, nimittam cet sarvesam kamanam, ko 'tra khalu kamo na bhavisyatiti. tasmad yaugapadyena sarve kama iti.

[506]{*4/321*}

notes: *{4/321: e2: 5,77; e6: 2,47}*
yogasiddhir varthasyotpattyasamyogitvat // ms_4,3.28 //
na caitad asti, sarve yugapat kama iti, paryayo yogasiddhih, paryayena bhaveyuh kama iti. kutah? arthasyotpattyasamyogitvat, artha ime kama nama, na sarva eva yugapad utpadyante, asambhavo yugapad utpatteh sarvesam, virodhat. athava, utpattyasamyogitvad iti, na, kamanam etad utpattivacanam, utpannanam laksanatvena vacanam, ye sarve kamas tebhyo darsapurnamasau jyotistomas ceti. na sarve kamah karmanah sruvante, ye sarve kamas tebhyo hi karma vidhiyate. tasman na kamanam sahityam gamyata iti.

tatra sarve 'visesat // ms_4,3.27 //{*4/322*} kamyani karmany udaharanam, sauryam carum nirvaped brahmavarcasakamah{*4/323*}, aindragnam ekadasakapalam nirvapet prajakamah{*4/324*}, citraya yajeta pasukamah{*4/325*}, vaisvadevim samgrahayanim{*4/326*} nirvaped gramakama iti{*4/327*}. tesu samdehah, kim iha loke kamah, utamusmil loka iti. kim praptam? tatramusmil loke{*4/328*} kamah,

avisesat, yatha svargah, evam ime 'pi, na hy anantaranirvrtte{*4/329*}
karmani phalam upalabhyate pasvadi, yac canantaram upalabhyate, tat tata
iti vijñayate, yatha yatkalam mardanam, tatkalam
mardana[507]{*4/330*}sukham. yac ca kalantara upalabhyate, tasyapy anyad eva
karanam asti pratyaksam{*4/331*}, sariragrahanasya tu
nadrstadrte kimcit karanam asti. tasmad
visistendriyasariradi phalam pasusambandhasamartham pasuphalat
karmano bhavatity evam boddhavyam. tad dhi darsayati, kaikayo yajñam
vivitsan dalbhyam uvaca, anaya ma
rastrapratipadaniyayestya{*4/332*} yajayeti. so 'bravit, na vai
saumya rastrapratipadaniyam{*4/333*} vettha, amusmai kamaya
yajña ahriyanta iti janmantaraphalatam darsayati. tasmaj
janmantaraphalani kamyaniti.

notes: *{4/322: alternativauslegung von ms 4.3.27/28 (e1,2,6)}* *{4/323:
tait.s. 2.3.2.3}* *{4/324: tait.s. 2.2.1.1}* *{4/325: tait.s. 2.4.6.1}*
{4/326: e1 (fn.): sagrahinim; e2: samgrahanim} *{4/327: tait.s.
2.3.9.2}* *{4/328: e1 gibt amusmil loke in klammern}* *{4/329: e2:
anantaram nirvrtte}* *{4/330: e2: 5,78; e6: 2,47}* *{4/331: e2: asti
pratyaksam}* *{4/332: e2: svarastrapratipadaniyayestya}*
*{4/333: e2: rastrapratipadanam; e2 (fn.):
rastrapratipadaniyam}*

yogasiddhir varthasyotpattyasamyogitvat // ms_4,3.28 //{*4/334*}
ihaivaisam siddhir yogasya, utpattya yogo na sambhavati, yah
pasubhyah{*4/335*} kamayate, sa etena yagena kuryad iti, natraitad
gamyate, iha janmani na sambhavatiti. yac canantaram nopalabhyata iti.
tan na, pratyaksanumanabhyam na gamyate, sabdena tv asti
gatih{*4/336*}. yat tu kalantare 'nyat karanam iti. naisa dosah,
anyad api bhavisyati, etad api. yac camusmai kamaya yajña ahriyanta
iti. atrocyate, evam asya rser matam, iha yasya phalam tena tvam na
yajayami, yasyamutra phalam tena ca yajayisyamiti. tasmad etat
parihrtam iti.

notes: *{4/334: sutra fehlt in e2}* *{4/335: e2: pasun}* *{4/336: e2: asty
avagatih}*
samavaye codanasamyogasyarthavattvat // ms_4,3.29 //
agnim citva sautramanya yajeta{*4/337*}, vajapeyenestva
brhaspati[508]{*4/338*}savena yajeteti{*4/339*}. tatra samdehah, kim
angaprayojanasambandha esah, uta kalarthah samyoga iti.
angaprayojanasambandha iti brumah, evam hi srutiviniyukto 'rthah,
itaratha kalo laksyeta, srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir nyayya na
laksana. tasmad agnyangam sautramani, vajapeyangam
brhaspatisava iti.

notes: *{4/337: tait.s. 5.6.3.4}* *{4/338: e2: 5,79; e6: 2,48}* *{4/339:
tait.s. 5.6.3.4}*
kalasrutau kala iti cet // ms_4,3.30 //
evam cet pasyasi, angaprayojanasambandha iti, atha kalavidhanam

kasman na bhavati? kalavidhirupo hi sabdah, citva cayane
'bhinirvrtta{*4/340*} iti.

notes: *{4/340: e1 gibt cayane 'bhinirvrtta in klammern}*
nasamavayat prayojanena syat // ms_4,3.31 //
naitad evam, asamavayat. sabdaprayojanena sabdarthenety arthah{*4/341*}

notes: *{4/341: e1 gibt sabdarthenety arthah in klammern}*

. sabdarthas cayanam, tenasamavayah syat saugramanya vajapeyena ca
brhaspatisavasya. prakaranam ca badhyeta, agniprakarane sruyamano
'gner dharmo gamyate yagah, vajapeyaprakarane ca vajapeyasya, itaratha
tayoh prakarane 'nyasya dharmah kalo gamyeta. tasmad
angaprayojanasambandha iti.

ubhayartham iti cet/74.3.32//

darsapurnamasayor amananti, samsthapya paurnamasim vaimrdham
anunirvapatiti. tatra samdehah, kim ubhayangam vaimrdhah,
kalarthah paurnamasisamyogah, utangaprayojanasambandha iti.
kim praptam? evam ced ubhayartho vaimrdhah. kutah? prakarana
[509]{*4/342*} ubhayor amnanasamarthyat, kalavidhisarupyac ca
samsthapyeti.

notes: *{4/342: e2: 5,80; e6: 2,48}*
na sabdaikatvat // ms_4,3.33 //
ekah sabdah, anunirvapatiti, ekasminn eva vakye na dvau sambandhau
saknoti vidhatum. vaimrdhasya darsapurnamasabhyam,
purnamasikalena ca. ekarthatvad dhy ekam vakyam samadhigatam.
prakaranad iti cet // ms_4,3.34 //
prakaranad iti yad uktam, tat parihartavyam.
notpattisamyogat // ms_4,3.35 //
naitad evam, etad eva vaimrdhasyotpattivakyam, tad
darsapurnamasabhyam va prakaranad ekavakyabhavam iyat.
pratyaksam va paurnamasya, tatra pratyaksasamyogah prakaranad
balavan, pratyaksas ca paurnamasya samyogah, paroksah kalena.
tasmat paurnamasyangam vaimrdha iti.
anutpattau tu kalah syat prayojanena sambandhat // ms_4,3.36 //
jyotistome sruyate - agnimarutad urdhvam anuyajais caranti,
prahrtya paridhiñ juhoti hariyojanam iti. tatra samdehah, kim
angam vidhiyate, uta kala iti. angavidhane srutih, kalavidhane
laksana. tasmad angavidhanam iti prapte [510]{*4/343*} brumah,
anutpattivakye kalah syat, agnimarutam somangam, anuyajah
pasvangam. tatra na tayoh parasparena sambandhah. tatha
paridhayah pasvangam, hariyojanam anyad eva pradhanam. anuyaja
agnimarutam ca praptam. anantaryam eva tayor na praptam, tad vidhiyate.
tatha hariyojanasya paridhigrahanasya ca. evam ca sati, na hariyojanasya
paridhipraharanena kascid upakarah kriyate, hariyojanena va
paridhipraharanasya. nanu paridhipraharanasyoparistad bhavena
tasyopakriyeteti. ucyate, na hy uparibhavartham paridhipraharanam

anustheyam. vidyata evaitat pasvartham. tasmims ca sati tasyoparibhavo vidyata eveti. tasmat kalarthah sambandha iti.

notes: *{4/343: e2: 5,81; e6: 2,49}*
utpattikalavisaye kalah syad vakyasya tatpradhanatvat // ms_4,3.37 //
idam amnayate, darsapurnamasau{*4/344*} istva somena yajeteti{*4/345*}. tatra samdehah, kim etad angasya vidhanam, uta kalasyeti. kim praptam? sruter angasya, iti prapte, ucyate, asmin kalangavidhanasamsaye kalah syat, vakyasya tatpradhanatvat. kalapradhanam hy etad vakyam, na yagavidhanaparam, atatparatasya{*4/346*}, rupavacanat. katham rupavacanam? devatabhavat. katham abhavah? asrutatvat. ya hi yasya sruyate, sa tasya devata bhavati. srutya hi devata gamyate, na pratyaksadibhih. tasman napurvasya yagasya vidhanam, kalarthe 'nuvade nayam dosah, vihitadevatako hy anudyate. tasmad [511]{*4/347*} atra kalarthah sambandha iti. tac ca darsayati - esa vai devaratho yad darsapurnamansau, yad darsapurnamasav istva somena yajate, rathaspasta evavasane vare devanam avasyatiti. pradarsite marge rathena yatum{*4/348*} sukham bhavati. evam darsapurnamasav istva somena yastum{*4/349*} sukham bhavati. darsapurnamasaprakrtini tasya diksaniyadini svabhyas tani bhavanti. evam arthavado 'rthavan bhavati.

notes: *{4/344: e2: darsapurnamasabhyam}* *{4/345: tait.s. 2.5.6.1}* *{4/346: e2: katham atatparatasya; e2 (fn.): katham vagrupavacanad}* *{4/347: e2: 5,82; e6: 2,50}* *{4/348: e2: yatuh}* *{4/349: e2: yastuh}*
phalasamyogas tv acodite na syad asesabhutatvat // ms_4,3.38 //
vaisvanaram dvadasakapalam nirvapet putre jata iti{*4/350*}. tatra{*4/351*} samdehah, kim atmanihsreyasaya, uta putranihsreyasayeti. atmanihsreyasayeti brumah, nemani phaladani parasya bhavanti karmani. kutah? adhana atmanepadanirdesat, yatha yady ekam kapalam nasyed eko masah samvatsarasyapetah syat. atha yajamanah pramiyeta dyavaprthiviyam ekakapalam nirvapet. yadi dve nasyeyatam, dvau masau samvatsarasyapetau syatam. atha yajamanah pramiyeta, asvinam dvikapalam nirvapet. samkhyayodvasayati yajamanasya gopithayeti{*4/352*}, kapalanase nimitta atmanihsreyasaphalam karma darsayati. evam ihapi drastavyam, tasmad atmanihsreyasartham iti. [512]{*4/353*} evam prapte brumah, phalasamyogo na syat pituh, phalavacanam sesabhutam putrasya, na pituh. katham? evam sruyate, vaisvanaram dvadasakapalam nirvapet putre jate. yad astakapalo bhavati, gayatryaivainam brahmavarcasena punati, yan navakapalo bhavati, trivrtaivasamims tejo dadhati. yad dasakapalo virajaivasmin annadyam dadhati, yad ekadasakapalas tristubhaivasminn indriyam dadhati. yad dvadasakapalo jagatyaivasmin pasun dadhati. yasmiñ jata etam istim nirvapati, puta eva sa tejasvy annad indriyavi pasuman bhavatiti{*4/354*}. yo jatah, tatra phalam sruyate, nasti vacanasyatibharah. tasmat

putrasya phalam iti. yad uktam, na parasya phaladany etani karmaniti. tad ucyate, yat putrasya phalam, atmanah sa pritih, tasmad atmanepadam na virudhyate, etam evatmanah pritim abhipretya bhavati vacanam, atma vai putra iti. angad angat sambhavasi hrdayad abhijayase/ atma vai putranamasi sa jiva saradah satam// iti.

notes: *{4/350: tait.s. 2.2.5.4}* *{4/351: e2: iti vidhayamnayate, yasmiñ jata etam istam nirvapati puta eva sa tejasvy annad indriyavi pasuman bhavatiti. tatra}* *{4/352: tait.s. 2.6.3.6}* *{4/353: e2: 5,83; e6: 2,50}* *{4/354: e2 om. iti}*

anganam tupaghatasamyogo nimittarthah // ms_4,3.39 //

atha yad uktam, yady ekam kapalam nasyed ityevamadi. tatrocyate, anganam upaghatasamyogo nimittartha upapadyate, nanyatha. na hi kapale naste tad anvesanartha istir yukta. na hi kakinyam nastayam tad anvesanam karsapanena kriyate. evam va,

anganam tupaghatasamyogo nimittarthah // ms_4,3.39 //{*4/355*} vaisvanaram dvadasakapalam nirvapet putre jata iti{*4/356*}. tatra samdehah, kim jatamatre, uta krte jatakarmaniti. jatamatra iti brumah, samprapte hi nimitte naimittikena bhavitavyam. evam prapte brumah, krte jatakarmaniti. kutah? samarthyat. krte hi jatakarmani prasanam tasya vidhiyate. yadi prag jatakarmanah, istih kriyate, prasanakalo viprakrsyeta. tatrasya sariradharanam na syat. atha yad uktam, samprapte nimitte hi naimittikena bhavitavyam iti. ucyate, anganam upaghatasamyogo nimittarthah, upaghatah putrajanma, tad bhutam nimittam. na tatkalo 'ngam, tac ca nimittam. krte 'pi jatakarmani napaiti. itarasmin pakse kalo 'peyat, laksana casmin pakse syat. tasmat krte jatakarmaniti. atha kim antardasahe yasmin kasmin vahani, uta svakala iti. kim praptam? yasmin kasmin vahaniti, evam aniyamah praptah. atrocyate, paurnamasyam amavasyayam va. kutah? sruteh, evam hi sruyate, ya istva{*4/357*} pasuna somena va yajeta, sa paurnamasyam amavasyayam va yajeteti. natibharo vacanasya, itarasmin pakse kalo 'peyat. laksanapy asmin pakse syat. anyasyam tithavantardasahe va kurvan sarvany angany upasamhartum na saknuyat. kalam saucam ca [514]{*4/358*} nopasamgrhniyat. tasmad atite dasahe paurnamasyam amavasyayam va kuryad iti.

notes: *{4/355: e2 wiederholt ms 4.3.39 nicht}* *{4/356: tait.s. 2.2.5.4}* *{4/357: e2: istya}* *{4/358: e2: 5,85; e6: 2,52}*

pradhanenabhisamyogad anganam mukhyakalatvam // ms_4,3.40 //

agnim citva sautramanya yajeta{*4/359*}, vajapeyenestva brhaspatisavena yajeteti, angaprayojanasambandha ity uktam. etad idanim samdihyate, kim citamatre, tantramadhya eva kartavyam, uta svakale kartavyam iti. tatha vajapeye kim brhaspatisave, uta svakala iti. mukhyakalatvam anayoh syat. kutah? pradhanakalatvad anganam. eko hi kalah pradhananam anganam ceti vaksyate{*4/360*}.

angani tu vidhanatvat pradhanenopadisyerann iti. agnicayanam krtva na tavaty eva sthatavyam, sautramanisamjñako 'paro yagah kartavya iti. tatha vajapeyam abhinirvartya naitavata krti syat, brhaspatisavasamjñakam yagam abhinirvartayed iti.

notes: *{4/359: tait.s. 5.6.3.4}* *{4/360: vgl. ms 11.2.7}*
apavrtte tu codana tatsamanyat svakale syat // ms_4,3.41 //
apavrtte yage codyate yagantaram idam, apavrttis ca sarvesu yagangesv akrtesu na bhavati. na yatha bhavan manyate, [515]{*4/361*} yagamatre nirvrtta iti. kutah? karanavibhaktya samyogat, vajapeyenestya vajapeyena phalasya vyaparam krtva{*4/362*}, sangena ca vyaparo gamyate, na nirangena. bhavet tantramadhye prayogah, vadi vajapeyam abhinirvartyetipsitabhavo vajapeyasya syat, tatah pradhanamatram vajapeyasamjñakam abhinirvartyeti gamyeta, na tv evam asti. tasmad yathoktani sarvany angani krtvety arthah. evam cet, nirvrtte prayoge, atikrante vajapeyakale yaga prayujyate. tasya codanasamanyaj jyotistaumike vidhyante prapte svena codakapraptena kalena bhavitavyam. sautramanyas codanasamanyat, darsapurnamasakaleneti. aha, vajapeye tavad istvetivacanad yagam abhinirvartyeti gamyate, agnau tu nopapadyate. tatra citvetivacanac cayanam abhinirvartyety arthah syat. ucyate, naitad evam. agnim citveti hi sruyate, agni cayanena samskrtyety arthah{*4/363*}. agnir iti jvalano 'bhidhiyate. na tasya sthalasthapanamatram upakarah, yadi sthalasthite yago bhavati, tatas cayanenagner upakaro 'sti. tam abhinirvartyeti sthalasthite 'gnau yagam abhinirvartyeti gamyate. yavat sthalasthite 'gnau yago na bhavati, na tavad agnis cayanenopakriyate. yenagnir yajamanasyopakaroti, so 'gner upakaro na sthalasthapanamatram. tasmat tatrapi yagam abhinirvartyeti gamyate.

[516]{*4/364*}

notes: *{4/361: e2: 5,86; e6: 2,52}* *{4/362: e1 gibt vajapeyena phalasya vyaparam krtva in klammern}* *{4/363: e1 gibt agni cayanena samskrtyety arthah in klammern}* *{4/364: e2: 5,87; e6: 2,53}*
prakaranasabdasamanyac codananam anangatvam // ms_4,4.1. //
santy anumatyadiny aistikani karmani, malhadayah pasavah, pavitradayah somah, valmikavapayam homa ityevamadini darvihomikani. tatha yastauhim divyati, rajanyam jinati, saunahsepham{*4/365*} akhyapayati, abhisicyata iti, etesam sannidhau sruyate, rajasuyena svarajyakamo yajeteti, sa esa rupavatam yaganam samnidhav{*4/366*} arupah sabdah sruyamanah samudayavacakah samadhigatah. tatra samdehah, kim sarvesam anumatyadinam samudayasya rajasuyasabdo vacakah, uta kesamcid vacakah kesamcin neti. kim praptam? sarvesam vacaka iti. kutah? prakaranasabdasamanyat, prakaranasabdah sarvesam samano rajasuyeneti. raja tatra suyate, tasmad rajasuyah. rajño va yajño rajasuyah. tat prakaranasamnidhane sati, visesabhave ca sarvesam vacako bhavitum arhati. yas ca

rajasuyasabditas tatah phalam bhavati. tasmat sarvani
pradhananiti.

[517]{*4/367*}

notes: *{4/365: e2: saunahsepam}* *{4/366: e2,6: rupavatam
samnidhav}* *{4/367: e2: 5,88; e6: 2,53}*
api vangam anijyah syus tato visistatvat // ms_4,4.2 //
api veti paksavyavrttih. ya anijyas ta angam, yatha
videvanadayah. rajasuyasamjñakena yagena svarajyam kuryad ity
ucyamane yagenaiva svarajyam sadhyate, nayagena. ayagas ca
videvanadayah. tasmad angam bhaveyuh, ijyanam phalavatinam
sruyamana iti.
madhyastham yasya tanmadhye // ms_4,4.3 //
rajasuye 'bhisecaniyamadhye, yastauhim divyatiti videvanadayah
samamnatah. te kim abhisecaniyasyangam, uta krtsnasya
rajasuyasyeti samsayah. ucyate, madhyamnanad abhisecaniyasyeti,
tathanantaryam anugrahisyata iti.
sarvasam va samatvac codanatah syan na hi tasya prakaranam
desartham ucyate madhye // ms_4,4.4 //
sarvasam canumatyadinam codananam angam videvanadi syat.
kutah? codanatah samatvat, samana eta anumatyadyas codanah,
tah sarvah phalavatyas ca pradhanabhutah. sarvasam asam
prakaranam, na hy abhisecaniyasya kevalasya. kramad{*4/368*}
abhisecaniyasya prapnuvanti, prakaranat sarvasam, prakaranam ca
kramad baliyah. tasman nabhisecaniyasya kevalasyeti.
abhisecaniyasya tu madhye sthanam videvanadinam, tatra
kriyamanah sarvasam upakurvantiti.

[518]{*4/369*}

notes: *{4/368: e2: kevalasya. kamad abhisecaniyasya kevalasya. kamad;
e6: kevalasya. kamad}* *{4/369: e2: 5,89; e6: 2,54}*
prakaranavibhage ca vipratisiddham hy ubhayam // ms_4,4.5 //
rajasuya upasadah prakrtya sruyate, purastad upasadam saumyena
pracaranti, antara tvastrena, uparistad vaisnaveneti{*4/370*}.
tatra samdehah, kim upasadangam saumyadayah, utopasatkala iti.
upasadangam iti brumah. kutah? upasatsamyogasya srutatvat,
kalavidhau sati laksana syat. tasmad upasadangam iti. nanu kalavad
angam bhavisyati, tatha saty ubhayam anugrhyeta, upasatsamyogas ca,
purastad iti ca kalabhidhanam, upasacchabdasamyogad upasadangata
bhavisyati. purastacchabdasamarthyac ca purvadisu prayoga iti. ucyate,
vipratisiddham hy ubhayam, na saknoty upasadam ity esa sabdah,
saumyadims ca visestum, ekasmin vakye, purvadims ca. bhidyate
hi tatha vakyam. tasman na kalavad angam.

notes: *{4/370: tait.br. 1.8.1.2}*
api va kalamatram syad adarsanad visesasya // ms_4,4.6 //
api veti paksavyavrttih. kalamatram syat,

nangaprayojanasambandhah. kutah? adarsanad visesasya, nanyaih kalabhidhanair asya kascid viseso laksyate, agnimarutad urdhvam anuyajais carantityevamadibhih. atrapi hi saumyadayo vihita upasado 'pi. idam anupurvyam avihitam, tad vidhiyate. tasmat kalamatram iti.

[519]{*4/371*}

notes: *{4/371: e2: 5,90; e6: 2,55}*
phalavad voktahetutvad itarasya pradhanam syat // ms_4,4.7 //
vaisvadevim samgrahayanim nirvaped gramakama iti.
tatramanahomah sruyante, amanasyeti{*4/372*} tisra ahutir juhotiti.
atra samdehah, kim samapradhanabhuta amanahomah samgrahayanistya, utangam tasya iti. kim praptam? samapradhanabhuta iti. kutah? tulyahetutvad itarasya. tulyam hi yajimattvam. nanv aphala homah. ucyate, gramakama ity atranupajyate{*4/373*}. tasmat samapradhanabhuta iti. evam prapte brumah, phalavad voktahetutvad itarasya pradhanam syat. na caitad asti, samapradhanabhuta homa istya iti. phalavad dhy aphalasya pradhanam, phalavati cestih, aphala homah. nanuktam, anusango bhavisyatiti. ucyate, nanusangah prapnoti. kutah? vyavayat. tad uktam, vyavayan nanusajyeteti. kena vyavayah, paridhimantraih, ugro 'sy ugrastvam devesv adhyugro 'ham sajatesu bhuyasam priyah, sajatanam ugras cet ta vasuvid ityevamadibhih, etan anukramya, amanasyeti{*4/374*} tisra ahutir juhotity amananti. tasmat samgrahayanya angam amanahoma iti.

[520]{*4/375*}

notes: *{4/372: e2, e1 (fn.): amanasyamanasya deva iti}* *{4/373: e2: ity evanupajyate}* *{4/374: e2: amanasyamanasya deva iti}* *{4/375: e2: 5,91; e6: 2,55}*
dadhigraho naimittikah srutisamyogat // ms_4,4.8 //
jyotistome sruyate, yam vai kamcid adhvaryus ca yajamanas ca devatam antaritah, tasya avrsceta, yat prajapatyam dadhigraham grhnati, samayaty evainam iti{*4/376*}. tatra samdehah, kim nityo dadhigrahah, uta naimittika iti. kim praptam? dadhigraho naimittikah syat srutisamyogat, devatantaraye nimitte sruyate, na ca nityo 'ntarayah. tasman naimittika iti.

notes: *{4/376: tait.s. 3.5.9.1}*
nityas ca jyesthasabdat // ms_4,4.9 //
yad uktam, naimittika iti, tad grhyate, kim tu nityas ca. kutah? jyesthasabdat, jyesthasabdo bhavati, jyestho va esa grahanam yasyaisa grhyate, jyaisthyam eva gacchatiti{*4/377*}. jyesthasabdas ca pradhanye prathamye va syat. esa{*4/378*} prathamah, na pradhanam. yadi nityah, evam prasasyatvad upapadyate, na jatu calacalam hi{*4/379*} prasamsanti. tasman nityas ca naimittikas ceti, vinapi nimittena grahitavyah, nimittenapi punar iti.

notes: *{4/377: tait.s. 3.5.9.1}* *{4/378: e2: naisa}* *{4/379: e2 om. hi}*

sarvarupyac ca // ms_4,4.10 //
sarvarupata ca sruyate, sarvesam vaitad devanam rupam yad esa graho yasyaisa grhyate sarvany evainam rupani pasunam upatisthanta iti{*4/380*}. na hi devatarupam asmakam kimcid anyat pratyaksam, anyad ato nityatvat. tasmad api nityas ca naimittikas ceti.

notes: *{4/380: tait.s. 3.5.9.1}*
nityo va syad arthavadas tayoh karmany asambandhad bhangitvac cantarayasya // ms_4,4.11 //
yad uktam, nityo naimittikas ceti, tatra nitya eva syat, jyesthasabdat sarvarupyac ca. yad uktam, devatantaraye nimitte sruyata iti. na devatantarayo nimittatvena gamyate. tayor adhvaryuyajamanayoh{*4/381*} karmany antarayena sambandhat. na hy etac chruyate, adhvaryuna devatantaritavya yajamanena veti, anityo hi antarayah. na caivamsabdo 'sti, antaraye sati dadhigraho grahitavya iti. vinaiva samyogena, dadhigrahasya grahanam, antarayasamadhanam tv asya prayojanam iti. tad etan nityavad grahanam, anityam prayojanam. nityam grhniyat, anityam antarayam samadhatum iti navakalpate. tatra prayojane 'nityatvad grahane nityavac chrutir badhyeta, arthavadatve tu na badhyate. na hi tad antarayam samadhatum grhyate. anyad eva prayojanam asyastiti prasamsitum abhidhiyate. dadhigrahasya tu somangataiva prayojanam iti. bhangitvac cantarayasya, bhangi cantarayo 'nityo nityaprasamsartham samkirtyate. tasman naisa dosah, nitya eva dadhigraha iti.

notes: *{4/381: e1 gibt adhvaryuyajamanayoh in klammern}*
vaisvanaras ca nityah syan nityaih samanasamkhyatvat // ms_4,4.12 //
asty agnih, ya evam vidvan agnim cinuta iti{*4/382*}. tatra sruyate, yo vai samvatsaramukhyam abhrtvagnim{*4/383*} cinute, yatha samigarbho vipadyate, tadrg eva tadartim arcchet, vaisvanaram dvadasakapalam purastan nirvapet. samvatsaro vagnir vaisvanarah, yatha samvatsaram aptva kala agate vijayate, evam eva samvatsaram aptva kala agate 'gnim cinute, nartim arcched iti, esa vagneh priya tanur yad vaisvanarah, priyam evasya tanum avarundha iti{*4/384*}. tatra samdehah, kim nityo vaisvanarah, atha naimittika iti. kim praptam? atrapi nitya eva. arthavadah, ukhyasya samvatsarabharanena krto dosah, vaisvanarena vihanyata iti. nityais casya samanasamkhyatvam bhavati, triny etani havimsi bhavanti, traya ime loka esam lokanam arohayeti, lokanam havisam samanyam nasti. yadi yatha loka nityas trayah, evam imani havimsi nityani trini, evam lokaih samstavo ghatate. tasman nityo vaisvanara iti.

notes: *{4/382: tait.s. 5.5.2.1}* *{4/383: e2: abhutvagnim}* *{4/384: tait.s. 5.5.1.7}*
pakse votpannasamyogat // ms_4,4.13 //
utpannasya nimitta ukhyabharane nirghatena samyogah.

nasamyuktasyotpannasya dosanirghataprayojanata. tasmad iha na dadhigrahavad virodho 'sti. tena narthavadah, naimittika iti. atha yad uktam, lokaih samanasamkhyatvam nityatvad upapadyate, nanyatheti. tatra brumah, tritval lokanam havisam ca samanyad arthavado bhavisyatiti.

satcitih purvavattvat // ms_4,4.14 //

asty agnih, ya evam vidvan agnim cinuta iti{*4/385*}. tatra [523]{*4/386*} sruyate, samvatsaro vainam pratisthayai nudati yo 'gnim citva na pratitisthati, pañca purvas citayo bhavanti. atha sasthim citim cinuta iti{*4/387*}. tatra samdehah, kim yo 'yam nitya evagnih sa evayam satcitika ucyate, utaikacitiko naimittika iti. kim praptam? tasminn eva nitye 'gnau sasthi citir esa vidhiyate, nityayam eva sasthyam eso 'rthavadah. yo 'pi na pratistharhah, so 'py anaya sasthya citya pratisthatum arhatiti citiprasamsa. kim artham evam varnyate? sasthisabdasravanat. sannam hi purani sasthi, ekasyam hi citau sasthisabdo na samañjasyena syat. tasmat satcitiko 'gnir nitya iti.

notes: *{4/385: tait.s. 5.5.2.1}* *{4/386: e2: 5,94; e6: 2,57}* *{4/387: tait.s. 5.4.2.2}*

tabhis ca tulyasamkhyanat // ms_4,4.15 //

tabhis ca purvabhir asyas tulyavat prasamkhyanam bhavati. katham? iyam vava prathama citih, osadhayah purisam. antariksam vava dvitiya citih, vayamsi purisam. asau vava trtiya citih, naksatrani purisam. yajño vava caturtha{*4/388*} citih, daksina purisam. yajamano vava pañcami citih, prajah purisam. samvatsaro vava sasthi citih, rtavah purisam iti{*4/389*}, tulyanam ca tulyavad anukramanam bhavati, yatha - deva rsayo gandharvas te 'nyata asan. asura raksamsi pisacah te 'nyata asann iti{*4/390*}, tulyavac camusam citinam anukramanam anaya sasthya. tasmad etaya tattulyaya bhavitavyam. yadi ca yasminn eva kratau [524]{*4/391*} tah, tasminn evaisa, tata etabhis tulya. tasmad api sa eva nityo 'gnih satcitika iti.

notes: *{4/388: e2,6: caturthi}* *{4/389: tait.s. 5.6.10.3}* *{4/390: tait.s. 2.4.1.1}* *{4/391: e2: 5,94; e6: 2,58}*

arthavadopapattes ca // ms_4,4.16 //

arthavadas ca bhavati, sat citayo bhavanti, sat purisani, tani dvadasa sampadyante, dvadasa masah samvatsarah, samvatsara eva pratitisthatiti{*4/392*}, tad ekacitike 'gnau na samañjasyena vacanam bhavati. tasman nitya eva satcitikah.

notes: *{4/392: tait.s. 5.6.10.3}*

ekacitir va syad apavrkte hi codyate nimittena // ms_4,4.17 //

ekacitir va naimittikah{*4/393*} syat. kutah? apavrkte hi yage codyate, apratisthaya nimittena. yo na pratitisthati, tasyaisa citir ucyate naimittiki, sa na nitya bhavitum arhati. api capavrkte yage

codyate sa, na vartamane bhavitum arhati. nanu citveti cayane nirvrtte, na yage. ucyate, naitat padarthe nirvrtte citveti. kim tarhi? vakyarthe. agnim citveti, agnes cayanenartham abhinirvartyeti. krte ca yage cayanenagner artho nirvartito bhavati, nanyatha. sasthisabdas ca, pañca purvas citaya uktah, ta apeksyavakalpisyate, tasman nirvrtte yaga ity ucyate. tasmad vacanad ekacitir agnih.

notes: *{4/393: e1 gibt naimittikah in klammern}*
vipratisedhat tabhih samanasamkhyatvam // ms_4,4.18 //
dvayoh sutrayor idam uttaram, tabhis ca tulyasamkhyanat, [525]{*4/394*} arthavadopapattes ceti{*4/395*}. tabhir nityabhih{*4/396*} samanasamkhyatvam bhavisyati, arthavadas copapatsyate. pañca purvas citayo bhavanti, yabhir asau citibhir na pratitisthate, atheyam sasthi pratisthartham iti. tas ca sapurisa apeksya dvadasatvena samstavo bhavisyati. vipratisedhad ekasya, satsamkhyaya dvadasasamkhyayas ceti. atulyanam api tulyavad anukramanam bhavati, yatha - deva manusyah pitaras te 'nyata asann iti{*4/397*}.

notes: *{4/394: e2: 5,95; e6: 2,58}* *{4/395: e1 gibt dvayoh sutrayor idam uttaram, tabhis ca tulyasamkhyanat, arthavadopapattes ceti in klammern}* *{4/396: e1 gibt nityabhih in klammern}* *{4/397: tait.s. 2.4.1.1}*
pitryajñah svakalatvad anangam syat // ms_4,4.19 //
asty amavasye karmani pitryajñah, amavasyayam aparahne pindapitryajñena carantiti{*4/398*}. tatra samsayah, kim amavasyasya karmanah pindapitryajño 'ngam, utanangam iti. kim praptam? angam, phalavat samnidhanan niskrayavacanac ca. aha, nanu phalavat samnidhav aphalam tadangam bhavati, phalavac cedam kalpyeta svargeneti. ucyate, satyam, amanasyayaikavakyatvan na sakyah svargah kalpayitum iti. aha, kalavacanatvan na karmanaikavakyatvam sambhavatiti. ucyate, laksanayapi tavat karmaikavakyatvam sambhavati. svarge kalpye na laksana, na srutih. evam camananti, yat pitrbhyah purvedyuh karoti, pitrbhya etad yajñam niskriya yajamano devebhyah pratanuta iti{*4/399*}, amavasyam prati niskretum{*4/400*} ca sruyate, tasmat tadangabhutam iti. evam prapte brumah, pitryajñah svakalatvad anangam{*4/401*} syat, [526]{*4/402*} anangabhutah pindapitryajñah. kasmat? svakalatvat, svasabdabhihitena kalenasya sambandhah, na karmana laksiteneti, yatha - darsapurnamasabhyam istva somena yajeteti{*4/403*}, yatha tad etat{*4/404*} purastad upasadam saumyena carantiti{*4/405*} ca, kala{*4/406*} evayam mukhyah sabdo na karmani, karmani{*4/407*} laksana, srutis ca laksanaya baliyasi. yac coktam, laksanaya karmaikavakyata bhavisyatiti, tac ca na. kasmat? anuvade hi laksana nyayya, na vidhau. vidhis cayam. tasman namavasyakarmana sambandhah, ekasmin kale dve karmani parasparenasambaddha iti.

notes: *{4/398: tait.br. 1.3.10.2}* *{4/399: tait.s. 1.3.10.2}* *{4/400: e2: pratanitum}* *{4/401: e2: angam}* *{4/402: e2: 5,96; e6: 2,59}* *{4/403: tait.s. 2.5.6.1; dazu ms 4.3.37}* *{4/404: e2 om. tad etat}* *{4/405: tait.br. 1.8.1.2; dazu ms 4.4.5-6}* *{4/406: e2,6: atra kala}* *{4/407: e2 om. karmani}*

tulyavac ca prasamkhyanat // ms_4,4.20 //

tulyavac canyaih pradhanaih prasamkhyayate, catvaro vai mahayajñah, agnihotram, darsapurnamasau, jyotistomah, pindapitryajña iti, mahayajñais tulyavat prasamkhyayate. kasya mahayajñata syat, anyatah phalavattayah. tasmad anangam.

pratisiddhe ca darsanat // ms_4,4.21 //

itas canangam, pratisiddhe{*4/408*} amavasye pindapitryajñam darsayati, paurnamasim eva yajeta bhratrvyavan, namavasyam, hatva bhratrvyam amavasyaya yajeta, pindapitryajñenaivamavasyayam prinatiti{*4/409*}. asatyam amavasyayam pindapitryajñam darsayati, tadanangatva upapadyate. tasmad api nangam pindapitryajña iti. kim prayojanam cintayah? yadi paurnamasyam adhanam, tato 'nantarayam amavasyayam na kriyate, yatha purvapaksah. yatha tarhi siddhantah, tatha kartavyah. idam aparam prayojanam, kundapayinamayane masam agnihotram juhoti, masam darsapurnamasabhyam [527]{*4/410*} yajeteti, yatha purvah paksah, tatha kartavyah pindapitryajñah. yatha siddhantah, tatha na kartavya iti. slokam apy udaharanti - adhanam paurnamasyam ced vrtte darse karisyate/ anangam pitryajñas cet tatraiva{*4/411*} na karisyate// iti.

notes: *{4/408: e2: pratisiddhe hy}* *{4/409: tait.s. 2.5.4.3}* *{4/410: e2: 5,97; e6: 2,60}* *{4/411: e2: satre ca}*

pasvangam rasana syat tadagame vidhanat // ms_4,4.22 //

jyotistome sruyate, asvinam graham grhitva trivrta yupam pariviyagneyam savaniyam pasum upakarotiti. tatra samdehah, kim pasvangam rasana, uta yupangam iti. kim praptam? pasvangam. kutah? tadagame vidhanat, pasvagame hi vidhiyate. pasunasyah sambandha utpattivakye sruyate, parivyanam krtvopakaroti pasum nanyatheti. evam srutir bhavati, kalavacane laksana syat, parivyanena kalo laksyeteti.

yupangam va tatsamskarat // ms_4,4.23 //

jyotistome pratyakso hi yupasya samskarah, rasana hi ya ca yavatim ca dradhimno matram yupasya samjanayati, dradhimna ca prayojanam yupasya. tasmad yupasyaiva dradhimne rasana syat. dvitiya ca vibhaktis tatpradhanya eva bhavati, rasanayam ca trtiya. trtiya ca gunatve tasyah, tasmad yupangam. yat tu, tadagame vidhanad ity uktam, tatparihartavyam. ucyate, tadagame vidhanam [528]{*4/412*} vakyam{*4/413*}, dvitiya ca vibhaktih srutih pratyaksam ca, vakyam badheyatam iti. yat tu laksaneti, srutyasambhave laksanapi nyayyaiva.

notes: *{4/412: e2: 5,98; e6: 2,60}* *{4/413: e2: vakyat}*

arthavadas ca tadarthavat // ms_4,4.24 //
evam ca mantrarthavado 'rthavan bhavisyati, yuva suvasah parivita agat sa u sreyan bhavati jayamanah. tam dhirasah kavaya unnayanti svadhyo manasa devayanta iti{*4/414*}. tasmad yupangam rasaneti. kim prayojanam cintayah? agnau sruyate, ekayupa ekadasa pasavo niyojya iti. pratipasu rasana karya, yadi purvah paksah.
siddhante dvairasanyam eva. slokam apy udaharanti - pasvangam rasana cet, yady ekasmin bahun niyuñjita/ pratipasu rasana karya, yupe ced dvairasanyam syat// iti.

notes: *{4/414: rv 3.8.4}*
svarus capy ekadesatvat // ms_4,4.25 //
asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah somangabhutah, yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*4/415*}. tatra sruyate, svaruna svadhitina va pasum anaktiti. tatra samdehah, kim yupangam svaruh, uta pasvangam iti. kim praptam? yupangam iti brumah. kutah? ekadesatvat. ekadesah svarur yupasyeti sruyate, yupasya svarum karotiti svarum antam yupam kuryad ity arthah{*4/416*}. evam sa yupo bhavatiti, yatha casalam.

[529]{*4/417*}

notes: *{4/415: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}* *{4/416: e1 gibt svarum karotiti svarum antam yupam kuryad ity arthah in klammern}* *{4/417: e2: 5,99; e6: 2,61}*
niskrayas ca tadangavat // ms_4,4.26 //
yupangam iva svarum niskrayavado darsayati, apasyan ha sma vai pura rsayo ye yupam prapayanti, sambhajya sruvante manyante, yajñavaisasaya va idam karmeti, te prastaram sruvaniskrayam apasyan, yupasya svarum ayajñavaisasayeti, niskrayasravanat tadangata vijñayate. tasmad yupangam iti.
pasvangam varthakarmatvat // ms_4,4.27 //
pasvangam va, tasya hy añjanarthena svaruna prayojanam. tatha hi sruyate, svaruna pasum anaktiti. tad añjanam pasoh, svaror utpattim prayojayati. yadi tadartha esah svaruh, tato drstam prayojanam. atha yuparthah, adrstam prayojanam{*4/418*} tatah kalpyam. tasmat pasvangam iti.

notes: *{4/418: e2 om. prayojanam}*
bhaktya niskrayavadah syat // ms_4,4.28 //
kaya bhaktya? evam aha, yupah kilagnau paksetavyah, yat svaruh praksipyate, tena{*4/419*} yupah praksipyata iti sa esa niskaya iva bhavati, anaya bhaktya stutir iti. kim bhavati prayojanam? ekayupa ekadasa pasavo yada niyujyante, tadaikasyaiva pasoh samañjanam, purvasmin pakse. sarvesam siddhante. slokas ca bhavati - svarur yupangam iti ced ekasmaiva samañjanam/ bahunam ekayupatve, sarvesam tu samañjanam// iti.

[530]{*4/420*}

notes: *{4/419: e2: tena tena}* *{4/420: e2: 5,100; e6: 2,62}*
darsapurnamasayor ijyah pradhanany avisesat // ms_4,4.29 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra sruyante,
agneyagnisomiyopamsuyajaindragnasamnayyayagah. tatha,
agharav ajyabhagau, prayajanuyajah, patnisamyajah,
samistayajuh, svistakrd iti. tatra samdehah, kim sarve
yagah pradhanabhutah, uta kecid gunabhuta iti. kim praptam?
darsapurnamasayor yavatya ijyas tah sarvah pradhanabhuta iti.
yajeta svargakama ity avisesena yagebhyah phalam sruyate, phalavac
ca pradhanam, sarve cami yagah. tasmat sarve pradhanabhuta iti.

api vangani kanicid yesv angatvena samstutih samanyo hy
abhisamstavah{*4/421*} // ms_4,4.30 //

api va kanicid angani bhaveyuh. kani punas tani? yesv angatvena
samstutih, yatha, abhisu va etau yajñasya yad agharau,
caksusi vaitau yajñasya yad ajyabhagau{*4/422*}, yat
prayajanuyajas cejyante varma va etad yajñasya kriyate, varma va
yajamanasya bhratrvyasyabhibhutyai, iti{*4/423*}. abhisu
rathasyangam, caksusi caksusmatah, varma varmavatah. samanyo
hy abhisamstavo yuktah. yadi cangani tani samstutani, tatah
samstavo 'rthavan bhavati. tasmad angasamstutany anganiti.

[531]{*4/424*}

notes: *{4/421: e1 (fn.): samanyesv abhisamstavah}* *{4/422: tait.s.
2.6.2.1}* *{4/423: tait.s. 2.6.1.5}* *{4/424: e2: 5,101; e6: 2,62}*
tatha canyarthadarsanam // ms_4,4.31 //
evam ca krtvanyarthadarsanam upapannam bhavati, prayaje prayaje
krsnalam juhotiti{*4/425*}. na ca prayajan yajati, na canuyajan
yajatiti ca.

notes: *{4/425: tait.s. 2.3.2.3}*
avisistam tu karanam pradhanesu gunasya vidyamanatvat //
ms_4,4.32 //
avisistam etat karanam samstavo nama, agneyadinam apy
angatvena samstutir asti, siro vaitad yajñasya yad agneyah, hrdayam
upamsuyagah, padav agnisomiya iti, sirah sirasvato 'ngam,
hrdayam hrdayavatah, padau padavata iti sarvasyaivangatvena
samstutir iti sarvam evangam prapnoti. tat{*4/426*} pradhanam na
syat. asati pradhane kasyangam? tasman naitad angam iti.

notes: *{4/426: e1 (fn.): tatra}*
nanukte 'nyarthadarsanam pararthatvat // ms_4,4.33 //
atha yad uktam, anyarthadarsanam pararthatvat, na tat sadhakam
bhavati. parartham hi tad vakyam, na drsyamanasya prayajadeh
prapanartham. tasmad anyad asya pramanam anvestavyam
srutyantaram nyayo va. tasminn asati, mrgatrsnadarsanam iva tad
bhavati, samstutir apy asati nyaye, asadhikaiva.

[532]{*4/427*}

notes: *{4/427: e2: 5,101; e6: 2,63}*
prthaktve tv abhidhanayor nivesah, srutito vyapadesac ca, tat punar mukhyalaksanam yat phalavattvam, tat samnidhav asamyuktam tadangam syat, bhagitvat karanasyasrutas canyasambandhah // ms_4,4.34 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. tad uktam, sarvani samapradhananiti. naitad evam, darsapurnamasasabdavacyani pradhanani karmani. kutah? phalasamyogat, darsapurnamasasabdakebhyah phalam sruyate, darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeteti{*4/428*}. kani punar darsapurnamasasabdakani? yesam vacane paurnamasisabdo 'mavasyasabdo va, agneyadini tani. nanv amavasyasabdakanam naiva phalam sruyate. ucyate, prthaktve samudayayor nivesa etayor abhidhanayoh, paurnamasiti camavasya iti ca, trisv agneyadisu yah samudayah, tatra paurnamasisabdah, itaresv amavasyasabdah. katham paurnamasy amavasyeti ca dvisabdah sruyate? dvyarthavad vyapadesac ca. katham tad vyapadesah? dvivacannirdesat, darsapurnamasabhyam iti, ekarthau ca darsamavasyasabdau. katham? darso va etayoh purvah, purnamasa uttaras tayor atha yat purnamasam purvam arabhate tad ayathapurvam prakriyate, darsapurnamasam arabhamanah sarasvatyai carum nirvapet, sarasvate dvadasakapalam amavasya vai sarasvati, purnamasah sarasvan. ubhav etau yathapurvam kalpayitvarabhata rddhyai rdhnoty evartho mithunatvayeti{*4/429*}. tatra darsasabdena prakrtyamavasyasabdena bruvann ekarthatam darsayati. sakyate ca candrasyadarsanenamavasya darsa iti laksayitum, yatha caksusor abhave sati caksusman iti caksurbhyam laksyate. [533]{*4/430*} etasmad vyapadesac ca srutitas ca loke sravanad{*4/431*} ekarthatam evadhyavasyamah. tat punar mukhyalaksanam, yat phalavattvam, yad anyat tat samnidhau sruyate, tat tad angam. katham? itikartavyatakanksasya samnidhau sruyamanam, itikartavyatavisesanatvena paripuranasamartham tadangam bhavitum arhati. akalpyamane vakyasese phalam kalpayitavyam syad iti. aha, nanu darsapurnamasaphalam evatranusajyate. ucyate, sakyam anusaktum, kim tu darsapurnamasavakyam sakanksam eva syat. anyasyetikartavyatasruta kalpyeta. esam api prayajadinam anya kalpyeta. etad itikartavyatavagamyamanotsrjyeta, tenangatvam, karanam bhagiti. esam anyena phalena sambandho 'srutah. tasman na sarvani samapradhanani, agharadini gunakarmaniti.

notes: *{4/428: tait.s. 3.5.1.4}* *{4/429: tait.s. 3.5.1.4}* *{4/430: e2: 5,102; e6: 2,64}* *{4/431: e1 gibt loke sravanad in klammern}*
gunas ca namasamyukta vidhiyante nangesupapadyante // ms_4,4.35 //
namavisesasamyuktas ca gunavisesa vidhiyante, yatha - caturhotra purnamasim{*4/432*} abhimrset, pañcahotramavasyam iti,

sarvesu pradhanesu, asmin samudaye caturhotra, asmin pañcahotreti vibhagavijñanac cedam nopapadyeta. bhavati caivamlaksanakam gunavidhanam. tasmad asmatpaksa eveti. api cangatvenadharadinam samstutir upapanna bhavisyati.

[534]{*4/433*}

notes: *{4/432: e2: paurnamasim}* *{4/433: e2: 5,103; e6: 2,64}*
tulya ca karanasrutir anyair angangisambandhah // ms_4,4.36 //
atha yad uktam, agneyadinam apy angatvena samstutir angatvam khyapayed iti. tat parihartavyam.
utpattav abhisambandhas tasmad angopadesah syat // ms_4,4.37 //
naisa dosah, pradhananam{*4/434*} apy esam satam utpattyapeksa{*4/435*} siradistutir abhivisyatiti{*4/436*}. jayamanasya{*4/437*} hi purusasyagre siro jayate, madhye madhyam, pascat padau, evam agneyo 'gratah, upamsuyajo madhye, agnisomiyah pascad iti. etasmat samanyadosa stutir iti.

notes: *{4/434: e2: pradhanam}* *{4/435: e2: utpattyapeksaya}* *{4/436: e2 om. iti}* *{4/437: e2: yatha jayamanasya}*
tatha canyarthadarsanam // ms_4,4.38 //
caturdasa purnamasyam ahutayo huyante, trayodasamavasyayam iti, itaratha na caturdasa paurnamasyam ahutayo bhaveyuh, na vamavasyayam trayodaseti. tasmad agneyadini pradhanani, agharadiny anganiti siddham.
jyotistome tulyany avisistam hi karanam // ms_4,4.39 //
asti jyotistomah, jyotistomena svargakamo yajeteti. [535]{*4/438*} tatra diksaniyadayas ca yaga vidyante, sautye cahani somayagah. tatra samdehah, kim atra yagamatra pradhanam, uta somayaga iti. kim praptam? jyotistome tulyani sarvani bhaveyuh. kutah? avisistam hi karanam, yagat phalam sruyate, sarve cami yagah, phalavac ca pradhanam. tasmaj jyotistome sarve yagah pradhanam iti.

notes: *{4/438: e2: 5,103; e6: 2,65}*
gunanam tutpattivakyena sambandhat karanasrutis tasmat somah pradhanam syat // ms_4,4.40 //
gunanam tutpattivakyena sambandho bhavati. kesam gunanam? jyotisam stomanam. katamenotpattivakyena sambandho bhavati? jyotistomena svargakamo yajeteti{*4/439*}, jyotistomad yagat svargah sruyate, na yagamatrat. yatra ca jyotimsi stomah, sa jyotistomah. kasya jyotimsi stomah? stomayagasyeti brumah. evam hy amnayate, katamani vaitani jyotimsi, ya ete tasya stomah, trivrt pañcadasasaptadasaikavimsa etani va jyotimsi. tany etasya stoma iti{*4/440*}, somayagasya stoma angam, samabhivyaharat, graham va grhitva camasam vonniya stotram upakarotiti, te ca stomas trivrdadayah. katham? trivrd bahispavamanam, pañcadasany ajyanityevamadibhih sravanaih. tasmat trivrdadistomakah somayagah, sa jyotistoma iti. yas ca jyotistomas tatah phalam,

yatas ca phalam tad eva pradhanam iti. katham punas trivrdadayo jyotimsi? ucyate, bhavantu va jyotimsi, ma va bhuvan, jyotihsabdena tavad uktani. [536]{*4/441*} vacanamatrenapi sabdo bhavati, visesato laksanayam. api ca dyotater va diptikarmano jyotayater va{*4/442*} jyotihsabdam labhante. dyotyate{*4/443*} hi taih sabdaih, dyotayantiti va stutyam{*4/444*}. tasmat somayago jyotistomah. sa ca pradhanam, gunabhuta diksaniyadaya iti.

notes: *{4/439: tait.br. 1.5.11.2}* *{4/440: tait.br. 1.5.11.3}* *{4/441: e2: 5,105; e6: 2,65}* *{4/442: e6 om. jyotayater va}* *{4/443: e2: dyotyante}* *{4/444: e2: stutyam}*

tatha canyarthadarsanam // ms_4,4.41 //

siro va etad yajñasya yad diksaniyetyevamadi ca lingam drsyate. tatha gunas ca jyotistomavikare diksaniyadayo drsyante, caturvimsati manam hiranyam diksaniyayam dadyat, prapaniyayam dve caturvimsatimana iti, tulyatve na pravartayisyante diksaniyadayah. tasmad api somayagah pradhanam iti.

[537]{*4/445*}

notes: *{4/445: e2: 5,106; e6: 2,66}*

srutilaksanam anupurvyam tatpramanatvat//5.1.1//

caturthe 'dhyaye prayojakaprayojakalaksanam vrttam, tan na prasmartavyam. ihedanim kramaniyamalaksanam ucyate, tac chrutyarthapathapravrttikandamukhyair vaksyate, srutyadinam ca balabalam. aditas tu srutikramas cintyate. kim yathasruti padarthanam krama astheyah, utaniyameneti. kim praptam? ekatvat kartuh, anekatvac ca padarthanam, avasyam bhavini krame laghavat prayogaprasubhavac caniyama ity evam prapte brumah. srutilaksanam anupurvyam tatpramanatvad iti. srutir grahanam{*4/446*} aksaranam, tan nimittam yasya kramasya, sa sadhuh kramah. srutipramanaka hi vaidika arthah, naisam anyat pramanam astity{*4/447*} uktam. kim ihodaharanam? satre diksakramah{*4/448*}, ya rtvijas te yajamana ity{*4/449*} uktva, tesam diksakramam vidhatte, adhvyaryur grhapatim diksayitva brahmanam diksayati, tata udgataram, tato hotaram, tatas tam pratiprasthata diksayitvardhino diksayati, brahmanacchamsinam brahmanah, prastotaram udgatuh, maitravarunam hotuh, tatas tam nesta{*4/450*} diksayitva trtiyino diksayati, agnidhram brahmanah, pratihartaram udgatuh, acchavakam hotuh, tatas tam unneta diksayitva padino{*4/451*} diksayati, potaram [538]{*4/452*} brahmanah, subrahmanyam udgatuh, gravastutam hotuh, tatas tam anyo brahmano diksayati, brahmacari vacaryapresita iti. aniyamena kramah kartavyah, yatha purvah paksah. yatha tarhi siddhantah, esa eva kramah kartavya iti. tatraha, anyayyam srutivacanam iti. ucyate, kim ayam{*4/453*} na sadhuh? na, na sadhur iti brumah.

nyayyam tarhi. na brumah, na sadhuh krama iti. kim tarhi? uktasya punarvacanam anyayyam iti. ucyate, sadhor vacanam bahuso 'py ucyamanam nyayyam eva. asadhos tu sakrd apy anyayyam. aha, sakrdvacanena jñatasya punarvacane na prayojanam astiti. ucyate, bhavaty aprasmaranam{*4/454*} api prayojanam ity uktam. vrttikarena tat karyam iti cet. sutrakarasyapy aviseso vrttikarena. athava - arthantaram evedam, tatra hy anya eva samsayo vicaro nirnayas ca, srutipramanako dharmah, anyapramanaka iti samsayah. pratyaksadinam adhigamya nimittatvan na tatpramanakah, atindriyatvac codanalaksana iti vicarah. codanalaksana eveti nirnayah. iha tu siddhe tatpramanye vyavaharakramasya{*4/455*} sadhutvavadharanam. athava - srutivicaro{*4/456*} 'yam. kim padarthah kartavya iti vidhanam, kim va kramo vidhiyata iti. anekarthavidhananupapatteh krame{*4/457*} 'nuvadah padarthanam{*4/458*} vidhih. avadanavakyesv iva, padarthavidhanam srutya, kramavidhanam vakyena, tasman na kramo vidhiyata iti purvah paksah. nanv avadanavakyesu kramo vidhiyate. satyam vidhiyate, pathena, na srutya, ya{*4/459*} rtvijas te [539]{*4/460*} yajamana iti tu, diksayah praptatvat, kramavidhanartha srutir iti siddhantah. tasmad apunaruktam iti.

notes: *{4/446: e2: sravanam}* *{4/447: ms 1.1.2}* *{4/448: e2: diksakrame}* *{4/449: e2: ye yajamanas ta rtvija ity}* *{4/450: e2: nestha}* *{4/451: e2,6: padino}* *{4/452: e2: 5,107; e6: 2,66}* *{4/453: e2: esa}* *{4/454: e2: asmaranam; e6: apasmaranam}* *{4/455: e1,6, e2 (fn.); e2: vyavaharah kramasya}* *{4/456: e2: srutikramavicaro}* *{4/457: e1 (fn.), e2: kramo 'nuvadah}* *{4/458: e2: diksadinam padarthanam}* *{4/459: e2 om. ya}* *{4/460: e2: 5,108; e6: 2,67}*

arthac ca//5.1.2//

kim esa evotsargah sarvatra srutivasenaiva bhavitum arhatiti. uktam hi, codanalaksno 'rtho dharma iti{*4/461*}. evam prapte brumah, arthac ca samarthyac ca{*4/462*} kramo vidhiyata iti, gunabhuto hi padarthanam kramo bhavati, yas ca yasya nirvartyamanasyopakaroti, sa tasya gunabhutah. yasmims casriyamane padartha eva na sampadyate, na sa gunabhutah, vinapi tena, na vaigunyam. evam pratyaksah kramasya gunabhavo yatra, tatrarthena sa evasrayitavyah, yatha jate varam dadati, jatam añjalina grhnati, jatam abhipranititi, arthat purvam abhipranitavyam, tato 'ñjalina grahitavyah, tato varo deya iti. tatha vimokah purvam amnatah, pascat tadyogah, arthad viparitah karyah. yajyanuvakye tu viparyayenamnate, viparyayena kartavye. natra pathakramo miyate{*4/463*}. yato devatopalaksanarthanuvakya, pradanartha yajya. agnihotram juhotiti purvam amnatam. odanam pacatiti pascat. asambhavat purvam odanah paktavyah. praisapraisartho tu viparyayenamnatau, tau ca viparyayena kartavyau.

[540]{*4/464*}

notes: *{4/461: vgl. ms 1.1.2}* *{4/462: e1 gibt samarthyac ca in klammern}* *{4/463: e1 (fn.): 'numiyate; e2: 'nusthiyate}* *{4/464: e2: 5,110; e6: 2,68}*

aniyamo 'nyatra//5.1.3//

asmin visaye kramasya niyamo nasti, yatha darsapurnamasayor yajamananam prayajanumantranadinam nanasakhantarasamamnatanam vasantam rtunam prinamityevamadinam{*4/465*}, eko mametyevamadinam{*4/466*} ca.

notes: *{4/465: tait.s. 1.6.2.3}* *{4/466: spbr 1.5.4.11}*

kramena va niyamyeta kratvekatve tadgunatvat//5.1.4//

darsapurnamasayor amnatam, samidho yajati, tanunapatam yajati, ido yajati, barhir yajati, svahakaram yajatiti{*4/467*}. tatra samsayah, kim aniyatenaiva kramenaisam anusthanam, uta yah pathakramah sa eva niyamyeteti. kim praptam? niyamakarinah sastrasyabhavad aniyama iti. evam prapte brumah, kramenaiva niyamyetaikasmin kratav iti. kutah? tadgunatvat. tadgunatvam hi gamyate padarthanam, yatha - snayat, anulimpet, bhuñjiteti ca kramenanusthanam avagamyate, vakyat padarthanam. yatha cadrstarthesupadisyamanesu, kascid bruyat, devaya dhupo deyah, puspany avakaritavyani candanenanuleptavya upaharo 'sma upahartavyah, evam krte devas tusyatiti. tam anyah pratibrute, naitad evam, na prathamam dhupo datavyah, prathamam puspany avakaritavyaniti. evam manyate, dhupadanasya prathamyam anenoktam iti. tasmad vacanika esam esa krama iti.

[541]{*4/468*}

notes: *{4/467: tait.s. 2.6.1.1}* *{4/468: e2: 5,111; e6: 2,68}*

asabda iti cet, syad vakyasabdatvat//5.1.5//

iti cet pasyasi, athaivam gamyamane 'sabda eva kramah. katham? padarthapurvako vakyarthah, padebhyas ca padartha evavagamyante, na kramah. syad etad evam, yadi padarthanam{*4/469*} samuhasya sravanam pratyayakam arthasya syat, na tu samudayah pratyayakah, ity uktam tadbhutanam kriyarthena samamnaya ity{*4/470*} atra. tasmat kramasya vacakasabdabhavad vyamoha esa kramo 'vagamyate. evam capurvasattir anugrahisyate, itaratha sapi viprakrsyeta ghatiyantra iva. darsayisyati ca, hrdayasyagre 'vadyati, atha jihvayah, atha vaksasa iti. yadi niyamakah pathakramah, tato na vidhatavyam etat, niyamake hi pathakrame pathakramad eva prapnuyat.

notes: *{4/469: e1 (fn.), e2: padanam}* *{4/470: vgl. ms 1.1.25}*

arthakrte vanumanam syat, kratvekatve pararthatvat svena tv arthena sambandhah, tasmat svasabdam ucyeta//5.1.6//

ekasmin kratav ekatvat kratuh, anekasmin padarthe 'rthakrtatvat

kramasya, tatraisa eva kramo niyamyetanumanena. kutah? pararthatvad vedasya, parartho hi vedo yad yad anena sakyate kartum, tasmai tasmai prayojanayaisa samamnayate. sakyate canena padartho vidhatum, sakyate ca kriyakale pratipattum. tasmad vedah padarthams ca vidhatum upadeyah, kriyakale ca pratipattum. na gamyate{*4/471*} visesah, vidhatum ayam samamnayate, na pratipattum iti. agamyamane visesa ubhayartham upadiyata [542]{*4/472*} iti gamyate. pratipattum canena kramena sakyate, nanyena. ata eva ca krtva pathakramapacare, vinasta ity ucyate, itaratha hi yad yasya prayojanam, tasmin nirvartamana eva kim nastam syat. adrstam kalpyeta, tac canyayyam drste sati. tasmat svasabdah kramah, ya eva padarthanam vacakah sabdah, sa eva kramasyapi.

notes: *{4/471: e2: gamyate}* *{4/472: e2: 5,112; e6: 2,69}*

tatha canyarthadarsanam//5.1.7//

evam canyartham darsayati, vyatyastam rtavya upadadhati{*4/473*}. vyatyastam sodasinam samsati{*4/474*}. asvino dasamo grhyate, tam trtiyam juhotiti. yady aniyamenopadhanam samsanam ca, vyatyastavacanam anarthakam syat. na hi kathamcid avyatyasa iti, tathasvinasya trtiyasya homanuvado navakalpyeta, yadi pathakramena niyama{*4/475*} iti. tatha, abhicarata pratilomam hotavyam, pranan evasya praticah pratiyautiti{*4/476*} kvacit pratilomam vidadhad anulomam darsayati, tad upapadyate, yadi pathakramena prayogah. itaratha, sarvam anulomam syat, pratilomadarsanam nopapadyeta. tatha caturthottamayoh pratisamanayatity ukte sati, atihayedo barhih pratisamanayatity ucyate, tena barhisas caturthatam darsayati, sa pathakrame niyamake 'vakalpate.

notes: *{4/473: tait.s. 5.3.1.1}* *{4/474: tait.s. 7.1.5.4}* *{4/475: e2: pathakramenaniyama}* *{4/476: tait.s. 3.4.8.5}*

pravrttya tulyakalanam gunanam tadupakramat//5.1.8//

vajapeye saptadasa prajapatyan pasun alabhata iti sruyate. tesu pasusu codakapraptah proksanadayo dharmah. tatra [543]{*4/477*} prathamah padartho yatah kutascid arabdhavyah, dvitiyadisu bhavati samsayah. kim tata eva dvitiyo 'pi padartha arabdhavyah, uta dvitiyadisv aniyama iti. kim tavat praptam? niyamakarinah sastrasyabhavad aniyama iti. evam prapte brumah, yatah purva arabdhah, tata eva dvitiyadayo 'pi padartha arabdhavya{*4/478*} iti. kuta etat? tadupakramat, sarve hi padarthah pradhanakalan na viprakrastavyah, pradhanam hi cikirsitam, krtam va tesam{*4/479*} nimittam. sahavacanam hi bhavati, padarthaih saha pradhanam kartavyam iti, bahupadarthasamamnanat tv avasyam bhavi viprakarsah, tathapi tu yavadbhir navyavahitah sakyah padarthah kartum, tavadbhir vyavadhanam avasyam kartavyam, tato 'bhyadhikena{*4/480*} na vyavadhatavyam iti. yadi dvitiyam padartham anyata arabheta, tato 'dhikair api vyavadadhyat, tatha prayogavacanam

badheta. nanu tatha sati kascid alpair vyavahito bhavisyati. ucyate, anumatanam vyavadhayakanam tyagena kascid abhyadhiko guno bhavatiti, tasmad yatah purvapadartha arabdhah, tata evottara arambhaniya iti.

notes: *{4/477: e2: 5,113; e6: 2,70}* *{4/478: e1 (fn.): dvitiyo 'pi padartha arabdhavyah}* *{4/479: e2: tesam tesam}* *{4/480: e1 (fn.): 'bhyadhikaih}*

sarvam iti cet//5.1.9//

iti cet pasyasi, pradhanaviprakarsena prayogavacananugraha iti, sarvam tarhi gunakandam ekasminn apavarjayitavyam, yatha sauryadisu.

nakrtatvat//5.1.10//

naitad evam, sahaprayoga eva hi nanusthitah syat.

[544]{*4/481*}

notes: *{4/481: e2: 5,115; e6: 2,70}*

kratvantaravad iti cet//5.1.11//

atha yad uktam, yatha kratvantaresu sauryadisv iti, tat parihartavyam.

nasamavayat//5.1.12//

na tesam arthat kramah prapnoti, yo niyamyeta. angasrayo hi niyamo bhavitum arhati, anangasamasrayasya{*4/482*} svayamangata kalpyeta.

notes: *{4/482: e2: anangasamasritasya}*

sthanac cotpattisamyogat//5.1.13//

ekavimsenatiratrena prajakamam yajayet, trinavenaujaskamam{*4/483*}, trayastrimsena pratisthakamam{*4/484*} ityevamadi sruyate. tatragamena samkhyapuranam iti vaksyate{*4/485*}. tatragame kriyamane, kim aniyamajakramah{*4/486*} sarva rca agamayitavyah, uta kandakramebhya iti{*4/487*}. kim praptam? aniyameneti. kutah? atiratre trinavadisabdarthenaitah prapnuvanti, tatraitasam prapnuvatinam pathakramo nastiti. evam prapta ucyate, yad asam samamnaye sthanam, tenaita atra niyamyante. yah purvam samamnatah, tah purvam eva prayoktavyah. anupurvyasya hi drstam etat prayojanam, yad uttarasphuranam{*4/488*} tad api cikirsitam eveti. trinavadisabdair{*4/489*} atiratre yaugapadyenasam prapteh pathakramasyavisaya [545]{*4/490*} ity adhikaranantaram iti bhavati matih.

samamnayapathakramad evatra niyama iti punaruktata gamyata ity anyatha varnyate -

notes: *{4/483: e2,6: trinavenaujaskamam}* *{4/484: tait.s. 2.2.4.7}*

{4/485: vgl. ms 10.5.26} *{4/486: e1 (fn.), e2: aniyatakramah}* *{4/487: e2: kandakrameneti}* *{4/488: e1 (fn.): yad uttarasya smaranam}* *{4/489: e2: trinavadisabdair}* *{4/490: e2: 5,117; e6: 2,71}*

sthanac cotpattisamyogat//5.1.13//

sadyaskre{*4/491*} sruyate, saha pasun alabhata iti. tatraiso 'rthah samadhigatah, savaniyakale trayanam alambha iti. athatra pathakramat, kim agnisomiyah purvam alabdhavyah, uta sthanakramat purvam savaniya iti. kim praptam? purvam agnisomiya iti. kutah? pathakramat. evam prapte brumah, savaniyah purvam, sthanat. yadi purvam agnisomiyah syat, savaniyasthanam vyahanyeta. asvinam grhitva trivrta yupam pariviyeti. nanv itaratrapi pathakramo badhyeta. badhyatam, tasya hi pratisedharthah sahasabdah samamnatah{*4/492*}, apratisiddham casvinagrahasthanam. tan na badhitavyam.

notes: *{4/491: e1 (fn.,k): sadyaskrah somayagavisesah}* *{4/492: e2: sahasabdasamamnatah}*

mukhyakramena vanganam tadarthatvat//5.1.14//

sarasvatau bhavatah, etad vai daivyam mithunam iti{*4/493*} sruyate. tatra samdehah, kim stridevatyasya prathamam dharmah, uta pumdevatyasyeti. niyamakarinah sastrasyabhavad aniyamah. iti prapte brumah, mukhyakramena va niyamah syad iti, stridevatyasya hi purvam yajyanuvakyayoh samamnanam, prano devi sarasvatiti{*4/494*}. tasmat stridevatyasya purvam pradanena [546]{*4/495*} bhavitavyam, tasmat stridevatyasya purvam dharmah karyah. tatha hi pradhanakalata bhavaty anganam, itaratha, yaih padarthair vyavadhanam samarthyad anujñatam, tebhyo 'dhikair api vyavadhanam syat.

notes: *{4/493: tait.s. 2.4.6.1}* *{4/494: tait.s. 1.8.22.1}* *{4/495: e2: 5,118; e6: 2,72}*

prakrtau tu svasabdatvad yathakramam pratiyeta//5.1.15//

darsapurnamasayoh purvamausadhadharmah samamnatah, tata ajyasya. tatra samdehah, kim agnisomiyadharmanam, mukhyakramena purvam ajyasya dharmah kartavyah, uta yathapatham iti. mukhyakramanugrahenajyasya purvam. iti prapte brumah, prakrtau yathapatham pratiyeta, svasabdo hi tesam pathakramah, so 'nyatha kriyamane badhitah syat. sahatvasya punarupasamgrahakah prayogavacanah, svakramena padarthe samnikrsyamane na badhito bhavisyati. api ca pathakrame svasabdah, svadhyayo 'dhyetavya iti. mukhyakramena{*4/496*} prayogavacanaikavakyata suksma.

notes: *{4/496: e2: mukhyakrame}*

mantratas tu virodhe syat prayogarupasamarthyat tasmad utpattidesah sah//5.1.16//

darsapurnamasayoh, agneyasya purvam mantrapathah, uttaro brahmanasya. tatra samdehah, katamah{*4/497*} patho baliyan iti. ucyate, aniyamah, niyamakarinah sastrasyabhavad iti. [547]{*4/498*} evam prapte brumah, mantrapatho baliyan. kutah? prayogarupasamarthyat. prayogaya mantrasya rupasamarthyam. tad asya samarthyam yena mantrah prayujyate, tasya ca prayujyamanasya kramo drstaya bhavati{*4/499*}. nanu ca brahmanapathasyapi tad eva prayojanam. ucyate, utpattidesah sah, aparam api tasya prayojanam karmotpattyartham bhavisyati.

notes: *{4/497: e1 (fn.): kasya}* *{4/498: e2: 5,119; e6: 2,72}* *{4/499: e2: istav abhavati}*

tadvacanad vikrtau yathapradhanam syat//5.1.17//

asty adhvarakalpa namestih, agnavaisnavam ekadasakapalam nirvapet, sarasvaty ajyabhago syad barhaspatyas carur iti{*4/500*}. tatra samdehah, kim agneyavikarasya barhaspatyasya purvam dharmah karyah, codako balavattarah, prayogavacanat. utopamsuyajavikarasya prayogavacano balavattarah, codakad iti. kim praptam? vikrtav asyam, yathapradhanam syat, tadvacanat. tesam saksad vacanakramo vikrtau. tena samnihitanam upasamharakah{*4/501*} prayogavacano hi pratyaksah, taddharmanam canumanikah, codakena hi sa praptah. tasmat pratyaksah prayogavacano balavattarah, tena codaka anumaniko badhyate.

notes: *{4/500: tait.s. 2.2.9.1}* *{4/501: e2: anganam upasamharakah}*

vipratipattau va prakrtyanvayad yathaprakrti//5.1.18//

mukhyangakramavipratipattau va, yatha prakrtau, tathaiva vikrtau bhavitum arhatiti. kutah? prakrtyanvayat. yadrsah prakrtau dharmah, tadrsa eva vikrtau bhavitum arhantiti, mukhyakramena kriyamana na prakrtivat krtah syuh. codako hi prayoga[548]{*4/502*}vacanad balavattarah, sa hy utpadayati prapayati ca. prapitan abhisamiksya prayogavacana upasamharati, sa praptesu utpannah praptinimittaka uttarakalam{*4/503*} purvapraptam na badhitum arhati codakam, pratyakso 'pi san, bahirangatvat, yathapraptan evopasamharisyati. tasmat purvam barhaspatyasya dharmah, tata ajyasyeti.

notes: *{4/502: e2: 5,121; e6: 2,73}* *{4/503: e2: uttarakalah}*

vikrtih prakrtidharmatvat tatkala syad yathasistam//5.1.19//

caturmasyesu sakamedhas trtiyam parva, tasyavayavah, agnaye 'nikavate pratarastakapalah, marudbhyah samtapanebhyo madhyamdine caruh, marudbhyo grhamedhibhyah sarvasam dugdhe sayamodanam iti{*4/504*}. tatra samdehah, kim eta dvyahakala istayah, uta sadyaskala iti. kim praptam? vikrtis tatkala bhavitum arhatiti, yathasistam, yatha prakrtir ukta, tatha

vikrtih syat. prakrtidharma hi sa, tasmad ya vikrtih, sa dvyahakala bhavitum arhatiti{*4/505*}.

notes: *{4/504: tait.s. 1.8.4.1}* *{4/505: e1 (fn.): ya ya vikrtih, sa sa dvyahakala bhavitum arhatiti}*

api va kramakalasamyukta sadyah kriyeta tatra vidher anumanat prakrtidharmalopah syat//5.1.20//

ahnah kalesu ye padartha ucyante, pratar madhyamdine sayam iti, kramena ta ekasminn ahaniti pratiyante, yatha devadattah pratar apupam bhaksayati, madhyamdine vividham annam asnati, aparahne [549]{*4/506*} modakan bhaksayatity ekasminn ahaniti gamyate. tasmat sadyaskala evamjatiyaka vikrtayah, dvyaihakalyam hi codakapraptam anumanikam, pratyaksarupaya sadyaskalataya badhyeta.

notes: *{4/506: e2: 5,122; e6: 2,74}*

kalotkarsa iti cet//5.1.21//

iti cet pasyasi, praptah sangam sruyate, tatha madhyamdine sayam ceti, utkarso bhavisyati, yathaitesu kalesu sangam. na ca dvyahakalataya badhah, ekasyahnah pratar anikavantam upakramsyate, dvitiyasya pratar yaksyeta. evam samtapaniya{*4/507*} purvedyur madhyamdina upakramsyate, aparedyur madhyamdine yaksyate. tatha grhamedhiye sayam upakramanam purvedyuh, sayam yago 'paredyur iti. nanu vakyad ekam ahar gamyata ity uktam. ucyate, padarthasamarthyajanito hi vakyartho bhavati. na catra padarthasamarthyam asti, yenaikam ahar gamyeta.

notes: *{4/507: e1 (fn.): samtapaniyah}*

na tatsambandhat{*4/508*}//5.1.22//

naitad evam. kasmat? tatsambandhat, ekakalasambaddhani pradhanany angaih saha sruyante. katham? sangam hi pradhanam pratahkale sruyate, tatha madhyamdine sayam ca. nangani pratahkaladisu. tatranyakalesv angesv anyakalesu ca pradhanesu, na sangam tesu kalesu krtam syat. tasmat sadyaskala evaita vikrtaya iti. api ca, dvy aham sakamedhair iti sruyate. tat sadyaskalasupapadyate.

[550]{*4/509*}

notes: *{4/508: e1 (fn.): tatsambhavat}* *{4/509: e2: 5, 123; e6: 2,74}*

anganam mukhyakalatvad yathoktam utkarse syat//5.1.23//

jyotistome sruyate, agnimarutad urdhvam anuyajais carantity utkarsah, tathagnisomiye pasau, tisthantam pasum prayajantity apakarsah. tatra samdehah, kim utkarse 'nuyajamatram utkrsyate, apakarse ca prayajamatram, utotkarse 'nuyajadi, apakarse ca prayajantam iti. kim tavat praptam? yavad uktam, utkarsapakarsayoh syat. kutah? anganam mukhyakalatvat. evam

anyesam pradhanakalata bhavisyatiti. tatra sahatvasya prapakah prayogavacano 'nugrahisyate.

tadadi vabhisambandhat tadantam apakarse syat//5.1.24//

tadady utkarse, tadantam apakarse gamyeta. kutah? abhisambandhat. yad{*4/510*} anuyajanam parastat samamnayate, tat pradhanad antaram{*4/511*} prayogavacanena praptam badhitva pathasamarthyad anuyajebhyah parastat kriyate, tatha yas tatah parah, sa tatah parastat. evam eka utkrsyamanah sarvam gunakandam utkarsati, tathapakrsyamano 'pakarsatiti.

notes: *{4/510: e1 (fn.): yadi}* *{4/511: e2: anantaram}*

pravrttya krtakalanam//5.1.25//

jyotistome sruyate prataranuvakakale, pratiprasthatah savaniyan [551]{*4/512*} nirvapasveti presyatiti savaniyanam nirvapakalah. asti ca bahispavamane stute, agnid agnin vihara, barhi strnihi, purodasan alamkurv iti. tatra samdehah, kim prataranuvakakale savaniyan nirupya pracaranihomadayah saumikah padarthah, uta paurodasah{*4/513*} prag alamkaranad iti. kim praptam? aniyamah, niyamakarinah sastrasyabhavat. ity evam prapte brumah, pravrttya krtakalanam, jñanakalanam padarthanam pravrttya niyamah syat, prayujyamanam eva hi purvapadartham abhiniyacchati. sa tasya parastat samamnatah, parastat kartavyah. saumikasya tu padarthasya pracaranihomasya vacanat kramo badhitah. alamkaranam ca bahispavamanasya parastat samamnatam, tasmat tasya purvah padartho nirvapanadinam antah. tata uttare saumikah padarthah kartavya iti.

notes: *{4/512: e2: 5,125; e6: 2,75}* *{4/513: e2: paurodasikah}*

sabdavipratisedhac ca//5.1.26//

sabdas ca vipratisidhyate, alamkurv ity uktah proksanadin pratipadyeta. asmatpakse tu, alamkurv ity ukte 'lamkaranam eva pratipatsyate. tatralamkarane praptakale praptakalavacano lodanto 'nugrahisyate. tasmad atra pravrttikah krama iti.

asamyogat tu vaikrtam tad eva pratikrsyeta//5.1.27//

asti darsapurnamasaprakrtike pasav agnisomiye vaikrtam yupakarma, tat pratikrsyate, diksasu yupam chinattiti. tat pratikrsyamanam arvacinany apy agnisomapranayanadini prati[552]{*4/514*}karsati, uta neti samsaye, pratikarsati, sambandhad iti gamyate{*4/515*}. tatha prapte brumah, vikrtav abhyadhikam yat, tat pratikrsyamanam tato 'rvacinany apy agnisomapranayanadini na pratikrastum arhati. katham? asamyogat, pasukam yupakarma, tatah pracinam saumikam. na tayoh parasparena sambandhah. na saumikah padarthah, pasukasyopakarakah pasor va. yadi hi tayor upakarakah syat, tatas tasyopakurvatah kramo 'py asya

sahayyam kurvan gunabhutah syat. na tv etad asti, tasman naisam parasparena krame niyamah. ato yupamatram pratikrsyate. api ca yupamatram pratikrsya krtarthe sabde saumikanam svakramabadho na bhavisyatiti.

notes: *{4/514: e2: 5,127; e6: 2,76}* *{4/515: e2 om. gamyate}*

prasangikam ca notkarsed asamyogat//5.1.28//

jyotistome sruyate, agnimarutad urdhvam anuyajais carantiti. anuyaja utkrsyamana daksinagnikau homav utkarsanti, neti samsayah. sambandhad utkarsanti. iti prapte ucyate, naivav utkrastum arhanti, ye{*4/516*} tayoh sva{*4/517*} 'nuyajah, sambaddhas{*4/518*} te, na prayuktah parakiyaih, tesam artho nirvartita iti. padarthanam ca kramo bhavati, na padarthaprayojananam, yaugapadyena hi padartha upakurvantiti vaksyamah. padarthanam cotpattih kramavati, prthaksabdatvad utpatteh, na padarthaprayojanasya, yugapat prayogavacanenabhihitatvat. ato 'nuyajotpatter utkarsikaya abhavad daksinagnikau homau notkrsyeyatam iti. api canuyajamatram utkrsya [553] krtarthe sabde daksinagnikayor homayoh svakramabadho na bhavisyatiti.

notes: *{4/516: e2: yena}* *{4/517: e2: tv}* *{4/518: e2: sambandhas}*

tathapurvam//5.1.29//

darsapurnamasayor vedih, havir abhivasanottarakale samamnata. samavasyayam pratikrsyate, purvedyur amavasyayam vedim karotiti. sa tv apakrsyamana tato 'rvacinan padarthan apakarsati, neti samsayah. ucyate, sambandhat pratikarsati. ity evam prapte brumah, tathapurvam, aprakrtir purvikayam amavasyayam vedikaranam purvedyur amnatam, ubhayor api svobhute havir abhivasanam. abhivasanam krtvamavasyayam vedih kartavyeti na srutyadinam anyatamat{*4/519*} karanam asti. tasman nabhivasanantah pratikrastavya iti. abhivasane capakrsyamane havimsi bhasmibhaveyuh.

notes: *{4/519: e2: anyatamam}*

samtapaniya tutkarsed agnihotram savanavad vaigunyat//5.1.30//

caturmadyesu sakamedhavayavah samtapaniya namestih, marudbhyah samtapanebhyo madhyamdine carum nirvapatiti{*4/520*}, sa daivan manusad va pratibandhad{*4/521*} utkrsyamana agnihotram utkarset, na veti samsaye. ucyate, samtapaniya tutkarsed agni[554]{*4/522*}hotram savanavad vaigunyat. yadi notkarset, agnihotrasavana 'gnihotrakala{*4/523*} uddhrte 'gnav agnihotram vigunam syat. tasmad utkrastavyam, savanavat, yatha pratahsavanam daivan manusad va pratibandhad{*4/524*} utkrsyamanam madhyamdinam savanam utkarsatiti, evam atrapi drastavyam.

notes: *{4/520: tait.s. 1.8.4.1}* *{4/521: e1 (fn.): pratibalad}* *{4/522: e2. 5,130; e6: 2,77}* *{4/523: e2: agnihotram anagnihotrakala}* *{4/524: e1 (fn.): pratibanlad}*

avyavayac ca//5.1.31//

evam samtapaniyam agnihotrena na vyavahitam bhavisyatiti, tatra kramo 'nugrahisyate. kramabhede ca dosah sruyate, apa va etad yajñac chidyate{*4/525*}, yad anyasya tantre vitate 'nyasya tantram pratiyata iti.

notes: *{4/525: e1 (fn.), e2: yajñasya chidyate}*

asambandhat tu notkarset//5.1.32//

nagnihotrasya samtapaniyangam, na samtapaniyaya vagnihotram. tena nasav agnihotrasya purastat kartavya, ato nagnihotram utkrastavyam.

prapanac ca nimittasya//5.1.33//

praptam cagnihotrasya nimittam, sayam juhoti, pratar juhoti, udite juhoti, anudite juhoti, prathamastamite juhoti, samdhau juhoti, naksatrani drstva juhotiti{*4/526*}, tan natikramitavyam, tasmad api notkarsah. yad uktam, vaigunyam iti{*4/527*}, utkarse 'pi vaigunyam kalanyatvat. angaprapter jaghanyah kalavidhir badhyatam iti cet. na, kalasya nimittatvat, [555]{*4/528*} tad apaye 'srutam eva sarvam kriyeta, nimittam ca{*4/529*}, anupadeyatvena sravanat. saptami hy adharadisv asambhavan nimittasaptami drastavya. atha yad uktam - savanavad utkrastavyam iti{*4/530*}. tad ucyate -

notes: *{4/526: tait.br. 2.1.2.7}* *{4/527: vgl. ms 5.1.30}* *{4/528: e2: 5,131; e6: 2,77}* *{4/529: e2: tannimittatvam ca}* *{4/530: vgl. ms 5.1.30}*

sambandhat savanotkarsah//5.1.34//

sambaddham hi savanam savanena, ekakratusambandhat, tad utkrsyate.

sodasi cokthyasamyogat//5.1.35//

jyotistome sruyate, sodasinam prakrtya, tam parañcam ukthyebhyo vigrhnatiti{*4/531*}{*4/532*}. yada daivan manusad va pratibandhad{*4/533*} ukthyany utkrsyante, kim tada sodasy utkrstavyah{*4/534*}, neti bhavati samsayah. kim praptam? notkrastavyah. kutah? evam stotram svasmin kale sodasinah krtam bhavisyatiti, samayadhyusite surye sodasinastotram{*4/535*} upakarotiti. tasmad anutkarsa iti. evam prapte brumah, sodasi cotkrastavyah. kasmat? ukthyasamyogat, ukthyasamyogo hi sodasino bhavati, tam parañcam ukthyebhyo vigrhnatiti{*4/536*}. tasmad utkrastavyah sodasi. yad uktam, sodasinastotrakalenavarjanam{*4/537*} bhavisyatiti. ucyate, stotrakramam anurudhyamanasya pradhanakramo virudhyeta. tasman na

stotrakramo 'nuroddhavyah, ubhayam na sakyam anugrhitum{*4/538*}, graham va grhitva camasam vonniya stotram upakarotiti [556]{*4/539*} sruyate. tasmad utkrastavyah sodasiti.

notes: *{4/531: e2: grhnatiti}* *{4/532: tait.s. 6.6.11.6}* *{4/533: e1 (fn.): pratibalad}* *{4/534: e2,6: utkrastavyah}* *{4/535: e2: sodasinah stotram}* *{4/536: e2: grhnatiti}* *{4/537: e2: sodasinah stotrakalenavarjanam}* *{4/538: e2,6: anugrahitum}* *{4/539: e2: 5,133; e6: 2,78}*

samnipate pradhananam ekaikasya gunanam sarvakarma syat//5.2.1//

vajapeye, saptadasa prajapatyan pasun alabhata iti{*4/540*} sruyate, agnisomiye ca pasau pasudharmah samamnatas codakena praptah. tesu samsayah, kim ekasyader arabhya dharman sarvan krtva, dvitiyasya punaradita upakramitavyah, atha prathamas tavat sarvesam kartavyah, tato dvitiya iti. kim praptam? ekaikasya sarve 'pavarjayitavya iti. kutah? pradhanasatter anugrahaya, itaratha pradhanasattir viprakrsyeta. yatha bahusv asvesu pratigrhitesu ye purodasah, tesu naikajatiyanusamayah, evam ihapiti.

notes: *{4/540: tait.br. 1.3.4.3}*

sarvesam vaikajatiyam krtanupurvyatvat//5.2.2//

ekajatiyanusamayah kartavyah. kim evam bhavisyati? sahatvam anugrahisyate, tatsahatvam sruyate, vaisvadevim krtva pasubhis carantiti, ekasmin kale pasunam pracarah. nanv evam sati purvasya padarthasyottarah padarthah pasvantaravyaparena vyavadhiyate. naisa dosah, evam api krtam evanupurvyam. yo 'sau pasvantare vyaparah sa evasau, na padarthantaram, padarthantarena vyavadhanam bhavati.

[558]{*4/541*}

notes: *{4/541: e2: 5,134; e6: 2,79}*

karanad abhyavrttih//5.2.3//

atha yad uktam, bahusu purodasesu naikajatiyanusamaya iti, tat parihartavyam. atrocyate, yuktam tatra, yat{*4/542*} karanad abhyavrttih, ekajatiyanusamaye hi kriyamane sahasrasyadhisrayane krte prathamah susyet, tasya ca prathamam na sakyeta kartum.

athavadhikaranantaram -

notes: *{4/542: e2: tat}*

karanad abhyavrttih//5.2.3//

anekasahasrasvapratigrahe tantranusthanam iti purvah paksah. kandanusamayo 'bhyupetavya iti siddhantah.

mustikapalavadanañjanabhyañjanavapanapavanesu caikena//5.2.4//

mustyadisu samsayah, kim mustinanusamayah, uta caturbhir mustibhir iti. kim praptam? mustineti. kutah? ekamustinirvapo hy ekah padarthah, na caturmustinirvapah. katham? ekasmin mustau nirupte yatibhavah{*4/543*} paryavasyati. na sakyam vaditum, na kimcin niruptam iti. na ca, nirupte nirvapo na krtah syat, na ca mustimatrena niruptena na prayojanam. na hy [559]{*4/544*} ekasminn anirupte catvarah sambhavanti, mustisamanadhikarano hi catuhsabdah, tasman mustinanusamayah karyah. evam, kapalann upadadhatiti. tatha, madhyad avadyati purvardhad avadyati, tatha, ankte 'bhyankte vapati pavayatiti.

notes: *{4/543: e2: nirvapatibhavah}* *{4/544: e2: 5,135; e6: 2,79}*

sarvani tv ekakaryatvad esam tadgunatvat//5.2.5//

sarvani tu parisamapyanusameyat, naikamustinirvapah padarthah, catuhsamkhyatvan nirvapasya. katham catuhsamkhyata? catuhsabdasya nirvapatina sambandhat, evam saha karmana, anekagunavidhanam nyayyam. itaratha, mustisambandhe sati vakyabhedah prasajyeta. anirvapangam ca syat. tathopadhanadisv api, astakapalam ekadasakapalam nirvapatiti nirdesat. dvir avadyati{*4/545*}, trir abhyankte, ekavimsatya pavayatiti{*4/546*} samkhyadinam kriyagunatvam bhavati. tasmat samudayenanusamaya iti.

notes: *{4/545: spbr 4.4.3.9}* *{4/546: tait.s. 6.1.1.8}*

samyukte tu prakramat tadangam syad itarasya tadarthatvat//5.2.6//

darsapurnamasayoh sruyate, dvir haviso 'vadyatiti{*4/547*}. tatra samsayah, kim avadanenanusamayah, utavadanena pradananteneti. kim praptam? avadaneneti brumah. kutah? prthakpadarthatvat, prthak padartho hy avadanam, yatibhavasya paryavasanat, avadyativacanat. evam prapte brumah, samyukte tu prakramat tadangam syat, itarasya tadarthatvat. navadanam prthak padarthah, pradanasya sa upakramah, itarathavadyater adrstarthata [560]{*4/548*} syat. samkhyavisesavidhanartham ca punarvacanam. tasmat padarthavayavo 'vadanam, na cavayavasahatvam prayogavacanenocyate, tasmat pradanantenanusamaya iti.

notes: *{4/547: spbr 4.4.3.9}* *{4/548: e2: 5,137; e6: 2,80}*

vacanat tu parivyanantam añjanadi syat//5.2.7//

jyotistome 'gnisomiyapasau yupasyañjanadyah padarthah sruyante, tesu yupaikadasinyam praptesu samsayah, kim añjanadinam{*4/549*} ekaikenanusamayah, utañjanadina parivyananteneti. kim praptam? parivyanantam añjanadi syat. kutah? vacanat, vacanam idam bhavati, añjanadi yajamano yupam navamrjed aparivyanad iti{*4/550*}. na ca sakyam, bahusv añjanadinanusamayah kartum, na canavasrastum. tasmat

parivyanantenanusamayah.

notes: *{4/549: e2: añjanadinam}* *{4/550: tait.br. 3.8.19.1}*

karanad vanavasargah syad yatha patravrddhih//5.2.8//

sahatvasya prapakah prayogavacano 'nugrahisyata iti
padarthenanusamayah. anavasargas ca prakrtav arthat krtah,
sahayyam yajamanenadhvaryoh. evam drstarthatanavasargasya,
itarathadrstarthata syat. na ca, arthat krtam codakah
prapayati. tasmad yupantarenocchrayitavyena{*4/551*}
karanenavasrjet, yatha prsadajyenanuyajan yajatity arthat
tasya dharanartham patram bhidyate.

[561]{*4/552*}

notes: *{4/551: e1 (fn.): yupantarenocchritavyena}* *{4/552: e2: 5,137; e6: 2,81}*

na va sabdakrtatvan nyayamatram itarad arthat
patravivrddhih{*4/553*}//5.2.9//

na vaitatpadarthenanusamaya iti, parivyanantena
padarthakandenanusamayah syat. sabdakrtam hi prakrtav
anavasarjanam, saknoti hy rte 'pi yajamanat, adhvaryur yupam ucchrayitum.
saukaryam iti cet. vidhisabdo badhyeta, drstarthataivam hi
niyamyeta, bhojane pranmukhateva. ato 'sambhavat,
padarthakandenanusamayah. prayogavacanasya ca nyayamatratvam,
codakas tato baliyan. patravivrddhis tv arthat kartavya.

notes: *{4/553: e2: patram vivrddhih}*

pasugane tasya tasyapavarjayet pasvekatvat//5.2.10//

vajapeye prajapatyah pasavah. tesu samdehah, kim ekaikasya
pasor daivatany avadaya tatah sauvistakrtani, tata aidani. atha
daivatair devatanam anusamayah, sauvistakrtaih
sauvistakrtanam, aidair aidanam iti. kim tavat praptam?
ekaikasya krtsnany avadaya tato hotavyam, prakrtau vacanat, etat
krtam prajapatyesv api codakenaiva prapnoti.

daivatair vaikakarmyat//5.2.11//

naitad evam, daivatair devatanam, sauvistakrtaih
sauvistakrtanam, aidair aidanam iti. kasmat? aikakarmyat.
evam sahakrtam bhavati, yac ca vacanat prakrtau krtsnavadanam iti,
daivatany [562]{*4/554*} avadaya na tavaty eva hotavyam,
sauvistakrtany avadeyani. sauvistakrtany avadaya na tavaty eva
hotavyam, aidany avadeyaniti prakrtau sruyate. tad iha daivatair
daivatanam anusamayam kurvan nainam{*4/555*} prakrtam dharmam
badheta. daivatany avadaya naiva juhoti, sauvistakrtany avadyatiti.
atha sauvistakrtany avadaya naiva juhoti, aidany avadyatiti.
tasmat padarthamatrenanusamaya iti.

notes: *{4/554: e2: 5,139; e6: 2,81}* *{4/555: e2: naiva}*

mantrasya carthavattvat//5.2.12//

evam manotamantras{*4/556*} tantram bhavisyati, itaratha paryayenaiva syat. tasmad daivatair daivatanam sauvistakrtaih sauvistakrtanam, aidair aidanam iti.

notes: *{4/556: vgl. tait.s. 3.6.10.1}*

nanabijesv ekam ulukhalam vibhavat//5.2.13//

asti rajasuye nanabijestih, agnaye grhapataye sutinam{*4/557*} astakapalam nirvapet, somaya vanaspataye syamakam carum ityevamadi{*4/558*}. asti tu tatra prakrto 'vahantih. tatra samdehah, kim tatraikam ulukhalam paryayena, uta yaugapadyena bahuniti. kutah samsayah? yadi krsnajinadhastaranadayah prthak padarthah, tato bhedah. atha krsnajinastaranadis tandulanirvrttyanta ekah padarthah, tatas tantram iti. kim tavat praptam? ekam iti. kutah? paryayena vibhavat. ekasyopadanena siddher dvitiyasyopadanam anarthakam syat. tasmat tantram iti.

[563]{*4/559*}

notes: *{4/557: e2: 'sitanam}* *{4/558: tait.s. 1.8.10.1}* *{4/559: e2: 5,139; e6: 2,82}*

vivrddhir va niyamanupurvyasya tadarthatvat//5.2.14//

vivrddhir ulukhalanam syat, niyatam hy anupurvyam pathakrtam sahatve saty upapadyate, padarthanam canusamayah, prthakpadarthas cadhastaranadayo yatibhavasya paryavasanat, adhastaranadibhis{*4/560*} ca padair abhidhanat. tasmad vivrddhir iti.

notes: *{4/560: e2: adhastaranades}*

ekam va tandulabhavad dhantes tadarthatvat//5.2.15//

ekam volukhalam paryayena syat, eko hy adhastaranadis tandulaparyantah padarthah, staranadir hanter upakramah phalikaranantas ca tasyaiva sesah{*4/561*}, yato hantis tandulanispattyarthah. evam staranadinam hantes ca nadrstarthata bhavisyati. tasmat tantram iti.

notes: *{4/561: e1 (fn.): phalikaranadayas ca tasyaiva visesah}*

vikare tv anuyajanam patrabhedo 'rthabhedat syat//5.2.16//

asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah, tatra sruyate, prsadajyenanuyajan yajatiti{*4/562*}. tatra samdehah, kim prayajanuyajanam ekam patram ajyasya prsadajyasya ca dharanartham, uta bhidyate? kim praptam? ekam iti. kutah? prakrtav ekam, prakrtivad ihapy ekena bhavitavyam. evam prapte brumah, patrabhedah syat. kutah? arthabhedat, suddhasya prayaja arthah,

prsato 'py anuyajah, prsati grhyamane [564]{*4/563*}
prayajanam vaigunyam, suddhe 'nuyajanam. na caikasmin patre
viviktam sakyam kartum. maryadayam api kriyamanayam
pradiyamanam samsrjyeta. api cakarabhedad upabhrta upabhrttvam
vihanyeta. pranimatrapuskara{*4/564*} hi sa, ekapuskara ca.
athocyeta, prsadajyam apy ajyam eveti na misratvam dosayeti. naitad
evam, prakrtav utpavanaveksanayoh prayojanam etat, yad
ajyasyaparena dravyenasamsargah. evam ced anupapannam, yat
prayaja prsadajyenejyerann iti. api ca, evam saty avasyam
havisah kacin matrapaniyate. na ca sakyam, prayajakarye 'vasite
'nuyajartham grahitum, prakrtav ekakalam grahanam. ihapy
ekakalam eva kartavyam. tasmat patrabheda iti.

notes: *{4/562: tait.s. 6.3.11.6}* *{4/563: e2: 5,140; e6: 2,83}* *{4/564: e2:
panimatrapuskara}*

prakrte purvoktatvad apurvam ante syan na hy acoditasya
sesamnanam//5.2.17//

agnau{*4/565*} naksatrestyam{*4/566*} sruyate, agnaye
krttikabhyah purodasam astakapalam nirvaped{*4/567*}. so 'tra
juhoti, agnaye svaha, krttikabhyah svahetyevamadi{*4/568*} homah
samamnatah. santi tu prakrtau naristahomah. tatra samdehah,
kim naristahomah purvam, utopahoma iti samsaye ucyate,
prakrtam purvam, vaikrtam ante syad iti. kutah? coditasya
paripurnasya sesa amnayate, yatha jatasya putrasya kridanakam.

[565]{*4/569*}

notes: *{4/565: e2 om. agnau}* *{4/566: e2: naksatrestih}* *{4/567: e2:
nirvaped iti}* *{4/568: tait.br. 3.1.4.1}* *{4/569: e2: 5,142; e6: 2,83}*

mukhyanantaryam atreyas tena tulyasrutitvad asabdatvat prakrtanam
vyavayah syat//5.2.18//

atreyo manyate sma, mukhyanantaryam vaikrtasya, pascat tu prakrtam
prayujyeta. pradhananantaram vaikrtasya pathah pratyaksah,
tasmat purvam upahomas tato naristhahoma iti. prakrtanam
vyavayah syat, yatas te na sruyante.

ante tu badarayanas tesam pradhanasabdatvat//5.2.19//

badarayanas tv acaryo manyate sma, ante vaikrtanam prayoga iti.
kutah? pradhanasabdagrhitatvat, prakrtanam anganam
pradhanasabdagrhitatvam, tatpradhanasabdagrhitani hi prakrtany
angani, tasmac ca pradhanasabdat param etat, so 'tra juhoty agnaye
svaha krttikabhyah svahetyevamadi. tasmat pratyaksad eva kraman
naristahomebhyah param copahoma iti.

taya canyarthadarsanam//5.2.20//

anyartho 'pi caitam artham darsayati, adhvarasya purvam athagner

upapraity etat karma, yad agnikarmeti. pascat samamnatasya pascat prayogam darsayati.

krtadesat tu purvesam sa desah syat tena pratyaksasamyogan nyayamatram itarat//5.2.21//

rajasuye sruyate, aksair divyati saunahsesam{*4/570*} akhyapayati, abhi[566]{*4/571*}sicyata iti. tatra samdehah, kim devanadinam{*4/572*} ante prayogah, utabhisekat purvam iti. kim praptam? ante tu badarayana ity ante prayogah kartavya iti. evam prapte brumah, krtadesad abhisekat purvam tu prayogah, krtadeso hy abhisekah, mahendrasya stotram pratyabhisicyata iti pratyaksanugrahayabhisekat purvam prayoktavyam. nyayamatram itarat, ante tu badarayana iti.

notes: *{4/570: e1: saunahsepam; e6: saunahsepham}* *{4/571: e2: 5,143; e6: 2,84}* *{4/572: e2: videvanadinam}*

prakrtac ca purastad yat//5.2.22//

asti agnih, ya evam vidvan agnim cinuta iti{*4/573*}. tatra diksaniyayah purvam savitrahomah, ukhasambharanam, istakah pasus cety etad amnatam. kim tad eva purvam kartavyam, uta diksaniyeti. kim praptam? vaikrtanam ante prayogah, ante tu badarayana iti. evam prapte brumah, purvam savitrahomah, istakah, pasur ukhasambharanam ca. kutah? pratyaksapathat, punas tatra diksaniyamnata, tasyas ca purastat savitrahomah, istakah pasur ukhasambharanam ca. tasmat tesam purvam prayoga iti.

notes: *{4/573: tait.s. 5.5.2.1}*

samnipatas ced yathoktam ante syat//5.2.23//

agnau diksaniyayah parato rukmapratimocanady amnatam, [567]{*4/574*} tasminn eva krame codakena diksitasamskarah praptah. tatra samdehah, kim aniyamah, uta purvam rukmapratimocanadi, uta diksitasamskara iti. kim praptam? aniyamah. athava, yatha pratyaksapathakramad diksaniyayah purata ukhasambharanadayah, evam rukmapratimocanadiniti. evam prapte brumah, diksitasamskarah purvam kartavya iti. kutah? diksaniyam prati yah pathakramah, yatha ca codakah, tathobhaye 'pi parastad diksaniyayah karyah. yas tesam parasparapeksah kramah, tatra na kascid ukhasambharanasyeva pratyaksah pathakramah purvatvam sadhayati. asti tu samskaranam prakrtau purvam pathah, vikrtau rukmapratimocanasyottarah, tena yathokta eva kramah syat, ante vaikrtam iti. atha kim artham samnipata asankyate? nanv ayam samnipata eva vyaktah. asamdigdhe samdigdhavacanam etat. yatha -

ijana bahubhir yajñair brahmana vedaparagah/ sastrani cet

pramanam syuh, praptas te paramam gatim// iti.

tasman na dosa iti.

notes: *{4/574: e2: 5,144; e6: 2,84}*

==========

adhyaya 5:

[568]{*5/1*}

notes: *{5/1: e2: 5,145; e6: 2,85}*

vivrddhih karmabhedat prsadajyavat tasya tasyopadisyeta{*5/2*} //
ms_5,3.1 //

agnisomiye pasau sruyate{*5/3*}, ekadasa prayajan yajati{*5/4*},
ekadasanuyajan yajatiti{*5/5*}. caturmasyesu, nava{*5/6*} prayajan
yajati, navanuyajan yajatiti{*5/7*}. agnau sruyate, sad upasada
iti{*5/8*}. tatra samdehah, kim prati prayajam ekadasasamkhya praty
anuyajam ca, tatha caturmasyesu navasamkhya, tathagnau copasatsu
satsamkhya, uta sarvasampadya samkhyeti. kim praptam?
pratipradhanam samkhya bhidyata iti. kutah? bhinnani hi tani
karmani, tani ca pradhanani prati, samkhya sruyate.
pradhanasamnidhau ca gunah sisyamanah pratidhanam bhidyate,
yatha{*5/9*} prsadajyenanuyajan yajatiti pratyanuyajam
prsatta guno bhidyate, evam ihapiti.

notes: *{5/2: e2: tasyoparisyeta}* *{5/3: e2: sruvate}* *{5/4: tait.s.
6.3.7.5}* *{5/5: tait.s. 6.3.11.6}* *{5/6: e2: eva}* *{5/7: tait.s. 1.6.3.3}*
{5/8: tait.s. 6.3.11.6} *{5/9: e2: tatha}*
api va sarvasamkhyatvad vikarah pratiyeta // ms_5,3.2 //
sarvasampadya samkhya kalpyeta. kutah? prthaktvanivesini hi
samkhyasati prthaktve 'bhyasena kalpyeta, yavaty asambhavo bhedasya,
tavaty evabhyasyeta{*5/10*}, yavati sambhavati, tavati prthaktvanivesa
eva nyayyah, tasmat sarvasampadyaiva samkhya. yat tu,
prsadajyavad iti, na, prsatta ekasya na sambhavati, nasau
prthaktvanivesini. na ca, ekasya kriyamana sarvesam
tantrenopakarotiti{*5/11*}. [569]{*5/12*} tasmad avasyam bhettavya,
tantrena tupakaroti samkhya. itarapeksa hi sa bhavati. evam sati
sahatvasya prapakah prayogavacano 'nugrahisyata iti.

notes: *{5/10: e2: evabhyasyena}* *{5/11: e2 om. iti}* *{5/12: e2: 5,146; e6:
2,86}*

svasthanat tu vivrdhyeran{*5/13*} krtanupurvyatvat // ms_5,3.3 //

upasatsu samdehah. kim avrttir dandakalitavat, uta svasthanad
vivardhanta iti. kim tavat praptam? avartaniyanam arthanam esa
dharmah, yad uta dandakalitavat. yo hy ucyate, trir anuvakah
pathyatam iti, sa adita arabhya parisamapya punar adita arabhyate,
tasmad dandakalitavad avrttih. evam prapte brumah, svasthanad

vivardhitum arhati. kutah? krtanupurvyatvat, krtam anupurvyam
upasatsu, prathamam krtva madhyama kartavya, tata uttameti. tatra yadi
dandakalitavad avrttih syat, uttamam krtva punaradyaya
abhyase kriyamane 'sthane sa vivrddhih krta bhavati.
svasthanavivrddhau naisa dosah. tasmat svasthane vivrddhir iti.

notes: *{5/13: e2: nivrdhyeran}*
samidhyamanavatim samiddhavatim cantarena dhayyah syur
dyavaprthivyor antarale samarhanat // ms_5,3.4 //
darsapurnamasayoh samidhenyah samidhenir anvaheti{*5/14*}.
[570]{*5/15*} tatra kamyah samidhenikalpah, ekavimsatim anubruyat
pratisthakamasyety{*5/16*}evamadayah, tatragamena samkhya
puranam vaksyate{*5/17*}. tatra samdehah, kim agantunam ante
nivesah, uta samidhyamanavatim{*5/18*} samiddhavatim{*5/19*}
cantarena nivesa iti. kim tavat praptam? ante nivesah, ante tu
badarayanah{*5/20*}, ity anena nyayeneti. evam prapte brumah,
samidhyamanavatim samiddhavatim cantarena nivesa iti. kutah?
dyavaprthivyor antarale samarhanat samstavad ity arthah{*5/21*}.
iyam vai samidhyamanavati{*5/22*}, asau samiddhavati{*5/23*}, yad antara,
tad dhayya, ity antariksasamstute{*5/24*} 'sminn{*5/25*} antarale
vidhiyante. tasman nante syur iti.

notes: *{5/14: tait.s. 2.5.8.2}* *{5/15: e2: 5,147; e6: 2,86}* *{5/16: tait.s.
2.5.10.2}* *{5/17: vgl. zu ms 10.5.26}* *{5/18: vgl. rv 3.27.4}* *{5/19: vgl.
rv 5.28.5}* *{5/20: vgl. ms 5.2.19}* *{5/21: e1 gibt samstavad ity
arthah in klammern}* *{5/22: e2: samidhyamanavati dyauh}* *{5/23: e2:
samiddhavati prthivi}* *{5/24: e2: antariksasamstutya}* *{5/25: e2:
tasmin}*
tacchabdo va // ms_5,3.5 //
atha va ya dhayyasabdikah, tas tatra bhavitum arhanti. tena hi
sabdena tatra samstavah, samstavac ca vidhanam, yatha,
prthupajavatyau{*5/26*} dhayye, usnikkakubhau dhyayye iti. kah
punar eta dhayya iti{*5/27*} nama? nasya sabdasya prasiddhim
upalabhamahe. ucyate, samidhenyo dhyayyah. kutah? evam hi
bhagavatah paniner vacanam - payyasamnayyanikayyadhayya
manahavirnivasasamidhenisv{*5/28*} iti, asmad vacanac chrutim
anumimimahe. katamasu samidhenisv iti. ucyate, avisesat sarvasvati
gamyate. iha tu samidhyamanavatim samiddhavatim cantarena
dhyayyah syur iti. sarvasu samidhenisu satisu dhyayyavacanad
visistanam samidheninam dhayyasabda iti gamyate. nanu
paninivacanad visesena sarva dhayyah. nety aha, visistasv
api vacanam upapadyata eva. yadi visistah, tatah [571]{*5/29*} ka
iti. ucyate, yasu dhayyasabdah sruyate, tas tavad dhayyah. tasu
ca dhayyasu satisu vacanam arthavad bhavati. arthavati ca sati vacane
nanya dhayyah, pramanabhavad iti.

notes: *{5/26: vgl. rv 3.27.5-6}* *{5/27: e2 om. iti}* *{5/28: vgl. pan.
3.1.29}* *{5/29: e2: 5,148; e6: 2,87}*

usnikkakubhor ante darsanat // ms_5,3.6 //
usnikkakubhoh ca ante prayogo drsyate, yaj jagatya paridadhyad
antam{*5/30*} yajñam gacchet, atha yat tristubha paridadhati
nantam gacchatiti. nanu tristub atrante drsyate,
nosnikkakubhav iti. ucyate, tristubham evayam usnikkakumav iti
brute. katham? tristubho viryam ity evam ante{*5/31*} samstuteh,
tristubho va etad viryam yad usnikkakubhav iti karane karyavad
upacarah krtah//

notes: *{5/30: e2 om. usnikkakubhoh ca ante prayogo drsyatem yaj
jagatya paridadhyad antam}* *{5/31: e2 om. ante}*
stomavivrddhau bahispavamane purastat paryasad agantavah syus tatha
hi istam dvadasahe // ms_5,3.7 //
santi vivrddhastomakah kratavah, ekavimsenatiratrena
prajakamam yajayeyus{*5/32*} trinavenaujaskamam trayastrimsena
pratisthakamam iti{*5/33*}. tatragamena samkhya puranam
vaksyate{*5/34*}. atha bahispavamane vaikrtesv aniyamanesu
bhavati samsayah. kim vaikrtanam ante nivesah, uta prak
paryasad iti. kim praptam? purastat paryasad agantavah syuh.
tatha hi drstam dvadasahe, stotriyanurupau trcau bhavatah,
vrsanvantastrca bhavanti. trca uttamah paryasa iti, ihapi prak
paryasad agantubhir bhavitavyam.

[572]{*5/35*}

notes: *{5/32: e2: yajayet}* *{5/33: tait.br. 2.2.4.7}* *{5/34: vgl. ms
10.5.26}* *{5/35: e2: 5,149; e6: 2,88}*
paryasa iti cantakhya // ms_5,3.8 //
prayasasabdas cantavacano loke drsyate, yatha, ksetraparyasah,
nadiparyasa iti. evam paryaso 'nte krto bhavisyati.
ante va tad uktam // ms_5,3.9 //
ante vaivamjatiyakam vaikrtam syat. uktam, ante tu badarayana
iti{*5/36*}.

notes: *{5/36: vgl. ms 5.2.19}*
vacanat tu dvadasahe // ms_5,3.10 //
atha yad uktam{*5/37*}, tatha hi drstam{*5/38*} dvadasaha iti, tat
parihartavyam. atrocyate, vacanad dvadasahe bhavati, stotriyanurupau
trcau bhavatah vrsanvantas trca bhavanti, trca uttamah
paryasa iti. na hi vacanasyatibharo 'sti.

notes: *{5/37: vgl. zu ms 5.3.7}* *{5/38: e2: histam}*
atadvikaras ca // ms_5,3.11 //
na cayam tadvikarah, yat tato dharman grhaniyad iti.
tadvikare 'py apurvatvat // ms_5,3.12 //
yo 'pi tadvikarah, tatrapy anta eva nivesah. kutah? apurvat,
vrsanvatam trcanam, vrsanvanta{*5/39*} eva prakparyasat,
yavad vacanam vacanikam, na sadrsam upasamkramati.

notes: *{5/39: e2: vrsanvantav}*

ante tuttarayor dadhyat // ms_5,3.13 //
ihapi vivrddhastomakah kratava udaharanam. tatrottarayoh
[573]{*5/40*} pavamanayoh samnam agama iti vaksyate{*5/41*}.
tatragamyamanesu samasu samdehah, kim tesam ante nivesah, uta
gayatribrhatyanustupsv iti. kim praptam? anta uttarayor dadhyat.
ukto 'tra nyayah, ante badarayana iti{*5/42*}. tasmad ante nivesa iti.

notes: *{5/40: e2: 5,150; e6: 2,88}* *{5/41: vgl. adhyaya 10}* *{5/42: vgl. zu ms 5.2.19}*
api va gayatribrhatyanusupsu vacanat // ms_5,3.14 //
gayatribrhatyanustupsu nivesah. kasmat? vacanat, trini ha vai
yajñasyodarani gayatribrhatyanustub iti. atra hy evavapanti, ata
evodvapantiti vacanenasty upalambhah. tasman naisam ante nivesa iti.
grahestakam aupanuvakyam savanacitisesah syat // ms_5,3.15 //
aupanuvakye kande graha istakas ca samamnatah, esa vai
havisa havir yajate, yo dabhyam{*5/43*} grhitva somaya yajata
iti{*5/44*}. tatha, para va etasyayuh prana eti yo 'sum
grhnatiti. tathestakas citrinir upadadhati, vajrinir
upadadhati{*5/45*}, bhutestaka upadadhatiti{*5/46*}. tatra
samdehah, kim grahestakamaupanuvakyam savanasesas
citisesas ca. atha kim kratuseso 'gnisesas ceti. [574]{*5/47*}
kim praptam? savanacitisesah. kutah? grahaih savanany arabhyante,
istakabhis citayah, yac ca yenarabhyate tat tad angam.

notes: *{5/43: e2: 'dabhyam}* *{5/44: tait.s. 3.3.4.3}* *{5/45: tait.s. 5.7.3.1}* *{5/46: tait.s. 5.6.3.1}* *{5/47: e2: 5,151; e6: 2,89}*
kratvagniseso va coditatvad acodananupurvasya // ms_5,3.16 //
kratvagnisesah syat. kutah? coditatvat, agnis cetavyah sruyate,
ya evam{*5/48*} vidvan agnim cinuta iti{*5/49*}. na citis cetavya,
istakacayanenagnis cetavyah sruyate, agnim iti dvitiyanirdesat.
tatha, yo dabhyam{*5/50*} grhitva somaya yajata ity adabhyasya
yajatina sambandhah, tathamsoh. tasmat sakrd yagasambandham
krtva krtarthah sabdo bhavati, srutam sambandham abhinirvartya.
tatha sakrd agnisambandham krtva krti manyeta, acodana
citisavanayoh, na hi te kartavyataya codyete, parartham hi tayoh
sravanam. kim prayojanam? savanacitisesatve, pratisavanam grahanam,
praticiti cestakopadhanam. kratvagnisesatve sakrd grahanopadhane.

notes: *{5/48: e2: ya ca evam}* *{5/49: tait.s. 5.5.2.1}* *{5/50: e2: 'dabhyam}*
ante syur avyavayat // ms_5,3.17 //
aupanuvakye sruyate, citrinir upadadhati, vajrinir
upadadhatiti{*5/51*}. tatra samdehah, kim etah pañcabhyam citav
upadheyah, uta madhyamayam iti. kim praptam? pañcabhyam
evestakah krtakramah, anya naitabhir vyavesyante.

notes: *{5/51: tait.s. 5.7.3.1}*
lingadarsanac ca // ms_5,3.18 //
avapanam vottama citih. anya istaka upadadhatiti.

[575]{*5/52*}

notes: *{5/52: e2: 5,152; e6: 2,90}*
madhyamayam tu vacanad brahmanavatyah // ms_5,3.19 //
naivaitantyayam citau. kasyam tarhi? madhyamayam. kutah?
brahmanavatya eta istakah, tasam madhyama citir amnayate.
yam vai kamcid brahmanavatim istakam abhijaniyat, tam
madhyamayam citav upadadhyad iti. nanu sarva evestaka
brahmanavatyah. nety aha, apara lingakramat samakhyanac ca.
tasmad eta nante syur iti.
prag lokamprnayas tasyah sampuranarthatvat // ms_5,3.20 //
aupanuvakye kanda istakah samamnatah, vajrinir
upadadhati, citrinir upadadhati{*5/53*}, bhutestaka
upadadhatiti{*5/54*}. tatredam samadhigatam, madhyamayam citav
upadheya iti. tatra samdehah, kim prag lokamprnayah, uta
pascad iti{*5/55*}. kim praptam? ante tu badarayana iti{*5/56*}.
evam prapte, ucyate, prag lokamprnayah tasyah
sampuranarthatvat, sampuranarthata tasyah sruyate, yad
evasyonam, yac chidram, tad anaya{*5/57*} purayati, lokam prna,
chidram prna iti{*5/58*}. apurvatvac varthasya{*5/59*}, vidhir
evayam samstaveneti{*5/60*} gamyate. tasmat prag lokamprnayah
syat.

[576]{*5/61*}

notes: *{5/53: tait.s. 5.7.3.1}* *{5/54: tait.s. 5.6.3.1}* *{5/55: vgl. tait.s.
4.2.4.4}* *{5/56: vgl. zu ms 5.2.19}* *{5/57: e2: tad etaya}* *{5/58: tait.s.
4.2.4.4}* *{5/59: e2: carthasya}* *{5/60: e2: samstavo neti}* *{5/61: e2:
5,152; e6: 2,90}*
samskrte karma samskaranam tadarthatvat // ms_5,3.21 //
adhane santi pavamanestayah. santi ca niyatani karmani,
agnihotradini. aniyatani caindragnadini. tatra samdehah, kim
pavamanestih krtva karmani pratipattavyani, utahitamatresv
agnisv iti. kim praptam? ahitapatresv iti. kutah? ahitamatresv
asav agnisu karmani kartum samartho bhavati, yatha, ahitagnir na
klinnam darva dadhyad iti. darsayati{*5/62*} ca, agnim vai srstam
agnihotrenanudravantity ahitamatresv agnihotram darsayati. tasman
na pavamanestayah pratiksitavya iti. evam prapte brumah,
pavamanestibhih samskrtesv agnisu karmani varteran. kutah?
samskaranam tadarthatvat, samskarasabda eta ahavaniyadayah,
samskarasya kasyacid abhavena, ahavaniyadisu pratipattih syat.
tasmat samskrtesv agnisu karmaniti.

notes: *{5/62: e2: klinnam darvabhyadadhyad ityevamadiny
ahitagnivratabhyahitamatresv eva bhavantiti darsayati}*
anantaram vratam tadbhutatvat // ms_5,3.22 //
yat tu, ahitagnir na klinnam darva dadhyad{*5/63*}ityevamadi.
yuktam{*5/64*}, yad ahitamatresu kriyate, ahitagnes tadvratam ucyate. sa
ca, ahitamatresv ahitagnih samvrttah. tasmad anantaram

vratam syat, tadbhutatvat.

notes: *{5/63: e2: darvabhyadadhyad}* *{5/64: e2: yuktam tatra}*
purvam ca lingadarsanat // ms_5,3.23 //
atha yad uktam, ahitamatresv agnihotram{*5/65*} darsayati, purvam istibhya iti, tasya kah parihara ity abhasantam sutram.

[577]{*5/66*}

notes: *{5/65: e2: agnihotre}* *{5/66: e2: 5,154; e6: 2,91}*
arthavado varthasya vidyamanatvat // ms_5,3.24 //
arthavada esah. kutah? arthasya vidyamanatvat. vidyamano hi tatranya evagnihotrahomah. katham hotavyam agnihotram na hotavyam iti mimamsante brahmavadinah. yad yajusa juhuyad ayathapurvam ahuti juhuyat, yadi na juhuyad agnih parapatet. tusnim eva hotavyam iti.
tasya tusnim homasya prasamsartho 'yam arthavadah.
nyayavipratisedhac ca // ms_5,3.25 //
nyayavipratisedhas ca bhavet. yady anantaram agnihotradayah syuh, yah purvokto nyayah{*5/67*}, sa vipratisidhyeta, na va tasam tadarthatvad iti. tasmat samskrte karmani bhaveyur iti.

notes: *{5/67: vgl. zu ms 3.6.12}*
samcite tv agnicid yuktam prapanan nimittasya // ms_5,3.26 //
agnicid varsati na dhavet, na striyam upeyat, tasmad agnicita paksino nasitavya ityevamadayah padarthah sruyante. tesu samdehah,
kim samcitamatre pratipattavya uta kratvanta iti. kim praptam?
samcitamatra eveti. agnim yas citavan so 'gnicid iti tasya sruyamanas citavato 'nantaram eva prapnuvanti, prapte nimitte naimittikam kartavyam. tasmad anantaram eva.

[578]{*5/68*}

notes: *{5/68: e2: 5,155; e6: 2,92}*
kratvante va prayogavacanabhavat // ms_5,3.27 //
prayogavacano hy atra tan padarthan prapayati, yesam kratvarthatvam.
na caisam kratvarthatvam asti, purusartha hy ete. katham? pratisedhe purusah sruyate, varsati na dhavet, na striyam upeyad ityevamadi. na ca kratvartha ete prasaktah, yena pratisedhah krator upakuryat.

nanu purusartha api citavatah sravanac cayananantaram praptah.
neti brumah,

agneh karmatvanirdesat{*5/69*} // ms_5,3.28 //

agnyartham cayanam tat, yad agneh svam karyam kurvatah sahayye vartate, tat tadartham. kas ca tasya svarthah? yagasiddhih, siddhe ca yage cayanenopakrtam bhavati. tasmat siddhe yage 'gnicit, tena kratvanta iti.

notes: *{5/69: e2: karmatvanirdesat}*
parenavedanad diksitah syat sarvair diksabhisambandhat //
ms_5,3.29 //

jyotistome sruyate, agnavaisnavam ekadasakapalam nirvaped diksisyamana iti{*5/70*}. tatha, dandena diksayati{*5/71*}, mekhalaya diksayati, krsnajinena diksayatity{*5/72*}evamadi. tatra samdehah, kim sarvair diksito bhavati, atha vestyante diksita iti. kim tavat praptam? sarvair iti. kutah? diksabhisambandhat, diksasambandho bhavati, dandena diksayati, diksam asya karotity arthah{*5/73*}. yadistyante diksitah syat, [579]{*5/74*} katham asya dandena diksam kuryat. tenestya na diksitah. na ca, asyestyante diksitasabdam pasyamah, avedane tv asya diksitasabdah, tasman na tavati diksitah syat. na ca sambhavati sam-uccaye vikalpo nyayyah, pakse badhah syat. tatra prayogavacano badhyeta. tasmad bhinnesv api diksasambandhavakyesu prayogavacanena sahaikavakyatety avedanakale diksitah syat.

notes: *{5/70: tait.s. 5.5.1.4}* *{5/71: tait.s. 6.1.3.5}* *{5/72: tait.s. 6.1.3.2}* *{5/73: e1 gibt diksam asya karotity arthah in klammern}* *{5/74: e2: 5,156; e6: 2,92}*

istyante va tadartha hy avisesarthasambandhat // ms_5,3.30 //

istyante va diksitah syat, tadartha hi sa diksanartha{*5/75*}. katham? diksisyamanasya adiksitasya sa bhavati, yadi tasya uttarakale diksitah, evam sa diksisyamanasya. tasmad vakyad avagamyate, bhavati tada diksita iti, diksakarane padarthe nirvrtte kim iti na diksitah syat? vakyam hi nirapeksam diksita iti jñapayati. yat tu, diksasambandho dandena diksayatiti. katham sa diksitatve syad iti dandenaivam diksitam sampadayatity{*5/76*} avagacchamah. yat tu, anantaram diksitasabdo nastiti. na sabdasyaprayogo 'rthabhave hetuh. saty apy arthe tadavasarabhavan na prayujyate sabdah. anyena ca diksita ity avagamyate vakyena, agnavaisnavam ekadasakapalam nirvaped diksyamana iti. yac ca, avedanakale diksitasabda iti. istyante 'pi diksitasyasav aviruddhah, prayogavacanas caviruddhah, yata ekam diksakaranam, anyair diksitam sampadayatiti gamyate.

[580]{*5/77*}

notes: *{5/75: e1 gibt diksanartha in klammern}* *{5/76: e2: dandenainam diksitam sampadayatity}* *{5/77: e2: 5,157; e6: 2,93}*

samakhyanam ca tadvat // ms_5,3.31 //

itas ca pasyamah, istadiksanartha, istyante ca pravrttir iti. kasmat? samakhyanam ca tadvad iti yadvan nyaya upadistah. katham? diksaniyeti tadarthyakari samakhya bhavati, yatha snaniyam bhojaniyam ceti. tasmac ca pasyamah, istir diksanartha, istyante ca pravrttir iti.

angavat kratunam anupurvyam // ms_5,3.32 //

iha kamya istaya udaharanam. aindragnam ekadasakapalam

nirvaped{*5/78*} ityevamadayah, gavadayah, somah, saumyadayah, pasavah. tatra samdehah, kim yena kramenadhitah, tenaiva kramena prayoktavyah, utaniyama iti. kim tavat praptam? kratunam anupurvyam yat pathe, tad eva prayoge bhavitum arhati. evam pathakramo 'nugrhito bhavisyati, itaratha pathakramo badhyeta, tan ma bhud iti kramenanusthatavyam.

notes: *{5/78: tait.s. 2.2.1.1}*
na vasambandhat // ms_5,3.33 //
na va, ayam{*5/79*} kramo niyamyeta. kutah? asambandhat. prthak prthag esam karmanam prayogavacanani, tani svapadarthanam upasamharakani. yo yasya nopakarakah, sa tasya na kramena, notkramana. yo yasyopakaroti kasyacit, tasyopakurvatah kramah sahayye vartate. na caitani karmany anyonyasyopakurvanti. tasman naisam kramah sahayye vartate. tasmad asambandha iti.

[581]{*5/80*}

notes: *{5/79: e2: na cayam}* *{5/80: e2: 5,158; e6: 2,94}*
kamyatvac ca // ms_5,3.34 //
kamyani caitani karmani, kamas ca kramenotpadyante, tena nimittasyakramatvan na kramavanta iti.
anarthakyan neti cet // ms_5,3.35 //
iti yad uktam purvapakse, tad eva punar ucyate parihartum. evam kramena patho 'rthavan bhavisyatiti. etad abhasantam sutram.
syad vidyarthatvad yatha paresu sarvasvarat // ms_5,3.36 //
syad arthavan kramapathah, asaty api prayoge krame, vidyagrahanarthatvat, karmavabodhanarthayam vidyayam kramaniyamadrstam tadasrayam eva bhavisyatiti, yatha, tvatpakse, paresu sarvasvarat, yasyapi kramo 'ngam iti paksah, tasyapi sarvasvarat paresam sarvasvarena yah kramas tasyadrstarthatavasyam kalpaniya.
ya etenety agnistomah prakaranat // ms_5,3.37 //
jyotistome sruyate, esa vava prathamo yajñanam{*5/81*} yaj jyotistomah, ya etenanistvathanyena yajeta gartapatyam eva taj jayate pra va miyata iti. tatra samdehah, ya eteneti kasya [582] ayam vada iti prasnenaivopakramah. ucyate, ya etenety agnistomasya vadah. kutah? prakaranat, tasya hi prakarane bhavaty etad vacanam. prakrtavacini ca sarvanamani bhavanti.

notes: *{5/81: e2: yajño yajñanam}*
lingac ca // ms_5,3.38 //
lingam api bhavati, tatra sruyate, yasya{*5/82*} navatisatam stotriya{*5/83*} iti, agnistomasya hi bhavanti navatisatam stotriyah. katham? trivrd bahispavamanam, pañcadasany ajyani, tani catvari. sa ekonasaptatih. pañcadaso madhyamdinah pavamanah, tena caturasitih. saptadasani prsthani, tani catvari sastasastih, caturasitya saha dvipañcasac chatam. saptadasa arbhavah pavamanah, tena sastyadhikam satam nava

ca. ekavimsam yajñayajñiyam iti tad etan navatisatam
agnistomasya, tasmad apy agnistomah.

notes: *{5/82: e2: tasya}* *{5/83: ait.br. 3.41}*
athanyeneti samsthanam samnidhanat // ms_5,3.39 //
athanyeneti kim samsthanam vadah, atha jyotistomavikaranam
evaikahadinam iti. kim tavat praptam? samsthanam iti. kutah?
samnidhanat, samnihitas tasmin prakarane samsthah, tasam
vadah prakarananugrahaya.
tatprakrter vapattiviharau hi na tulyesupapadyete // ms_5,3.40 //
tatprakrter va gavader vadah syat, apattiviharau hi
prakrtivikaramatresupapadyete, na tulyasabdesv eva
jyotistoma[583]{*5/84*}sabdakesu. naivam abhisambandhah kriyate,
athanyena jyotistomasabdakeneti. katham tarhi? anyeneti prakrtad
itarad braviti, na, sa jyotistomena visisyate, na hi sabdasyarthah
samipagatena krtaprayojanenaikadese 'vasthapayitavyo bhavati, na hi
vakyena srutir badhyate. atha, jyotistomad anyenety abhisambadhyate,
tato nataram samsthavadah. katham punar apattiviharau? prajapatir
vagnistomah, sa uttaran ekahan asrjata te srstva
abruvan{*5/85*}, na vai svenatmana prabhavama iti. tebhyah svatantryam
prayacchat, tatha ca te prabhavan tad, yatha va idam agner jatad
adhyagnayo{*5/86*} vihriyante. evam va, etasmad yajñad anye yajñakratavo
vihriyante, yo vai trivrd anyam yajñakratum apadyate, sa tam dipayati,
yah pañcadasam, sa tam, yah saptadasam, sa tam, ya ekavimsam, sa tam
ityevam ahur eko yajña iti. ete vai sarve jyotistomah bhavantiti.
evam vaikrtanam samkirtanat, tesam eva vada iti gamyate.
katham? athanyeneti, yo 'sav anyah, tatra prakrtan dharman vihrtan
darsayati, ato manyamahe, yasya yato vihrtih, tenanyeneti.

notes: *{5/84: e2: 5,160; e6: 2,95}* *{5/85: e2: te srstas tam abruvan}*
{5/86: e2: anye 'gnayo}
prasamsa va viharanabhavat // ms_5,3.41 //
yady evam na tarhi tadvikaranam vadah, tatra na viharo napattih
prakaranadibhih, te dharma jyotistomasya, yadi hi{*5/87*}
gavadayo{*5/88*} vihriyeran prakaranadini badhyeran. tadapattih
pratyaksaviruddha, prasamsa tv esa, apattiviharabhavat.

[584]{*5/89*}

notes: *{5/87: e2: te}* *{5/88: e2: gavadisu}* *{5/89: e2: 5,161; e6: 2,95}*
vidhipratyayad va na hy akasmat prasamsa syat // ms_5,3.42 //
atrocyate, yady apy apattiviharau na vidhiyete, te{*5/90*} tathapi codakena
vidhiyete. ye prakrtau kartavyah, te codakavacanad vikrtav api
kartavya gamyante. tadapattiviharav iva yatra bhavatah, tenanyeneti
gamyate. na hy akasmat prasamsa syat, yo 'sav anyah, sa katham anaya
prasamsaya laksyetetyevamartha prasamsa.

notes: *{5/90: e2 om. te}*
ekastome va kratusamyogat // ms_5,3.43 //

ya etenanistva, athanyena yajeteti sruyate. tatraiso 'rthah samadhigatah, tadvikaranam vada iti. athedanim samdihyate, kim ekastomakasya, anekastomakasya ceti. kim{*5/91*} praptam? ekastomakasya vadah. kutah? kratusamyogat, ekastome kratusamyogo bhavati, yo vai trivrd anyam yajñakratum apadyate sa tam dipayati, yah pañcadasam{*5/92*} sa tam, yah saptadasam{*5/93*} sa tam, ya ekavimsam{*5/94*}, sa tam. trivrdadaya ekastomakah. tasmat tesam vada iti.

notes: *{5/91: e2: kim ekastomakasya. krator esa vada utaikastomakasyanekastomakasya ceti. kim}* *{5/92: e2: pañcadasah}* *{5/93: e2: saptadasah}* *{5/94: e2: ekavimsah}*
sarvesam va codanavisesat prasamsa stomanam // ms_5,3.44 //
sarvesam caisa{*5/95*} vadah, ekastomakanam anekastomakanam ca. kutah? avisesavacanad anyasabdasya. nanv ekastomakah kratavah samkirtyante. satyam samkirtyante, prasamsartham, na [585]{*5/96*} visesartham. kah punah prasamsarthah? yo vai trivrd anyam yajñakratum apadyate sa tam dipayati, codakaprapta dharma abhyastah prakrtau, vikrtau sukham pratipadyante.

[586]{*5/97*}

notes: *{5/95: e2: vaisa}* *{5/96: e2: 5,162; e6: 2,96}* *{5/97: e2: 5,162; e6: 2,96}*
kramako yo 'rthasabdabhyam srutivisesad arthaparatvac ca // ms_5,4.1 //
iha pathakramasya srutyarthakramabhyam saha badham prati vicaranam{*5/98*}. kim pathakramas tabhyam tulyah, uta badhyata iti. kim praptam? tulyabalav etau, patho 'pi hi karanam srutyarthav api. na ca pramanye kascid viseso 'sti, tasmad aniyama iti. evam prapte brumah, pathakramo hi badhyate srutya, arthena ca. kutah? srutivisesat, arthaparatvac ca. srutivisesah kah? yatra sravanam tatra pratyaksam karanam, pathakramas tv anumanikah, pathakramena smaranam, evam abhinirvartayitavyam ity avagamyate. tasyarthavattvenaikayopapattya tasyaivanusthanam{*5/99*}. srutya punar anusthanam eva, evam bhavatiti pratyaksad avagamyate. tatharthena. kutah? arthaparatvat, arthartham hi sarvam pradhanartham{*5/100*}, pradhanam abhinirvartayatiti sarvam kriyate. tasmat pathas tabhyam badhyate. kim udaharanam prayojanam ca? srutyam{*5/101*} asvino dasamo grhyate, tam trtiyam juhoti, atra pathakramasya baliyastve trtiyasya grahanam, siddhante tu dasamasya. arthe, agnihotrahomah purvam amnayate, pascac chrapanam. evam kartavyam, yadi patho balavan. siddhante srapanam purvam, tato homah.

[587]{*5/102*}

notes: *{5/98: e2: vicarana}* *{5/99: e2: tathaivanusthanam}* *{5/100: e1 gibt pradhanartham in klammern}* *{5/101: e2: srutau}* *{5/102:

e2: 5,163; e6: 2,97}*
avadanabhigharanasadanesv anupurvyam pravrttya syat //
ms_5,4.2 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra purvam dadhno dharmah samamnatah,
pascad agneyasya, pradanam cagneyasya purvam. tatra samdehah, kim
pravrttikena kramena purvam dadhno 'vadanabhigharanasadanani,
uta mukhyakramena purvam agneyasyeti. kim praptam? aniyama ity. evam
prapte brumah, avadanadisu pravrttikena purvam dadhna iti.
kutah? evam anujñatebhyo vyavadhayakebhyo nabhyadhiko 'nyo va
vyavadhayakah kalpito bhavisyati, darsayati ca dadhnah purvam eva
deyam{*5/103*} iti.

notes: *{5/103: e2: purvam avadeyam}*
yathapradanam va tadarthatvat // ms_5,4.3 //
yathapradanam va kartavyani, yasya pradanam purvam, tasyavadanani
purvam, tasmad agneyasya. kutah? pradanacodanagrhitatvad{*5/104*}
avadanadinam, pradanopakrama ete na prthakpadartha ete{*5/105*} ity
uktam. abhigharanam avadanam ca tasya pradanacikirsayaiva kriyate.
asadanam api pradanartham evasann akaranam{*5/106*}, evam
drstarthata bhavati. tasman mukhyakramenanganam prayoga iti.
yat tu, dadhnah purvam pravrttir iti. arthat purvam pravrttih,
na pathat. pravrttikac ca mukhyakramo baliyan, mukhyakrame
grhyamane prathama ekah padartho viprakrstakalah syat,
pravrttike punar grhyamane sarvesam viprakarsah. tasman
mukhyakramo baliyan iti. atha yal lingam uktam, dadhnah purvam avadeyam
[588]{*5/107*} iti. atrocyate, srtabhiprayam{*5/108*} etad bhavisyati.
tasmad adosah.

notes: *{5/104: e2: pradanam codanagrhitatvad}* *{5/105: e2 om. ete}*
{5/106: e1 gibt asann akaranam in klammern} *{5/107: e2: 5,164; e6: 2,98}*
{5/108: e2: srutabhiprayam}
lingadarsanac ca // ms_5,4.4 //
lingam apy asminn arthe bhavati, sa vai dhruvam evagre 'bhigharayati, tato
hi prathamav ajyabhagau yaksyan bhavatiti. tasmad api mukhyakramena
niyama iti.
vacanad istipurvatvam // ms_5,4.5 //
istipurvatvam samanatam. tatra samdehah, kim istipurvatvam,
somapurvatvam va vikalpah{*5/109*}, athavestipurvatvam eveti. kim
praptam? istipurvatvam eva syat. kutah? vacanat, vacanam idam
bhavati, esa vai devaratho yad darsapurnamasau, yo darsapurnamasav
istva somena yajate, rathaspasta evavasane vare devanam
avasyatiti{*5/110*}, nasti vacanasyatibharah. tasmad istipurvatvam
eveti.

notes: *{5/109: e2: vikalpyate}* *{5/110: tait.s. 2.5.6.1}*
somas caikesam agnyadheyasyartunaksatratikramavacanat
tadantenanarthakam hi syat // ms_5,4.6 //
istipurvatvam ity etad grhnimah, kim tu somas

caikesam{*5/111*} puro{*5/112*} darsapurnamasayoh syat. kutah?
agnyadheyasyartunaksatratikramavacanat. yah somena yaksyamano
'gnin adadhita, nartum sa{*5/113*} pratiksen na naksatram iti. yah
somayagam kartum adadhit, sa na pratikseta naksatram napy rtum
tavaty evadadhitety anantaryam ucyate. itaratha,
rtunaksatratikramavacanam anarthakam syat [589]{*5/114*}, anantarye
'napeksyamane yasyaivartunaksatre ukte tasyaiva tayor anadarah
kirtitah syat, tasmad asti somadhanayor anantaryam iti. api ca
vispasta cadyatani vibhaktih, somena yaksyamana iti, sa ca
nestipurvatvam{*5/115*} anujñaya vivaksyate, na
tadadyatanakalavivaksa, tatrayam sabdo vipratisidhyeta. tasmad
anantaryavivaksety avagamyate.

notes: *{5/111: e2: caisam}* *{5/112: e2: purvo}* *{5/113: e2 om. sa}*
{5/114: e2: 5,165; e6: 2,98} *{5/115: e2: yada sestipurvatvam}*
tadarthavacanac ca navisesat tadarthatvam // ms_5,4.7 //
itas ca somadhanayor anantaryam. kutah? tadarthavacanat, yah somena
yajeta sa agnim adadhiteti ca. sarvair apy asau yaksyamano 'gnim
adhatte somenagnihotradibhis ca, nasati somasya visese somarthata
syat. ayam asau visesah syat, yad anantaryam somadhanayor iti.
ayaksyamanasya ca pavamanahavisam kalanirdesad anantaryad
visanka syat // ms_5,4.8 //
somenayaksyamanasya ca pavamanahavisam kalo nirdisyate, yah
somenayaksyamano 'gnim adadhita, sa pura samvatsarad
dhavimsi nirvaped iti, na khalu kascid ayaksyamanah, sarvasya
vihitatvat. tasmad anantaram ayaksyamana iti gamyate.
istir ayaksyamanasya, tadarthye somapurvatvam // ms_5,4.9 //
idam prayojanasutram varnyate. ksinam adhikaranam. kim
prayojanam cintayah? istir ayaksyamanasya somena
nirabhisamdhika adhane. tadarthatve tu somapurvatvam{*5/116*},
somarthatayam tv adhanasya somapurvatvam syat.

[590]{*5/117*}

notes: *{5/116: e2: tadarthye somapurvatvam}* *{5/117: e2: 5,166; e6: 2,99}*
utkarsad brahmanasya somah syat // ms_5,4.10 //
asty adhanam, tatraiso 'rhah samadhigatah, istipurvatvam
somapurvatvam ceti. idanim samdehah, kim trayanam
varnanam istipurvatvam somapurvatvam va, uta brahmanasya
somapurvatvam eva, uta kevala paurnamasy utkrsyate, brahmanasyobhau
kalpav iti. atha va karmantaram idam, yad urdhvam somat, atha vaikam
havir utkrsyate, brahmanasyobhav eva kalpav iti. kim praptam?
trayanam varnanam istipurvatvam somapurvatvam va. kutah?
avisesat. na kimcid visesam avagacchamah. evam prapte brumah,
brahmanasya somapurvatvam syat. kasmat? utkarsat, utkarso hi
sruyate, agneyo vai brahmano devataya, sa somenestvagnisomiyo
bhavati. yad evadah paurnamasam havih, tatra hy{*5/118*} anunirvapet,
tarhy ubhayadevatyo bhavatiti. kim iva hi vacanam na kuryat. tasmad

brahmanasya somapurvatvam eveti.

notes: *{5/118: e2: tat tarhy}*
paurnamasi va srutisamyogat // ms_5,4.11 //
yad uktam, brahmanasya somapurvatvam eveti, tan na, tasyapy ubhau kalpau. kutah? avisesat, na hi kalpayor brahmanasya kascid visesa amnayate. nanv idanim evoktam, brahmanasyotkarsa iti. neti brumah, paurnamasimatrasya tatrotkarsah. srutisamyogah paurnamasyas tatra, yad evadah paurnamasam havir iti, yavad vacanam vacanikam, tatra na nyayah kramate. tulyayor ekadesa utkrste nunam aparo 'py ekadesa utkrsyata iti.

[591]{*5/119*}

notes: *{5/119: e2: 5,167; e6: 2,100}*
sarvasya vaikakarmyat // ms_5,4.12 //
yad ucyate, kevala paurnamasy utkrsyata iti. tan na, krtsnasya darsapurnamasakarmana utkarsah, evam phalena sambandhah, itaratha na syat phalam. ekadesatvat paurnamasyah, kevalayam utkrsyamanayam avasistasya purvatra kriyamanasya na phalam syat, ekadesatvat, aphalatvac coktam api na kriyeta. samudaye cotkrsyamane bhavati phalam. tasmad arthat samudayasyotkarsah, evam krtsnopadeso 'rthavan bhavisyatiti. tasmat sarvasyotkarsah, somapurvatvam eva brahmanasyeti.
syad va vidhis tadarthena // ms_5,4.13 //
naitad asti{*5/120*}, yad evam samudayasyasati vacana utkarsah parikalpyeta, tasmad anyad evaivam namakam karma, urdhvam somat syat. evam ekadesasyasrutam phalam na kalpayitavyam bhavisyati. namadheyam tu dvayoh karmanor ekam, aksah padah masa iti yatha. paurnamasadharmakam va karmantaram codyata iti karmavidhanam, sruter etad bhavati, tad vakyasya badhakam. tasmat karmantaram iti.

notes: *{5/120: e2: naitad asti krtsnotkarsa iti}*
prakaranat tu kalah syat // ms_5,4.14 //
karmantarasyaitadvacakam iti pramanabhavah. prakrtasya karmano vacakam iti pratyaksam, yac ca sapramanakam, tad grahyam, anyayas canekarthatvam. dharmagrahane laksanasabdah srutisambhave kalpyah syat. api casya rupam na gamyate, rupavacanan na karmantaram. tasmat prasiddhena namna prakrtasya karmano grahanam kalavidhanartham syat. phalavattvac ca krtsnasyotkarsah, brahmanasya [592]{*5/121*} ca tathaiva. yat tu, srutir vakyad baliyasiti, atrocyate, yatra phalam na sruyate, vakyartho 'pi tavat tatra grhyate. na ca, iha phalasya sravanam asti. kalpyam phalam iti yad ucyate, na tat, phalavacanam{*5/122*} antarena. tatra phalavacanah sabdah kalpyeta, tena ca sahaikavakyata. kalavacanena tu saha pratyaksenaikavakyateti. tasman na karmantaram. sthitam tavad aparyavasitam adhikaranam{*5/123*}.

notes: *{5/121: e2: 5,186; e6: 2,100}* *{5/122: e2: phalam vacanam}* *{5/123:

e2: adhikaranam. antara cintantaram vaksyate}*
svakale syad avipratisedhat // ms_5,4.15 //
yah somena yaksyamano 'gnim adadhita, nartum sa{*5/124*}
pratiksen{*5/125*} na naksatram iti. atra samdehah, kim
adhanasyayam kalavisesabadhah, uta somasyeti. kim praptam?
adhanasya kalabadhah, svakale syat somah. kutah? avipratisedhat,
angam adhanam, tasya kalabadho nyayyah, na pradhanasya.
angagunavirodhe ca tadarthyad iti vaksyate{*5/126*}.

notes: *{5/124: e2 om. sa}* *{5/125: e1 (v.l.): suksmeta}* *{5/126: vgl. zu ms 12.2.25}*
apanayo vadhanasya sarvakalatvat // ms_5,4.16 //
apanayo vadhanat{*5/127*} somakalasya syat. kutah? adhanasya
sarvakalatvat, naivadhane kascit kalaniyamo 'sti, yad ahar evainam
sraddhopanamet{*5/128*} tad ahar adadhiteti{*5/129*}. apraptam eva tad
adhanasya, yat pratisidhyate. tasmat somasya kalabadha iti.

[593]{*5/130*}

notes: *{5/127: e2 om. adhanat}* *{5/128: e1 (v.l.): yajña upanamet}*
{5/129: spbr 2.1.3.9} *{5/130: e2: 5,169; e6: 2,101}*
paurnamasy urdhvam somad brahmanasya vacanat // ms_5,4.17 //
sthitad uttaram. na vaitad{*5/131*} asti, krtsnau darsapurnamasav
utkrsyete, urdhvam somat, kevala paurnamasy utkrsyate. kutah?
vacanat, vacanam idam, yad evadah paurnamasam havis tat tarhy
anunirvaped iti, nasti vacanasyatibharah. tasmat paurnamasimatram
utkrsyeta. yat tu phalam nastiti, samudayad eva phalam
bhavisyatiti, vacanad evam vijñanat. tasmad adosah.

notes: *{5/131: e2: caitad}*

ekam{*5/132*} sabdasamarthyat prak krtsnavidhanat // ms_5,4.18 //

ekam va havir utkrsyeta, na krtsna paurnamasi. kutah?
sabdasamarthyat, ekam havir utkrastum sabdah samarthah, yad
evadah paurnamasam havir iti sruyate, yavad vacanam vacanikam,
tavad vacanenotkrastum sakyate, nanyad api. prak somat krtsnam
vidhiyate. tato yad vacanenotkrsyate, tad urdhvam somat, yan
notkrsyate, tat prag bhavitum arhati. tasmad ekam havir
utkrastavyam, brahmanasyobhau kalpav iti.

notes: *{5/132: e2: ekam va}*
purodasas tv anirdese tadyukte devatabhavat // ms_5,4.19 //
idam sruyate, agneyo vai brahmano devataya, sa
somenestvagnisomiyo bhavati, yad evadah paurnamasam havis tat
tarhy anunirvapet, tarhy ubhayadevatyo bhavatiti. yasmat tasmin kale so
[594]{*5/133*} 'gnisomiyo bhavati, na pracine kale tasmad ado havir
anunirvaped iti, agnisomiyatvam vidhaya dvidevatakatvam hetutvena
nirdisyate. tasmad agnisomiyam havir hetumat syat, nanyadevatakam,
tadasav agnisomau yastum arhati, na prak sasya devateti bhavati

purusasyapi yastur devatabhisambandhah. tasmat purodaso
'gnisomiyo nanyad dhavir iti siddham.

notes: *{5/133: e2: 5,170; e6: 2,101}*
ajyam apiti cet // ms_5,4.20 //
iti cet pasyasy agnisomiyatvat purodasa iti, ajyam api hy
agnisomiyam. tasmat tad apy utkrsyeta.
na misradevatatvad aindragnavat // ms_5,4.21 //
misradevatam hy ajyam, agnisomiyam, prajapatyam, vaisnavam iti
ca. purodasas tv agnisomiya eva. na tv atra misradevatasya vadah,
misradevatasya hi prag api bhavo 'vakalpyate. yad api tadanim yajamano
nagnisomiyas taddevatarhah, tathapy ajyam havih karisyaty eva,
prajapatim yaksyati, visnum va. tasmat tasyordhvabhave na esa
hetur agnisomiyatvam nama. yatha caturdhakaranam misradevatatvad
aindragnena bhavati, tadvat tatragneya iti, aindragno na sakyate vaditum,
tad dhitah sakanksan notpadyata iti. evam ihagnisomiyasabdena na
sakyam ajyam vaditum agnisomiyo hi asau{*5/134*}. tasmac chakyam
prag yajamanena kartum iti. tasman na tasyotkarse 'gnisomiyata
yajamanasya hetur iti, misradevatasya grahanasamanyad{*5/135*}
aindragnavad ity uktam.

[595]{*5/136*}

notes: *{5/134: e2: anagnisomiyo 'py asau}* *{5/135: e2:
misradevatasyagrahanasamanyad}* *{5/136: e2: 5,171; e6: 2,102}*
vikrteh prakrtikalatvat sadyaskalottara vikrtis tayoh
pratyaksasistatvat // ms_5,4.22 //
iha vaikrtani karmany udaharanam, aindragnam ekadasakapalam
nirvaped ityevamadini. tatra samdehah, kim eta vikrtayah
sadyaskalah, uta dvyahakala iti. kim praptam? vikrtih prakrtan
dharmams codakena grhnati, atas te dharma anumanikah,
paurnamasi canyah kalah. sa yadi va prakrtya grhyeta, yadi va
vikrtya, asambhave 'nyatarasyah kalas tyaktavyah, tatranumaniko
vaikrtasya tyajyatam, na pratyaksasrutah prakrtasyeti nyayyam.
tasmat sadyaskala eta vikrtayo bhaveyur iti.
dvaiyahakalye tu yathanyayam // ms_5,4.23 //
dvaiyahakalye kriyamane yathanyayam krtam bhavati, tasmad
dvaiyahakalyam syat. codakas tathanugrhito bhavati, prakrtau hi
sruyate, purvedyur agnim grhnati, uttaram ahar devatam yajatiti.
tasmad dvyahakalam ekam abhinirvartyam, tadahar evopakramyaparedyuh
parisamapayet.
vacanad vaikakalyam syat // ms_5,4.24 //
naitad evam, dvyahakala vikrtayo bhaveyur iti, sadyaskalah syuh.
kasmat? vacanam idam bhavati, istya{*5/137*} pasuna
somenagrayanena va yaksyamanah sa paurnamasyam amavasyayam
va yajeteti, sangasyaitad vacanam. tasmat sangam
paurna[596]{*5/138*}masyam amavasyayam va kurviteti gamyate, tena
sadyaskala vikrtayah.

notes: *{5/137: e2: na istya}* *{5/138: e2: 5,172; e6: 2,103}*
samnayyagnisomiyavikara urdhvam somat prakrtivat // ms_5,4.25
//
iha samnayyavikaras cagnisomiyavikaras codaharanam,
samnayyavikaras tavad yatha, amiksa{*5/139*} pasur iti,
agnisomiyam{*5/140*} ekadasakapalam nirvapec chyamakam, brahmano
vasante brahmavarcaskama ity{*5/141*}evamadyah. tatra samdehah, kim ete
prag urdhvam ca somat, utordhvam iti. kim praptam? prag urdhvam ca,
visesanavagamat. evam prapte brumah, urdhvam somad syur iti,
prakrtir hy esam urdhvam somat, codakena ebhir api urdhvam somat
bhavitavyam. sannayyasya urdhvam somat, vacanena, asomayaji samnayed
iti. agnisomiyasyapi, agneyo vai brahmano devataya sa somenestva
bhavati{*5/142*}, yad evadah paurnamasam havih, tat tarhy anunirvaped
iti, tarhi sa ubhayadevatyo bhavatiti, tadvikrtir api somad urdhvam
bhavitum arhati.

notes: *{5/139: vgl. tait.s. 1.8.2.1}* *{5/140: e2: agnisomiyavikarah,
agnisomiyam}* *{5/141: tait.s. 2.5.5.1}* *{5/142: e2:
somenestvagnisomiyo bhavati}*
tatha somavikara darsapurnamasabhyam // ms_5,4.26 //
somavikara gavadaya ekahah. tesu samdehah, kim
darsapurnamasat prag urdhvam ca prayoktavyah, utordhvam iti. kim
praptam? aniyamah, avisesat. evam prapte brumah, tatha
[597]{*5/143*} somavikarah, darsapurnamasabhyam urdhvam syuh,
jyotistomo darsapurnamasabhyam urdhvam bhavati,
darsapurnamasabhyam istva somena yajeteti{*5/144*}. codakenaisa
dharmo gavadisv apy ekahesu prapnoti. tasmat te 'pi
darsapurnamasabhyam urdhvam kartavya iti.

[598]{*5/145*}

notes: *{5/143: e2: 5,173; e6: 2,104}* *{5/144: tait.s. 2.5.6.1}* *{5/145: e2:
5,173; e6: 2,104}*

dravyanam karmasamyoge gunatvenabhisambandhah//6.1.1//

darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeta, jyotistomena svargakamo
yajetetyevamadi samamnayate. tatra samdehah, kim svargo gunatah,
karma pradhanatah, uta karma gunatah, svargah pradhanata iti. kutah
samsayah? iha svargakamo 'pi nirdisyate, yajetety api. atra
svargakamayagayoh sambandho gamyate. tasmims ca sambandhe kim
yagah sadhanatvena sambadhyate, uta sadhyatveneti bhavati vicarana.
tatra yadi svargakamasya purusasya yagah kartavyataya codyate,
svargakamena yagah kartavya iti, svargecchavisistasya sa sidhyatiti
gamyate. svargeccha tatra purusasya yagam pratyupadisyate, tena tasya sa
sidhyati nanyasyeti. yah svargakamah, sa saknoti puruso yagam
sadhayitum. atha svargakamasya kamah kartavyataya codyate, tato
yagavisista kartavyateti yagah sadhako 'bhyupagamyate. sa cayam
ubhayor apy artha ekasmad uccaritad vakyad gamyate{*5/146*}, yago va

kartavyah kamo veti. na caitad yaugapadyena sambhavati, yada kamah, na tada yagah, yada yagah, na tada kamah, vacanavyaktibhedat. upapannah samsayah. [599]{*5/147*} tathedam aparam samdigdham. kim pritih svargah, uta dravyam iti. yadi dravyam svargah, tatah pradhanam karma, dravyam gunabhutam. atha pritih svargah, tato yago gunabhutah, svargah pradhanam iti. kutah samsayah? nasty atra kamasya gunatvena pradhanyena va srutih, sambandhamatram tv asya yagena gamyate, dravyasya tu karmarthata svabhavatah, purusaprayatnasya ca phalarthata. kim tavat praptam? svargo gunatah, karma pradhanata iti. tatra tavad{*5/148*} varnayanti, dravyam svarga iti. katham avagamyate? sarvesam eva sabdanam arthajñane laukikah prayogo 'bhyupayah, tasmims ca laukike prayoge dravyavacanah svargasabdo laksyate, kausikani{*5/149*} suksmani vasamsi svargah, candanani svargah, dvyastavarsah striyah svarga iti. yad yat pritimad dravyam, tat tat svargasabdenocyate. tena samanadhikaranyat pritimad dravyam svarga iti manyamahe, upamanac chabdapravrttir iti cet. na hi kasmimscid anupamite{*5/150*} loke prasiddhah, yasyaitad upamanam syat, tasman nopamanam. ato dravyam svarga iti. netyaha, pritih svarga iti, na dravyam, vyabhicarat, tad eva hi dravyam kasyamcid avasthayam na svargasabdo 'bhidhati. pritim tu na kasyamcid avasthayam na{*5/151*}, nabhidadhati. tasmad anvayavyatirekabhyam etad avagamyate, pritau svargasabdo vartata iti. naitad asti, priter abhidhayakah svargasabda iti. kutah? visesanatvat{*5/152*}. yad visesanam, na tac chabdenocyate. tad yatha, danditi dandanimittah purusavacanah, dando 'sya [600]{*5/153*} nimittam, nabhidheyah. evam esa na pritivacanah pritisadhanavacanas tv esa svargasabda iti. nanu svargasabdo loke prasiddho visiste dese. yasmin nosnam, na sitam, na ksut, na trsna, naratih, na glanih, punyakrta eva pretya tatra gacchanti, nanye. atrocyate, yadi tatra kecid amrtva gacchanti{*5/154*}, tata agacchanty ajanitva, na tarhi sa pratyakso desa evamjatiyakah, na tv anumanad gamyate{*5/155*}. nanu{*5/156*} canye siddhah kecid drstavantah, te cakhyatavanta iti cet. na tatra pramanam asti, siddha evamjatiyakah santi, te ca drstvacaksirann iti. tasmad evamjatiyako desa eva nasti. nanu ca lokad akhyanebhyo vedac cavagamyate, desa evamjatiyakah svarga iti. tan na, purusanam evamvidhena desenasambandhad apramanam vacah. akhyanam api purusapranitatvad anadaraniyam. vaidikam api svargakhyanam vidhiparam nasty eva, bhavati tu vidhyantarenaikavakyabhutam stutiparam. yady api kevalasukhasravanarthapattya tadrso desah syat, tathapy asmatpaksasyavirodhah, pritisadhane svargasabda iti. tena desena vyavaharabhavat, kutas tasyabhidhayakah svargasabdo bhavisyatiti{*5/157*}. yada pritimad dravyam svargah, tada brumah, dravyanam karmasamyoge gunatvenabhisambandha iti, yago 'tra kartavya iti sruyate svargakamasya. tatravasyam svargasya yagasya ca sambandhah, tatra bhutam dravyam, bhavyam karma. bhutasya ca bhavyarthata nyayya, drstarthatvat. na tu bhavyasya bhutarthata,

tatra drsta upakaras tyajyeta. katham punar avagamyate, yagah kartavyataya codyata iti, [601]{*5/158*} yada kamasyapi kartavyatasmad vakyad avagamyate. ucyate, kamasya kartavyata vakyat, yajyarthasya kartavyata sruteh, srutis ca vakyad baliyasi. tasmad ayam arthah, svargakamo yagam kuryad iti svargakamasya yagah kartavya iti. kartavyas ca sukhavan, akartavyo duhkhavan. kartavya iti cainam brute. tasmat sukhaphalo yago bhavisyati, sa tu yasyeccha, tasya sidhyati nanyasyeti gamyate. tena svargeccha yagasya gunabhuta, sarvasyapi karmano dravyeccha bhavati gunabhuta, taya dravyam anetum yatate, drstenaiva dvarena. iha tu svargasamjñakadravyecchaiva niyamyate, yathaiva sa gunabhuta prapta. tathaiva sati niyamyate, drstenaiva dvarena, nadrstenopakarena. tena svargechaya gunabhutaya svargadravyam prati yatisyate yagam sadhayitum. athapy adrstena, tathapi na dosah.

notes: *{5/146: e2: avagamyate}* *{5/147: e2: 5,175; e6: 2,104}* *{5/148: e2: tatraivam tavad}* *{5/149: e2: kauseyani}* *{5/150: e1 (v.l.): nety aha, na hi kasmimscid anupamane}* *{5/151: e2 om. na}* *{5/152: e2: visesanatvat priteh}* *{5/153: e2: 5,177; e6: 2,105}* *{5/154: e2: na gacchanti}* *{5/155: e2: napy anumanad gamyate}* *{5/156: e2: nanyena. nanu}* *{5/157: e2 om. iti}* *{5/158: e2: 5,178; e6: 2,106}*

asadhakam tu tadarthyat//6.1.2//

tusabdena pakso vyavartyate. tata etavat{*5/159*} tavad varnayanti, pritih svarga iti. kutah? evam uktam bhavata, pritivisiste dravye svargasabdo vartata iti. yady evam, purvam tarhi pritau vartitum arhati. tam hi sa na vyabhicarati. vyabhicarati punar dravyam. yasyaiva pritisadhanasya dravyasya vakta svargasabah, tad eva yada na pritisadhanam bhavati, tada na svargasabdenabhidhiyate. tasmat pritivacano 'yam. yat tuktam, dandisabdavad iti, so 'pi prite sabdad dande, dandini pratyayam adadhati, antargatas tatra dandasabdah, sa dandasya vacakah. iha punah svargasabdah eva priter abhidhata. pritivacanas cet, yago gunabhutah pritih pradhanam. kutah? tadarthyat purusaprayatnasya, prityartham hi puruso yatate, tena na [602]{*5/160*} pritir yagasadhanam iti vijñayate. dravyam hi yagasadhanam, narte dravyad yago bhavati, yasmad dravyadevatakriye yajatisabdo vartate. asatyam api prityam bhavati yagah. yadi ca yago na prityartho bhavet, asadhakam karma bhavet, sadhayitaram nadhigacchet. yo hi prityarthah, sa sadhyate, nanyah. nanu kartavyataya yagah sruyate. ucyate, satyam kartavyataya sruyate, kamo 'pi kartavyatayavagamyate. aha, srutya yagasya, vakyena kamasya. na cobhayoh, vakyabhedah prasangat{*5/161*}. ucyate, yady api yagah kartavyah sruyate, tathapi na kartavyah, sukhadah kartavyo bhavati, duhkhado yagah. tasmat pratyaksenakartavyah, pratyaksena ca duhkhadah. kartavyatavacanad anumanena sukhado bhavatiti. ucyate, anumanam ca pratyaksavirodhan na pramanam. tasmad akartavyo yagah, yadi na prityarthah. athanyena{*5/162*} phalavacanena

sambhantsyata iti. ucyate, sambadhyamano{*5/163*} 'py avidhiyamano na samipavacanamatrena phalavan vijñayate. tasmad anarthako ma bhud iti svargasya kartavyata gamyate, purusaprayatnas ca yagavisista iti yagas tasya karanam syat. tasmat susthuktam yago gunabhutah, svargah pradhanabhuta iti.

notes: *{5/159: e2: etat}* *{5/160: e2: 5,180; e6: 2,106}* *{5/161: e2,6: vakyabhedaprasangat}* *{5/162: e2: athanarthakyapariharaya kalpitenanyena}* *{5/163: e2: tatah sambadhyamano}*

pratyartham cabhisamyogat karmato hy abhisambandhas tasmat karmopadesah syat//6.1.3//

na kevalam anarthakyabhayad yagasya gunabhavam brumah. kim tarhi? svargasamjñakam artham prati karanatvena yago vidhiyate. nanu yagah kartavyataya srutya vidhiyate. satyam evam, anarthakyam tu tatha bhavati, svargam pratyavihite yage, svargakamah, tasmin nisphale vidhiyamano 'pi nisprayojanah syat. tatrasya [603]{*5/164*} upadesavaiyarthyam, dvayos ca vidhiyamanayoh parasparenasambaddhayor vakyabhedah prasangah{*5/165*}. ato na svargakamapadena svartho vidhiyate. kim tarhi? uddisyate. tatra vakyad avagatasya kamasya kartavyatavagamyate, yagasya ca karanata. evam ca yagakartavyatayam{*5/166*} na pratyaksavirodho bhavisyati. tasmat karmopadesah syat, karma svargam praty upadisyate, na svargah karma prati. kim ato yadi svargo nopadisyate? etad ato bhavati. na hy anupadisto 'rthapraptas ca guno bhavati. tasmat svargah pradhanatah, karma gunata iti. api ca, yasya svarga istah syat, sa yagam nirvartyed ity asambaddham iva, anyad icchati, anyat karotiti{*5/167*}. atha matam, tatah svargo bhavatiti sambandhad idam gamyata{*5/168*} iti. na sabdapramanakamam antarena sabdam avagatir nyayya. vakyad evasmad imam sambandham avagacchamah, yatha kasthany ahartukamo 'ranyam gacched iti yadi bruyat, bruyad etat, drstam tatra pramanantarenaranyagamanasya kasthaharanasamarthyam vidyata iti. atha manyate{*5/169*}, upadesanarthakyam ma bhud ity arthapattir bhavisyatiti. ucyate, nopadesanarthakyasyaitat samarthyam, yad antarena phalavacanam, yagasya pritih phalam avagamyeta. kamam asyanarthakyam bhavatu{*5/170*}, na jatucit samarthyam asya jayate. na hi dagdhukamasyodakopadanam asati dahe 'narthakam iti dahanasaktim asya janayet. atha va, svargakamasya yago vidhiyata iti paksantaravalambenasyarthavatta bhavisyati. nanv itarasminn api pakse svargakamasya yago vidhiyate, na yagat svargah. naitad evam. tasmin khalu pakse svargam prarthayamanasyanusthanam anudya yagas tasyopayatvena vidhiyata iti na [604]{*5/171*} dosah. tad anusthanam svargam pratiti nasti vacanam iti cet. istam artham praty anusthanam bhavati, svargakamasya ca svarga istah, tadanusthanavisesagrahanartham eva svargakamavisesanagrahanam iti niravadyam. tasmat svargakamasya yagakarmopadesah syat, atah svargah pradhanatah, karma gunata iti

svargakamam adhikrtya, yajeteti vacanam. ity adhikaralaksanam idam siddham bhavati.

notes: *{5/164: e2: 5,183; e6: 2,107}* *{5/165: e2,6: vakyabhedaprasangah}* *{5/166: jha (2,969) schlägt mit einer hs evam ayagakartavyatayam vor}* *{5/167: e2 om. iti}* *{5/168: e2 (fn.): sambandhad avagamyate}* *{5/169: e2 (fn.): manyase}* *{5/170: e2: bhavet}* *{5/171: e2: 5,183; e6: 2,108}*

phalarthatvat karmanah sastram sarvadhikaram syat//6.1.4//

idam amnananti, darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeta, jyotistomena svargakamo yajetetyevamadi. tatra samdehah, kim yavat kimcit sattvam, tat sarvam adhikrtyaitad ucyate, uta samartham adhikrtyeti. kim praptam? sarvadhikarah, avisesat. nanu vrksadayo na kimcit kamayante, katham tesam adhikarah syat? ucyate, ma bhud acetananam, tirascas tv adhikrtya yajeteti bruyat. nanu tiryamco 'pi na kimcit kamayante. neti brumah, kamayante sukham, evam hi drsyate, dharmopataptas chayam upasarpanti, sitena pidita atapam. aha, nanu tiryamca asannam phalam cetayante, na kalantaraphalam prarthayante, kalantaraphalani ca vaidikani karmani. ucyate, kalantare 'pi phalam kamayamana laksyante, sunas caturdasyam upavasatah pasyamah, syenams castamyam. na caisam vyadhyasanka, niyatanimittatvat, nanaharanam api tasmin kale darsanat, [605]{*5/172*} samanaharanam apy anyasmin kale 'darsanat. lingani ca vede bhavanti, deva vai satramasatety{*5/173*}evamadini devatanam rsinam vanaspatinam adhikaram darsayanti. nanu kartsnyena vidhim upasamhartum na saknuvantity anadhikrtah. ucyate, yagam kartum saknuvanti kecit, tasmat yajetetyevamadiny adhikarisyanti saknuvatah, visnukramadivacanani{*5/174*} tv asaktan nadhikarisyanti. tatra yo 'nupadistavisnukramadikah sa kevalam yagam karisyati, kas tasya dosah? dravyaparigraho 'pi devagramah, hastigramah, rsabhasya grama ity upacarad asty eveti. tasmad amanusyanam api saknuvatam adhikara iti.

notes: *{5/172: e2: 5,185; e6: 2,109}* *{5/173: tait.s. 1.6.11.3}* *{5/174: e2: visnukramanadivacanani}*

kartur va srutisamyogad vidhih kartsnyena gamyate//6.1.5//

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. na caitad asti, tiryagadinam apy adhikara iti. kasya tarhi? yah samarthah krtsnam karmabhinirvartayitum. na caite saknuvanti tiryagadayah krtsnam karmabhinirvartayitum, tasmad esam na sukhasyabhyupayah karmeti. katham yo na sakyate kartum, so 'bhyupayah syad iti. na devanam, devatantarabhavat, na hy atmanam upadisya tyagah sambhavati, tyaga evasau na syat, narsinam, arseyabhavat. na bhrgvadayo bhrgvadibhih sagotra bhavanti, na caisam samarthyam pratyaksam. [606]{*5/175*} api ca niryañco na kalantaraphalenarthinah, asannam hi

te kamayante. nanu coktam, kalantaraphalarthinas tirascah pasyamah, sunah syenams caturdasyam astabhyam copavasata iti. ucyate, na janmantaraphalarthina upavasanti. katham avagamyate? vedadhyayanabhavat, ye vedam adhiyate ta etad viduh, idam karma krtva, idam phalam amutra prapnotiti. na caite vedam adhiyate, napi smrtisastrani, napy anyebhyo 'vagacchanti. tasman na vidanti dharmam. avidvamsah katham anutistheyuh? tasman na dharmayopavasantiti. kim artham tarhy esam upavasah? ucyate, rogad arucir esam. katham punar niyate kale rogo bhavati? ucyate, niyatakala api roga bhavanti, yatha trtiyakas caturthakas ceti. tasman manusyanam adhikara iti. na ca tirascam dravyaparigrahah, na hy ete dravyam svecchayopayuñjana drsyante. tasmad anisana dhanasya. yat tu, devagramo hastigrama iti, upacaramatram tat. tasmad api na tirascam adhikara iti. yani punar lingani, deva vai satram asatetyevamadini, arthavadas te vidhiprarocanarthah, vidyate hi vidhir anyas tesu sarvesu. na ca vidher vidhinaikavakyabhavo bhavati, vacanavyaktibhedat. stutis tu sa, ittham nama satrany asitavyani, yat krtakrtya apy asate devah, asannacetana api tiryañcah, acetana api vanaspatayah, kim anga punar vidvamso manusya iti. nanu visnukramadisv anadhikrtah kevalam yagam karisyanti. [607]{*5/176*} naivam, guna yagam praty upadisyante, na kartaram prati, tena yagamatre kriyamane vaigunyam iti na phalasambandhah syat. katham punar yagam praty upadisyanta iti cet. itikartavyatakanksasya yagavacanasyantikad upanipatitah saknuvanti tam nirakanksikartum, itaratha hi kartrn adhikurvatsu gunavacanesv anivrttakanksam phalavacanam anarthakam eva syat, anusangas{*5/177*} ca phalavacanam abhivisyat, tatra sakanksatvad vakyam uparotsyate. athaitad eva vakyam samarthanam sagunam karma vidhasyati, asamarthanam vigunam iti. tan na, sakrd uccarana ubhayasaktivirodhad vakyam bhidyeta, sakanksam hi tad itikartavyatam prati. tasmat sangayagopadesah sa iti nirangayagopadesabhavah. tasman manusyanam evadhikara iti. prayojanam paksoktam, kecid ahuh sahasrasamvatsaram karma na niyogato divasesu kalpayitavyam, purvapakse{*5/178*} tadayusam devatadinam sambhavatiti{*5/179*}, siddhante tatra sambhavad api{*5/180*} divasesv eva kalpayitavyam iti. tat tuparistad{*5/181*} vyakhyasyamah.

notes: *{5/175: e2: 5,186; e6: 2,109}* *{5/176: e2: 5,187; e6: 2,110}* *{5/177: e2: anusangatas}* *{5/178: e2: kalpayitavyam iti. purvapakse}* *{5/179: e2: sambhavad iti}* *{5/180: e2: siddhante tadasambhavad iti}* *{5/181: vgl. zu ms 6.7.31-40}*

lingavisesanirdesat pumyuktam aitisayanah//6.1.6//

darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajetetyevamadi samamnayate. tatra samdehah, kim svargakamam pumamsam adhikrtya yajetety esa sabda uccaritah, atha vaniyamah, striyam pumamsam ceti{*5/182*}. kim praptam? pumlingam adhikrtam mene aitisayanah. kutah?

lingavisesanirdesat. pumlingena visesena nirdeso [608]{*5/183*} bhavati svargakamo yajeteti{*5/184*}. tasmat puman ukto yajeteti, na stri.

notes: *{5/182: e2: veti}* *{5/183: e2: 5,188; e6: 2,111}* *{5/184: e1 gibt pumlingena visesena nirdeso bhavati svargakamo yajeteti in klammern}*

taduktitvac ca dosasrutir avijñate//6.1.7//

avijñate garbhe hate bhrunahatyanuvado bhavati, tasmad avijñatena garbhena hatena bhrunaha bhavatiti. bhrunaha papakrttamah, yas cobhayor lokayor upakaroti, tasya hanta bhrunaha, yajñahanta bhrunaha, sa yajñasadhanabadhakari{*5/185*}. tasmad yajñam bhrunasabdenabhidadhati. sa hi bibharti va sarvam, bhutim vanayati. ato bhrunaha yajñabadhakari{*5/186*}, sa pumyuktatvad anuvado 'vakalpate. avijñate garbhe hanyamane kadacit puman hanyeta, tatra yajñadhikrtasya hatatvad yajñabadho{*5/187*} bhrunahatya syat. itaratha, yady ubhayor adhikarah, tato vijñate cavijñate ca yajñavadhah{*5/188*} syat. tatravijñatagrahanam atantram iti kalpyeta. tasmad vivaksita pumlingasya vacika vibhaktir iti. tatha, atreyim hatva bhrunaha bhavati, atreyim apannagarbham ahuh, atra kuksav{*5/189*} asya vidyata ity atreyi. tasmad api pumso 'dhikaro gamyate. yatha, pasum alabheteti{*5/190*} pumpasur evalabhyate, lingavisesanirdesat{*5/191*}. evam ihapi drastavyam iti. evam prapte brumah,

notes: *{5/185: e2,6: yajñasadhanavadhakari}* *{5/186: e2,6: yajñavadhakari}* *{5/187: e2,6: yajñavadho}* *{5/188: e2,6: yajñavadhah}* *{5/189: e1 gibt kuksav in klammern}* *{5/190: tait.br. 1.5.9.7}* *{5/191: vgl. ms 4.1.17}*

jatim tu badarayano 'visesat, tasmat stry api pratiyeta jatyarthasyavisistatvat//6.1.8//

tusabah paksam vyavartayati. naitad asti, pumso evadhikara iti{*5/192*}, jatim tu bhagavan badarayano{*5/193*} 'dhikrtam manyate sma. aha, kim ayam [609]{*5/194*} svargakama iti jatisabdah samadhigatah? nety aha. katham tarhi? yaugikah, svargecchayogena vartate. kena tarhi sabdena jatir ukta, yadhikrteti gamyate? naiva ca{*5/195*} vayam brumah, jativacana iha sabdo 'dhikaraka iti. kim tarhi, svargakamasabdenobhav api stripumsav adhikriyete iti, ato na vivaksitam pumlingam iti. kutah? avisesat, na hi saknoty esa vibhaktih svargakamam lingena visestum. katham? laksanatvena sravanat, svarge kamo yasya, tam esa laksayati sabdah, tena laksanenadhikrto yajeteti sabdenocyate. tac ca laksanam avisistam striyam pumsi ca. tasmac chabdenobhav api stripumsav adhikrtav iti gamyate. tatra kenadhikarah striya nivartyate. vibhaktyeti cet. tan na. kasmat? pumvacanatvat strinivrttav asaktih. pumso vibhaktya punarvacanam anarthakam iti cen. na, anarthakye

'pi strinivrtter abhavah, parisamkhyayam svarthahanih pararthakalpana praptabadhas ca. na canarthakyam, nirdesarthatvat. tasmat stry api pratiyeta jatyarthasyavisistatvat.

notes: *{5/192: e2: pumsa evadhikara iti}* *{5/193: e2: bhagavan badarayano}* *{5/194: e2: 5,189; e6: 2,111}* *{5/195: e2 om. ca}*

coditatvad yathasruti//6.1.9//

atha yad uktam, pasum alabheteti{*5/196*} pumpasur alabhyate pumlingavacanasamarthyat, evam ihapi pumlingavacanasamarthyat puman adhikriyate yagavacaneneti. tat parihartavyam. atrocyate, natra jatir dravyasya laksanatvena sruyate, yadi hi laksanatvena sruyate, tatah striya api yaga ukto na pumvacanena nivartyeta, idam tu pasutvam yagasya visesanatvena sruyate. tatra pasutvasya yagasya ca sambandho na dravyayagayoh, yatha pasutvam yagasambaddham, [610]{*5/197*} evam pumstvam ekatvam ca, so 'yam anekavisesanavisisto yagah sruyate. sa yathasruty eva kartavyah, upadeyatvena coditatvat. yac ca, dosasrutir avijñate garbhe hate, atreyam ca pumyuktatveneti, tat parihartavyam. atrocyate, avijñatena garbhenety anuvadah prasamsarthah, atreyi ca na hantavyeti. ittham garbho na hantavyah, yad avyaktenapy enasvi bhavati. pumlingavibhaktih sruyamana na saknoti striyam nivartayitum. kim anga punar avijñatagarbhavacanam lingam. tatha gotraprasamsartham atreya abadhasamkirtanam{*5/198*}. na capannasattva atreyi, gotram hy etat. na hy atrasabdadayam taddhita utpannah, samarthanam hi taddhita utpadyate. na catrasabdasya samarthyam asti.

notes: *{5/196: tait.br. 1.5.9.7}* *{5/197: e2: 5,189; e6: 2,112}* *{5/198: e2,6: avadhasamkirtanam}*

dravyavattvat tu pumsam syat, dravyasamyuktam, krayavikrayabhyam adravyatvam strinam dravyaih samanayogitvat//6.1.10//

pumsam tu syad adhikarah, dravyavattvat, dravyavanto hi pumamso na striyah, dravyasamyuktam caitat karma, vrihibhir yajeta, yavair yajetetyevamadi. katham? adravyatvam strinam, krayavikrayabhyam, krayavikrayasamyukta hi striyah, pitra vikriyante, bhartra kriyante, vikritatvac ca pitrdhananam anisiyah. kritatvac ca bhartrdhananam. vikrayo hi sruyate, satam adhiratham duhitrmate{*5/199*} dadyat, arse gomithunam{*5/200*} iti. na ca, etad drstarthe saty anamane 'drstartham bhavitum arhati. evam dravyaih samanayogitvam strinam.

notes: *{5/199: e2: atiratham duhitrmrte}* *{5/200: e2: gomithunam}*

tatha canyarthadarsanam//6.1.11//

ya patya krita saty athanyais caratiti kritatam darsayati.

[611]{*5/201*}

notes: *{5/201: e2: 5,190; e6: 2,113}*

tadarthyat karmatadarthyam//3.1.12//

aha, yad anaya bhaktotsarpanena va kartanena va dhanam uparjitam, tena yaksyata iti. ucyate, tad apy asya na svam, yada hi sanyasya svabhuta, tada yat tadiyam, tad api tasyaiva. api ca, svaminas taya karma kartavyam, na tat parityajya svakarmarhati kartum. yat tayanyena prakarenoparjyate, tat patyur eva svam bhavitum arhatiti. evam smarati -

bharya dasas ca putras ca nirdhanah sarva eva te/ yat te samadhigacchanti, yasya te tasya taddhanam iti//{*5/202*}

notes: *{5/202: manu}*

phalotsahavisesat tu//6.1.13//

tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. na caitad asti, nirdhana striti, dravyavati hi sa, phalotsahavisesat, smrtipramanyad asvaya taya bhavitavyam phalarthinyapi, srutivisesat, phalarthinya yastavyam. yadi smrtim anurudhyamana paravasa nirdhana ca syat, yajetety ukte sati na yajeta. tatra smrtya srutir badhyeta. na caitan nyayyam. tasmat phalarthini sati smrtim apramanikrtya dravyam parigrhniyad yajeta ceti.

arthena ca samavetatvat//3.1.14//

arthena casyah samavetatvam bhavati. evam danakale samvadah kriyate, dharme carthe ca kame ca naticaritavyeti. yat tucyate{*5/203*}, bharyadayo nirdhana iti, smaryamanam api nirdhanatvam anyayyam eva, srutivirodhat. tasmad asvatantryam anena prakarenocyate, samvyavaharaprasiddhyartham.

[612]{*5/204*}

notes: *{5/203: e2 om. tu}* *{5/204: e2: 5,191; e2: 2,113}*

krayasya dharmamatratvam//6.1.15//

yat tu krayah sruyate, dharmamatram tu tat, nasau kraya iti. krayo hi uccanicapanyapano{*5/205*} bhavati. niyatam tv idam danam satam atiratham{*5/206*}, sobhanam asobhanam ca kanyam prati. smartam ca srutiviruddham vikrayam nanumanyante. tasmad avikrayo 'yam iti.

notes: *{5/205: e2: uccanicapunyapano}* *{5/206: e2: adhiratham}*

svavattam api darsayati//6.1.16//

patni vai parinayyasyeste patyaiva gatam anumatam{*5/207*} kriyate{*5/208*}. tatha, bhasada patnih{*5/209*} samyajayanti{*5/210*}, bhasadvirya hi patnayah, bhasada va etah paragrhanam aisvaryam avarundhata iti.

notes: *{5/207: e1 (v.l.): patyaivam anumatam}* *{5/208: tait.s. 6.2.1.1}* *{5/209: e2: jaghanya patnih}* *{5/210: e1 (v.l.): patyaivam anumatam}*

svavatos tu vacanad aikakarmyam syat//6.1.17//

svavantav ubhav api dampati ity evam tavat sthitam. tatra samdehah, kim prthak patni yajeta, prthag yajamanah, uta sambhuya yajeyatam iti. kim praptam? prthaktvena{*5/211*}. kutah? ekavacanasya vivaksitatvat. upadeyatvena karta yajeteti sruyate{*5/212*}. tasmad ekavacanam vivaksyate, yatha na dvau purusau sambhuya yajeyatam, tathatrapi drastavyam. evam prapte brumah, svavatos tu vacanad aikakarmyam syat, vacanat tayoh sahakriya. evam hi smaranti, dharme carthe ca kame ca [613]{*5/213*} naticaritavyeti, tatha sahadharmas caritavyah, sahapatyam utpadayitavyam iti. ucyate, smrtivacanena na srutivacanam yuktam badhitum. neti brumah, iha kimcit karma stripumsakartrkam eva, yatha darsapurnamasau jyotistoma iti, yatra patnyaveksitena yajamanaveksitena cajyena homa ucyate, tatranyatarabhave vaigunyam. nanu pumso yajamanasya yajamanaveksitam ajyam, striya yajamanayah patnyaveksitam bhavisyatiti. nety aha, nayam iksitrsamskarah, iksituh samskaro yadi, tadaivam syat. ajyasamskaras cayam, gunabhutav iksitarau, tatranyatarapaye niyatam vaigunyam, sarvangopasamhari ca prayogavacanah. tatraitat syat, stri yajamana pumamsam parikresyaty ajyasyeksitaram, pumams ca striyam tv aveksitrim iti. tac ca na, patniti hi yajñasya svaminity ucyate, na krita. patniti sambandhisabdo 'yam, yajamana iti ca svami, na kritah. tasmat stripumsayor ekam evamjatiyakam karmeti. tatra srutisamarthyad yah kascit, yaya kayacit saha{*5/214*} sambhuya yajeteti prapte, idam ucyate, yas tvaya kascid dharmah kayacit saha kartavyah, so 'naya saheti, tena na srutivirodhah smrter iti gamyate. atha yad uktam, kevalasya pumso 'dhikarah, kevalayas ca striya yajetety ekavacanasya vivaksitatvad iti, tat parihartavyam. idam tavad ayam prastavyah, yajetety ekavacane vivaksite, katham sodasabhir rtvigbhih saha yago bhavatiti. evam ucyate, prati[614]{*5/215*}karakam kriyabhedah, yajamanan eva padarthan parikrayadin kurvan, yajata ity ucyate yajamanah, adhvaryavan eva kurvan adhvaryur yajatity evam ucyate, yatha sambharanam eva kurvati sthali paktim karotity ucyate, yasya ca karakasya ya atmiyo vyaparah, sa ekavacane vivaksita ekena kartavyo bhavatiti. evam ced yavan vyaparo yajamanasya sa{*5/216*} tavat, na sambhuya kartavyah, ekenaiko yajamano 'parenaparah. dvadaso va sata ekena satpañcasat, aparenapi satpañcasad iti. iha tu patnivyaparo 'nya eva, na tatra patni pravartamana yajamanasyaikatvam vihanti, yathadhvaryur adhvaryavesu pravartamanah. avasyam ca saha patnya yastavyam, madhyakam hidam dampatyor dhanam, tatra yago 'vasyam saha patnya kartavyah, itarathanyataranicchayam tyaga eva na samvarteta, tatha hi dvitiyaya patnya vina tyago naivavakalpate, yasya dvitiya patny asti, tatra kratvarthan eka karisyati. kartrsamskararthesu naiva dosah, sambhavanti hi tani sarvatreti.

notes: *{5/211: e2: kutah? prthaktvena}* *{5/212: e2 om. sruyate}*

{5/213: e2: 5,192; e6: 2,114} *{5/214: e2 om. saha}* *{5/215: e2: 5,193; e6: 2,115}* *{5/216: e2 om. sa}*

lingadarsanac ca//6.1.18//

lingam khalv api drsyate, yoktrena patnim samnahyati, mekhalaya yajamanam mithunatvayeti{*5/217*}. yadi stripumsav ekatra, yoktrasya mekhalayas ca vibhago vakyad gamyate, mithunasamstavas ca, tad etat stripumsasadhanake karmany upapadyate, nanyatha.

notes: *{5/217: tait.s. 6.1.3.5}*

kritatvat tu bhaktya svamitvam ucyate//6.1.19//

sthitad uttaram ucyate. tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitad asti, yad uktam svavati striti, krita hi sa, drstarthatvad adhirathasatadanasya{*5/218*}, ato yad asyah svamitvam ucyate, tad bhaktya, [615]{*5/219*} yatha purnako 'smakam balivardanam ista iti, evam patny api parinayyasyesta iti.

notes: *{5/218: e2: atirathasatadanasya}* *{5/219: e2: 5,195; e6: 2,116}*

phalarthitvat tu svamitvenabhisambandhah//6.1.20//

naitad asti, krayo mukhyah, gaunam svamitvam iti, phalarthini hi sa, smrtir nadarisyate, smrtyanurodhad asva syat, svavati srutyanurodhat.

phalavattam ca darsayati//6.1.21//

sam patni patnya sukrtena gacchatam yajñasya dhuryayuktav abhutam. samjananau vijahitam aratir divi jyotir ajaramaram etam iti{*5/220*} dampatyoh phalam darsayati. tasmad apy ubhav adhikrtav iti siddham.

notes: *{5/220: tait.br. 3.7.5.11}*

dvyadhanam ca dviyajñavat//6.1.22//

asty adhanam, ya evam vidvan agnim adhatta iti. tatredam amananti, ksaume vasanav agnim adadhiyatam iti. tatraiso 'rthah samsayikah, kim dvau purusav adadhiyatam utaikah purusa iti. katham samsayah? ucyate, ihaitac chruyate, vasanav adadhiyatam iti. tatra vacanam arthapraptam punah sruyate, tat kim pumlingasambandhartham, uta ksaumavidhyartham iti. ubhayor vidyamanatvad bhavati samsayah, yadi lingasambandhartham, ubhau purusav adhasyete. atha ksaumasambandhartham tata ekah. kim praptam? dvyadhanam tu dviyajñavat syat, yatha, etena dvau [616]{*5/221*} rajapurohitau sayujyakamau yajeyatam iti dvayoh purusayor dviyajño bhavati, evam dvyadhanam dvayoh purusayoh syat, tato 'visesat, vasanav iti sravanad eva purusau gamyete. na padantaragatena ksaumenasya sambandhah, srutyavagatam hi sravanad avagatam, padantarasambandham vakyad avagatam, srutis ca

vakyad baliyasi. vasanasabdagatas cartha adhanena sambadhyate, na ksaumasabdagatah. aha, vasanav iti nayam kevalam pumlinga eva, stripumsayor apy abhidhayako bhavati, yatha kukkutas ca kukkuti ca kukkutau, sukaras ca sukari ca sukarav iti. evam vasanas ca vasana ca vasanau syatam iti. atrocyate, yatra narthah, prakaranam va visesakam, vidhayakas ca sabdah, nasty anuvadas{*5/222*}. tatra dvau pumamsau gamyete, yatha dvav anayety uktah pumamsav anayati. dve anayeti striyau, tena striyo vacakam ekarantam dvivacanam iti gamyate, aukarantam api dvayoh pumsor vacakam iti. yatredanim stripumsayoh prayujyamanam aukarantam drsyate, tatra kim puman sadvitiyas tasya nimittam, uta stri sadvitiya iti{*5/223*}. ucyate, pumsi sadvitiye drstah, yatha brahmanav anayeti, ihapi puman sadvitiyo 'rthah. tasmat pumnimittam iti gamyate. atraha, prayogo yadi drstam pramanam dvayoh pumsor drstah, katham ekasmin syat? atrocyate, pumsi ca dvitve ca drsta iti sakyate vaditum, na dvayor dravyayor iti, pumbhavam dvitvam caisa sabdo na vyabhicarati, dravyam punar vyabhicarati. api ca yugapadadhikaranavacanaya{*5/224*} dvamdvasmrter dvivacanabahuvacanopapattes ca, [617]{*5/225*} pra mitrayor varunayor iti ca darsanat. itaretarayoge carthe samasavidhanad dvandvapavadatvac caikasesasya, yathaiva khadirau ca dhavalau{*5/226*} ceti nirdarsanam kriyate, evam atrapi drastavyam. tasmat pumsi dvitve ca vartata iti gamyate. na ca stridvitve drstah. atraha, nanv atraiva darsanat, stripumsayor vacaka iti gamyate. atrocyate, uktam etat, anyayas conekarthatvam iti puman sadvitiyo 'syartho bhavisyati, stripumsau cety anyayyam. athedanim sadvitiyasya pumso vidhau ko 'nyah sahaya{*5/227*} iti. striya anabhidheyatvat, avasyam bhavitvac ca dvitiyasya, aparah sadvitiyah puman, evam itaro 'pitarena sadvitiyah, itaro 'pitareneti dvav eva pumamsav upadiyete. tasmad iha dvau pumamsav adhane vidhiyeta ity ucyate. nanu stripumsayor vacakam aukarantam dvivacanam smaranti. naisa smrtir astiti brumah. aha, bhagavatah paniner vacanat smrtim anumasyamahe, puman striya{*5/228*} iti. ucyate, na paniner vacanam kukkutav ity aukarah stripumsayor vacaka iti. katham tarhi? yatra stripumsayoh sahavacanam, tatra sadvitiyo va puman iti krtvakarantasyaukarah prapnoti, sadvitiya va striti krtvaikarah. pumsabdas tatra sadhur na strisabda iti paniner vacanam. puman sisyata iti ca brute, tena sutaram gamyate, pumsor vacaka aukara iti. tasmad dvayoh pumsor adhikara iti. nanu ksaumavidhanaparam etad vakyam syat, ksaumasambandhasya [618]{*5/229*} arthavattvat{*5/230*}, itaratha ksaumavacanam anarthakam syat. atrocyate, vasanav adadhiyatam ity asti sambandhah, na ksaume adadhiyatam iti. tasmat samnikrstam api na tatsambaddham adhanena. aha, vasanasabdena saha sambadhyamanam arthavad bhavisyati. vasanasamnikrste api ksaume na vidhiyate, vidhayakasya sabdasyabhavat. na hi vasanasabdo vidhayakah, na ksaumasabdah, nanayoh samudayah. kas tarhi vidhatum saknoti? adadhiyatam ity atra ya lin. aha, sa khalu vidhasyati? ucyate, sa svasabdagatam adhanam saknoti vidhatum,

sravanat vihitatvad adhanasya, anarthakye, vasanav iti saknoti vakyena vidhatum, bhavati hi vasanayor adhanasambandhah, tatra natyantaya svarthah parityakto bhavati, ksaumavasanasambandhe tu vidhatavye, adadhiyatam ity adhanam utsrjya vidadhano 'tyantaya srutim jahyat. adhanasamnikrste ca linge vidhatavye srutir viprakrstam na ksaumavasanasambandham vidhatum utsahate, arthaviprakarsat. api cotsrjya srutim, ksaumavasanasambandhe vidhiyamane ksaumam vasanasyangam syan nadhanasya. tatra ksaumabhave 'pi nadhanam vigunam iti ksaumabhave 'py adhanam syat. aha, vasanagunatayam tarhi ko 'rtho vivaksyate? ucyate, na kascit, ata evasya paksasya parityagah. aha, ksaumavasanasravanam idanim katham{*5/231*} iti. ucyate, na sakyata ubhayam vidhatum ksaumam lingam ca, bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam. tasmat aksaumayoh{*5/232*} ksaumasabdo 'nuvadah, arthaprapte ca vasane, vasanau pumamsav ity arthah. te ca prayena vicestamanasya maline ksaumasadrse bhavatah, vicestamanasya va vasane sabdavati bhavata iti. tasmad dvayoh pumsor adhikara iti.

[619]{*5/233*}

notes: *{5/221: e2: 5,195; e6: 2,116}* *{5/222: e2: nanuvadas}* *{5/223: e2,6: sadvitiyeti}* *{5/224: e2: yugapadadhikaranavacanayam}* *{5/225: e2: 5,197; e6: 2,117}* *{5/226: e2: dhavau}* *{5/227: e2: sahayata}* *{5/228: pan. 1.2.67}* *{5/229: e2: 5,198; e6: 2,117}* *{5/230: e2,6: vakyam, ksaumasambandhasyarthavattvat}* *{5/231: e2: kim artham}* *{5/232: e2: ksaumaksaumayoh}* *{5/233: e2: 5,199; e6: 2,118}*

gunasya tu vidhanatvat patnya{*5/234*} dvitiyasabdah syat//6.1.23//

tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitad asti, yad uktam dvau purusav adadhiyatam iti, eka evadadhita. vasante brahmano 'gnim{*5/235*} adadhiteti{*5/236*}, ekavacanam hi vivaksitam. tasmad eka evadadhita. nanv idam vacanam dvau pumamsav adadhiyatam iti. nety aha, gunasya tu vidhanatvat, ksaumavidhanam asmin vakye nyayyam, tatha hy apurvo 'rtho vihito bhavati, gamyate hi visesaniyamah. itaratha ksaumavacanam anuvadamatram syat, vadamatram canarthakam. pakse canuvadah, na caikapaksavacana esa sabdah. gaunatve ca sadharanam sadrsyam. tasmat pramadadhyayanam{*5/237*} avagamyeta vinaiva hetuna. aha, nanu pumamsau vidheyau, tadvidhane ca na ksaumavidhanam, vakyabhedo hi tatha syat, srutigamyau ca pumamsau, vakyagamyam ca ksaumam badheyatam iti. atrocyate, na pumamsau vidheyau, prapta evatra sadvitiyah puman so 'nudyate. katham? eko 'tra puman sruyate, tasya patnya dvitiyasabdah syat. na ca, yat prag vacanad gamyate, tad vidheyam bhavati. tasmat ksaumavidhanam, na vakyabhedo bhavati. yad ucyate, na ksaumasya vidhayako 'stiti. tad ucyate, adadhiyatam iti tad vidhasyati. nanv etad adhanam srutya vidhatum samartham, nanyad iti. ucyate, sabdantarena vihitatvad adhanasya na vidhayakam, vihitatvac ca pumsah sa[620]{*5/238*}dvitiyasya, tasyapi na vidhayakam, atas tadasambhavat ksaumasya vidhayika lin bhavisyati,

vakyasamarthyat. yat tv asmin pakse 'tyantaya svartham jahatiti. natyantaya hasyati, adhane vasah ksaumam kuryad iti. asmin pakse pumsabdah stripumsayor vrtta iti gamyate. asti hi tatra tasya nimittam puman sadvitiyah, evamadi ca drstva bhagavata paninina sutram pranitam, puman striya{*5/239*} iti, tasya visayah pumsabdah sisyamanah sadhur bhavati, na strisabda iti. tasmad ekah puman adadhita na dvav iti.

notes: *{5/234: e2: patnyaya; e1 (v.l.): patnyam}* *{5/235: e2: 'gnin}* *{5/236: tait.br. 1.1.2.6}* *{5/237: e2: pramadadhyayavacanam}* *{5/238: e2: 5,200; e6: 2,119}* *{5/239: pan. 1.2.67}*

tasya yavad uktam asir brahmacaryam atulyatvat//6.1.24//

darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeta, jyotistomena svargakamo yajetetyevamadisv etad uktam stripumsayoh sahadhikara iti. athedanim samdihyate, kim sarvam yajamanam patnya kartavyam, uta yavad uktam asir brahmacaryam ceti. kim praptam? sarvam yajamanam patnyah syat, sapi hi yajamana, tulyatvat. tasmat sarvam tasya iti. evam prapte brumah, tasya yavad uktam syat, vacanapramanyat, asih brahmacaryam ca syat. kasmat? atulyatvat, atulya hi stripumsah, yajamanah puman vidvams ca, patni stri cavidya ca. kim atah? yady evam hy etad{*5/240*} atulyatvam. etad ato bhavati, [621]{*5/241*} kratvarthesu yani yajamanani sravanani, tesupadeyatvena sravanad vivaksitam lingam, tena tesu patni na syat, yani ca kratvarthani samantrakani tesv avidyatvat patni na syat. tat patnya adhyayanasya prayojakam syad iti yady ucyeta. tan na, asaty api prayojakatve tasya nirvrttir bhavisyati. asti hi tasya puman nirvartakah, yac ca kartvartham, tad ekena yena kenacin nirvartayitavyam. tasmat pratisiddhasya patnya adhyayanasya punah prasave, na kimcid asti pramanam. atas tad api patni na kuryat, yas tv asisah, yac ca brahmacaryam, tat purusam prati gunabhutam, na tatranyatarena krte sidhyati, anyatarasya hi samskaro hiyeta. na ca tatropadeyatvena yajamanasya sravanam. tasmal lingam apy avivaksitam. ata asir brahmacaryam cobhayor api syat. yac cahatyocyate, yatha, patnyajyam aveksata iti. tasmad atulyatvad asamanavidhana patni yajamanena bhavitum arhatiti.

notes: *{5/240: e2: yady etad}* *{5/241: e2: 5,201; e6: 2,119}*

caturvarnyam avisesat//6.1.25//

agnihotradini karmany udaharanam, tesu samdehah, kim caturnam varnanam tani bhaveyuh, utapasudranam trayanam varnanam iti. kim tavat praptam? caturvarnyam adhikrtya, yajeta, juhuyad ityevamadi sabdam uccarati vedah. kutah? avisesat, na hi kascid visesa upadiyate. tasmac chudro na nivartate.

[622]{*5/242*}

notes: *{5/242: e2: 5,208; e6: 2,120}*

nirdesad va trayanam syad agnyadheye hy asambandhah kratusu, brahmanasrutir ity atreyah//6.1.26//

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati, trayanam adhikarah syat. kutah? agnyadheye nirdesat, agnyadheye trayanam nirdeso bhavati, vasante brahmano 'gnin{*5/243*} adadhita, grisme rajanyah, saradi vaisya iti{*5/244*}, sudrasyadhane srutir nastity anagnih sudro 'samartho 'gnihotradi nirvartayitum. tasmad agnihotram juhuyat svargakama ityevamadisu sudrasya prapika srutir nasti. brahmanadin evadhikrtya sa pravartate, te hi samartha agnimattvat, ahavaniyadayo na sudrasya, avidhanat, samskarasabdatvac cahavaniyadinam. tasmad anadhikrto 'gnihotradisu sudra ity atreyo manyate{*5/245*} sma.

notes: *{5/243: e2: 'gnin}* *{5/244: tait.br. 1.1.2.6-7}* *{5/245: e2: atreyo munir manyate}*

nimittarthena badaris tasmat sarvadhikaram syat//6.1.27//

yad uktam, anadhikarah sudrasyeti, tan na, sarvam hy arthinam adhikrtya yajetety ucyate, so 'sati pratisedhavacane sudran na vyavarteta. yat tv asamartho 'gnyabhavad iti, syad evasyagnir arthapraptah, kamasrutiparigrhitatvat. atraha, nanv agnyadheyacodana brahmanadisamyukta na sudrasyeti. ucyate, nimittarthena tah srutayo na prapikah. katham? nimittasvabhava ete sabdah, brahmana adadhano vasante, rajyanyo{*5/246*} grisme, vaisyah saraditi brahmanadinam vasantadibhih sambandho gamyate, tena vasantadisambandhartha brahmanadaya [623]{*5/247*} ity eva gamyate, tatha cadadhatir na vakyena sudrad vyavartito bhavisyati. tasmad badarih sarvadhikaram sastram manyate smeti gamyate.

notes: *{5/246: e2,6: rajanyo}* *{5/247: e2: 5,209; e6: 2,121}*

api vanyarthadarsanad yathasruti pratiyeta//6.1.28//

api veti pakso vyavartyate. yathasruty eva pratiyeta, brahmanadayo hy adhane sruyante, tena brahmanadikartrkam adhanam, vasantadisravanac ca vasantadikalakam. tatha ca, idam sudravarjitanam evanukramanam bhavati, barhadgiram brahmanasya brahmasama kuryat, parthurasyam rajanyasya, rayovajiyam vaisyasyeti, sudrasya sama namananti. tatha payovratam brahmanasya, yavagu rajanyasya, amiksa vaisyasyeti, tathadhane 'stasu prakramesu brahmano 'gnim adadhita, ekadasasu rajanyah, dvadasasu vaisya iti. evam abrahmasamakam avratakam aprakramakam ca sudrasya prayuktam api karma nisphalam syat. tasman na sudro juhuyad yajeta va.

nirdesat tu pakse syat//6.1.29//

naitad evam, sudrasyagnyabhavad anadhikaro 'gnihotradisv iti. asti hi

sudrasyadhanam, ya evam vidvan agnim adhatta iti sastram samanyena. idam api nimittartham bhavisyati, tasmat sarvadhikaram sastram bhavitum arhatiti.

vaigunyan neti cet//6.1.30//

atha yad uktam{*5/248*}, abrahmasamakam avratakam aprakramakam ca sudrasya karma prayuktam api phalam na sadhayed vigunam iti, tat parihartavyam.

[624]{*5/249*}

notes: *{5/248: vgl. zu ms 6.1.28}* *{5/249: e2: 5,210; e6: 2,121}*

na kamyatvat//6.1.31//

sa esa pariharah, kramyatvat, kamayisyate sudrah, abhivartam nama brahmasama{*5/250*}, tad dhi anarabhya kimcid amnatam avisesena, caksurvimita adadhyad iti{*5/251*}, aniyataprakramesu sudrasya niyamyate. vrate 'pi, mastu sudrasyeti sambandhadarsanad adhyavasiyate, mastv eva sudrasya. tasmac caturvarnyam adhikriyeta.

notes: *{5/250: vgl. dazu tait.s. 7.5.1.6}* *{5/251: tait.br. 1.1.4.1}*

samskare ca tatpradhanatvat//3.1.32//

vrate ca viseso 'vagamyate tatpradhanyam purusapradhanyam hi vrate{*5/252*}. kim atah, yat purusapradhanata? etad ato bhavati, purusapradhanah samskaro na saknoty anupasamhriyamanah, tasyadhikaram vyavartayitum. tat katham iti. yajeteti hi svargakame 'bhidhiyamane tatkamah sudro nabhihita iti katham gamyate? kim hi sa yagasya purusanirvartyam na nirvartayati. vratam iti cet. na, samarthyopajananaya hi tad yasyaivocyeta, tasyaiva tena vina na samarthyam, nanyasya. esa{*5/253*} eva hi vratasyangabhavo yat, kartaram samartham karoti. yasya tu tena prayojanam, sa tadanapeksyaiva yagam abhinirvartayati. tasmad api na sudravarjanam.

notes: *{5/252: e1 gibt purusapradhanyam hi vrate in klammern}* *{5/253: e2,6: evam}*

api va vedanirdesad apasudranam pratiyeta//6.1.33//

evam na prapakani sravananity uktam, sakyate tu vaktum prapakaniti, na ca sutrakarena tad vyapadistam. naimittikesv api tesu satsu sakya eva sudraparyudaso vaktum iti, na tadadrtam, hetvantaram vyapadistam. api veti paksavyavartanam. [625]{*5/254*} evam api sati naimittike 'pi brahmanadisravane saty apasudranam evadhikarah. kutah? vedanirdesat, vede hi trayanam nirdeso bhavati, vasante brahmanam upanayita, grisme rajanyam, saradi vaisyam iti, vedabhavad asamarthah sudro yastum. tasman nadhikriyeta.

notes: *{5/254: e2: 5,212; e6: 2,122}*

gunarthitvan neti cet//6.1.34//

gunenadhyayanenarthah{*5/255*}, sudro 'nupanitah svayam upetyadhyesyate, tathasya samarthyam janisyata iti.

notes: *{5/255: e2: gunenadhyayanenarthi}*

samskarasya tadarthatvad vidyayam purusasrutih//6.1.35//

ucyate, vidyayam evaisa purusasrutih, upanayanasya samskarasya tadarthatvat, vidyartham upadhyayasya samipam aniyate, nadrstartham, kudyam{*5/256*} va kartum, saisa{*5/257*} vidyayam purusasrutih. katham avagamyate? acaryakaranam etad abhidhiyate. kutah? atmanepadadarsanat, nayatir{*5/258*} acaryakarane vartate, tadarthasambandhad upanayanam acaryakaranaprayuktam, vedadhyapanena cacaryo bhavati. tasmad vedadhyayane brahmanadayah srutah, sudrasya na srutam vedadhyayanam, ato 'vedatvad asamarthah sudro nabhikriyata iti.

notes: *{5/256: e2: napi katam kudyam}* *{5/257: e2: drstartham eva saisa}* *{5/258: e2: katham punar nayatir}*

vidyanirdesan neti cet//6.1.36//

iti cet pasyasi, avaidyatvad{*5/259*} asamarthyad anadhikrtah [626]{*5/260*} sudra iti. naisa dosah, vidyanirdesat, vidyam nirdeksyati, anuktam apy adhyesyata iti, sakyate hy anuktam{*5/261*} apy adhyetum. tasmac caturvarnyasyapy adhikarah//

notes: *{5/259: e2: avaidhatvad}* *{5/260: e2: 5,213; e6: 2,123}* *{5/261: e2: anuktam}*

avaidyatvad{*5/262*} abhavah karmani syat//6.1.37//

na caitad asti, sudro 'dhyesyata iti, pratisiddham asyadhyayanam, sudrena nadhyetavyam iti, adhiyanasyapy adhyayanam saphalam{*5/263*} na bhavati, dosas ca jayate. ato 'vaidyah sudrah, asyabhavah karmaniti siddham. athapi vaidyatvena{*5/264*} sidhyet, tathapy anagnitvad abhavah karmani syat. atha katham anagniteti. prapakani hi brahmanadinam adhane vakyani. nanu ya evam vidvan agnim adhatta ity adhanasya vidhayakam. tatra brahmanasya{*5/265*}, vasante 'gnim adadhiteti nimittarthani vacananiti gamyate. atrocyate, brahmano 'gnim adadhiteti srutya vidhanam gamyate. ya evam vidvan agnim adhatta iti stutya, tad anumanikam pratyaksasrutad durbalam. tasmat prapakani vacanani, atah sudrasyanadhikarah.

notes: *{5/262: e2: avaidhatvad}* *{5/263: e2: adhyayanaphalam}* *{5/264: e2: vaidhatvena}* *{5/265: e2: brahmano}*

tatha canyarthadarsanam//6.1.38//

anyarthadarsanam ca bhavati, yatha na sudrasyadhyayanam iti. kim lingam bhavati? yadyu va etat smasanam, yac chudrah, tasmac chudrasamipe nadhyeyam ity anadhyayanam sudrasya darsayati. tasmad apasudranam adhikarah. nanv ahavaniyad vinapi, yago

vacanapramanyac chudrasya vidhiyate. [627]{*5/266*} ucyate, natra yagasadbhavo vidhiyate svargakamasya, kim tarhi svargaphalata visistasya yagasya. tasmad asambhavah sudrasyagnihotradisu.

notes: *{5/266: e2: 5,214; e6: 2,123}*

trayanam dravyasampannah karmano dravyasiddhitvat//6.1.39//

agnihotradisv eva samdehah, kim adravyasyadhikaro neti. ucyate, trayanam dravyasampanno 'dhikriyeta, nadravyah. kutah? na hi saknoty adravyo dravyasamyuktam karmanusthatum. tasmad adravyasyanadhikarah.

anityatvat tu naivam syad arthad dhi dravyasamyogah//6.1.40//

naivam syat, yad uktam, adravyasyanadhikara iti. kutah? anityatvat, anityo 'dravyasamyogah{*5/267*}, na hi kascij jatyadravya eva purusah. asty upayo yena dravyavan bhavati. yah saknoti yastum, tasya yajeteti vacako bhavati, yo na kathamcid api saknoti yagam abhinirvartayitum, tam nadhikaroti yajeta sabadah{*5/268*}. yas tu kenacit prakarena saknoti, na tam varjayitva pravartate. arthac ca dravyasamyogo bhavisyati, jivisyati vina dhanenety etad anupapannam. tasmad{*5/269*} arthad eva dravyasamyogah{*5/270*}.

[628]{*5/271*}

notes: *{5/267: e2: 'dravyasamyogah}* *{5/268: e2: yajeteti sabadah}* *{5/269: e2: vipratisiddham. tad idam abhidhiyate. tasmad}* *{5/270: e2 hat noch: adhikaro 'dravyasyapiti}* *{5/271: e2: 5,215; e6: 2,124}*

angahinas ca taddharma//6.1.41//

agnihotradisv evangahinam prati samdehah, kim asav adhikriyate, uta neti. tatrapy adhikaranatidesah. asamartha iti krtva purvah paksah, sakter vidyamanatvad uttarah. tad{*5/272*} idam abhidhiyate, angahinas ca taddharma{*5/273*}. kimdharma? adravyadharmeti.

notes: *{5/272: e2: ity uttarah paksah. tad}* *{5/273: e2: taddharmeti}*

utpattau nityasamyogat//6.1.42//

yasya tv apratisamadheyam angavaikalyam, tam prati vicarah, kim adhikriyate, neti, purvadhikaranenadhikriyata iti prapte brumah, nadhikriyata iti. kutah? saktyabhavat, nasau kenacid api prakarena saknoti yastum, tasmat tasyadhikaro na gamyate. nanu yac chaknoti, tatradhikriyata iti, caksur vikalo vinajyaveksanena, vina visnukramaih panguh, vina praisadisravanena ca badhirah, etan padarthan prati caksurvikaladinam anadhikara iti. nety ucyate, najyaveksanadi purusam prati nirdisyate, yadi hi tam prati nirdesyeta, tato vikalo 'py adhikriyeta, kratum praty esam upadesah, prakaranavisesat, purusasya cakhyatenanabhidhanad iti. uktam{*5/274*} etad vidhir va samyogantarad{*5/275*} ity atra. tais ca [629]{*5/276*} vina vigunam karma prayuktam api na phalam sadhayet.

tasmat tasyanadhikarah.

notes: *{5/274: vgl. zu ms 3.4.13}* *{5/275: ms 3.4.13}* *{5/276: e2: 5,216; e6: 2,124}*

atryarseyasya hanam syat//6.1.43//

darsapurnamasayoh sruyate, arseyam vrnite, ekam vrnite, dvau vrnite, trin vrnite, na caturo vrnite, na pañcati vrnita iti. tatra samdehah, kim atryarseyasyadhikara uta neti. kim praptam? atryarseyo 'py adhikriyata iti. kutah? arseyam vrnita iti samanyavacanam, tasmad ekam varisyati dvau va, tac ca darsayati, ekam vrnite dvau vrnita iti, tatha pratisedhati, na caturo vrnita iti{*5/277*}, na pañcati vrnita iti. na hy apraptasya pratisedho 'vakalpate. tasmad atryarseyo 'py adhikriyeta{*5/278*}. evam prapte brumah, yo na tryarseyah, sa nadhikriyeta. kutah? trin vrnita iti visesavacanat, vidhis capraptatvat. nanv ekam vrnita ity api visesavacanam asti. nety ucyate, vidhayikaya vibhakter abhavat. nanu stutya vidhasyante, yatha, trin vrnita iti. ucyate, trayanam eva stutih, sa tritvam vidhasyeti. ekam vrnita ity avayutyavado{*5/279*} 'yam trayanam eva. tatrapi tritvam eva stuyate vidhatum. ekam ekavakyena vidhanam bhavisyatiti. na caturo vrnite, na pañcativrnita [630]{*5/280*} iti nityanuvado bhavisyati. tasmat tryarseyasyadhikaro nanyasyeti.

notes: *{5/277: e2 om. iti}* *{5/278: e2: adhikriyetety}* *{5/279: e2: avayutyanuvado}* *{5/280: e2: 5,217; e6: 2,125}*

vacanad rathakarasyadhane 'sya sarvasesatvat//6.1.44//

adhane sruyate, varsasu rathakara adadhiteti. tatra samdehah, kim traivarnikanam anyatamo rathakarah, ahosvid atraivarnika iti. kim praptam? rathakarasyatraivarnikasyadhanam etat. kutah? vacanat, na{*5/281*} hi vacanasya kimcid akrtyam asti{*5/282*}, sarvasesas catraivarnika adhane, brahmanarajyanyavisam{*5/283*} uktam adhanam, parisesad atraivarniko rathakara syat.

notes: *{5/281: e2: vacanat. vacanam idam bhavati, varsasu rathakara adadhiteti. na}* *{5/282: e2: alabhyam nama. sarvasesas}* *{5/283: e2,6: brahmanarajanyavisam}*

nyayyo va karmasamyogac chudrasya pratisiddhatvat//6.1.45//

nyayyo va syat, traivarniko rathakarah rathakarmana visesenocyate, sudro hy asamarthatvat pratisiddhah. tasmat traivarniko rathakarah syat.

akarmatvat tu naivam syat//6.1.46//

nasti traivarniko rathakarah, pratisiddham hi tasya silpopajivitvam, atraivarnikas tv asti. tasmad vacanapramanyat sa adhasyate{*5/284*}.

[631]{*5/285*}

notes: *{5/284: e2: adhasyati}* *{5/285: e2: 5,218; e6: 2,126}*

anarthakyam ca samyogat//6.1.47//

brahmanadisu vasantadayo niyatah, tan prati varsa ucyamana apy asambandhad anarthakyam prapnuyuh. tasmad atraivarniko rathakara iti.

gunartheneti cet//6.1.48//

evam cet pasyasi, nasti traivarniko rathakarah, pratisiddhatvac chilpopajivitvasyeti. gunarthena kascid bhavisyati rathakaro vaitathyena, tasyedam{*5/286*} adhanam vijñayate.

notes: *{5/286: e2: rathakarah, apadi jivanam caitasya. vakyena tasyedam}*

uktam animittatvam//6.1.49//

uktam, etad asmabhih, na nimittarthany etani sravananiti. kim ato yadi na nimittarthani. etad ato bhavati, prapakaniti, praptitvat tesam adhanasya, punah prapakam anarthakam, tena yasyapraptam, tasya bhavisyatiti. athocyeta, etad ekam nimittartham bhavisyatiti. naitad evam avakalpate, vasantadisamyuktam tat katham iva varsabhih sambadhyeta. api ca, prapakapaksa adhanam vidhiyate srutya, nimittapakse punar varsa vidhatavya vakyena, srutis ca vakyad baliyasiti. tasmad atraivarnikasyedam adhanam iti.

saudhanvanas tu hinatvan mantravarnat pratiyeran//6.1.50//

na tu sarva evatraivarniko rathakarah, saudhanvana ity esa [632]{*5/287*} jativacanah sabdah. saudhanvana nama jatir abhidhiyate, hinas tu kimcit traivarnikebhyah, jatyantaram, na tu sudrah, na vaisyah, na ksatriyah, tesam idam adhanam. katham avagamyate? prasiddher mantravarnac ca, mantravarno hi bhavati, saudhanvana rbhavah suracaksasa{*5/288*} iti, rbhunam tv iti rathakarasyadhanamantrah. tasmat saudhanvana rbhava iti, rbhavas ca rathakarah. api ca, nemim nayanty rbhavo yatheti{*5/289*} ye nemim nayanti ta rbhava ity ucyante. rathakaras ca nemim nayanti. tasmad atraivarnikanam asudranam etad adhanam iti.

notes: *{5/287: e2: 5,219; e6: 2,126}* *{5/288: rv 1.110.4}* *{5/289: rv 8.75.5}*

sthapatir nisadah syac chabdasamarthyat//6.1.51//

vastumadhye raudram carum nirvapet, yatra rudrah prajah samayed ity etam istim prakrtyocyate, etaya nisadasthapatim yajayed iti. nisadasthapatim prati samdehah, kim adhikrtanam anyatamah, utanya eveti. anyatama iti brumah, sa hi samarthah, vidvattvad agnimattvac ca, anyo 'vidvattvad anagnitvad asamartha iti. nanu

nisadasthapatisabdas tatra nopapadyate. ucyate, na, nopapadyate,
nisadanam sthapatir iti sasthisamaso bhavisyati, srestho
nisadanam. tasmad adhikrtadhikaram etac chastram iti. evam prapte
brumah, sthapatir nisadah syat, sabdasamarthyat{*5/290*},
nisada{*5/291*} eva sthapatir bhavitum arhati. kasmat? sabdasamarthyat,
nisadam hi nisadasabdah{*5/292*} saknoti vaditum{*5/293*}
sravanenaiva, nisadanam tu sthapatim laksanaya bruyat.
srutilaksana[633]{*5/294*}visaye ca srutir nyayya, na laksana.
athocyate, naisa dosah, nisadasabdo nisadavacana eva,
sasthi sambandhasya vaciketi. tan na, sasthyasravanat.
natra sasthim srnumah. aha, lopasamarthyat
sasthyartho 'vagamyata iti. satyam avagamyate, na tu lopena. kena tarhi?
nisadasabdalaksanaya, tasyas ca daurbalyam ity uktam.
samanadhikaranasamasas tu baliyan. tatra hi svarthe sabdau vrttau
bhavatah. dvitiya ca vibhaktis tantrenobhabhyam sambadhyate, tena
dvitiyanirdisto nisado gamyate. tatra sasthyartham kalpayann
asrutam grhaniyat. tasman nisada eva sthapatih syat.

notes: *{5/290: e2 om. sabdasamarthyat}* *{5/291: e6 om. nisada}*
{5/292: e2: visadasabdah} *{5/293: e2: naditum}* *{5/294: e2: 5,220;
e6: 2,127}*

lingadarsanac ca//6.1.52//

lingam drsyate, kutam daksineti{*5/295*} nisadasya dravyam
darsayati. kutam hi nisadanam evopakarakam, naryanam, evam
svam eva tan nisadanam iti.

[634]{*5/296*}

notes: *{5/295: tait.s. 1.8.9.1}* *{5/296: e2: 5,221; e6: 2,128}*

purusarthaikasiddhitvat tasya tasyadhikarah syat//6.2.1//

dvadasahena prajakamam yajayet, rddhikama upeyuh. tatha, tatra
tatraivamkamah satram upeyuh, saptadasavaras
caturvimsatiparamah satram asirann iti. tesu samdehah, kim
tasya tasya krtsnena phalenarthinah satre 'dhikarah, uta parsado
'rthinya adhikara iti. aha, nanv arthino bahusamkhyavisista
nirdisyante, katham esam ekaso{*5/297*} 'dhikaro bhavisyatiti. ucyate,
rddhikama ityevamadi vidhiyamanam rddhilaksitesu samastesu
vyastesu ca praptam, na sakyam bahuvacanena visese 'vasthapayitum,
tena tam tam adhikuryat parsadam veti bhavati samdehah. kim tavat
praptam? ekaiko na samartho bahukartrkam satram racayitum, parsadam
tu kartrim arthinim avagacchamah. na cakartuh phalam bhavati, na
caikah kartocyate, tasmat samastanam phalam. ekaikasya phalavayayah,
madhyakam syat krtsnam phalam iti. evam prapte brumah, tasya
tasyarthinah krtsnam phalam satran nirvartate. kutah?
purusarthasyaikaikasya siddhir yato bhavati, sahakriyamane sarva
ekaikah purusartham sadhayati tantrena, kartrnam phalam ca

bhavati, ekaikas catra karta. [635]{*5/298*} aha, nanv etad uktam, ekaiko na saknoti bahukartrkam kartum iti. ucyate, saknoty ekaikasya svatantryavivaksayam, yadaikaikah svatantryena pravartate, tadanyan samkhyanirvrttyartham samadibhih prayoksyate. ekam ekah purusartham sadhayati, itara itaras ca, tena sarve kartarah savyapeksa bhavisyanti. sarve cet kartarah, prthak prthag eva phalena sambhantsyante.

notes: *{5/297: e2: ekaikaso}* *{5/298: e2: 5,223; e6: 2,128}*

api cotpattisamyogad yatha syat sattvadarsanam, tatha bhavo 'vibhage{*5/299*} syat//6.2.2//

api ca, naitad viruddham, yad ekam karma bahubhih kriyata iti. yady ucyate, viruddham, ekena karmani krte dvitiyah kim kuryad iti. atrocyate, paryayena kriyayam evam dosah, tantrena tu kriyayam bhavati kvacit sambhavah, yatha syat sattvadarsanam tatha bhavo 'vibhage{*5/300*} syat, yathaikaikasya sattvasya hastino 'svasya va darsanam ekaikena krtsnam abhinirvartyate. evam eva satre tantrabhavo bhavet, sarvesam madhyakam dravyam, madhyakasyahavaniyasyopary adhvaryur apavidhyati{*5/301*}. tatra sarve kartaras tantrena bhavanti. na catrotpannasamyogah, utpattyaiva tu samkhyaya karma samyujyate. yadi hy utpannam samyujyeta, tato 'nekasambandhartham iti vacanam gamyeta, utpattisamyoge tv etan nasti. tasmad ekaikasya krtsnena phalenabhisambandha iti.

notes: *{5/299: e2: 'vibhage}* *{5/300: e2: 'vibhage}* *{5/301: e2: upavidhyati}*

prayoge purusasruter yathakami prayoge syat//6.2.3//

darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeta, jyotistomena svarga[636]{*5/302*}kamo yajeteti sruyate. atra samdehah, kim aniyamena, eko dvau bahavo va yajeran, athavaika eva yajeteti. nanu trtiya uktam{*5/303*}, sastraphalam prayoktariti. yada prayoktari, tada vivaksitam ekatvam yatha, tatha vaksyamah, iha tu tad evaksipyate, punas ca nirnesyata iti. kim praptam? yathakami prayoge syat. kutah? purusasruteh, purusah sruyate, puruse yagam sravayitva krtarthah sabda ekasya dvayor bahunam va yagam na varayati. nasau puruso yage sruyate, yagam abhinirvartayet, yagena va phalam abhinirvartayed iti. katham tarhi? yagena phalam prapnuyad iti. yagasya va phalanirvrtter va nangam purusah. yadi hy angam abhavisyad yage phalanirvrttau va, tada samkhya gunabhuta tadangam purusam paricchindyat. atha punar angabhutam purusam{*5/304*} prakasayan laksanatvenaiva puruse 'bhisambadhyeta{*5/305*}, na gunavacanataya. tatra cavivaksitam samkhyavacanam, yavan arthi samarthas ca tavantam sarvam adhikrtyaitad ucyamanam na sakyate ekena vacanena visesayitum. katham ca purusapradhanyam? na phalotpattya kimcit prayojanam asti, na yagotpattya, atma tu phalasambaddhah sarvasyestah, tadartham

karma kartavyam, itarathocyamanam api na kriyeta, tatra vacanarthakyam syat, tasmad yathakamyam syat, eko dvau bahavo va yajerann iti. tatha ca darsayati, yuvam hi sthah svarpati{*5/306*} iti dvayor yajamanayoh pratipadam kuryad iti, ete{*5/307*} asrgram indava{*5/308*} iti bahubhyo yajamanebhya iti dvayor bahunam ca yagam pradarsayati.

notes: *{5/302: e2: 5,224; e6: 2,129}* *{5/303: vgl. zu ms 3.7.18}* *{5/304: e2 om. purusam}* *{5/305: e2: purusasabdah sambadhyeta}* *{5/306: rv 9.19.2}* *{5/307: e2: tathaite}* *{5/308: rv 9.6.2.1}*

pratyartham srutibhava iti cet//6.2.4//

iti cet, idam{*5/309*} cet pasyasi, pratyartham{*5/310*} srutibhavah syat, [637]{*5/311*} yagam abhinirvartayet, tatas ca phalam prapnuyad iti. kutah? etad ubhayam hy etasmad avagamyate, katarad atra jahima iti nadhyavasyamah. tasmad ubhayam api pratyetavyam. aha, nanv ekarthavacanata na nyayyeti. ucyate, yad avagamyate tan nyayyam, ubhayam ca pratiyate. tasmad ubhayarthavacanataiva nyayya. yagam prati ca gunabhavad vivaksitam ekavacanam.

notes: *{5/309: e2: evam}* *{5/310: e2: ced bhavan pasyatv avivaksitam ekatvam iti. pratyartham}* *{5/311: e2: 5,226; e6: 2,130}*

tadarthye na gunarthatanukte 'rthantaratvat kartuh pradhanabhutatvat//6.2.5//

naitad evam, tadarthye puruse pradhanabhute sati nangabhutah purusah pratiyate, anukte hi nyaye na pratimah, arthantaram yato gunabhavat pradhanabhavah, pradhanabhutas catra karta, vacanasyarthavattvat. ato na gunabhavah kartur avakalpate, codanaikatvat. eka hi vidhayika codana, sa yadi phalotpattim yagotpattim va vidhatte, tada karta na svarthena, yada punah svarthena, tada yagah phalam va tadarthyena. na caitad yaugapadyena bhavati, svartha ekah, tadartha itaro vaiparityena veti, yathobhabhyam bahubhyam isun asyati devadatta iti gamyate, na ca yaugapadyena, yada daksinenasyati, tada savyena dhanuhprstham namayati, na tenapy asyatiti gamyate, tatra vyaprtatvat. evam yada purusapradhanyam, tada yagasya phalasya va gunabhavo gamyate. tatra vyaprtatvan na tayoh pradhanyam api gamyate. tasman na yage phale va purusasya gunabhavah. ato yathakamyam syat, eko dvau bahavo va yajerann iti.

[638]{*5/312*}

notes: *{5/312: e2: 5,227; e6: 2,130}*

api va kamasamyoge sambandhat prayogayopadisyeta, pratyartham hi vidhisrutir visanavat{*5/313*}//6.2.6//

api veti paksavyavrttih, prayogayopadisyeta karta, na svarthena. katham? yajetety asyarthah yagam kuryat, yagena va kuryad iti, sattabhivyaktimatram gamyate, na phalasya karta dhata{*5/314*} va, svargakamasabdas ca svargakamamatre vartate, na visesam avalambate,

atmanah parasya veti, sabdapramanakas ca vayam idrsesv
arthesu. katham tarhi kamasyatmasambandho 'vagamyate? sambandhat,
phalakamo 'nukte 'pi sabdena, atmana eva phalam kamayate, na parasya.
yatra tubhav arthau vaktavyau bhavatah, pratyartham tatra vidhih
sruyate, yatha, krsnavisanaya kanduyati, catvale
krsnavisanam prasyatiti{*5/315*}. yatraivam dve sruti
vidhatryau bhavatah, tatra gunabhavah pradhanyam ca gamyate. na tv
atraivam dve vidhayike sruti vidyete. gunabhutas tu purusah
sruyate bhavayed iti, tatra yajyarthah karanam, karma va.
sambandhat tu purusapradhanyam, na kasyacit sukhenotpannena prayojanam,
sukhasambandhenatmanas tu krtyam. tasmat sambandhat
purusapradhanyam gamyate, na sruteh. ato gunabhutasya purusasya
samkhya vivaksiteti.

notes: *{5/313: e2: visanavat}* *{5/314: e2: dharata}* *{5/315: tait.s.
6.1.3.8}*

anyasya syad iti cet//6.2.7//

iti ced bhavan pasyati, evam sati yadi svargakamo 'nyasyapi svargam
kamayamano bhavati, anyasya svargam kamayamano 'py anyo yajeta. tatra
purvokto nyayah pratyuddhrto bhavati, sastraphalam
prayoktariti{*5/316*}.

[639]{*5/317*}

notes: *{5/316: ms 3.7.18}* *{5/317: e2: 5,229; e6: 2,131}*

anyarthenabhisambandhah//6.2.8//

na parasya svargakama ity{*5/318*} evam na yajeta, na, anyasya{*5/319*}
svargakamasabdo na vacaka iti. katham tarhi? phalam asau na prapnotiti.
katham punah phalasyapraptih? upagrahavisesasravanat, yajeteti.
yad vadhane, brahmano vasante 'gnim adadhiteti, tada tu kamasrutav
upagraho 'nuvada eva.

notes: *{5/318: e2: svargakamo nety}* *{5/319: e2: napy anyasya}*

phalakamo nimittam iti cet//6.2.9//

evam ced bhavan manyate, na svargakamasabdo na vacaka iti, anyo na yajeta
phalabhavat, nasya yaga iti, suktavakaphalarthitaya{*5/320*} tarhi
yajeta, asaste 'yam yajamanah ayur asasta iti{*5/321*}
prayojayitaram nirdeksyati hota, phalavidhis ca suktavakena
prastaram praharatiti vidhanat, yadi phalavidhir ayam
mantravarnikah, tarhi{*5/322*} suktavakena prastarah prahrto
bhavati, itarathadrstam kalpyeta. tasmad anusangikaphalartham
anyasya svargakamo 'nyo yajeteti.

notes: *{5/320: e2: suktavakaphalartham}* *{5/321: tait.br. 3.5.10.4}*
{5/322: e2: mantravarniki devata, tatah}

na nityatvat//6.2.10//

naitad asti, yasyaiva pradhanakarmaphalam, tasyaivanusangikam api bhavitum arhati, evam svarthenadhanam krtam bhavati. na hy adhanasya svarthatayam asti visesah, pradhanaphalam vanusangikam va sarvam evadhatari samavetum arhati, nityakamyata ca virudhyeta, yady ayuradikamo{*5/323*} yajeta, na tarhi nityam, yadi nityam nayuradikamah. tasman navasthito nyayah pratyuddhriyeta{*5/324*}, na{*5/325*} ca purusah pradhanabhutas codyate gunabhavat tv asya vivaksitam ekatvam. tasmad eka eva yajeta.

[640]{*5/326*}

notes: *{5/323: e2: ayuradikamo}* *{5/324: vgl. zu ms 3.7.18}* *{5/325: e2 om. na}* *{5/326: e2: 5,230; e6: 2,132}*

karma tatheti cet//6.2.11//

atha yad uktam, dvayor bahunam ca yagam darsayati, yuvam hi sthah svahpati{*5/327*} iti{*5/328*} dvayor yajamanayoh pratipadam kuryat, ete asrgram indava iti{*5/329*} bahubhyo yajamanebhyah pratipadam kuryad iti, dviyajamanake bahuyajamanake ca karmani pratipad vidhane karma tatha yuktam{*5/330*} syad iti, tat parihartavyam.

notes: *{5/327: e2: svarpati}* *{5/328: rv 9.19.2}* *{5/329: rv 9.52.1}* *{5/330: e2: tathayuktam}*

na samavayat//6.2.12//

naitad evam, samavetam hi karma vidyate dvabhyam yajamanabhyam bahubhis ca yajamanaih, vacanena, yathahinah, tesu pratipad vidhanam arthavad bhavisyati. tasmad eko yajeteti.

prakramat tu niyamyetarambhasya kriyanimittatvat{*5/331*}//6.2.13//

prajakamo yajeta, gramakamo yajetetyevamadi karma samamnayate. tatra samdehah, kim prakrantam niyogatah samapaniyam utecchaya karyam heyam veti. kim praptam? niyogatah parisamapayitavyam iti. kutah? evam hi sruyate, idam kamo yajeteti, evam tasyakhyatasyartham upadisanti, upakramaprabhrty apavargaparyantam aheti, upakramad arabhya yavat parisamaptir ity etavan vyaparavisesas tasyarthah, na yatha pakas tyaga iti. tatra hi pakasattamatram nirdisyate, narabhya parisamapayitavyam [641]{*5/332*} iti. evam cakhyatartham laukika api pratipadyante, tatra narambhe purusaprayatnas codyata iti gamyate. yatas coditam na niyogata arabhante, niyogatah punah parisamapayanti, tena nobhe arambhaparisamapti{*5/333*} sabdarthah. kim tarhi? parisamaptih sabdarthah, parisamaptyam arthapraptatvad arambhasya. tasmat parisamaptih sabdartha iti gamyate. sa cec chabdarthah, sa kartavyataya codyate, arambhe nasti kartavyatavacanam. tena na niyogata arambhah, niyogatas tu parisamaptih. tenopakrante karmani yadi viyat phaleccha, avapnoti va phalam, tasyam apy avasthayam, kartavyam evopakrantasya parisamapanam.

nanv{*5/334*} arthino yo 'rthah, so 'tra kartavyatayocyate. naitad evam, vakyartho hi sa bhavati, yagasya tu kartavyata srutya gamyate. tasmad gramakamena{*5/335*} yaga arabdhah parisamapaniyah. gramadikamanavacanam nimittatvena tada bhavati, nimitte cotpanne yat kartavyam ity ucyate, tadvinaste 'pi nimitte kartavyam eva, upakrantasya samapanam kartavyam, na hi tadvinastam anutpannam bhavati. utpattis ca nimittam, na bhavah. tasmad vitayam api phalecchayam upakrantam parisamapayitavyam. kriyaya hi nimittam arambhah, so 'pi parisamapter iti.

notes: *{5/331: e2: kriyaniyamyatvat}* *{5/332: e2: 5,231; e6: 2,132}* *{5/333: e2: arambhaparisamapti}* *{5/334: e2: kartavyam iti codyate yad istaphalam. nanv}* *{5/335: e2: gramadikamena}*

phalarthitvad vaniyamo yathanupakrante//6.2.14//

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. aniyamo va. kasmat? phalarthitvat phalarthinah phalam cikirsamanasyopayo{*5/336*} 'yam vidhiyate, na kartavyata, sa hi vidhiyamana phalasya va yagasya va syat. phalasya na tavad vaktavya, na hi yo yat kamayate tasya tat kartavyatopadestavya, vedaivasau{*5/337*} mayaivaitat kartavyam{*5/338*} [642]{*5/339*} iti, upayam tu na veda, tam akanksate. idam upadisyate, yaga upaya iti, yagena kriyata iti. na ca yagasya kartavyata, pratyaksavirodhat, pratyaksas tu kleso yagah, yadi yagenanyasya kartavyata, tada na virodhah. yagakartavyatayam phalam kalpyam, na ca kalpyamanasya pramanam asti. kartavyopadesas ca sakyadisv arthesu bhavati, tasman na yagah kartavyah. phalakamasya yad istam tat kartavyam anudya yathapraptam yagasya sadhanata vidhiyate, tena navasyam samapaniyam bhavati, yathanukrantam navasyopakramitavyam, evam upakrantam navasyam samapayitavyam. yat tu vakyarthah srutya badhyata iti, yatra srutyartho na sambhavati, tatra vakyartho grhyata ity uktam eva. tasmad aniyamah.

notes: *{5/336: e1 gibt phalam cikirsamanasya in klammern}* *{5/337: e2: vedaivaso}* *{5/338: e2: mayaitat kartavyam}* *{5/339: e2: 5,232; e6: 2,133}*

niyamo va tannimittatvat kartus tat karanam syat//6.2.15//

arambho hi nimittam samapteh. katham? tat kartuh karanam syat. kim karanam? satyasamkalpata yo hy arabdham evamjatiyakam samapayati, na tam{*5/340*} sista vigarhante, prakramiko 'yam asamvyavaharya iti, sistavigarhana ca dosah. tasmad arabhya samapayitavyam. aha, sistah punah kim artham vigarhanta iti. ucyate, vigarhante tavat, kim no viditena karaneneti.

[643]{*5/341*}

notes: *{5/340: e2: na samapayati, tam}* *{5/341: e2: 5,233; e6: 2,134}*

loke karmani vedavat tato 'dhipurusajñanam//6.2.16//

kenacid grham upakrantam bhavati sakatam ratho va, vitasya phaleccha, avapnoti va phalam. tatra samdehah, kim tena niyogatah parisamapayitavyam, utecchayotsrastavyam apiti. kim praptam? loke karmany evamjatiyakany upakramya parisamapayitavyani, yathaiva vaidikani tathaiva tani niyogatah parisamapayiyani. kutah? tato 'dhipurusajñanam, tatas tatpurusajñanam bhavitum arhati. kutah? sastrat, amnayate hi taksnam sastram, tatrapi devatavyaparo 'ngikriyate, purvasyam disy eta devata itarasv eta iti, yadi{*5/342*} sastrakrte devatavyapara upakamyaparisamapyamane sistavigarhanam, evam ihapi bhavitum arhati.

notes: *{5/342: e2: yatha}*

aparadhe 'pi ca taih sastram//3.2.17//

tesam ca laukikanam aparadhe tais taksabhih prayascittasastram amnayate, are bhagna indrabahur baddhavyah payasam ca brahmano bhojayitavya iti. prayascittam ca yady adrstartham, na sastradrte. atha prasangapariharartham, tato 'py adrtam eva tad iti gamyate.

[644]{*5/343*}

notes: *{5/343: e2: 5,233; e6: 2,134}*

asastra tupasampraptih{*5/344*} sastram syan na prakalpakam, tasmad arthena gamyetaprapte va sastram{*5/345*} arthavat//6.2.18//

tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. asastra tv esam upasampraptir iti brumah. smrter asyah sastram bhavatanumiyate, na sastram antarena smrtih, na ca smrtim antarena taksnam grantha upapadyata iti. ata ucyate, bhavaty atra smrtih, evam idam grhadi karma ramaniyam bhavatiti, nasmat karmano 'drstam kimcid iti. ya casau ramaniyata santarenapi sastram, sakya jñatum, jñatva ca smaryate. tasmat nasyah smrteh sastram prakalpyam. yady antarena sastram, na prapyeta, tatah sastram atrarthavad iti prakalpyeta. tasman nedam sastroktam, sastrokte ca samikrte tyakte 'tyantam sista garhante, devatasraye ca. nanv atrapi devatah parigrhitah, asyam disiyam devata yaksyate 'syam iyam iti. ucyate, purusam anu devatah sistah smaryante, na graham anu, tasmad adosa iti.

notes: *{5/344: e2: tupasamprapti}* *{5/345: e2,6: va sastram}*

pratisedhesv akarmatvat kriya syat pratisiddhanam vibhaktatvad akarmanam//6.2.19// idam hy upadisanti, na kalañjam bhaksayitavyam, na lasunam na grñjanam ceti. tatra samdehah, kim evamjatiyakam phalakamena na bhaksayitavyam, niskamenadyam, atha va niyogato varjayitavyam eveti. kim praptam? phalarthina na bhaksayitavyam, anarthino 'niyama iti. kutah? niyamo hy ayam ucyate, idam na bhaksayitavyam iti, evam ukte dvayam apatati, [645]{*5/346*} yadi

vabhaksanam kartavyam iti, yadi va bhaksanam na kartavyam iti, yadi nañvisistam bhaksanam kartavyam ity abhyupagamyate, tato 'bhaksanam srutya tavyo vidadhati, nañ bhaksayati visesanam. tadvyaparac ca kartavyataya nañ na sambadhyate{*5/347*}. atha nañarthah kartavyah, tato vakyena nidhanam, bhaksayatis ca nañvisesanam, srutis ca vakyad baliyasi. tasmad abhaksanam kartavyam iti gamyate, abhaksanam ca bhaksanabhavah, na tasya kartavyatasti. tasmad yas tatra manaso vyaparah, sa ihopadisyate, yenopayena nañvisistam bhaksanam bhavati. purvam nañbhaksayatyoh sambandhah, tato vidhanam. yatha, nodyantam adityam iksetetyevamadisu prajapativratesu kurvatah phalam, akurvato na phalam na dosah, evam ihapi, vibhaktatvad akarmanam, natra karma pratisidhyate, akarmamatram upadisyate, anyad dhi karma bhaksanam pratisidhyamanam, anyad akarma manasah samkalpa iti.

notes: *{5/346: e2: 5,234; e6: 2,135}* *{5/347: jha schlägt vor, mit ms nañ sambadhyate zu lesen}*

sastranam tv arthavattvena purusartho vidhiyate tayor asamavayitvat tadarthye vidhyatikramah//6.2.20//

upavarnanapariharas tavad ucyate, yuktam yat prajapativratesu sastranam arthavattvena purusartho vidhiyate. tatra niyamah kartavyatayopadisyate, yas ca kartavyah, sa kalyanodayah, yo na kartavyah sa papodayah. katham punah prajapativratesu niyamah kartavyataya codyata iti. ucyate, tasya vratam iti prakrtya prajapativratani samamnatani, vratam iti ca manasam karmocyate. idam na karisyamiti yah samkalpah. katamat tad vratam? nodyantam adityam iksetetи, yatha tadiksanam na bhavati, tatha manaso vyaparah kartavyah, tasya ca palanam. tatra tasmat purusartho 'stity avagantavyam. tatra caitany eva [646]{*5/348*} prakrtyocyate, etavata hainasayukto bhavatiti, etavata krtenayukta enasa bhavatiti{*5/349*}. atheha tayor asamavayitvam, iha kriya pratisidhyate, nakriyopadisyate, na hi kalañjam bhaksayan pratisedhavidhim natikramati, iha punar adityam pasyan natikramati vidhim, na hi tasya darsanam pratisiddham. niyamas tatropadistah, yas tam niyamam karoti, sa phalena sambadhyate, iha tu pratisidhyate kalañjadi. katham avagamyate? natra tasya, vratam iti prakrtya vacanam asti. na ca, na bhaksayitavyam ity asya manaso vyaparo 'rthah, bhaksayitavyam iti ca bhaksanam kartavyam sabdenocyate, neti tat pratisidhyate srutyaiva. evam prasiddho 'rtho 'nugrhito bhavati, itaratha laksana syat, srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir nyayya na laksana. tasmad iha pratisedhah. ucyate, astu pratisiddham{*5/350*} nama, doso 'tra na sruyate. tasmat pratisiddham apy anusthatavyam iti. kalpayisyata iti cet, na, pramanabhavat. arthapattih pramanam, upadesavaiyarthaprasangad{*5/351*} iti yady ucyeta. naitad evam, vyartho 'pi hy upadeso 'jñanat sambhavati. tasman na kalpyo dosa ity. ucyate, satyam na kalpaniyah, kim tu klpta eva. katham? anantaram evainam

sista varjayeyuh, patitah karmaphalebhya iti vadantah, mahams caisa dosah, yac chista varjayanti. tasman niyogatah kalañjadi na bhaksayitavyam iti, yatha, na sarpayangulim dadyat, tatra dosadarsanan niyogato na sarpayangulir diyate, kantako va na padenadhisthiyate, evam idam apiti.

[647]{*5/352*}

notes: *{5/348: e2: 5,236; e6: 2,136}* *{5/349: e1 gibt etavata krtenayukta enasa bhavati in klammern}* *{5/350: e2: ucyate. aha, pratisiddham}* *{5/351: e2,6: upadesavaiyarthyaprasangad}* *{5/352: e2: 5,237; e6: 2,137}*

tasmims tu sisyamanani jananena pravarteran//6.2.21//

iha smartah padartha udaharanam, pratyupasthitaniyamas cacarah, gurur anugantavyo 'bhivadayitavyas ca, vrddhavayah pratyuttheyah sammantavyas ceti. tatra samdehah, kim jatamatranam ime padartha utopanitanam iti. kim praptam? avisesopadesat jatamatranam. kutah? puruse te sisyante, jatamatras ca puruso bhavati. tasmaj jatamatranam ime padarthah, ity evam prapte brumah,

api va vedatulyatvad upayena pravarteran//6.2.22//

api veti paksavyavrttih. upayena pravarteran upanayanena saha pravarteran{*5/353*}, vedatulyatvat. vedatulya hi smrtih, vaidika eva padarthah smaryanta ity uktam{*5/354*}. vaidikas ca padartha upanayanottarakale samamnatah, smartas caite vaidika eva, tasmad upanayanottarakala eta iti.

[648]{*5/355*}

notes: *{5/353: e1 gibt upanayanena saha pravarteran in klammern}* *{5/354: vgl. zu ms 1.3.1}* *{5/355: e2: 5,238; e6: 2,137}*

abhyaso 'karmasesatvat purusartho vidhiyate//6.2.23//

idam amnanati, yavajjivam agnihotram juhoti, yavajjivam darsapurnamasabhyam yajeteti purusartho 'yam yago vidhiyate{*5/356*}, nayam abhyasah karmasesa ity uktam. ihedanim samdihyate, kim satatyena hotavyam, uta na satatyeneti{*5/357*}. kim praptam? purusam pratyupadistatvat satatyena, ayam purusah iti satatyenanusthatavyam. nanu pradosam agnihotram hotavyam, vyustayam pratar iti sruyate, paurnamasyam paurnamasyena{*5/358*} yajeta, amavasyayam amavasyayena{*5/359*} yajeteti. naisa sarvangopasamharena prayogah. atah kalamatre hine na dosah.

notes: *{5/356: vgl. den zweiten adhyaya}* *{5/357: e2: utasatatyeneti}* *{5/358: e2: paurnamasya}* *{5/359: e2: amavasyaya}*

tasminn asambhavann arthat//6.2.24//

naitad asti, yat, juhudhi juhudhity eva hotavyam iti, yatha saknoti, tatha juhuyad ity ucyate, na ca satatyena sakyate, avasyam anena aharaviharah kartavyah. tasmad arthaviruddhesu kalesu satatam hotavyam{*5/360*} iti.

notes: *{5/360: e2: satatam hotavyam}*

na kalebhya upadisyante//6.2.25//

na caitad asti, yad uktam, arthaviruddhesu kalesu satatam hotavyam iti, kala esah sruyate, pradosam agnihotram hotavyam, vyustayam pratar iti. tatha, paurnamasyam paurnamasyena{*5/361*} yajeta, amavasyayam amavasyayena{*5/362*} yajeteti. tasman na [649]{*5/363*} satatyam iti. aha, nanu vigunasyapi prayogan na kala adaraniya iti. atrocyate, na kalo gunah, nimittam hy etad ity uktam. tasmad anyesu kalesv avihitatvat krtam apy akrtam syat. tasmad asritakalasya yavajjivam prayoga iti.

notes: *{5/361: e2: paurnamasya}* *{5/362: e2: amavasyaya}* *{5/363: e2: 5,238; e6: 2,138}*

darsanat kalalinganam kalavidhanam//6.2.26//

lingam ca bhavati, apa va esa svargal lokac chidyate yo darsapurnamasayaji san paurnamasim amavasyam vatipatayed iti{*5/364*}. yadi sarvasmin kale homah, tada kasyatipattih syat. tasmad api na satatam abhyasah.

notes: *{5/364: tait.s. 2.2.5.4}*

tesam autpattikatvad agamena pravarteta//6.2.27//

pradose{*5/365*} agnihotram hotavyam, vyustayam pratar iti, tatha, paurnamasyam paurnamasyena{*5/366*} yajeta, amavasyayam amavasyayena{*5/367*} yajeteti. tatra samdehah, kim sakrt pradosa hotavyam, uta pradose pradosa iti, tatha sakrd vyustayam pratah, uta vyustayam vyustayam iti, tatha kim sakrt paurnamasyam amavasyayam va, utagata agate kala iti. kim praptam? sakrt krtva krtarthah sabdah, na niyamah paunahpunye. ity evam prapte brumah, agamena pravarteta, agata agate kale prayogah kartavya iti. kutah? tesam autpattikatvat, utpadyamanam karma kalasamyuktam evotpadyate, tad uktam, nimittarthah [650]{*5/368*} kalasrutaya iti, nimitte ca samprapte naimittiko 'rthah kartavyo bhavati. tasmad agata agate kale prayogah kartavyah.

notes: *{5/365: e2: pradosam}* *{5/366: e2: paurnamasya}* *{5/367: e2: amavasyaya}* *{5/368: e2: 5,239; e6: 2,138}*

tatha hi lingadarsanam//6.2.28//

apa va esa svargal lokac chidyate yo darsapurnamasayaji san paurnamasim amavasyam vatipatayed iti{*5/369*}, agata agate kale prayogam darsayati.

notes: *{5/369: tait.s. 2.2.5.4}*

tathantahkratuprayuktani//6.2.29//

bhinne juhoti, skanne juhotiti darsapurnamasayoh sruyate. tatra samdehah, sakrd bhinne skanne ca hutva krtarthah, uta bhinne bhinne, skanne skanne ceti. tatradhikaranatidesah, yah purvatra{*5/370*} purvah paksah, sa iha purvah{*5/371*}, ya uttarah sa ihottara iti. sakrt krtva krtartha iti purvah paksah, nimittatvat punah prayoga ity{*5/372*} uttarah.

notes: *{5/370: e2 om. purvatra}* *{5/371: e2: purvah paksah}* *{5/372: e2: nimittatvad agata agate kala ity}*

acarad grhyamanesu tatha syat purusarthatvat//6.2.30//

gurur anugantavyo 'bhivadayitavyas ca, vrddhavayah pratyuttheyah sammantavyas ceti. tatra samdehah, kim agata agate gurau, vrddhavayasi ca, yad uktam, tat kartavyam, uta sakrt krte krtartheti. acarad grhyamanesu tatha syat purusarthatvad ity adhikaranatidesah. tatra yah purvah paksah, sa iha purvah{*5/373*}, ya uttarah sa uttarah, sakrt krtva krtartha iti purvah [651]{*5/374*} paksah, nimittatvat punah prayoga ity uttarah.

notes: *{5/373: e2: purvah paksah}* *{5/374: e2: 5,240; e6: 2,139}*

brahmanasya tu somavidyaprajam rnavakyena samyogat//6.2.31//

idam sruyate, somena yajeta{*5/375*}, garbhastamesu brahmanam upanayita, prajam utpadayed iti. tatra samdehah, kim nityany etany utanityaniti. kim praptam? kamasamyogad anityani. iti prapta ucyate, brahmanadinam somadini nityaniti. kutah? rnavakyena hi samyogo bhavati, jayamano ha vai brahmanas tribhir rnava jayate, yajñena devebhyo brahmacaryena rsibhyah{*5/376*} prajaya pitrbhya iti, sa vai tarhy anrno yada yajva brahmacari prajavan iti{*5/377*}, rnasamstavo 'vasyakartavyanam bhavati, tasman nityaniti. nanu lingam asadhakam, nyaya ucyatam, yasyaitad dyotakam iti. ucyate, akamasamyuktany esam prthag vakyani bhavanti, vasante vasante jyotisa yajeta, yavajjivam agnihotram juhoti, yavajjivam darsapurnamasabhyam yajeta. tatha, vidyam adhiyita. tatha, praja utpadayitavyeti. evam nityatayah praptaya idam lingam bhavatiti.

atha va, ayam anyo 'rthah, brahmanasya tu somavidyaprajam rnavakyena samyogat, somadayo niyatah kim brahmanasyaiva, [652]{*5/378*} rajanyavaisyayor aniyatah, uta sarvesam niyata iti. kim praptam? brahmanasyaiva niyata netarayor iti. kutah? evam sruyate, jayamano ha vai brahmana iti, brahmanasya niyamo drsyate, netarayoh, brahmanasamkirtanat. evam prapte brumah, sarvesam niyamah. kutah? avisesena niyamavidhanam yat, tad

akamasamyuktam vacanam niyamakam, tad avisistam sarvesam, tasmat sarvesam niyama iti. nanu jayamano ha vai brahmana iti brahmanasya samkirtanam. ucyate, bhavaty asmin vacane brahmanasamkirtanam, na tv{*5/379*} etan{*5/380*} niyamasya vidhayakam, etair akamasamyuktair vacanair vihitabhya niyamasyanuvado 'yam avadanastutyarthah, tasman natra brahmanasamkirtanena rajanyasya vaisyasya vaniyamo vijñayate. brahmanagrahanam tu pradarsanartham, jayamano{*5/381*} brahmano rajanyo vaisyo veti{*5/382*}, tatha jayamano jatas ceti.

[653]{*5/383*}

notes: *{5/375: tait.s. 2.5.6.1}* *{5/376: e2 hat yajñena devebhyah nach rsibhyah}* *{5/377: tait.s. 6.3.10.5}* *{5/378: e2: 5,241; e6: 2,139}* *{5/379: e2: hy}* *{5/380: e2: etad vacanam}* *{5/381: e2: yajamano}* *{5/382: e2: vaisyas ceti}* *{5/383: e2: 5,242; e6: 2,140}*

sarvasaktau pravrttih syat tathabhutopadesat//6.3.1//

bahvrcabrahmane sruyate, yavajjivam agnihotram juhoti, yavajjivam darsapurnamasabhyam yajeteti, nityam agnihotram, nityau ca darsapurnamasau. tatra yad etat kamasravanad anyad akamasravanam{*5/384*} dvitiyam, tatra samdehah, kim yah kartsnyena vidhim upasamhartum saknoti, tasyaivadhikarah, uta vigunam api tat prayoktavyam iti. ekadase{*5/385*} kamasamyukte prathame sravane cintayisyate sange, iha nitye sravane dvitiya iti. kim praptam? sarvasaktau pravrttih syat tathabhutopadesat, yah kartsnyena vidhim upasamhartum saknoti, sa evanutisthet, tathabhutopadesat, yathabhutam hi tat kamasamyuktam srutam, tathabhutam eva nityam apy upadisyate. tasmat sarvangopaharena prayogah kartavyah. darsapurnamasasabdas ca sangasyaiva vacakah. katham? paurnamasyam amavasyayam ca sangam vidhiyate. yac ca paurnamasyam vihitam, [654]{*5/386*} sa ca paurnamasi. yad amavasyayam vihitam, sa camavasyeti, sangam amavasyayam vihitam, paurnamasyam ca, tasmat sangam darsapurnamasasabdenocyata iti jaiminir manyate sma{*5/387*}.

notes: *{5/384: e2: anyakamasravanam}* *{5/385: vgl. ms 11.1.11-19}* *{5/386: e2: 5,243; e6: 2,140}* *{5/387: e2 gibt jaiminir manyate sma in klammern}*

api vapy ekadese syat pradhane hy arthanivrttir gunamatram itarat tadarthatvat//6.3.2//

api veti paksavyavrttih. apy ekadese 'nganam syad eva prayogah, yatah sangasyapy anangasyapi prayujyamanasya pradhanad evayam artho nispadyate, gunamatram sarvangaprayogena bhavati. ko gunah? sangat svargabhinirvrttih, pradhanamatrad idam anyat phalam. tasmat svargapraptyartham sampurnangam karisyamity arabdham. yadi kanicid angani na saknoti kartum, tathapy asmad

ekadesangagunayuktat pradhanat phalam bhavisyati. tasmat pradhanamatrasya prayogam aha, nanganam. darsapurnamasabdako 'gnihotrasabdakas ca pradhanapadartho 'nyany angani tadarthaniti.

tadakarmani ca dosas tasmat tato visesah syat pradhanenabhisambandhat//6.3.3//

pradhanatikrame dosah sruyate, apa va esa svargal lokac chidyate yo darsapurnamasayaji san paurnamasim amavasyam vatipatayed iti{*5/388*} pradhanatikrame dosam bruvams tasya nityatam darsayati.

notes: *{5/388: tait.s. 2.2.5.4}*

karmabhedam tu jaiminih prayogavacanaikatvat sarvesam upadesah syad iti//6.3.4//

yad uktam, nasti bhedah, imany angani, imani pradhanani [655]{*5/389*} iti, prayogavacanaikatvad iti jaiminir aha sma. sarvesam upadesakah, paurnamasyam paurnamasya yajeta, amavasyayam amavasyaya yajeteti.

notes: *{5/389: e2: 5,247; e6: 2,141}*

arthasya vyapavargitvad ekasyapi prayoge syad yatha kratvantaresu//6.3.5//

ekangaprayoge 'pi syad vigunad api phalam ity arthah. kutah? arthasya vyapavargitvat. vyapavrktam angebhyah pradhanam, agnihotrasamjñakad darsapurnamasasamjñakac ca phalam iha bhavati. tad dhi kartavyatayopadisyate. yat paurnamasyam upadistam, sa paurnamasi, yad amavasyayam samavasya, yad agneyo 'stakapalo 'mavasyayam paurnamasyam cacyuto bhavatiti{*5/390*}. tasmad agnaye purodaso 'gnisomabhyam ca, ajyam cagnisomadibhyah paurnamasyam. agneyasamnyayyadinam amavasyayam{*5/391*}. yad uktam, paurnamasyam paurnamasya yajeta, amavasyayam amavasyaya yajeteti sangasya vidhanat sangam darsapurnamasasabdenabhidhiyata iti. naitad evam, siddhe hi darsarthe purnamasarthe ca sangam phale vidhiyate. tasman na sangam agnihotrapadavacyam darsapurnamasapadavacyam ca{*5/392*}. yac cagnihotram tad iha codyate kartavyataya, yau ca darsapurnamasau. tasmad vigunam api kartavyam evagnihotram darsapurnamasau ca. yatha kratvantaresu prakrtivikrtisu parasya dharmah parasya na bhavanti, evam na kamasamyuktasya dharma nityasya bhavitum arhanti.

notes: *{5/390: tait.s. 2.6.3.3}* *{5/391: e2: amavasyaya}* *{5/392: e2 om. ca}*

vidhyaparadhe ca darsanat samapteh//6.3.6//

vidhyaparadhesu ca samaptim darsayati, tad eva yadrk{*5/393*} tadrg hotavyam iti{*5/394*} vigunasya samaptim darsayati.

[656]{*5/395*}

notes: *{5/393: e2 om. yadrk}* *{5/394: tait.br. 1.4.3.5}* *{5/395: e2: 5,249; e2: 2,142}*

prayascittavidhanac ca//6.3.7//

vidhyaparadhe ca prayascittani vidhiyante, nimitte karmangabhutani, yatha bhinne juhotiti. vigune nisphale sati kasyangabhutaih prayojanam syat? tasmat vigunanam api prayogah kartavya iti.

kamyesu caivam arthitvat//6.3.8//

aindragnam ekadasakapalam nirvapet prajakamah{*5/396*}, sauryam carum nirvaped brahmavarcaskamah{*5/397*}, vaisvadevim samgrahayanim{*5/398*} nirvaped gramakama{*5/399*} ityevamadisu samdehah, kim vigunam api phalavat, utavigunam eva phalavad iti. kim praptam? kamyesu caivam syat, vigunam api phalavad iti. kutah? arthitvat. yadi vigunam api phalavad evam arthimatram adhikrtam bhavisyati, anyatha samanyasabdo 'ntarena visesam, visese 'vasthapito bhavisyati. asamarthatvan nadhikriyata iti cet. sangam na samarthah kartum, pradhanamatram tu saknoti, pradhanamatre 'dhikarisyati.

notes: *{5/396: tait.s. 2.2.1.2}* *{5/397: tait.s. 2.3.2.3}* *{5/398: e2: samgrahanim}* *{5/399: tait.s. 2.3.9.2}*

asamyogat tu naivam syad vidheh sabdapramanatvat//6.3.9//

tusabdat pakso viparivartate. naivam syat, yad uktam vigunam api phalavad iti, asamyogat pradhanamatrasya phalena, sangad [657]{*5/400*} dhi phalam sruyate pradhanat, na kevalat. tena yady api kevalam ucyate, tathapi naivamjatiyakam tat kuryat, na kevalasya phalena samyoga iti, sabdapramanakas cayam artho vidhiyate. sabdas ca sangat phalam aheti vaksyamah{*5/401*}. tasman na vigunam karma kartavyam evamjatiyakam iti.

notes: *{5/400: e2: 5,249; e6: 2,142}* *{5/401: vgl. zu ms 11.1.1.ff}*

akarmani capratyavayat//6.3.10//

na catra pradhanamatrasyakarmani pratyavaya ucyate, yatha darsapurnamasayoh. tasmad api na vigunam evamlaksanakam karma prayoktavyam iti.

kriyanam asritatvat dravyantare vibhagah syat//6.3.11//

darsapurnamasayagah purodasenoktah, sa ca purodaso vrihimayah kartavya iti sruyate. tatraitac cintyate, yadi nivaramayena purodasena yagah kriyeta, kim sa eva yagah syat, utanya iti. kim praptam? dravyantare vibhagah syat, anyo yagah{*5/402*}. kutah? asritatvat, asrayabhedad dhi gamyate visesah. ayam anyo nivarasrayo vrihyasrayad iti. asrayabhedas tavad vispasta eva,

tadbhedad rupam api bhinnam gamyate. tasmad anyo yago dravyantara iti.

notes: *{5/402: e1 gibt anyo yagah in klammern}*

api vavyatirekad rupasabdavibhagac ca gotvavad aikarmyam syan namadheyam ca sattvavat//6.3.12//

api veti paksavyavrttih. aikakarmyam syad dravya[658]{*5/403*}ntare 'pi, yada kriya bhavati calanam patanam va, tadapi tavan eva so 'rthah, na ca kascit tatra vyatirikto viseso hino va, no khalv apy anyad eva rupam, na ca sabdantaram vacakam. nanv asrayabhedo vispastah. ucyate, bhinnam eva vayam asrayam pratijanimahe, na tu tadbhedad asritasya bhedah, anyatvat. na hi sraji vasati va bhinne tadbhedat purusabhedo gamyate. so 'pi tasyatma bhinna iti cet. naitad evam, visesam upalabhamanair evam sakyam vaktum. na casya visesa upalabhyate. nanv ayam eva viseso yat, eko 'pi{*5/404*} vinastah, eko 'pi{*5/405*} vartate. na vinasta iti yad ucyate, tan na, prag asyopalambhanat, sattve pramanam nasti, tasmad vinastah. na ca, pratyabhijñayate taddravyatiriktah, bhedanupalambhat. katham tarhi calatiti pratyaya iti cet. ucyate, desantare sampratipattidarsanat, tad desantaram gacchad agacchac ca calatity ucyate, tatra gantapi pratyaksah, desanatram api, tena gata iti cocyate, agata iti cocyate. satyam, [659]{*5/406*} vinastad avinasto 'nyah, yo 'pi tv asavanyah, so 'pi yajatisabdavacya eva, yajatisamanyam na bhidyate, na ca sabdena nocyate. tasmad yo 'pi nivarair yagam kuryat, tenapi coditam eva krtam, coditam ca kurvata ipsitam bhavati, napurvakrtam. namadheyam ca darsayati, darsa iti va purnamasa iti vasyaiva samanyasya, yatha sattvesu samanyasya namadheyam{*5/407*}, na vyaktinam. kim prayojanam cintayah? uttarenadhikaranenaitad vicaryate.

notes: *{5/403: e2: 5,250; e6: 2,143}* *{5/404: e2 om. 'pi}* *{5/405: e2 om. 'pi}* *{5/406: e2: 5,251; e6: 2,144}* *{5/407: e2,6: samanyasya namadheyam}*

srutipramanatvac chistabhave nagamo 'nyasyasistatvat//6.3.13//

agnihotradini nityani karmany udaharanam. tesu srutadravyapacare bhavati samdehah, kim pratinidhim upadaya prayogah kartavyah, uta tadantam karmotsrastavyam iti. kim praptam? sistasyabhave nagamo 'nyasya, tadantam evotsrastavyam. kutah? asistatvat, yad vrihiyavagunakam srutam phalavat, tan nivaragunakam kriyamanam aphalakam bhavati. tasmat tadantam evotsrastavyam iti.

kvacid vidhanac ca//6.3.14//

kvacid vidhiyate, yadi{*5/408*} somam na vindet putikan abhisunuyad iti. yadi ca pratinidhim upadaya prayogah kartavyah syat, na vidhiyeta, vidhiyate tu. tasmad yac ca na vidhiyate, na tatra pratinidhir iti.

[660]{*5/409*}

notes: *{5/408: e2: yatha, yadi}* *{5/409: e2: 5,252; e6: 2,144}*

agamo va codanarthavisesat//6.3.15//

agamo va pratinidheyasya dravyasya. kutah? codanarthavisesat, yajaticodanacodito hy artho na visisyate vihibhir nivarair va kriyamanah, yagas cavasyakartavyo nityesv anityesu ca prarabdhesu.

niyamarthah kvacid vidhih//6.3.16//

atha yad uktam, kvacid vidhanad iti{*5/410*}. ucyate, niyamarthah kvacid vidhih, somabhave bahusu sadrsesu praptesu niyamah kriyate, putika{*5/411*} evabhisotavya iti. tasmat pratinidhim upadaya prayogah kartavya iti. notes: *{5/410: vgl. ms 6.3.14}* *{5/411: e2: putika}*

tan nityam taccikirsa hi//6.3.17//

katham punar idam avagamyate, niyamartham eva tad vacanam iti. ucyate, yatah praptah putikah. katham ca te praptah? taccikirsa hi, tatra sadrsyacikirsety{*5/412*} etad vaksyamah{*5/413*}. taccikirsaya ca praptah putikah. tasmat tan nityam, vacanam etan niyamaya nityam iti gamyate.

notes: *{5/412: e2: sadrsyam cikirsety}* *{5/413: vgl. zu ms 6.3.27}*

na devatagnisabdakriyam anyarthasamyogat//6.3.18//

devata agneyo 'stakapala{*5/414*} ityevamadyah, agnih, yad ahavaniye juhvati tena so 'syabhistah prito bhavatiti{*5/415*}. sabdo mantrah{*5/416*}, barhir devasadanam damityevamadih{*5/417*}, kriyah [661]{*5/418*} samidho yajati, tanunapatam yajatityevamadyah. tatra samdehah, devatagnisabdakriyanam apacare pratinidhir upadeyah, uta neti. kim praptam? purvadhikarananyayena pratinidhayanyat, prayogah kartavya iti. evam prapte brumah, na devatagnisabdakriyanam apacare pratinidhina bhavitavyam iti. kutah? anyarthasamyogat, pratinidhiyamanam anyad etebhyah, anyac ca tesam artham na saknuyat kartum. kas ca tesam arthah? devata tavad uddesenartham sadhayati, agnim uddisya, astakapalah paurnamasyam amavasyayam ca tyajyate. yac canyesu havihsu vihitam, na tato darsapurnamasau bhavatah. tatranyoddisyamana na srutaya uddesyaya artham kuryat. na hy anyasyam uddisyamanayam darsapurnamasau bhavatah. tasman na devata pratinidhiyate. tatha, yad ahavaniye juhvatity avahaniyapacare nanyo 'gnih pratinidhatavyah, anyad va dravyam iti. kutah? anyarthasamyogat, pratinidhiyamanam ahavaniyakarye na vartate. katham? adrstam ahavaniyasya karyam, ahavaniyasyopari tyajyamane yad bhavati, na tad anyasyopari. na hi, yajatisabdena samarthyat tad grhyate, yasyopari tyajyate, na hi, upari yajyamanasya desah kimcid upakarotiti. tasman nagneh{*5/419*} pratinidhih. tatha, mantrapacare nanyo

mantrah pratinidhiyate. mantrasya{*5/420*} hy etat prayojanam, yat, smarayati kriyam sadhanam va, asati smarane na kriya samvarteta, tad apacarite mantre yadi tasyarthe [662]{*5/421*} 'nyam sabdam uccarayati purvam pratite 'rthe sabdam uccarayan, na sabdenartham pratiyat. atha pratitam api punah pratinidhisabdoccaranena pratiyac chabdat pratitim kuryat{*5/422*}, evam ca pratinidhisabdoccarananurodho 'narthakah syat. na hi, sabdena pratyapayitavyam iti kimcit pramanam asti. yad asti, tad visesenaivanena sabdena barhiradinety evam, tadabhave sabdantaranurodho 'narthakah syat. tasman na sabdasya pratinidhih. kriyapacare na{*5/423*} kriyantaram, anyarthasamyogat{*5/424*}, samidyajimantau darsapurnamasau kartavyau, tav anyasyam kriyamanayam na tadvantau bhavatah. tasmat kriyayam na pratinidhir iti.

notes: *{5/414: tait.s. 2.6.3.3}* *{5/415: tait.br. 1.1.106}* *{5/416: e1 gibt mantrah in klammern}* *{5/417: tait.s. 2.6.1.1}* *{5/418: e2: 5,255; e6: 2,145}* *{5/419: e2: tasmann agneh}* *{5/420: e2: pratinidhiyate. kutah? anyarthasamyogat. mantrasya}* *{5/421: e2: 5,256; e6: 2,145}* *{5/422: e1 gibt chabdat pratitim kuryat in klammern}* *{5/423: e2 om. na}* *{5/424: e2: kriyantaram pratinidadhyat. anyarthasamyogat}*

devatayam ca tadarthatvat//6.3.19//

devatayam aparo visesah, yena na pratinidhiyate, devata nama, yad artham kimcic codyate, sa. anya tasyah sthane pratinidhiyamana na devata syat. codita hi devata bhavati, nacodita, sambandhisabdas caisah. ya yad artham codyate, sa tasyaiva devata, nanyasya. devateti sambandhisabdo na jatisabdah. tasmad api na devatayah pratinidhir iti.

pratisiddham cavisesena hi tacchrutih//6.3.20//

atha yat pratisiddham, ayajñiya vai varakah kodravah, ayajñiya vai masa iti. kim tac chrutadravyapacare prati[663]{*5/425*}nidhatavyam, uta neti. kim praptam? pratinidheyam{*5/426*} iti, agamo va codanarthavisesad{*5/427*} iti. evam prapte brumah, pratisiddham ca na pratinidhatavyam iti, avisesena hy etad ucyate, na yajñarha masa varakah kodravas ceti, yajñasambandha esam pratisidhyate. naite yajñangabhavam netavya iti, pratinidhiyamanas cangabhavam nitah syuh. tasman naite pratinidhatavya iti.

notes: *{5/425: e2: 5,257; e6: 2,146}* *{5/426: vgl. zu ms 6.3.15}* *{5/427: ms 6.3.15}*

tatha svaminah phalasamavayat phalasya karmayogitvat//6.3.21//

agnihotradini karmany udaharanam. tesu svaminy apacarati samdehah, kim anyah pratinidhatavyo neti. kim praptam? pratinidhatavya iti. kutah? agamo va codanarthavisesad{*5/428*} iti. evam prapte brumah, tatha svaminah syat. ko 'rthah? na

pratinidhih. kutah? phalasamavayat. yo 'rthi svatyagenartvijah parikrinite, yas ca svam pradeyam tyajati, sa svami. yadi sa pratinidhiyate, svamina yat kartavyam, tat sarvam kuryat, tat sarvam kurvan, svamy eva syat, na pratinidhih. sa eva hi phalena sambadhyate. ya utsargam karoti, sa phalavan bhavati. tad uktam, sastraphalam prayoktariti{*5/429*}. tasman na svaminah pratinidhir iti.

[664]{*5/430*}

notes: *{5/428: ms 6.3.15}* *{5/429: vgl. ms 3.7.18}* *{5/430: e2: 5,258; e6: 2,147}*

bahunam tu pravrtte 'nyam agamayed avaigunyat//6.3.22//

satrany udaharanam, saptadasavarah satram asirann iti. tesu kasmimscit svaminy apacarati samdehah, kim tatranyah pratinidhatavyah, uta neti. kim praptam? na svaminah pratinidhir iti. evam prapte brumah, bahunam yajamananam pravrtte karmani, apacarite kasmimscit svaminy anyam agamayet. kutah? evam avaigunyam bhavatiti, svamigata saptadasadisamkhya tatrangam, taya vina karma vigunam, tatsampadanayanya agamayitavyah. nanu svamigata samkhya, na tv agamyamanah svamiti vaksyamah. tenasakyaiva sa samkhyopadatum iti. ucyate, svamigata na hi bhavisyati. na hi sa sakya kartum iti. idam tu sakyam kartum, ye svaminam padarthah, ta iha saptadasavaraih kartavya ity etad upapaditam bhavisyati. tasmat pratinidhatavyam tatreti.

sa svami syat tatsamyogat//6.3.23//

tasminn agamyamana idanim samdehah, kim asau svami, uta karmakara iti. kim praptam? sa svami syat. kasmat? tatsamyogat, tena svamitvena{*5/431*} samyogah. yo hy asav aniyate, sa svami kriyate, svaminy apacarite 'nyo yadi svami kriyate, tatah sa pratinidhih krto bhavati. tasmat svamiti.

[665]{*5/432*}

notes: *{5/431: e1 gibt svamitvena in klammern}* *{5/432: e2: 5,259; e6: 2,147}*

karmakaro va bhrtatvat//3.3.24//

karmakaro va sa syat. kutah? bhrtatvat, bhrto hy asau taih sistaih svamibhih prayuktah, parikriyamano na svami bhavati. yah phalam prapnoti, sa svami, yah parasyopakare vartate, sa karmakarah, naivasau phalam prapnoti. kutah? yo hy arabhya parisamapayati, sa phalavan, esa hy akhyatarthah, sa hy upakramaprabhrty apavargaparyantam aha. nanu te 'pi tatra vigunam kurvanti, saptadasanam svaminam abhavat. tasmat te 'pi na svaminah, no cet svaminah, na phalam prapnuvanti. ucyate, na saptadasavarah phalasamavaye bhaveyur iti sruyate, na samkhya phalaparigrahe gunabhuta. kim tarhi? padarthesu, saptadasavarair

yajamanah padarthah kartavya iti, te ca pratinihitena kriyante, aphalatve 'pi ca satyam samkalpam kartum anyam anayanti. aniyamanasya ca na tena prayojanam.

tasmims ca phaladarsanat//6.3.25//

tasmims ca distam gatim gate phalam darsayati, yo diksitanam pramiyetapi tasya phalam iti. tasmat karmakara iti.

sa taddharma syat karmasamyogat//6.3.26//

bahunam kasmimscid apacarite pratinidheyo 'nya ity etat [666]{*5/433*} samadhigatam. idam idanim tatra samdigdham, kim asau svamidharma syat, utartvigdharma? kim praptam? rtvigdharma. kutah? parartham hi sa yajati, yas ca parartham yajati, sa rtvig iti. evam prapte brumah, sa taddharma syat, svamidharma{*5/434*}, tasya hi karye suyate, yas ca yasya karyam adhitisthati, sa taddharmaih sambadhyate, yatha srugdharmaih{*5/435*} svadhitir iti.

notes: *{5/433: e2: 5,260; e6: 2,148}* *{5/434: e1 gibt svamidharma in klammern}* *{5/435: e2: sruvadharmaih}*

samanyam taccikirsa hi//6.3.27//

srute dravye 'pacarati pratinidhim upadaya prayoktavyam iti sthitam. tatra samdehah, kim yatkimcid dravyam upadaya prayogah kartavyah, uta sadrsam iti. kim praptam? yatkimcid upadayeti. evam prapte brumah, samanyam yatra grhyate, tad upadatavyam sadrsam iti. kutah? sarve hy akrtivacanah sabdah, akrtis ca yady apy angabhavena sruyate, tathapi na saksat tasyah kriyam pratyangabhavah. yat tu kriyasadhanam dravyam arthad angabhutam praptam, tat paricchindati kriyayam angabhavam yati, vyaktes cakrtya visesah paricchidyante, te visesa angabhutah. atha tasyam akrtav apacaritayam arthapraptam dravyam grahitavyam eva, yasmims ca sadrse grhyamane tesam visesanam kecit samgrhita bhavanti, sa tatra labho labhyata iti, tatsadrsam dravyam upadatavyam bhavati. tasmad vrihinam apacare nivarah pratinidheya iti.

[667]{*5/436*}

notes: *{5/436: e2: 5,262; e6: 2,149}*

nirdesat tu vikalpe yatpravrttam//6.3.28//

asti jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah, yo diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti{*5/437*}, tatra sruyate, khadire pasum badhnati palase badhnati rauhitake badhnatiti. tatra kadacit khadiragunake prayoga arabdhe khadiro vinastah, tatra samdehah, kim vaikalpikasyopadanam uta khadirasadrsasyeti. kim praptam? vaikalpikasyeti. kutah? sa hi srutah, khadirasadrso na sruyate, tasmad vaikalpikasyopadanam iti. evam prapte brumah, vikalpe yat

pravrttam, tatsadrsam upadeyam, yat pravrttam yasmin prayoge, tan nirdistam, tad angabhutam, vaikalpikam anangam. asritakhadire prayoge palasarauhitakav anangabutau, tau na sakyete yada khadirah, tadaiva kartum, asakyam casrutam. tasmad asritakhadire prayoga itarau nopadeyau, anangabhutatvat. khadirasya sadrsam anvesitavyam iti.

notes: *{5/437: tait.s. 6.1.11.6}*

asabdam iti cet//6.3.29//

iti cet pasyasi, khadirasadrsam upadeyam iti, asabdam evam krtam bhavati. tasmac chabdavattvad vaikalpikam upadeyam.

nanangatvat//6.3.30//

naitad evam, anangam tasmin prayoge vaikalpikam. asritakhadiro [668]{*5/438*} hi sa prayogah, yo nirdistah, tasya nirdesad itarav asrutau. nanu nirdesabhave 'ngabhavavirodhah. tena srutav iti. kim atah? yady evam yadopattasyabhavah, tada sravanam. naitad evam, naimittikam hi tatha pratijñayeta, sati vacane nimitte, asati khadira itarau srutav iti. tatra ko dosah? sa evapeksito 'napeksitas ceti virodho bhavet, samskaras ca khadire kartavyah. khadirasadrse tadbuddhya grhyamane srutabuddhya krta bhavanti, vaikalpikena tu srutenasambaddhah. tasmad upattasadrso grahya iti.

notes: *{5/438: e2: 5,262; e6: 2,149}*

vacanac canyayyam abhave tatsamanyena pratinidhir abhavad itarasya//6.3.31//

idam amananti, yadi na somam vindet{*5/439*} putikan abhisunuyad iti. tatra samdehah, kim ayam abhave nimitte vidhih, uta pratinidhiniyama iti. kim praptam? abhave vidhir iti. kutah? vidhanat, na hi pratinidhir vidhiyate, sadhyasiddhaye sadhanam svayam evopadiyate, idam tu vidhiyate, tat kalpantarapekse 'rthavad bhavati. tasman na pratinidhih. ity evam prapte brumah, pratinidhih syat. kutah? vinaste hi sadhane sadhyasiddhyartham sadhanantaram upadiyate, srutasyabhavat. nanv anyayyah putikah, anyad dhi sadrsantaram astiti. tad ucyate, vacanat. sadrse prapte, bahusu vasadrsesu putika alpasadrsa niyamyante. katham? tad dhi [669]{*5/440*} prakrantam karmavasyam kartavyam, tasyam avasthayam antarenaiva vacanam pratinidheyam dravyantaram praptam eva, prapte vacanam na vidhir iti gamyate. praptasyanuvado bhavitum arhati. kim artham anuvada iti cet. ucyate, alpasadrsyam apraptam, tadvidhanartham anuvadah. prayojanam paksoktam, pratinidhipakse somasadrsasyopadanam putikavinase, dravyantaravidhau putikasadrsam upadeyam.

notes: *{5/439: e2: amananti, somam na vindeta}* *{5/440: e2: 5,263; e6: 2,150}*

na pratinidhau samatvat//6.3.32//

idam vicaryate, srute dravya upatte 'pacarite pratinidhim upadaya prayogah praptah, yada so 'pi vinastah pratinihitah, tada kim pratinidhisadrsam upadeyam, utopattasya vinastasyeti. kim praptam? pratinihite vinaste tatsadrsam upadeyam purvena nyayena{*5/441*}. evam prapte brumah, pratinidhau na syat pratinidhir iti. kutah? samatvat, yathaivasau purvah pratinihitah srutacikirsaya, na pratinidhicikirsaya, evam ayam api srutacikirsaya, na pratinidhicikirsaya. tasman na pratinidhisadrsam upadeyam upattanastasyaiva sadrso 'nvesitavya iti.

notes: *{5/441: e2: nyayeneti}*

syac chrutilaksane niyatatvat//6.3.33//

atha srutilaksane katham? yatha, yadi somam na vindet putikan abhisunuyad iti, putikesu vinastesu putikasadrsam upa[670]{*5/442*}deyam uta somasadrsam iti. kim praptam? syac chrutilaksane pratinidhau pratinidhisadrsasyopadanam kartavyam, somabhave putikavyaktayo vihitah, sa cayam srutah somabhavah{*5/443*}. tasmat putikavyaktaya upadeya iti.

notes: *{5/442: e2: 5,264; e6: 2,151}* *{5/443: e2: somabhave}*

na, tadipsa hi//6.3.34//

naitad evam, na hi putikavyaktinam ipsa, putikesu yat somasadrsyam, tan niyamyate, tatha hi putikavidhanam drstartham asadrsavidhane 'drstam kalpyeta. ato yasmims tad aputikasadrse 'pi dravye bhavati tad grahitavyam, na putikasadrsyam adriyeteti.

mukhyadhigame mukhyam agamo hi tadabhavat//6.3.35//

atha yatra vinaste srute pratinidhim upadatum prasthito mukhyam evopalabhate, tatra kim pratinidhim evopadadita, uta tam eva mukhyam iti. kim tavat praptam? pratinidhim upadatavyah iti, evam samkalpitavan asau pratinidhim upadadana eva satyasamkalpo bhavati. tasmat pratinidhatavyam iti. evam prapte brumah, mukhyadhigame tam evopadadita. abhave hi srutasya, anukalpah pratinidhih, srute hi sakala vyaktayah, pratinidhau vikalah. atha yad uktam, samkalpabhedadosa iti, srutesv asau sistavigarhanayam va.

[671]{*5/444*}

notes: *{5/444: e2: 5,265; e6: 2,151}*

pravrtte 'piti cet//6.3.36//

athagnihotradisu karmasu srutadravyapacare pratinidhav upatte krtesu kesucit samskaresu yadi tad eva srutam upalabhyeta, kim srutam upadiyeta, uta tenaiva pratinihitena samapayitavyam iti. kim praptam? srutam upadiyeta pravrtte 'pi. tad uktam, agamo hi tadabhavad{*5/445*} iti. tasman na pratinidhatavyam iti.

notes: *{5/445: ms 6.3.35}*

nanarthakatvat//6.3.37//

naitad evam, yena hi khadirabhave kadare pasur niyukto bhavati, atha khadiram upalabhate, pravrtte 'rthe kim khadirena kuryat? arthartham hi khadiropadanam na khadiropadanartham eva. tasman na srutam upadiyeta.

dravyasamskaravirodhe dravyam tadarthatvat//6.3.38//

pravrtte pasukarmani, yupakale 'sti mahat kadaram dravyam taksanadisamskaraksamam, asti khadiradravyam anevamjatiyakam. tatra kim upadeyam iti. samskara na parilopsyanta iti kadara upadiyeteti. evam prapte brumah, dravyasamskaravirodhe dravyam praty adriyeran, na samskaran. kutah? tadarthatvat, samskara hi dravyam karmayogyam kurvanti. tatra samskaraparilope dravyam api tavad grhyate, dravyabhave na dravyam, na samskarah. dravyam tesam dvaram, vacanaprama[672]{*5/446*}nyat, tadabhave nastadvaram napurvam gaccheyuh. tasmat khadiram upadadirann iti. notes: *{5/446: e2: 5,266; e6: 2,152}*

arthadravyavirodhe 'rtho dravyabhave tadutpatter dravyanam arthasesatvat//6.3.39//

asti yupakale khadiralata pasor apragalbhye{*5/447*} na samarthah{*5/448*}, kadaradravyam tu tatsamartham. tatra samdehah, kim upadeyam khadiradravyam, uta kadaradravyam iti. khadiradravyam ity aha, tad dhi srutam, tadupadanah sastravihitam karoti, pratinidhav asrutakari syat. tasman na pratinidhatavyam iti. evam prapte brumah, arthadravyavirodhe 'rtham praty adartavyam, tadartham hi dravyopadanam niyojanat, apragalabhyam pasor bhavisyatiti, na dravyam evopadiyeteti, kadaram upadadano dravyasrutim badhate. artham tv anugrhnati, khadiralatam upadadana ubhayam badhate. tasmat kadaradravyam upadeyam, dravyabhave hi tadutpattih, pratinidher utpattir{*5/449*} ukta, dravyany artham prati sesabhutani.

notes: *{5/447: e2: pasopragalbhye}* *{5/448: e2,6: samartha}* *{5/449: e1 gibt pratinidher utpattir in klammern}*

vidhir apy ekadeso syat//6.3.40//

santi vrihayah, yavanto dvyavadanamatram nirvartayanti, tatha santi nivarah sesakaryanam api paryaptah, tatra kim upadeyam iti. kim praptam? apy ekadese dvyava[673]{*5/450*}danamatre 'pi nirvartyamane pratinidhir upadeyah. kim karanam? sesakaryanam sampattir bhavisyatiti.

notes: *{5/450: e2: 5,267; e6: 2,153}*

api varthasya sakyatvad ekadesena{*5/451*} nirvartetarthanam avibhaktatvad gunamatram itarat tadarthatvat//6.3.41//

api veti paksavyavrttih. ekadesena vrihinam pradhanamatram nirvartayitavyam. kutah? arthasya sakyatvat, yo 'trarthah, yena karyam tat tavat nirvartyate, sesakaryani yadi na sakyani, nanganurodhena pradhanasya guno badhitavyah. tad dhy angam, yat pradhanasyopakaroti, na yad apakare vartate. tatra ca sesakaryani kriyamanani pradhane vrihitvam gunam vihanyuh. vrihitvam ca pradhane saksad angabhutam sruyate, vrihibhir yajeteti. tasman na tesv anurodhah karyah, asati hy angapradhanavibhaga{*5/452*} etad evam syat, asti hy asau. tasman na pratinidhir iti. tatha canyarthadarsanam api bhavati, tad eva yadrk tadrg hotavyam iti.

notes: *{5/451: e2: ekadese}* *{5/452: e2: angabhupradhanavibhaga}*

==========

adhyaya 6:

[674]{*6/1*}

notes: *{6/1: e2: 5,268; e6: 2,153}*
sesad dvyavadananase syat tadarthatvat // ms_6,4.1 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate: yadagneyo 'stakapalo 'mavasyayam paurnamasyam vacuyato{*6/2*} bhavati{*6/3*} iti. tatra yadi dvyavadanamatram uddhrtam vyapadyate, kim sesat punar avadeyam, neti bhavati samsayah. kim praptam. dvyavadananase, sesat punar avadeyam. kutah? tadarthatvat, agnyartham hi tad dhavih, agnaye yago nirvartayitavya iti, tadavadane vinaste yagah kartavya{*6/4*} evavatisthate, prayojanam ca yagena. sa cagneyena kriyamanah sruta evabhinirvartito bhavatiti kim iti na kriyeta. tasmac chesad avadatavyam iti.

notes: *{6/2: e1,6; e2: cacyuto}* *{6/3: ts 2.6.3.3}* *{6/4: e2 (v.l.): kartavyety}*
nirdesad vanyad agamayet // ms_6,4.2 //
atha vanyad dhavir agamayen na sesad avadatavyam. kutah. nirdesat, nirdeso hi bhavati, madhyat purvardhad avadeyam iti, dvyavadanam ca homasambaddham{*6/5*}, dvyavadanam juhotiti. tatranyac chistam madhyasya purvardhasya visesanartham. yac ca tad dhomasamyuktam tadvinastam, tac chesena kriyamanam amadhyenapurvardhena ca krtam syat. nanv avatte yac chistam tato madhyat purvardhac ca grahisyate. ucyate, krtsnasya yat madhyam purvardham ca tac coditam, na itarasya. atha va nirdesad iti, vinaste hy anyad dravyam nirdisyate, yasya sarvani havimsi nasyeyur dusyeyur vapahareyur va[675]{*6/6*}ajyena ta devatah parisamkhyaya yajerann iti, haviso nasa ajyam praptam. tena na sesad avadatavyam iti. apara aha, sesanirdesad iti, nirdisyate hi tac chistam aparebhyah sesakaryebhya iti. tan nopapadyate, na hi tani sesakaryani havimsi prayojayanti, na canivrttaprayojanam havir anyatra pratipadyam. tasman nayam arthah.

notes: *{6/5: e1,6; e2: homasamnaddham}* *{6/6: e2: 5,269; e6: 2,154}*
api va sesabhajam syad visistakaranatvat // ms_6,4.3 //
atha svistakrd artham avattam yadi vinasyati, tatra kim sesad avadeyam uta neti. kim praptam? punah sesad avadeyam iti. kutah? natra krtsnasyottarardhad avadiyate{*6/7*}. kasya tarhi? samnihitasya, sati hi prayojane samnihitasyavadeyam iti, tasmad{*6/8*} avadiyamane srutam krtam bhavati. tasmat sesad avadeyam iti. evam prapte brumah, sesabhajam syal lopah. kutah? visistakaranat, visistam hi karanam tasyavadane, katham pratipadyeteti. pratipattis ca viviktakaranenopakaroti, tasya viviktakaranaya pratipadyamanasya niyamo 'yam svistakrd dhomena pratipadayitavyah. tatha hi sa pratipadito bhavati. sa yadi homayoddhrto vipadyeta, krte viveke na punar grahanam prayojayet, pratipadyamanas ca svistakrd dhomena pratipadayitavya iti. pratipadyamanabhaval lopa eva svistakrtah syat, pradhane krte sistam [676]{*6/9*} sarvasesakaryasadharanam. tatraikasyoddhrtau sistam anyatra pratipadaniyam.

notes: *{6/7: e1 (v.l.): uttarardho gryate}* *{6/8: e1 (v.l.): tasya}* *{6/9: e2: 5,277; e6: 2,154}*
nirdesac chesabhakso 'nyaih pradhanavat // ms_6,4.4 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatra bhaksah{*6/10*} prasitracaturdhakaranasamyuvakakalah. tesu samdehah, kim anya eva tesam bhaksayitarah, uta prakaranagata iti{*6/11*}. kim praptam? sesabhakso 'nyair aprakaranasthaih kartavyah. kutah? nirdesat, nirdisyante{*6/12*} hy adhvaryadaya idabhakse, yajamanapañcama idam bhaksayantiti. sarvesu bhaksayitrsu{*6/13*} praptesu parisamkhyanartho nirdesah kriyate. idam evaite bhaksayeyur iti, yathagneyo 'stakapala{*6/14*} iti sarvasminn avayavini yaganiyame prapte dvyavadanamatram sruyate, vidhir va na{*6/15*}, praptatvat, nanuvado 'narthakatvat, parisamkhya tv arthavattaya, evam esam parisamkhyeti. api ca yadi prakrta eva bhaksayeyuh, asvamedhe dosah syat, bahutvad bhaksanam, bhaksayanto mriyeran.

notes: *{6/10: e1,6; e2: bhaksah}* *{6/11: e1,6; e2: prakaranagatah purusa iti}* *{6/12: e2,6: nirdesyante}* *{6/13: e1,6; e2: bhaksayitavyesu}* *{6/14: ts 2.6.3.3}* *{6/15: e1,6; e2: sa vidhir na}*
sarvair va samavayat syat // ms_6,4.5 //
sarvair va prakrtair eva bhaksyeta. tad dhi bhaksanam purusasamskarartham, purusah samskrtah pracarisyantiti. tesu vinigamanaya abhavad yavantah prakarane samavetah, te sarve bhaksayeyur iti.
nirdesasya gunarthatvam // ms_6,4.6 //
atha yad uktam, nirdesad{*6/16*} iti, gunarthah sah, anye karma[677]{*6/17*}karatvad eva praptah, tatra yajamanas tesam pañcamo vacanat nirdisyate. tatpraptyartham cedam vacanam. tato na parisamkhya.

notes: *{6/16: vgl. ms 6.4.4}* *{6/17: e2: 5,271; e6: 2,155}*
pradhane srutilaksanam // ms_6,4.7 //
yat tu dvyavadanamatram pradhane nirdisyate, tad vacanapramanyat parisamkhyanartham. na hi tatra kasyacid apurvasya vidhih, iha yajamano vidhiyate, vidhiparisamkhyasamsaye vidhir jyayan. tatra svarthe sabdah, parisamkhyayam trayo dosah, svarthahanam, asvarthaparigrahah, praptabadhas ceti. tasmat prakrta eva bhaksayeyur iti.
arthavad iti cet // ms_6,4.8 //
atha yad uktam, asvamedhe virodhah syat, bahutvad bhaksanam{*6/18*} iti, tat parihartavyam//

notes: *{6/18: vgl. s ad ms 6.4.4}*
na codanavirodhat // ms_6,4.9 //
asvamedhe na sarvam baksayisyanti, arthat sarvam bhaksayanto 'svamedham na samapayeyuh. tatrasvamedhasrutih pratyaksa, sa virudhyamana codakapraptam sarvabhaksanam badhate. prakrtau tu na virodhah. tasmat sarvam prakrta bhaksayeyur iti.
arthasamavayat prayascittam ekadese 'pi // ms_6,4.10 //
sto darsapurnamasau, tatramananti, bhinne juhoti, skanne juhotiti. tatra samdehah, kim krtsne bhinne skanne ca [678]{*6/19*} prayascittam, utaikadese 'pi bhinne skanne ceti. kim punah sarvabhinnam, kim ekadesabhinnam iti, curnikrtam ayogyam prayojanaya, krtsnabhinnam{*6/20*}. yac chakale vigate 'pi prayojanasamartham, tad ekadesabhinnam iti. kim praptam. ekadesabhinne 'pi prayascittam. kasmat. arthasamavayat, samavetam tatra bhedanam, ekadesabhinnam api bhinnam iti, evam prapte nimitte naimittikam kartavyam bhavati.

notes: *{6/19: e2: 5,272; e6: 2,156}* *{6/20: e1,6; e2: tat krtsnabhinnam}*
na tv asese vaigunyat tadartham hi // ms_6,4.11 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. nasese bhinne{*6/21*} prayascittam syat. vinastasamskarartham hi prayascittam. kutah. etad bhedanavata prayojanam asti, na homena, tena samskrtena{*6/22*} prayogah karisyanta iti prayascittam kriyate. na ca, tena curnikrtena prayogah sakyate kartum. tasmat prayascittam anarthakam. ekadesabhinnena tu samskrtena sakyate prayogah, tasmad ekadesabhinne prayascittam syad iti.

notes: *{6/21: e1,6; e2: nasese 'pi bhinne}* *{6/22: e1,6; e2: curnikrtena}*
syad va praptanimittatvad ataddharmo nityasamyogan na hi tasya gunarthenanityatvat // ms_6,4.12 //
syad va prayascittam, krtsnabhinne 'pi. kutah. praptanimittatvat, praptam hi nimittam bhedanam, prapte ca nimitte naimittikam kartavyam. yac ca uktam, vyapannasamskarartham prayascittam iti, nayam tasya dharmah. kutah. nityasamyogat, nityavad dhomah. anityam hi bhedanam, na hi nityam anityasyopakartum codyate. yadi nityam darsapurnamasayor angam nanityasyopakaraya. kutah. kadacid anityam naiva syat, tatra

katham tasyopakarakam bhavet. tatra ko dosah. na sakyam
[679]{*6/23*} nityenopakartum{*6/24*}, tena nityam upakuryad iti vacanam
pralapa eva. atha naimittikam, na doso bhavati. tasmad asmatpaksa eva.
asmin pakse yada bhinnam, tada homah. yada na bhinnam, tada naiva homo
vidhiyate. bhavadiye pakse bhavati dosah, nityanityayor nasti
sambandha iti. tasmat bhinnamatre prayascittam iti.

notes: *{6/23: e2: 5, 274; e6: 2,156}* *{6/24: e1,6; e2: nityasyopakartum}*

gunanam ca pararthatvad vacanad{*6/25*} vyapasrayah syat //
ms_6,4.13 //

asti vacane na guno gunartho bhavitum arhati{*6/26*}, prakaranatah
sarvam pradhanartham. bhinnam api homo 'pi, na ca bhinnam
adharabhavenopadisyate. bhinnasyadharabhave hi na homantaram
vidhiyeta. pradhanasyaiva hi tada bhinno guna iti gamyate.
tatrahavaniyasamyogo badhyeta. vacanad vikalpa iti cet. na, nimittatvena
sambhavat, homasya ca srutya vihitatvat. yada homo vidhiyate, tada
srutya, yada bhinno gunah, tada vakyena. tasman nadharo bhinnah.
yady ucyeta, nimittapakse 'pi na homantaram, prakrtasyaiva homasya
nimittam vidhiyeteti. tan na, anupadiyamanam hi nimittam ity ucyate.
yadi hi vidhiyeta, nimittam eva tan na syat. yadi ca yasyapi nimittam so
'py uddisyeta, tatra dvayor uddisyamanayoh sambandha eva na syat. na
catra bhedanam kuryad iti vidhiyate. bhedane nirvrtte yad anyac
chruyate, tad vidhiyate.

notes: *{6/25: e1,6; e2 om. vacanad}* *{6/26: e2 (v.l.): na guna
gunartha bhavitum arhanti}*
bhedartham iti cet // ms_6,4.14 //
athocyate, evam upayam tatkapalam samdhiyate. gayatrya [680]{*6/27*}
tva sataksaraya samdadhiteti{*6/28*} tatkapalam
samdadhyam{*6/29*} iti. tatra vaksyamah,

notes: *{6/27: e2: 5,276; e6: 2,157}* *{6/28: e2 (v.l.): gayatrya
samdadhiteti}* *{6/29: e2 (v.l.): kapalam samdadhyam}*

sesabhutatvat{*6/30*} // ms_6,4.15 //

na bhedanasya sesabhutam yujyate, na tat samdhatum sakyate homena
mantrena va. mrdapi samdhiyamanasya bhinnabuddhir naivapeyat.

notes: *{6/30: e2: nasesabhutatvat; e2 verzeichnet in der fußnote ferner
die lesart sesabhutatvat der gedruckten ausgaben}*
anarthakas ca sarvanase syat // ms_6,4.16 //
sarvanase ca sruyate, bhinnam kapalam apsu pravahantiti{*6/31*},
tatranarthakah samskarah. nanu tata uddhrtyopadhayisyate. neti
brumah, anyad upadadhatiti hy amananti. tasan naimittikam
karmangam bhinne juhotiti.

notes: *{6/31: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: praharatiti}*
ksame tu sarvadahe syad ekadesasyavarjaniyatvat // ms_6,4.17 //

darsapurnamasayoh sruyate, atha yasya purodasau ksayatas tam yajñam varuno grhnati. yada tad dhavih samtistheta, atha tad eva havir nirvapet. yajño hi yajñasya prayascittir iti. tatra samdehah. kim sarvaksame prayascittam, utaikadesaksama iti. kim praptam. praptanimittatvat krtsne vaikadese va. evam prapte brumah, ksame tu sarvadahe syad iti. tusabdah paksam vyavartayati, ksame sarvadahe prayascittam syat. kutah. ekadesasyavarjaniyatvat, na sakyata{*6/32*} ekadesaksamata{*6/33*} varjayitum. niyatam agnisamyoge dahyasya suksma{*6/34*} avayavah ksiyante. taptesu ca [681]{*6/35*} kapalesv adhah pakartham purodaso 'dhisriyate, upari cangara abhyuhyante, tad avarjaniyam. nimittatvenapi sruyamanam nityam eva syat. tatra yasyeti nimittasravanam vivaksitam syat. tasmat sarvaksame prayascittam iti.

notes: *{6/32: e2 (v.l.): na sakya}* *{6/33: e2: ekadesaksamo}* *{6/34: e2 (v.l.): niyamenagnisamyoge hy asya suksma}* *{6/35: e2: 5,277; e6: 2,158}*

darsanad vaikadese syat // ms_6,4.18 //

na caitad asti, sarvadahe prayascittam iti, ekadese ksayati bhavitum arhati. nimittam hy upasampraptam{*6/36*} ksanam nama. ekadesaksanam api ksanam eva. yadi tatra na kriyate, srutam na kriyeta. na caitad yuktam. api ca darsayati, yada tad dhavih samtistheta{*6/37*}, athaitad{*6/38*} eva havir nirvaped iti, tenaiva havisa samsthanam darsayati. tat sarvaksane navakalpate. tasmad ekadesa eva ksayati prayascittam iti.

notes: *{6/36: e2 (v.l.): hy ubhayam praptam}* *{6/37: e1,6; e2: samtisthate}* *{6/38: e1,6; e2: atha tad}*

anyena vaitac chastrad dhi karanapraptih // ms_6,4.19 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. na caitad asti, yad uktam, ekadese 'pi ksayati{*6/39*} prayascittam iti, kim tarhi. krtsnaksama eva prayascittam. upasampraptam hi nimittam, yac chastroktam purodasau ksayata iti, krtsnasya ksatir{*6/40*} navayavasya. na caikadesaksame, tasyavarjaniyatvat. atha yad uktam, ksamena havisa samaptir drsyate, yada tad dhavih samtistheteti. ucyate, samsthane nimitte prayascittam. yadapy anyenapi havisa tat samsthapyate, tadapi prayascittam iti na dosah.

[682]{*6/41*}

notes: *{6/39: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: ekadese ksayati}* *{6/40: e2: ksatir}* *{6/41: e2: 5,277; e6: 2,158}*

taddhavihsabdan neti cet // ms_6,4.20 //

evam ced ucyate, anyena havisa yada samsthapyata iti. naivam. taddhavihsabdat, taddhavihsabdo 'tra bhavati. yada taddhavih samtistheteti. atranyena havisa samsthapyamane taddhavihsabdo navakalpyeteti.

syad anyayatvad{*6/42*} ijyagami havihsabdas tallingasamyogat //

ms_6,4.21 //

syad ijyagami{*6/43*} havihsabdah. taddhavih samtistheta taddhaviska karma samtistheteti{*6/44*}. nanu mukhyabhave gauno grhyate, nanyatheti. ucyate, mukhyabhava evayam. katham. yada samtistheta, tat karma tena haviseti vakyam bhidyeta. avacakam ca syat. karmaiva hi samtisthate, na havih, tena nimittam{*6/45*}. tad dhavir ity anuvadah. anuvadas ced anyahaviske 'pi karmani samsthite prayascittam iti gamyate. katham punar havihsabdah karmani vartata iti. tallingasamyogat, havihsambaddham karma havihsabdena havihsambandhad{*6/46*} avagamyate, yatha prasahyakaritaya devadattasambaddhaya{*6/47*} laksyate simhah. evam havisapi karma laksyate. tasmat krtsnaksame prayascittam iti.

notes: *{6/42: e1 (fn.): 2 hss haben anyayatvat nicht}* *{6/43: e2: ijyagami}* *{6/44: e1 hat taddhaviska karma santistheta in klammern gesetzt}* *{6/45: e2: tena samsthanam nimittam}* *{6/46: e1 (v.l.): havihsv eva buddhisambandhad}* *{6/47: e1,6; e2: devadattasambaddhya}*

yathasrutiti cet // ms_6,4.22 //

darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeteti sruyate, tatra [683]{*6/48*} idam asti vacanam, yasyobhayam havir artim arcched aindram pañcasaravamodanam nirvaped{*6/49*} iti. tatra samdehah, kim ubhayasminn{*6/50*} arte pañcasaravo nirvaptavyah, utanyatarasminn iti. kim praptam. iti cet pasyasi, evamjatiyaka ekasminn{*6/51*} iti. tatra brumah, ubhayor iti. kutah. yathasruti bhavitum arhati, yad yac chruyate, tad avagamyate. ubhayos cartau sruyate, sruyamanam ca vivaksitum nyayyam, itaratha yavad eva havir iti tavad evobhayam havir iti syat. tasmad ubhayor artyam pañcasarava iti.

notes: *{6/48: e2: 5,278; e6: 2,159}* *{6/49: taitbr. 3.7.1.8}* *{6/50: e1 (v.l.): ubhayasya}* *{6/51: e1 (v.l.): evamjatiyake kasyartyam; e2: evamjatiyaka ekasyartyam}*

na tallaksanatvad upapato hi karanam // ms_6,4.23 //

naitad evam. upapato hy artisambaddham dravyam, tatkaranam. tasya laksanam havir artih, tad vyastam samastam ca nimittam. na hy ubhayasabdena sakyam visistum, visisyamane{*6/52*} hi vakyam bhidyeta, havisa artau pañcasaravah. sa cobhayasya havisa iti. aha, yadi visesanam na mrsyate, havisapi te visesanam na prapnoti. tad abhidhiyate, mrsyamahe havisa visesanam, avisesyamane 'narthakam syat. yasyartim arcched ity avisese yatkimcid iti gamyate{*6/53*}. tatra sarvasyaiva kimcid artim rcchati, antatas caritam nimisitam cintitam{*6/54*} iti. tatra yasyeti nimittavacanam nityam anupapannam{*6/55*} gamyate. tasmad avasyam artir visestavya. sa ca havisa visisyate, tatha havih [684]{*6/56*} artisambandhanirvrttir animittam pañcasaravasya. saknoti hi srutya tam sambandham vaktum. havir ubhayasambandham tu vakyena bruyat, durbalam ca vakyam sruteh. nanu havir artisambandho 'pi vakyenaiva.

ucyate, artinirvrttir api tatra gamyate. sa ca srutya, havir ubhayasambandhe 'tyantam srutir avahiyate{*6/57*}. tasman na tatsambandho nirvartyamano nirdisyata iti. katham tarhy ubhayasabdah. ubhayam iti nityanuvadah, ekasminn apy arte 'parasminn api. tasmad uktam yasyobhayam havir artim arcched iti.

atha kasman na padadvayavisistartir nimittam pratiyata iti, yasyobhayagunavisistam havir artim arcched iti. atrocyate, katham tavad bhavan manyate, visistenarthena visistartir nimittam iti. aha, visistarthasya samnidhanad visisto 'rtha artisamnihitah. kim punah syat, yady evam bhavet. tata ubhayavisistartir{*6/58*} nimittam iti gamyate. atrocyate, idam tavad devanampriyah prastavyah. yasyapi hi visistartha artisamnihito bhavati. kim tasyavisisto dandaih paranudyate. kim ato yan na paranudyate. etad ato bhavati, avisistagatapy{*6/59*} artir nimittam{*6/60*} pañcasaravasya bhavati. nanubhayasabdo havir viseksyati{*6/61*}. na, havihsabdenasambadhyamanas tan na saknoti visestum. anantaryat sambhantsyate, tarhi tathapi na samarthah. na hy asau nivrttim prayojayati{*6/62*}. aha, visesavacanatvat tannirvartako bhavisyati, yatha sukla gauraniyatam iti. na, evam abhihite krsnam{*6/63*} anayanti. suklasabda enam gam krsnadibhyo nivartayati. ucyate, visama upanyasah, na tatra gavakrtya dravyam laksayitva, tasyanayanam ucyate, tatrapi ced evam abhavisyat, naiva enam [685]{*6/64*} suklasabdo{*6/65*} vyaseksyata. ubhayavisesanavisistam tu tatranayanam pradhanam ucyate. iha punar artihavistvalaksite dravye pañcasaravah{*6/66*}. kim punah karanam. pradhanabhuta akhyatarthe samhatya visesanam bhavati, pararthe punar viyujyeti{*6/67*}. ucyate, pradhanabhuta akrtir guno va tatsambandhartham ucyate, tatrobhayavisesanavisista{*6/68*} ekasmad vakyad avagamyate. tad visistam ca krtva krti bhavati. anyataravisistam kurvann asrutam kuryat. yatra punar akrtilaksite dravya akhyatarthah kirtyate, tatra sarvesv eva tajjatiyesukto bhavati. na tatraikasmin nirvrtte krtam{*6/69*} manyeta. aparasminn api hy akrtilaksite tad uktam eva. tatroktam apratisiddham ca kim iti na kriyeta. akhyatarthe punah pradhane na tasyakrtilaksitena sambandhah. tatra tadakrtikantare 'nupasamhriyamane 'pi krtam eva pradhanam, sagunam ca pradhanam bhavati. na ca kimcic chrutam hiyeteti. tasmat tatra visesanam yuktam, na tv iha tatha. iha hi havir akrtikasya dravyasyartau pañcasarava ity uktam. tan na sakyam visesavacanena pratisedhavacakena nivartayitum. api cobhayasabde havisa sambadhyamane 'pi naivobhayavisistartih pratiyate. kim karanam. havisobhayasabdah sambadhyate. nartim arcched ity anena padena. tatra samnihite 'py ubhayasabde havihsabdasya yavanarthah, tavataivartih sambadhyate. avisistas ca tatrarthah{*6/70*}. tasman nobhayavisistartir nimittam iti. athartyasrayavibhaktiyogad

ubhayasabdasya, ubhayavisistartir ity ucyate. tan na, vibhaktisamyogo hi havir visesanam ubhayasabdam saknuyat kartum, samabhivyaharat, nartivisesanam. na hy asyartya havir visistasya samabhivyaharo 'sti. [686]{*6/71*} athocyate, asaty api samabhivyahara artisabdasamnidhanat tadvisistaivarthih pratyesyata iti. tan na, asatyam hy akanksayam samnidhanam akaranam bhavati, yatha bharya rajñah, puruso devadattasyeti. ekavakyagatatvat tadvisistam gamyata iti cet. naitad evam. ekasminn api vakye tadavayavabhutasyanapeksitasya naiva bhavati sambandhah, yatha, asvena vrajati, svetena patenavrta iti, nanapeksitasyasvasya svaityam visesanam bhavati. athocyate, artivisistena havisobhayasya{*6/72*} sambandha iti. tad api nopapadyate. na hy artim arcched iti havir visesanatvenopadiyate. kim tarhi. pañcasaravasya nimittatvena, havir arter ubhayapañcasaravasambandhe yaugapadyenabhyupagamyamane vakyam bhidyeta. atha havir akrtilaksitena sambaddham arcched iti punar havir visistenobhayasabdena sambadhyeta. tathapi vakyam bhidyeta. tasman nobhayavisistartir nimittam. aha, yathaivakhyatarthapradhanya ubhayavisistocyata iti nanyataravisista nimittam gamyate. evam itarasminn api pakse ubhayavisesanavisista sa ucyate, iti yady api svena atmanavisistavisista, tathapy anyataravisista bhavanti na nimittam bhavitum arhatiti. ko visesa{*6/73*} iti. tad abhidhiyate, matpaksa upadeyatvena visesanadvayam, tvatpakse punarlaksanatvena. aha, kim atah, yal laksanatvena. ucyate{*6/74*}, etad ato bhavati. havirakrtya laksyate dravyam, tasya kimcid vaktavyam iti. tad alaksitam ucyamanam na vijñayeta kasya syad iti. athava sarvasyaiva dravyasyeti gamyeta. tasminn ubhayasminn apy avisiste{*6/75*} sati tasyasrayam laksayitum havirakrtir ucyate. [687]{*6/76*} tatra dvayam apatati. yad dhavirakrtikam tadartam iti, yad va yad dhavirakrtikam, tad ubhayam iti. yadi tavad yad dhavirakrtikam tadartam ity apeksyate. tato havirakrtikam ubhayam anubhayam vartam nimittam gamyate. atha yad dhavirakrtikam tad ubhayam iti tato nartir havisa visesyate. havisavisisyamanayam{*6/77*} artav ubhayasabdo havir viseksyatiti, naitad avakalpate. katham iti. evam kila visesyeta, yad dhavirakrtikam ubhayam iti, tatra punar vaktavyam, yad dhavirakrtikam ubhayam, tac ced artam iti. katham tena visistenartih sambadhyeteti, na{*6/78*} punar ubhayahavihsabdau cartivisesanartham{*6/79*} uccaryeyatam. atha punaruccaranam na kriyate, tatha yady api havihsabdas tantrenartyubhayasrayalaksanartham{*6/80*} noccaryeta. avisistam{*6/81*} arter laksanam syat, avisistam ubhayasya. visiste iste punaruccaranam kartavyam. tatra vakyabhedah. evam ubhayasabdo yady arcchatina sambadhyeta, na havirvisistam syat, tatravisistasya havisa artir nimittam syat. atha havihsabdena sambadhyeta, punarartisambandhartham havihsabdasahitam uccaryeta, tac caitad iti va sarvanamna nirdisyeta, tatra sa eva vakyabhedah. upadeyatve punar nanyonyavisesanatvena prayojanam. dvayam apy artim

visestum uccaryeta. tatra nanyataravisistartir nimittam
bhavisyati. laksanatve tv anyataravisista bhavatity esa
visesah. api ca, sarvasvaiva padasya padantarasambandhe sati ca,
sabdad rte trtiyena padena satyam gatau samnihitenapi sambandho
na yuktah, na hi bhavati, bharya rajñah puruso devadattasyety atra
raja purusavisesanam. asatyam tu gatav upadeyasyanekasyapi
pradhanena sambandho 'vakalpate vyavahitenapi. vyava[688]{*6/82*}dhanad
artho baliyan iti, laksanatve tu laksanadvayasamnipate 'vasyam
heye 'nyatam asmin{*6/83*} vyavahito guno va hatavyo bhavati.

notes: *{6/52: e1,6; e2: visesyamane}* *{6/53: e1 (v.l.): avisesad
yatkimcid iti gamyate}* *{6/54: e1 (fn.): einige hss haben: cintitam nicht}*
{6/55: e1,6; e2: nitye 'nupapannam} *{6/56: e2: 5,281; e6: 2,160}* *{6/57:
e1,6; e2: eva hiyate}* *{6/58: e2 (v.l.): ubhayartheta visistartir}*
{6/59: e1,6; e2: avirvisestagatapy} *{6/60: e1,6; e2: nimitta}* *{6/61:
e1,6; e2: haviseksyati (?)}* *{6/62: e2 (v.l.): pratyayayati}* *{6/63:
e1,6; e2: evam abhihite na krsnam}* *{6/64: e2: 5,282; e6: 2,160}*
{6/65: e1 (v.l.): asuklasabdat} *{6/66: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2:
pañcasaravah kartavyah}* *{6/67: e2 (v.l.): viyutyeti}* *{6/68: e1,6;
e2: tatrobhayavisesanavisistam}* *{6/69: e1,6, e2 (v.l.); e1 (v.l.),
e2: krti}* *{6/70: e2 (v.l.): tasyarthah}* *{6/71: e2: 5,284; e6: 2,161}*
{6/72: e2 (v.l.): havisobhayasabdasya} *{6/73: e1,6; e2: ko va
visesa}* *{6/74: e2 (v.l.): tad ucyate}* *{6/75: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2:
nirdiste}* *{6/76: e2: 5,285; e6: 2,162}* *{6/77: e2:
havisavisesyamanayam}* *{6/78: e2 om. na}* *{6/79: e2: punas
cobhayahavihsabdav artivisesanartham}* *{6/80: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2:
tantrenartyubhayasrayalaksanatve}* *{6/81: e1,6; e2: tathapy
avisistam}* *{6/82: e2: 5,287; e6: 2,163}* *{6/83: e1,6; e2:
'nyatarasmin}*

homabhisavabhaksanam ca tadvat // ms_6,4.24 //

jyotistome sruyate, havirdhane gravabhir abhisutyahavaniye hutva
pratyañcah paretya sadasi bhaksan{*6/84*} bhaksayantiti. tatranyena
vacanenabhisava uktah, yajatina homah. tau tavan na vidhiyate, na ca
tayoh kramah. arthad eva hi sa praptah. tasmad ekakartrkam
homabhisavabhyam bhaksanam vidhiyate. abhisave krte home ca
tatkartrbhih bhaksanam kartavyam iti. tatraisa samdehah. kim
ubhayam yah karyat sa eva bhaksayet, utanyatarenapi bhaksanam
iti. kim praptam. homabhisavabhaksanam ca tadvat, tadvad eva syat,
yadvad dhavisa artih. katham. naitad evam sambadhyate, abhisutya
tato hutva tato bhaksayed iti. nanenabhisavasya homasya ca kramah
kirtyate, abhisutya ye juhvati, te bhaksayantiti. vakyam hy evam
bhidyeta, abhisutya bhaksayanti, hutva bhaksayantiti. tasmad
dhomabhisavayoh parasparena sambandho nastity ekenapi
bhaksanam sambadhyeta. aparenapi, abhisutya
bhaksayantiti{*6/85*}. tasmad anyatarena nimittena bhaksanam
bhavatiti.

notes: *{6/84: e2 hat bhaksan in klammern}* *{6/85: e1 (v.l.): aparenapi,

hutva bhaksayantiti}*
ubhabhyam va na hi tayor dharmasastram // ms_6,4.25 //
ubhabhyam va nimittabhyam bhaksayet. na bhaksanam
homabhisavayo[689]{*6/86*}r dharmo vidhiyate. kim hi syad yadi tayor
dharmo vidhiyeta. homabhisavau{*6/87*} pradhanam iti bhaksanam
gunah pratipradhanam bhidyeta. atha punar ubhabhyam nimittabhyam
bhaksanam vidhiyate. tasmin vihita eko 'rtho vihito bhavati. tenaikam
vakyam, tad etavati paryavasitam bhavati, abhisutya hutva
bhaksayantiti. tatraitad avantaram vakyam, hutva bhaksayantiti. na
ca mahavakye saty avantaravakyam pramanam bhavati, padantarasya
badhanat, yatha, nodyantam adityam ikseteti pratisedho gamyate
mahavakyat, avantaravakyad iksanavidhanam. tasmad
anyataranimittam bhaksanam asrutam. mahavakyad idam avagamyate dve
nimitte bhaksanasyeti. bhaksanam canyatha kurvañ chrutam
parityajet. tasmad ubhabhyam bhaksanam{*6/88*} iti.

notes: *{6/86: e2: 5,288; e6: 2,163}* *{6/87: e1,6; e2: tato homabhisavau}*
{6/88: e1,6,,e2 (fn.); e2 ubhabhyam nimittabhyam bhaksanam}
punaradheyamodanavat // ms_6,4.26 //
agnihotre sruyate, yasyobhav anugatav agni{*6/89*} abhinimlocet, yasya
vabhyudiyat punaradheyam eva tasya prayascittir iti. tatra samdehah.
kim anyataranugamane punaradheyam, utobhayanugamana iti. kim praptam.
punaradheyamodanavat syat, yatha pañcasaravo 'nyatarasyartau{*6/90*}
bhavati. evam punaradheyam anyataranugamane bhavitum arhati,
vakyabhedaprasangad iti, yatheha yaksye, iha sukrtam karisyamity
evam evabhisambandha{*6/91*} iti.

[690]{*6/92*}

notes: *{6/89: e1,6; e2: yasyobhav agni anugatav}* *{6/90: e1,6; e2:
'nyatarasyarto}* *{6/91: e1 (v.l.): ity evainam eva tat samindhata}* *{6/92:
e2: 5,289; e6: 2,164}*

dravyotpatter vobhayoh{*6/93*} syat // ms_6,4.27 //

dravye vinaste tasyaiva dravyasyotpattir atra prayascittam. tasya{*6/94*}
drstam prayojanam, katham dravyam bhaved iti punaradhanam
kriyate, tatraisa dharmah, dvav agni sahotpadyete, na prthaktvena.
tatranyataranugamane na sakyata eka evadhatum. vigunam syat{*6/95*}.
atha dvitiyam apy adadhita. sa yadi tavad ahavaniyah. tatrahavaniyo
'nyo homartho vidyata eveti na sa homaya syat. yas ca homartham utpadyate
sa ahavaniyah, yata esa samskarasabdah{*6/96*}, samskarasabdas
caikenapi samskarena vina na bhavati. eso 'pi ca samskarah, yad
dhomarthata, yad ahavaniye juhotiti{*6/97*} sruyate{*6/98*}, tad
ekasminn anugate, ekasminn adhiyamane vaigunyam, dvayor api hi{*6/99*}
vaigunyam eva. tasman naikasminn anugate punaradheyam asakyatvad iti.

notes: *{6/93: e2 (v.l.): dravyotpattes cobhayoh}* *{6/94: e1 (v.l.):
tasya}* *{6/95: e1,6; e2: vigunam hi syat}* *{6/96: e1,6; e2:
samskarah}* *{6/97: tait.br. 1.1.10.5}* *{6/98: e1,6; e2: juhotiti hi

sruyate}* *{6/99: e2 om. hi}*
pañcasaravas tu dravyasruteh pratinidhih syat // ms_6,4.28 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate, yasyobhayam havir artim arcched
aindram pañcasaravamodanam nirvaped{*6/100*} iti. tatra samdehah.
kim havisy arte pañcasaravah pratinidhih, uta nimitte karmantaram
iti. katham pratinidhih, katham karmantaram iti. yady evam
abhisambandho bhavati, pañcasaravam nirvapet kuyad{*6/101*} iti,
[691]{*6/102*} tatah samnyayasya karye pañcasaravah pratinidhir
iti. atha na pañcasaravo nirvapatina{*6/103*}, kim tu devataya
sambadhyate{*6/104*} pañcasaravam aindram kuryad iti, tato nimitte
yajatir vidhiyate. kim tavat praptam. pañcasaravas tu dravyasruteh
pratinidhih syat. pañcasaravah samnyayyasya{*6/105*} pratinidhih.
kutah. dravyasruteh, dravyasya nirvape sravanam,
nendrasambandhah{*6/106*}. kutah. evam nirvapavidhir bhavisyati,
tatra srutir vidhayika, itaratha dravyadevatasambandhe vakyam syat,
tac ca{*6/107*} durbalam sruteh. tasmat pratinidhir iti.

notes: *{6/100: tait.br. 3.7.1.8}* *{6/101: e1 setzt kuyad (kuryad?) in
klammern; e2,6: nirvapet kuryad iti}* *{6/102: e2: 5,290; e6: 2,164}* *{6/103:
e1,6; e2: pañcasaravo tato nirvapatina}* *{6/104: e1 (v.l.): pañcasaravo
devataya sambadhyate; pañcasaravo na nirvapatina sambadhyate}*
{6/105: e1; e2,6: samnayyasya} *{6/106: e1,6; e2: nendrasambandhe}*
{6/107: e1; e2,6: tatra}

codana va dravyadevatavidhir{*6/108*} avacye hi // ms_6,4.29 //

nimitte va yajatih karmanataram, dravyadevatavidhih{*6/109*}.
dravyadevatam iha sruyate, pañcasaravam aindram kuryad iti. itaratha
hy aindram iti pramadapatho 'vagamyeta. aindramahendrayor
vayatharthanuvada aindram iti syat. avacye hi te devate,
aindrasabdenendro mahendras ca na sakyo 'nuvaditum. visesanatve
vakyabhedah. nanu srutir baliyasity uktam. satyam evam, kim tv
itarasmin pakse badhyatetaram srutih, aindrasabdasyatantratvat//

notes: *{6/108: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: dravyadevatavidher}* *{6/109: e1,6,e2
(v.l.); e2: nimitte vangabhutam karmanataram yajatih,
dravyadevatavidheh}*
sa pratyamanet sthanat // ms_6,4.30 //
sa esa naimittiko yagah, kim amavasyam pratyamanet, [692]{*6/110*}
neti. kim praptam. sa pratyamanet, sthanat, sa esa yago 'mavasyam
pratyamnatum arhati. kutah. sthanat, yage vinaste yaga esa
sruyamano yadi na nastasyangam, tato 'rthavan bhavati.
athangam, nisprayojanasyartham{*6/111*} kriyamanam nisprayojanam
eva bhavitum arhati, vigunam ca nisprayojanam eva, vinastam
amavasyam iti pratyaksam. idam api kartavyam iti sabdam, yad
vinastam, tan nisphalam iti na kartavyam. idam ca kartavyam iti
pratyamnayo 'vagamyate.

notes: *{6/110: e2: 5,291; e6: 2,165}* *{6/111: e2: nisprayojanasyarthe; e6:

nisprayojanasyatha}*
angavidhir va nimittasamyogat // ms_6,4.31 //
angam vaitad vidhiyate. havisy artau nimitte yagah sruyate, tatra
trayam apatati. yad va nimitte svatantram kalpyam phalam, yad
vamavasyaya yat karyam tad asya, yad va tasyangam iti.
svapradhanam tavan na{*6/112*}, kalpyatvat phalasya. namavasyayah
karye. kim karanam. asravanat, naivam sruyate, tasyah karye
vartata iti, kartavyopadesenapi nanyatamadhyavasanam trisv esu
paksesu, tesu ca paksesu vivaksitesu{*6/113*} kartavyopadeso
'vakalpyate. nanv evam abhisambandho bhavisyati, yasyobhayam havir artim
arcchet sa etena yagena sadhayet, yat sadhayitukamah. kim casau
sadhayitukamah, yad amavasyayah phalam iti. atrocyate, phalapadena
sambandhabhavat sambandhasya vidhayakam vakyam. srutya ca
yagakartavyata vidhiyate, sa ca vakyad baliyasi. tasman na tatkarye
vartata iti. kim{*6/114*} tarhi prayojanam. tasya amavasyaya angam.
nanv etad api nasti tasya angam iti. atrocyate{*6/115*}, tatsambandhena
samamnanat{*6/116*} tatprayogavacanena grhyate,
darsapurnamasabhyam phalam [693]{*6/117*} sadhayet sarvair
angaih saha. asyam cartav esa yaga itikartavyateti. tasmad evam
avagamyate, vinaste havisy amavasyam yan na saknoti svakaryam
kartum, tad anayetikartavyataya sahitam saknotiti. tasman nimitte
karmangam iti.

notes: *{6/112: e1,6; e2: svatantryam pavan na}* *{6/113: e1,6,e2 (v.l.);
e2: trisv api paksesu vivaksitesu}* *{6/114: e2 om kim}* *{6/115:
e1,6; e2: tatrocyate}* *{6/116: e1 (v.l.): tatsamnidhi samamnanat}*
{6/117: e2: 5,292; e6: 2,693}

visvajittvapravrtte{*6/118*} bhavah karmani syat // ms_6,4.32 //

etad amnayate, sarvabhyo va esa devatabhyah, sarvebhyah
prsthebhyah, atmanam agurate, yah sarvatrayagurate,
visvajitatiratrena sarvaprsthena sarvavedasadaksinena yajeta,
sarvabhya esa devatabhyah, sarvebhyah prsthebhyah, atmanam
niskrinita iti. sarvatragorane{*6/119*} nimitte visvajic chruyate.
tatra samdehah. kim sarvatragurya yah sarvatram prayunkte, tasya
visvajit, uta yo na prayunkte tasyeti. kim tavat praptam. yas ca
prayunkte, yas ca nety avisesat. athava prayuñjanasya{*6/120*}.
kutah. nimitte karmangam evamjatiyakam ity uktam. tad
aprayujyamanasya katham angam syad iti. evam prapte brumah,
visvajit tv apravrtte bhavet, sarvasya kriyaya abhave visvajit. kim
karanam. evam hi sruyate, yah satrayagurate, sa
visvajitatiratrena yajeteti. yah satram karisyamity evam agurate,
sa visvajita yagena sadhayed iti. yad artham asau satram kartum icchati,
tad artham iti gamyate. katham. ya agurate, sa tena yajeta, yagena
nirvartayed iti vakyartho gamyate, na yagam nirvartayed iti. kutah.
yagasya gunatvena sravanat. katham tasya gunatvam. [694]{*6/121*}
trtiyanirdesat, pradhanye hi phalam kalpyeta. itarasmims tu pakse

pratyaksad vakyat phalavagamah.

notes: *{6/118: e2 (v.l.): visvajidapravrtte}* *{6/119: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: sarvatragurane}* *{6/120: e1,6; e2: prayuñjanasyeti}* *{6/121: e2: 5,294; e6: 2,166}*

niskrayavadac ca // ms_6,4.33 //

evam tatra sruyate, sarvabhyo va esa devatabhyah, sarvebhyah prsthebhya yad{*6/122*} atmanam niskrinita iti.
niskrayadvarena ca samstavah pravrtte na yujyate. tasmad apravrtte visvajid iti. atha kasman naivam abhisambandhah kriyate. agurya satraya visvajita yajeteti. visvajitah satrasya ca sambandho vijñayeta{*6/123*}, agoranavelayam{*6/124*} iti. naivam, agoranavisesanam{*6/125*} hi satram satravisvajitsambandhe vyavahitakalpana syat. srutis ca purusena visvajitam sambandhayati, visvajita yajeta purusa iti, na satrena. satrasya visvajid yaga iti, aguryeti ca. evam sravanam arthavad bhavati. satrangatve tv arthapraptam na vaktavyam. na ca, agurya yajetety agorananantaryam{*6/126*} sakyam vidhatum. asabdartho hi tadasriyeta, samanakartrkata hi sabdavati, purvakalabhavasya carthapraptatvan na vaktavyata. tasmad aguryety atraiva visvajitah sambandhah{*6/127*}. sa cet, agurya{*6/128*} na satrena yajeta, tasya visvajid iti.

notes: *{6/122: e2 om. yad}* *{6/123: e1,6; e2: vijñayate}* *{6/124: e1,6; e2: aguranavelayam}* *{6/125: e1,6; e2: aguranavisesanam}* *{6/126: e1,6; e2: agurananantaryam}* *{6/127: e1,6; e2: visvajito 'bhisambandhah}* *{6/128: e1,6; e2: cet, ya agurya}*

vatsasamyoge vratacodana syat // ms_6,4.34 //

darsapurnamasayoh sruyate, barhisa vai paurnamase vratam upayanti, vatsenamavasyayam{*6/129*} iti. tatra samdehah, kim [695]{*6/130*} vatsasadhanakam vratam vidhiyate, uta vratasya kala iti. atha vatso vratangam iti. kim praptam. vatsasadhanakam vratam vidhiyata iti. amanasyayam vatsair vratam kuryad iti, vatsavratasamyogo 'purvah. sa vidhiyate, tasmims ca vidhiyamana ubhayam api vihitam bhavati, vatso vratam ca.

notes: *{6/129: e1,6; e2: vatsair amavasyayam}* *{6/130: e2: 5,295; e6: 2,167}*

kalo votpannasamyogad yathoktasya // ms_6,4.35 //

yathoktasya vacanantarena praptasya{*6/131*} kalo 'yam vidhiyate. kutah. utpannasamyogat, utpannasamyogo 'yam vratasya, notpattisamyogah. katham. amasamamamsam bahusarpiskam vratam vratayantiti vihitam purvam vratam. aprajñatas ca kalah. tasmat kalavidhir iti.

notes: *{6/131: e1 setzt vacanantarena praptasya in klammern}*

arthaparimanac ca // ms_6,4.36 //

na ca sakyo{*6/132*} 'trarthah parimatum, vatsena vratam upayantiti kim vatso 'tra vratayitavya evam vatsena vratam upagatam bhavati{*6/133*},

kim vatsena hastasthaniyena vratayitavyam ity evam tad upetam bhavati{*6/134*}, uta vatsam samnidhaya tad upeyad{*6/135*} iti. naiva vyavatisthate sastrarthah. karanam hy etan nirdistam, netikartavyata. etavad uktam, vatsasadhanam vratam kuryat. katham ity etad avisesakanksam evavatistheta. naivarthah paricchidyate, vrate kim vatsena kriyata iti. athava yad va tad veti. tatha vatso vratena sambadhyamana istah syat, apararthatam apadyeta, pararthatam casya dyotayati vibhaktis trtiya. sadhakatame hi sa bhavati. tasmad api kalarthah samyogah.

notes: *{6/132: e2 (v.l.): na ca satyam etat, sakyo}* *{6/133: e1 hat evam vatsena vratam upagatam bhavati in klammern}* *{6/134: e1 hat evam tad upetam bhavati in klammern}* *{6/135: e1,6; e2: samnihdhayan yad etam upeyad}*

vatsas tu srutisamyogat tadangam syat // ms_6,4.37 //

yad uktam, vihitatvad vratasyanuvada iti, satyam etat{*6/136*}. [696]{*6/137*} yad{*6/138*} uktam, kalavidhanartha iti. tan na, vatsas tadangatvena vidhiyate. kutah. srutisamyogat, vatse 'nge vidhiyamane srutir nimittam, kale laksanasabdah{*6/139*} syat. srutilaksanavisaye ca srutir nyayya. tasmad angam vatsya iti.

notes: *{6/136: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: satyam evam}* *{6/137: e2: 5,296; e6: 2,168}* *{6/138: e1,6; e2: yat tuktam}* *{6/139: e1,6; e2: laksanasabdah}*

kalas tu syad acodana // ms_6,4.38 //

kalas tv esa nirdisyate, na vatso 'ngam vidhiyate. naisa codana, barhisa vai paurnamase vratam upayanti. vatsenamavasyayam{*6/140*} iti. katham avagamyate. vidhinaikavakyatvat, parastac ca vidhih samamnayate, pura vatsanam upakartor dampati asriyatam{*6/141*} iti. yady eso 'pi vidhih syat, vakyam bhidyeta. anuvadas ca tathabhutasyarthasya bhavati. na ca vatsangata aprapta{*6/142*}, apraptas{*6/143*} tu kalah.

notes: *{6/140: e1,6; e1: vatsair amavasyayam}* *{6/141: e1,6; e2: asniyasam}* *{6/142: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: prapta}* *{6/143: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: praptas}*

anarthakas ca karmasamyoge // ms_6,4.39 //

na ca sakyo vatso 'tra vratayitum, karmasamyoge vatsena narthah sakyate kascit kartum. tasmad api na vatso 'ngam.

avacanac ca svasabdasya // ms_6,4.40 //

na caitad ucyate, visvasya{*6/144*} srapitam vatsam vratayisyata iti. na ca, asyarthasya svasabdah sruyate. vatsa ity akrtisabdo mamse na vartate. tasmad esa kala iti//

notes: *{6/144: e1,6; e2: visasya}*

kalas cet samnayatpakse tallingasamyogat // ms_6,4.41 //

kalarthah samyoga ity etat samadhigatam, idanim samdehah. [697]{*6/145*} kim samnayatpaksa eva kalah, utasamnayato 'piti. kim praptam. samnayatpakse. kutah. evam sruyate, pura vatsanam

apakartor iti. na casamnayato vatsapakaranam asti. tasmat samnayatpaksa esa kalah. apakaranam lingam iti//

notes: *{6/145: e2: 5,296; e6: 2,169}*

kalarthatvad vobhayoh pratiyeta{*6/146*} // ms_6,4.42 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati, na samnayatpaksa eva, asamnayato 'py esa kalah syat. kutah. kalarthatvat, na vatsapakaranena vrate kimcit prayojanam asti. kalena tu prayojanam, yena ca tatra prayojanam, sa laksyate. katham punar vatsapakaranam kalartham iti, pararthatvat. payase hi te 'pakriyante, tatha hi drstarthata bhavati, itarathadrstarthata syat. tasman nopadeyatvena vatsapakaranam sruyata iti. yat tuktam, tallingasamyogat samnayatpaksa eveti. tan na, asamnayato 'pi kalahanat. yasyapi na samnayyam, tasyapi vatsapakaranam eva na syat, na tu vatsapakaranakalo 'pi, kalena ca nah prayojanam, na vatsapakaranena. yatha sankhavelayam agantavyam iti. yasminn api grame sankho nadhmayate tasminn api sa tathakalo{*6/147*} 'stiti, nagamanam parihasyate. evam ihapy asaty api vatsapakarane tatkale bhidyamane vratam, tasmin kale na parihasyata iti.

notes: *{6/146: e1,6; e2: pratiyate}* *{6/147: e1,6; e2: api sankhadhmanakalo}*

prastare sakha srayanavat // ms_6,4.43 //

darsapurnamasabhyam svargakamo yajeteti. tatra sruyate, saha sakhaya prastaram praharatiti. tatra samdehah. kim sakha [698]{*6/148*} prastarasyangabhuta, angaprayojanasambandhas tayoh. atha kalarthah samyogah, prastarapraharanakale sakha prahartavyeti. kim praptam. prastare sakha srayanavat. prastarasyangabhuta sakha. kutah. saha sakhaya prastaram praharatiti. sahayukte 'pradhane trtiya vibhaktir bhavati. sa ca sakhayam trtiya. tasmat prastarasya sakha gunabhuta, prastare ca dvitiya, sahayoge ca trtiya{*6/149*}, trtiya gunatah, dvitiya pradhanatah. nanu na sakhaya prastarasya kascid upakarah kriyate. satyam na drstam kriyate, kim tv adrstam kriyate, srayanavat, yatha payasa maitravarunam srinatiti dvitiyatrtiyasamyogad adrstas copakaro gamyate. evam ihapiti.

notes: *{6/148: e2: 5,297; e6: 2,169}* *{6/149: e1,6; e2 om. trtiya}*

kalavidhir vobhayor vidyamanatvat // ms_6,4.44 //

kalavidhir va syat. kutah. ubhayor vidyamanatvat. prastaras tavat srugdharanarthah prapto vidyate, tasya praharanam api visiste kale vakyantarena vihitam. tatah sakhayah pratipadanartham, tasyaitat punarvacanam. ucyate, bhavatu prastarasya punarvacanam, sakha tv atra vidhiyata iti. ucyate, ubhayor api vidyamanatvat, sakha purvam{*6/150*} vihita vatsapakaranartha, idanim punah kim gunabhuta codyate, uta pratipadyata iti. pratipadyamanayam

drstam prayojanam, desaviyogat pracaritum avakasah syad ya
yavati ca matra, desantarasamyogasya na drstam kimcid asti.
tasmat praharanam pratipattis tasyah, tasmat paratah
prayojanabhavat kalaniyamah{*6/151*} kriyate{*6/152*}. nanu trtiya
'pradhano bhavati, sa ca sakhayam. atrocyate, yasau [699]{*6/153*}
sakhayam trtiya, sa dvitiyarthe. ya ca prastare dvitiya, sa
trtiyarthe. katham avagamyate. sahayoge ekasmin{*6/154*} kala ubhayam api
prahartavyam iti. atra yasya nirjñatah kalah, tasyanuvadah, yasya tv
anirjñatah, tasya vidhih. sakhayas canirjñatah, prastarasya
nirjñatah, tasya punaruccaranam anirjñatartham, tad apradhanam.
itarasyoccaranam pradhanam, pradhanyam ca dvitiyarthah, tatra
trtiya. pararthyam api trtiyarthah, tatra dvitiya. tasmad
ayathartham vibhaktivacanam.

notes: *{6/150: e1,6; e2: sakhapi hi purvam}* *{6/151: e2 (v.l.):
prayojanavattvat kalaniyamah}* *{6/152: e1 (v.l.): sruyate}* *{6/153: e2:
5,298; e6: 2,170}* *{6/154: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: sahayoga esah, ekasmin}*
atatsamskararthatvac ca // ms_6,4.45 //
na ca, sakhaya prastarasyopakaro drstah kriyate. kastam
dahyamanasya trnasya nopakare vartate. trnam tu
kasthasyopakuryat. tasman na sakha prastarartha.
tasmac ca viprayoge syat // ms_6,4.46 //
kim bhavati prayojanam, yadi prastarasya gunabhuta, tathapi
prastarapraharakale sakha pratipadyata{*6/155*} iti. ucyate, yadi
prastarasya prahriyamanasyangabhuta sakha, tato vina{*6/156*}
prastarena, na prahartavya bhavati. athangabhuta vinapi prastarena
prahartavya. asmabhir uktam prastarakale prahartavyeti, tasmac ca
viprayoge syat, tasmad eva karanat prastaraviprayoge 'pi sakhayah
praharanam syad iti.

notes: *{6/155: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: praksipyata}* *{6/156: e1,6; e2:
vinapi}*
upavesas ca pakse syat // ms_6,4.47 //
yatha purvah paksah, tatha sati, samnyayye saty asati ca sakha
[700]{*6/157*} vidyata ity upaveso sati casati{*6/158*} ca syat. yatha tu
siddhantah, tatha samnyayyapakse sakha sati hi pratipadyata iti.
tatraivopaveso nanyatreti.

[701]{*6/159*}

notes: *{6/157: e2: 5,300; e6: 2,171}* *{6/158: e2 om. ca}* *{6/159: e2: 5,300;
e6: 2,171}*
abhyudaye kalaparadhad ijyacodana syat yatha pañcasarave // ms_6,5.1
//
idam amananti, vi va enam prajaya pasubhir ardhayati, vardhayaty asya
bhratrvyam, yasya havir niruptam purastac candrama abhyudeti{*6/160*}
tredha{*6/161*} tandulan vibhajet, ye madhyamah syuh, tan agnaye
datre purodasam astakapalam nirvapet, ye sthavisthas tan
indraya pradatre dadhams carum, ye ksodistah, tan visnave

sipivistaya srte carum{*6/162*} iti. tatra samdehah. kim
kalaparadhe yagantaram idam codyate, uta tesv eva prakrtesu
karmasu nimitte devatapanayana iti. kim praptam. abhyudaye, yah
kalaparadhah, tatrejyacodana syat. katham. purodasam agnaye datre
madhyaman kurvate{*6/163*}, ye sthavisthas tan indraya pradatre
dadhani carum kuryat, ksodisthan visnave sipivistayeti,
yajatis{*6/164*} tu phalabhoktrsamyogad{*6/165*} iti vidhanam{*6/166*}
gamyate. yatha pañcasarave dravyadevatasambandhena karmantaram
gamyate, yatha pasukamestyam, yah pasukamah syat, so
'mavasyayam istva vatsan apakuryat, ye sthavisthah, tan
agnaye sanimate 'stakapalam nirvapet, ye madhyamah, tan visnave
sipivistaya srte carum ye 'nisthah, tan indraya pradatre
dadhams carum iti. evam ihapiti. api ca na prakrte dravye devata
[702]{*6/167*} sruyte, srte carum iti hi tatra bhavati vacanam. na
cabhyudayakale srapanam krtam asti, tasmat karmantaram.

notes: *{6/160: e1,6; e2: abhyudiyat}* *{6/161: e1,6; e2: sa tredha}*
{6/162: tait.s. 2.5.5.2} *{6/163: e1,6; e2: kuryat}* *{6/164: e1,6; e2:
sipivistaya srte carum iti. yajatis}* *{6/165: e1,6; e2:
dravyaphalabhoktrsamyogad}* *{6/166: e1,6; e2: yagavidhanam}* *{6/167:
e2: 5,301; e6: 2,171}*

apanayo va vidyamanatvat // ms_6,5.2 //

devatapanayo va. kutah. vidyamanatvat, vidyante hi karmani
prakrtani, tesu vidyamanesu punar devatasambandho haviso
nopapadyate. yasyanupapattya yagah kalpyeta. tasman na yagantaram,
tesv eva havihsu devatantarani vidhiyante.

tadrupatvac ca sabdanam // ms_6,5.3 //

devatapanayasarupas cami sabda bhavanti, ye madhyamah, tesam
devatantaram vidhiyate. tatra dravyam praptam, aprapta devata
vidhiyate. katham punar devatavidhanarthe nanekagunvidhanadoso
jayeteti. ucyate, naivatraneko guno vidhiyate kasmimscid vakye.
tandulan{*6/168*} vibhajed ity atra tavad vibhagamatram vidhiyate.
anyat sarvam anudyate, tasmad adosah. ye madhyamah, tesam agnir
devata vidhiyate, anyat purodasady anudyate. ye sthavisthah,
tesam dadhisahitanam indro devatasmin vakye vidhiyate.
tatrarthaprapte{*6/169*} srapane sati caruta, saha
saptamyarthenarthapraptenaivasmin vakye 'nudyate. ye ksodisthah,
tesam srtasahitanam visnuh sipivisto devata vidhiyate,
anyat sarvam anudyate. tasmad adosah.

notes: *{6/168: e1,6; e2: tredha tandulan}* *{6/169: e1,6; e2:
tatrardhaprapta}*

atañcanabhyasasya darsanat // ms_6,5.4 //

atañcanabhyasam ca darsayati. katham. evam sruyate, yadi
[703]{*6/170*} bibhiyad abhimodesyatiti maharatre havimsi nirvapet.
phalikrtais tandulair upasita, ardham dadhi havir atañcanartham
nidadhyat, ardham na. yady abhyudiyad anenatacya{*6/171*} pracaret, yady u
na{*6/172*}, brahmanam{*6/173*} bhojayed iti. yadi karmantaram,

upadeyatvena tada tandula dadhi srtam ca. tasmal laukikany upadeyani, na hy esa tada prakrtanam vyaparah, tatravinaste dadhani, aparedyur amavasye kriyamane vidyate dadhiti natañcanam avarteta. tasyam evabhyuditestau dadhi vidyata iti natañcanam syat. atha nimitte devatapanayah, tatas tasmin dadhani caruh krta iti, punar amavasye dohe atañcanena karyam, evam atañcanabhyasasya darsanam devatavidhane yujyata iti.

notes: *{6/170: e2: 5,303; e6: 2,172}* *{6/171: e1,6; e2: abhyudi. yat tenatañcya}* *{6/172: e2: yadi na}* *{6/173: e1,6; e2: pratarетena brahmanam}*

apurvatvad vidhanam syat // ms_6,5.5 //

atha yad uktam, yatha pasukamestyam karmantaram, yah pasukamah syat, so 'mavasyam istva vatsan apakuryad iti. tat parihartavyam. tatrocyate, yuktam yat tatra karmantaravidhanam. kutah. apurvatvat, na tatra kascit purvaprapto yago vidyate, so 'mavasyam istveti hi parisamapte tasminn idam arabhyate. tatra dravyadevatasamyukto nirvapatisabdo nantarenotsargam, dravyadevatayoh sambandho vidyata{*6/174*} iti yajatim gamayati. na tv ihaivam, iha hi yagah prakrto gamyate, tasminn eva vidyamanasya dravyasya devatasambandhamatram vidhiyata iti na doso bhavati.

notes: *{6/174: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: ghatata}*

payodosat pañcasarave 'dustam hitarat // ms_6,5.6 //

atha yad upavarnitam, yatha pañcasarave karmantaram vidhiyate, [704]{*6/175*} evam ihapiti, tat parihartavyam iti. atrocyate, yuktam pañcasarave karmantaram. dustam hi tatra dravyam, yasya devata vidhiyate. tatravasyam dravyam upadeyatvena codayitavyam, tasminn upadiyamane devatantare capurvah sambandho vidhiyate, tad yagantaram bhavatiti. itarad iha dravyam adustam, tad anudya, prakrte yage devata vidhiyata ity uktam, tasmad adosa iti.

notes: *{6/175: e2: 5,304; e6: 2,173}*

samnyayye 'pi tatheti cet // ms_6,5.7 //

evam cet pasyasi, samnyayye 'pi dosah. tad api hy abhyudaye tatkalapabhramsad dustam iti.

na tasyadustatvad avisistam hi karanam // ms_6,5.8 //

naitad evam, pañcasarave hi dustam dravyam, iha tadrsam evavatisthate. nanu kalapabhramsena dustam. na dusyati, avisistam hi karanam. abhyudaye prayascittavidhanam duste 'py upapadyate, kalaparadhe 'duste{*6/176*} 'pi tat. akale hy abhipravrttasya sakyate devatavidhanam, na tu vinastasya.

notes: *{6/176: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: kalaparadhenaduste}*

laksanartha srtasrutih // ms_6,5.9 //

atha yad uktam, na prakrte dravye devata sruyate, srte carum iti tatra bhavati vacanam, na cabhyudayakale srapanam krtam astiti, tat parihartavyam. atrocyate, laksanartheyam srtasrutih, dharmalaksanartha{*6/177*} srte, srtasahacaritadharmaka iti.

[705]{*6/178*}

notes: *{6/177: e1 hat dharmalaksanartha in klammern}* *{6/178: e2: 5,305; e6: 2,174}*
upamsuyaje 'vacanad yathaprakrti // ms_6,5.10 //
tasminn evabhyudaye samsayah. kim upamsuyage 'pi devatapanayo bhaven neti. kim praptam. upamsuyajo yathaprakrti syat. kasmat. avacanat, yathamisu vacanam, madhyamanam agnaye datre purodasah{*6/179*} sthavisthanam indraya pradatre dadhani caruh, ksodisthanam visnave sipivistaya srte caru iti. naitad upamsuyaje 'sti. tasmat sa yathadevatam syat.

notes: *{6/179: e1,6; e2: purodasah}*
apanayo va pravrttya yathetaresam // ms_6,5.11 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. upamsuyajasyapanayah. kena karanena. pravrttya, akale tantrapravrttir devatapanayasya karanam. kuth. na hy atrabhyudaye sati tandula vibhagartham upadiyante. kim tarhi. abhyuditasya haviso vibhaga ucyate, abhyudayenaparahnasyeti{*6/180*}. katham avagamyate. yasyabhyudiyad ityavisesasravanat, sarvasyaiva hy aparadhenabhyudeti, aparadhas cakale tantrapravrttih. evam ca sati na tad dhavis tandulaih sakyam visestum. tasmad upamsuyagasyapi{*6/181*} vibhagah. tredha tandulan vibhajed iti hy anena vakyena devatapanayah kriyate, vidhir hy atra vibhajed iti. vibhagam kuryad ity arthah{*6/182*}. katham iti. vibhage visesaparany uttarani vakyani. idam idam ca dravyam asyai devatayai, idam idam casya iti. yasya dravyasya visesavibhago nasti, tasyapi vibhajed iti samanyavibhagah. tasmad yathaivetaresam vibhagah, evam upamsuyajasyapiti. athava, upamsuyajadravyat [706]{*6/183*} purvena vakyenapanita devata. na tad aparena vakyena devatantare{*6/184*} samyojitam. tasmat prahinam eva tat.

notes: *{6/180: e1; e2: abhyudayenaparaddhasyeti; e6: abhyudayenaparahnasyeti}* *{6/181: e1,6; e2: upamsuyajasyapi}* *{6/182: e1 hat vibhagam kuryad ity arthah in klammern}* *{6/183: e2: 5,306; e6: 2,174}* *{6/184: e1,6; e2: devatantarena}*
nirupte syat tatsamyogat // ms_6,5.12 //
asminn evodaharane samsayah. kim yadi nirupte 'bhyudayo 'vagamyate, tadabhyuditestih, utanirupte 'piti. kim praptam. nirupte 'vagate 'bhyuditestih syat. kutah. tatsamyogat, nirvapasamyogo hi bhavati, yasya havir niruptam iti. tasmad anirupte naitad vidhanam iti.
pravrtte va prapanan nimittasya // ms_6,5.13 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. akale tantrapravrttimatre syad etad vidhanam. praptam hi tavaty eva nimittam, yasya havir abhyudetiti havir grahanam laksanatvena. yasya havir abhyudetiti havir laksita udayo nimittam, pravrttam havir laksayati, nodasinam. tasmat, havir abhyudetity ucyamane pravrttam havir abhyudetiti gamyate. na hi tan niruptam ity etena sakyam visesayitum. bhidyeta hi tada vakyam. yasya

havir niruptam, naniruptam{*6/185*} ity evam apeksyamane havir abhyudetiti na sakyate vidhatum. tasmad anirupte 'pistir iti.

notes: *{6/185: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2 om. naniruptam}*

[707]{*6/186*}

notes: *{6/186: e2: 5,307; e6: 2,175}*
laksanamatram itaram // ms_6,5.14 //
atha yad uktam, niruptasamyogo bhavati, yasya havir niruptam iti, laksanamatram etan niruptam iti. kasmimscit padarthe tasya pravrtta ity arthah.
tatha canyarthadarsanam // ms_6,5.15 //
anyartho 'pi caitam artham darsayati, sa yady agrhitam havir abhyudiyat, prajñatam eva. tadaisa vratacarya, yat purvedyur dugdham dadhi havir atañcanam tat kurvanti, pratimuñcanti vatsan, tan eva tat punar apakurvanti, tan aparahne parnasakhayapakaroti. tad yathaivadeh prajñatam amavasyam havir evam eva tad yady u vratacaryam va nodasamseta, grhitam va havir abhyudiyad itaratha tarhi kuryat, etan eva tandulan sakrtphalikrtan{*6/187*} iti, agrhite havisy anyam vidhim bruvan grhite 'py anirupte vabhyudaye prayascittam darsayati.

notes: *{6/187: e1,6; e2: suphalikrtan}*
anirupte 'bhyudite prakrtibhyo nirvaped ity asmarathyas tandulabhutesv apanayat // ms_6,5.16 //
pravrttamatram nimittam iti sthitam. naimittikas tu devatapanayo devatantarasamyogas ca, kim nirvapottarakalam tandulavasthe havisi kartavyo nirvapas tu prakrtibhya eva syat, jñate 'bhyudaye, uta vaikrtibhya eveti samsayah. kim tavat praptam. [708]{*6/188*} anirupte 'bhyudite prakrtibhyo nirvaped ity asmarathya acaryo manyate sma. kutah. tandulabhutesv apanayat. tandulabhutesv apanayah sruyate, yasya havir niruptam purastac candrama abhyudeti tredha tandulan vibhajed ity abhyudayavagamad anantaram tandulavibhagam aha. so 'tandulabhutesu navakalpate. tasmad anirupte tandulabhavad anapanita devatah prakrtya iti prakrtibhya eva nirvaped iti.

notes: *{6/188: e2: 5,308; e6: 2,175}*
vyurdhvabhagbhyas tv alekhanas tatkaritvad devatapanayasya // ms_6,5.17 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. vyurdhvam ya bhajante karma, tabhyo nirvaped ity alekhana acaryo manyate sma. kutah. tatkaritvad devatapanayasya, yasmad akale tantrapravrttikarito devatapanayah, tasmad apanita devateti vyurdhvabhagbhyo nirvaptavyah.
vinirupte na mustinam apanayas tadgunatvat // ms_6,5.18 //
atha prarabdhe caturmustirnirvape 'parisamapte bhavati samsayah, yan niruptam tan niruptam eva, avasistam kim prakrtibhyo nirvaptavyam, kim vaikrtibhyah, uta tusnim eveti. kim praptam.

vinirupte saminirupta ity arthah{*6/189*}. na tatra devatapanayah syat. kutah. tadgunatvat, nirvapasya guno devata, na mustinam, [709]{*6/190*} sa ca nirvapas tad devatakah. kutah. catuhsamkhyapuranarthatvad abhyasamatram kartavyam. tac cabhyasamatram punah kriyate, purvam eva krte tasmin nirvape na devatapanita. sa evayam punah kriyate, punar api kriyamanasyanapanitaiva devata bhavitum arhatiti prakrtibhya eva nirvaptavyam. na cottaro mustih prthak padarthah, yena devatapanayo bhavet. krtasya nirvapasya samkhyapuranam etat kriyate. tasmad anapanaya iti.

notes: *{6/189: e1 hat saminirupta ity arthah in klammern}* *{6/190: e2: 5,309; e6: 2,176}*

aprakrtena hi samyogas tatsthaniyatvat // ms_6,5.19 //

na prakrtibhyo nirvaptavyam. kabhyas tarhi. vaikrtibhyah. kutah. aprakrtena devatavisesena samyogah sruyate, nadhikrtena, tredha tandulan vibhajed iti prakrtibhya acchidya vaikrtibhyo nirvaptavyo vidhiyate, ta idanim tatsthaniyah. tasmad vinirupte nivrtta devata anyah, anyas copajatah. tasmad vaikrtinam samyogena nirvapasesah kartavya iti.

abhavac cetarasya syat // ms_6,5.20 //

abhavad itarasyardhasya devatasamyuktasya, na nirvapo bhavati devatasamyuktah. yadi nirvapo 'rdham{*6/191*} anyadevatyo 'rdho 'py anyasyai devatayai, naiva nirvapa itaradevatako vetaradevatako va{*6/192*}. tasmat tusnim eva nirvaptavyam, avasyam anyataratra samkalpabhedo bhavati.

[710]{*6/193*}

notes: *{6/191: e2: nirvape 'rdho}* *{6/192: e1,6; e2: itaradevatakah prakrta itaradevatako va}* *{6/193: e2: 5,310; e6: 2,177}*

samnayyasamyogan nasamnayatah syat // ms_6,5.21 //

abhyuhitestir{*6/194*} evodaharanam. tatra sruyate, dadhani carum, srte carum iti. tatra samdehah. kim samnayato bhavaty abhyudaye prayascittam, utaviseseneti. kim praptam. samnayato 'bhyudaye prayascittam. kutah. samnayyasamyogat, samnyayyasamyogo hi bhavati, srte carum, dadhani carum iti, srtadyabhavat, nasamnayato bhavitum arhati, vaigunyam hi tatha syat.

notes: *{6/194: e1; e2,6: abhyuditestir}*

ausadhasamyogad vobhayoh // ms_6,5.22 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. ubhayor api syat, na kevalasya samnayatah, ausadhasamyogat{*6/195*}, ye madhyama ye sthavistha ye ksodistha iti bhavaty ausadhasamyogah, sa ca sakyo 'samnayatapiti. tasman nasati karane 'samnayato nivarteta. ubhayor{*6/196*} api paksayoh prayascittam iti.

notes: *{6/195: e1,6; e2: samnayatah. kutah. ausadhasamyogat}* *{6/196: e1,6; e2: ata ubhayor}*

vaigunyan neti cet // ms_6,5.23 //
iti yad uktam, asamnayato dadhnah srtasya cabhavat tadadhikaranata nasti. tasmad vaigunyam tasmin paksa iti, tat parihartavyam iti.

natatsamskaratvat/76.5.24//

naitad evam. na hi dadhyadhikarana caroh srapane sruyate. kim tu yatha sthavistha indraya pradatre, evam dadhy api devatasambandhartham [711]{*6/197*} vidhiyate, na carusambandhartham iti. bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam, sthavistha devatayai, dadhani ca te kartavya iti. saptamisamyogas tu prapte 'rthe 'nuvadah. tasmad avivaksitam tesam sahityam, laksanatvena hi te sruyanta iti, na hi payo dadhi ca nastiti sthavisthanam na devatapanayo bhavati. asamnayato 'py arthad apsu srapayisyata iti.

notes: *{6/197: e2: 5,311; e6: 2,177}*
samyutthane visvajitkrite vibhagasamyogat // ms_6,5.25 //
idam amananti, yadi satraya diksita atha{*6/198*} samyut tistheran, somam apabhajya visvajita atiratrena sarvastomena sarvaprsthena sarvavedasadaksinena yajerann iti. tatra samdehah. kim kritarajakasyotthane visvajit, uta pravrttamatrasyeti. kim praptam. samyutthane visvajit krite syat. kutah. vibhagasamyogat, somam apabhajya visvajita yajerann iti. ye hy akrite rajany uttistanti, tesam somavibhagabhavad vaigunyam syat. tasmat kritarajaka uttisthanto visvajitam kuryuh.

notes: *{6/198: e2: diksitanam; e2 (v.l.), e1,6: diksita atha}*
pravrtte va prapanan nimittasya // ms_6,5.26 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. pravrttamatrasyotthane syat. kutah. prapanan nimittasya, samyutthanam nimittam visvajitah, [712]{*6/199*} tac ca praptam, na ca tac chakyam visesayitum, krite some{*6/200*} samyutthanam iti.

notes: *{6/199: e2: 5,312; e6: 2,312}* *{6/200: e1,6; e2: krite yadi}*
adesarthetara srutih // ms_6,5.27 //
atha yad uktam, akrite rajany uttisthanto vibhagabhavad vigunam kuryur iti. tat pratihartavyam. atrocayate, na vibhago vidhiyate. bhidyeta hi tatha vakyam. samyutthane visvajita yajeran, somasya tv apabhagam{*6/201*} krtveti. tenapabhajyety anuvadah. katham praptir iti cet. arthad uttisthatam vibhago bhavati dhanasya. so 'yam sarvadravyanam vibhagah somavibhagena laksyate, somam vibhajyanyani ca dravyanity adesarthetara srutir bhavati. tasmat krite cakrite ca rajany uttisthatam visvajid iti.

notes: *{6/201: e1,6; e2: vibhagam}*
diksaparimane yathakamyavisesat // ms_6,5.28 //
jyotistomam prakrtya sruyate, eka diksa, tisra upasadah, pañcamim prasuta{*6/202*} iti. tisro diksah, dvadasa diksa iti bahuni diksaparimanany amnatani. tesu samdehah. kim aniyamah, yad va tad va parimanam upadeyam, uta dvadasa diksa

iti. kim praptam. diksaparimane yathakami syat. nasti niyamah.
kutah. avisesat, na kascana [713]{*6/203*} visesa upadiyate.
tasmad yatkimcit parimanam upadeyam iti. notes: *{6/202: e1,6; e2:
pañcami prasrta}* *{6/203: e2: 5,314; e6: 2,179}*
dvadasahas tu lingat syat // ms_6,5.29 //
dvadasaha eva parimanam upadiyeta. kutah. lingat samarthyad ity
arthah{*6/204*}. kim samarthyam. dvadasa ratrir diksito bhrtim
vanviteti{*6/205*} nityavad amnayate, na paksikam. tad eva nityam
kurvan, na saknoty anyat parimanam upadatum. tasmad dvadasaha eva
parimanam niyamyeta, anyani parimanani vikrtau bhavisyatiti
naisam anarthakyam iti.

notes: *{6/204: e1 hat samarthyad ity arthah in klammern}* *{6/205: e1,6;
e2: nvativeti(?)}*
paurnamasyam aniyamo 'visesat // ms_6,5.30 //
gavamayane sruyate, purastat paurnamasyas caturahe dikserann iti.
tatra samdehah. kasyah paurnamasya iti. kim praptam.
paurnamasyam aniyama iti. kutah. avisesat, natra kascid
visesavacanah sabda upadiyate.
anantaryat tu caitri syat // ms_6,5.31 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitat, aniyama iti, caitri,
paurnamasi tu bhavet. kutah. anantaryat, paurnamasim
uktvanantaram vakyasese caitri samkirtyate, purasat
paurnamasyas caturahe dikseran. rtumukham vaisa paurnamasi
samvatsa[714]{*6/206*}rasya, ya caitri paurnamasiti. atra
samdigdhesu vakyasesad{*6/207*} iti caitri niyamyeta.

notes: *{6/206: e2: 5,315; e6: 2,179}* *{6/207: ms 1.4.29}*
maghi vaikastakasruteh // ms_6,5.32 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. na caitad asti caitriti. kim tarhi.
maghiti. kutah. ekastakasruteh, kraye hy ekastakasrutir
bhavati. tesam ekastakayam krayah sampadyata iti. tasman
maghyah purastac caturahe diksitasyaikastakayam krayah
sakyate kartum, na caityah. tad etat samarthyam nama lingam, tat
vakyasya badhakam bhavati. tasman maghi paurnamasiti.
anya apiti cet // ms_6,5.33 //
iti cet pasyasi, maghi paurnamasi, evam ekastakayam krayah
sampatsyata iti. tan na, asarva astamya{*6/208*} ekastakah,
dvadasaikastaka iti, tena na dosah.

notes: *{6/208: e1,6; e2: sarva apy astamya}*
na bhaktitvad esa hi loke // ms_6,5.34 //
naitad evam, bhakto hy anyasv astamisv ekastakasabdah. esa
hi mukhya, ya maghyam vrttayam{*6/209*}, mukhyagaunayos ca mukhye
sampratyayah. tasman maghy eva paurnamasiti.

notes: *{6/209: e1,6; e2: vrtta}*
diksaparadhe canugrahat // ms_6,5.35 //
ekastakayam dikseran, esa vai samvatsarasya patni, yad

ekastaka{*6/210*}, ity uktva punah, caturahe purastat paurnamasya diksam vidhaya, tesam ekastakayam krayah sampadyate, tenaikastakam [715]{*6/211*} na chamvat kurvantiti, diksatah pracyutam ekastakam krayena tu grhnan maghyah paurnamasya adhikaram darsayati. asyam ca maghyam astamyam abhijyamanayam bhavati mantrah,

yam janah pratinandanti ratrim dhenum ivayatim/ samvatsarasya ya patni sa no astu sumangali//

ity{*6/212*} astakayai suradhase svaheti, yasau maghy astami, tam ekastakam darsayati.

notes: *{6/210: tait.s. 7.4.8.2}* *{6/211: e2: 5,316; e6: 2,180}* *{6/212: e2 om. iti}*
utthane canuprarohat // ms_6,5.36 //
utthane canupraroham darsayati. tan uttisthata ausadhayo vanaspatayo 'nuttisthantiti{*6/213*}, vasanta utthanam darsayati. tasminn osadhayo vanaspatayas cottisthanti. tasmad api sa niyamyate.

notes: *{6/213: tait.s. 7.4.8.3}*
asyam ca sarvalingani // ms_6,5.37 //
artam va ete samvatsarasyabhidiksante, ya ekastakayam diksanta{*6/214*} iti. arta yasmin kale bhavanti, sa artah kalah. sitena carta bhavanti. tasman maghy astamy ekastaketi. tatha, vyastam va ete samvatsarasyabhidiksante, ya ekastakayam diksanta iti. ayanaparivrttir vyastasabdenocyate. tatha, apo nabhinandanto 'vabhrtham abhyavayantiti caitryam diksita abhinandanto 'bhyaveyuh. tasmad api maghi paurnamasiti.

[716]{*6/215*}

notes: *{6/214: tait.s. 7.4.8.1}* *{6/215: e2: 5,316; e2: 2,180}*
diksakalasya sistatvad atikrame niyatanam anutkarsah praptakalatvat // ms_6,5.38 //
idam sruyate, tasmad diksito na dadati, na pacati, na juhotiti, jyotistome samamananti. yadi{*6/216*} tu daivan manusad va pratibalad diksitakala utkrsyate, tatra samdehah. kim danahomapakanam utkarsah, uta neti. kim praptam. anutkarsah, niyata hi danahomapakah, yavaj jivam, agnihotram juhotityevamadibhih srutibhis tesam apavadah, yesv ahahsu sango jyotistomo vihitah, tavanty ahani muktvanyesv ahahsu kartavyah. jyotistomavidhanakalat parato 'pratisiddhah. tasmat kartavyah, prapto hi tesam kala iti.

notes: *{6/216: e1,6; e2: samamananti, tisto diksa ityevamadi. yadi}*
utkarso va diksitatvad avisistam hi karanam // ms_6,5.39 //
vasabdat pakso viparivartate. yad uktam, naisam utkarsa iti, naitad evam. utkrstavyah{*6/217*}. kutah. diksitatvat, diksitasya te pratisiddhah, na diksito yasmin kale. laksana hi evam syat,

yatha tu vayam brumah, tatha srutih karanam. prak
cavabhrthat, ayam diksita eva. avisistam hi karanam, yad eva
jyotistomavidhanakale, tad evatikrante 'pi. ubhayatra hi
diksitatvam hi karanam. tasmat tesam utkarsa iti.

[717]{*6/218*}

notes: *{6/217: e2: utkrastavyah}* *{6/218: e2: 5,317; e6: 2,181}*
tatra pratihomo na vidyate, yatha purvesam // ms_6,5.40 //
tatrotkrsyamane jyotistome{*6/219*}, akrtesu homesu kim
parisamkhyaya homah kartavyah, uta neti. kim praptam.
parisamkhyaya homah kriyeran. kim karanam. avasyakartavyataya hi
te vihita homah. atipanna api kartavya eva. tatha hy esam
avasyakartavyata anugrhita bhavisyati. pradhanamatram tu niyatam,
natra kalanurodhah kartavyah, nadivegasthaniyatvat. yady apy
atikrantah kalah, atikrantanam parisamkhyaya
pradhanamatrani kartavyani, yathavasyakartavyam
bhuktibhrtakadanadi, yad atikrantam bhavati, tat parisamkhyaya
kriyate, evam idam apiti. evam prapte brumah, tatra pratihomo na
vidyate, yatha purvesam, kartavyam akrtva kuryat, nakartavyam.
akartavyas caite, pratisiddhatvat, yatha purvesam asati kalatikrame
'krtanam na pratihomah, evam esam apiti.

notes: *{6/219: e1 (v.l.) jyotistomakale}*
kalapradhanyac ca // ms_6,5.41 //
kalapradhanyam ca bhavati, nimittatvena tasya srutatvat. tadabhave
vihitam eva na bhavati. pradhanamatram yady api niyamyeta, tathapi nimitte
kale. sa ca nadivegasthaniyah kale 'tikrantah, ato na pratihomah
kartavya iti.

[718]{*6/220*}

notes: *{6/220: e2: 5,318; e6: 2,182}*

pratisedhac cordhvam avabhrthad esteh{*6/221*} // ms_6,5.42 //

urdhvam avabhrthad a udavasaniyaya ister ye homah, tesv
atipannesu daivena manusena va pratibalena bhavati samsayah. kim
pratihomah kartavyah, uta neti. kim praptam. kartavya iti,
unmuktadikso hi sa tada bhavati, diksanam unmocanartho hy
avabhrthah. tasmat kartavyah, te na krta iti. evam prapte
brumah, urdhvam avabhrthat, a udavasaniyaya isteh,
atipannanam na pratihomah syat. kutah. pratisedhat, pratisedho hi
bhavati, etaya punaradheyasasmitayestyagnihotram{*6/222*} hotavyam
iti, prag udavasaniyayah, homasya pratisedhah. yavad
udavasaniyotkrsyate, tavat pratisedhah. evam srutih, itaratha
laksana syat. tasmad akartavyah, te na krta iti, na syat
pratihoma iti.

notes: *{6/221: e6 (?); e2,6: isteh}* *{6/222: e1,6; e2:
adheyasammitayestvagnihotram}*

pratihomas cet sayam agnihotraprabhrtini huyeran // ms_6,5.43 //
etesv evodaharanesu bhavati samsayah. kim pratihome sayam agnihotraprabhrtiny arabhyeran{*6/223*}, uta prataragnihotraprabhrtiniti. nanu nasty eva pratihoma iti sthitam. ucyate, astiti krtva cintayamah. krtva cinteyam, anyesu sadrsanyayesudaharanesv asyah prayojanam asti [719]{*6/224*} iti cintyate. kim praptam. aniyamah, arthakrtatvat. evam prapte brumah, yadi pratihomah kriyate, sayam agnihotraprabhrtini huyeran. kutah{*6/225*}. sayam agnihotrad arabhyatipannani, tenaivanupurvena pratihotavyaniti.

notes: *{6/223: e1 (v.l.) huyeran}* *{6/224: e2: 5,319; e2: 2,182}* *{6/225: e2 om. sayam agnihotraprabhrtini huyeran. kutah}*
pratas tu sodasini // ms_6,5.44 //
sodasisamsthe somo 'tipannesu{*6/226*} homesu samdehah, kim sayam agnihotreneti, uta pratar iti{*6/227*}. kim praptam. sayam agnihotreneti purvasminn adhikarana uktam, utsargena sarvatraivam iti praptam. tatha prapta ucyate, pratas tu sodasini, sodasisamsthe prataragnihotradiny atipannaniti prataragnihotrad eva samarabhyaniti.

notes: *{6/226: e1,6; e2: jyotistome 'tipannesu}* *{6/227: e2: agnihotrena pratihotavyam uta pratar agnihotreneti}*
prayascittam adhikare sarvatra dosasamanyat // ms_6,5.45 //
darsapurnamasayoh sruyate, bhinne juhoti skanne juhotiti. tatra kim darsapurnamasayor evaitat, bhinne skanne ca prayascittam uta yatra bhidyate skandati ceti. kim praptam. [720]{*6/228*} prakarane yat prayascittam evamjatiykam kimcid utpannam, tat sarvatra yatra yatra bhidyate skandati va, tatra tatra syat. kasmat. dosasamanyat, samanam nimittam skandanam bhedanam va. sa evatra dosa ity abhipretam. prakaranad darsapurnamasayoh prayascittam, vakyad anyatrapi, prakaranac ca vakyam baliyah. tasmat sarvatra skanne bhinne ca prayascittam iti.

notes: *{6/228: e2: 5,319; e6: 2,183}*
prakarane va sabdahetutvat // ms_6,5.46 //
prakarana eva bhinne skanne va prayascittam. kutah. sabdahetutvat, tena prakrtenarthena sahaikavakyata, esam homanam. tato homavato yagasya pratyayane prakrto yajeteti sabdo hetuh. evam cet tadupakarenarthavan bhavisyatiti, itaratha vina vakyena, phalam kalpayitavyam syat. tasmat vakyam phalabhavenaiva badhitam iti krtva prakaranam anugrhitavyam iti.
atadvikaras ca // ms_6,5.47 //
na ca, atadvikaro 'gnihotram jyotistomo va. na darsapurnamasavikarah. yadi tadvikaro bhavet, tatrapi skanne bhinne va prayascittam syad iti.
vyapannasyapsu gatau yad abhojyam aryanam tat pratiyeta // ms_6,5.48 //
vyapannam apsu praharatiti sruyate. kim vyapannam ity ucyata iti tad

abhidhiyate, vyapannam, dusitam yena karyena [721]{*6/229*} kriyate. kim tat. yad abhojyam aryanam, kesakitav apannam{*6/230*} anyena vopaghatenopahatam, tad vyapannam iti.

notes: *{6/229: e2: 5,320; e6: 2,183}* *{6/230: e1,6; e2: abhidhiyate, kesakitav apannam, anyena vopaghatenopahatam, tadvyapabhojyam aryanam, sesakitav apannam}*

vibhagasruteh prayascittam yaugapadye na vidyate // ms_6,5.49 //

prastotrudgatror{*6/231*} udgatrpratihartor va yatrapacchedah{*6/232*}. kim tatra prayascittam syat, neti bhavati samsayah. kim tavat praptam. prayascittam yaugapadye na vidyate. kutah. vibhagasruteh, vibhakte 'pacchede prayascittam amananti. apacchedas cayam vibhagah, sa ubhabhyam sadhyate, iha caikena sadhyamane sruyate prayascittam, udgatra pratihartra va. na ca yad aparena saha kriyate, tat kevalena krtam bhavati. yadi hi kevalena krtam syat, tena krtam{*6/233*}, aparah kim kuryat. tasman na yugapad apacchinnayoh prayascittam iti.

notes: *{6/231: e1,6; e2: jyotistome prastotrudgatror}* *{6/232: e1,6; e2: yatra yugapad apacchedah}* *{6/233: e1,6; e2: krte}*

syad va praptanimittatvat kalamatram ekam // ms_6,5.50 //

syad va prayascittam yaugapadye 'pi. praptam hi nimittam apaccheda udgatuh pratihatas{*6/234*} ca. yatra hi dvayor apacchedah, tatra dvav apy apacchinnau, eko 'py aparo 'pi. samyuktasya hi prthagbhavo 'pacchedah, sa cobhayastho 'pi. ekenapi tatrapacchedah kriyate 'napeksyaparam, aparenapi. kalamatram tu tatraikam, na ca [722]{*6/235*} kalaikyad apacchedayor aikyam bhavati. tasmat prayascittam yugapad apacchede 'pi.

notes: *{6/234: e1; e2,6: pratihartus}* *{6/235: e2: 5,321; e6: 2,184}*

tatra vipratisedhad vikalpah syat // ms_6,5.51 //

yady udgatrpratihartroh yugapad apacchedo bhavati, tatra samdehah. kim adaksinyam, sarvasvam va vikalpah{*6/236*}, uta samuccaya iti. kim praptam. tatra vipratisedhad vikalpah syat. viruddhau hy etau kalpau, sarvasvam adaksinyam ca. tasmad vikalpo bhavitum arhati.

notes: *{6/236: e1,6; e2: veti bhavati vikalpah}*

prayogantare vobhayanugrahah syat // ms_6,5.52 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. na caitad asti, vikalpa iti, ubhayor vidhanat. sarvangopasamhari prayogavacana evam upapadyate. vikalpe hi pakse badhah, tasmat samuccayah. atha yad uktam, virodhad vikalpa iti. ucyate, prayogantare vobhayanugrahah syat, tena punar yajetety ucyate. dvis tasya prayogah. tatraikasmin prayoge, ekah kalpah. anyasminn aparo bhavisyati. evam avirodhah, tasmad ubhayam prayascittam iti.

na caikasamyogat // ms_6,5.53 //

na caitad evam. kutah. ekasamyogat, sa eva yagah punah kriyeta. yady anyatarena vina vaigunyam ity avadharyeta, sarvasve kriyamane 'daksinyabhavad vigunah syat. nanyasmin prayoge kriyamane 'nyah prayogo 'nugrhyate, na cadaksinyasya [723]{*6/237*} sarvasvadanasya ca pradhanyam, gunavata prayogena karma

sambandhayitavyam. tasmad vikalpah.

notes: *{6/237: e2: 5,321; e6: 2,185}*
paurvaparye purvadaurbalyam prakrtivat // ms_6,5.54 //
yatranupurvena bhavaty apacchedah, tatra kim purvanimittam prayascittam, utottaranimittam iti bhavati samsayah. kim praptam. purvasya baliyastvam, purvapacchede yan naimittikam praptam, tasmin sati tadviruddham na sakyam kartum. na casakyam upadesarham bhavati, purvavijñanam praptam iti na samsayah. tasmat tadavirodhenanyat karyam na viruddham. kva tarhi tat syat. yatra kevalam nimittam. tasmat purvavijñanam balavat. evam prapte brumah, paurvaparye purvadaurbalyam syat. kutah. akhyatena hi yo 'rthah kartavya ity ucyate, tatraitad anubuddham yatha sakyeta, tatheti. tat purvavijñanabadhena{*6/238*} sakyate, nanyatha. tena purvavijñanam badhitvedam kartavyam iti bhavati sabdarthah. nanu purvavijñana idam upapadyate, yad anyad virodhakam vijñanam bhavisyati, tan mithyeti. abhutam hi tan na{*6/239*} sakyam asrayitum, idam nama tad iti. na ca, apratisiddhe tasmin na purvavijñanam sambhavati. tasmad apratisiddham bhavisyat{*6/240*}, yada tu tad bhavati, tada purvavijñanam badhamanam evotpadyate. tad idanim badhitam na saknoty uttaram badhitum iti, prakrtivat. yad dhi prakrtam vaikrtena badhyate, tatrapy etad eva karanam. nabadhitva purvavijñanam vaikrtam sambhavatiti, prakrtam ca purvam, yato vikrtau tad apeksa. pratyaksatvad vaikrtam anumanikam prakrtam badhata iti [724]{*6/241*} cet. pratyaksatve 'pi sati naiva badheta, yadi yathavarnito 'yam akhyatartho na bhavet. sati purvavijñane 'sakyatvat prakrtam{*6/242*} badhetaiva. tasmat parabaliyastvam nyayyam eveti.

notes: *{6/238: e2 (v.l.): purvavijñanam badhitva}* *{6/239: e1,6; e2: tatra}* *{6/240: e1,6; e2: bhavisyati}* *{6/241: e2: 5,323; e6: 2,184}* *{6/242: e1,6; e2: 'sakyatvat pratyaksam prakrtam}*
yady udgata jaghanyah syat punaryajñe sarvavedasam dadyad yathetarasmin // ms_6,5.55 //
yada pratihartuh purvam apacchedah tata udgatuh, tatradaksinenestva{*6/243*} punar yastavyam. tatra samdehah. punar yage kim dvadasasatam datavyam uta sarvasvam iti. kim praptam. dvadasasatam. kutah. evam hy amnayate, tatra tad dadyat, yat purvasmin dasyan{*6/244*} syat{*6/245*}. purvasmims ca prayoge jyotistomadaksinaiva prapta. tasmad dvadasasatam iti. evam prapte brumah, tatra punaryajñe sarvam{*6/246*} dadyat, yathetarasmin purvasminn ahani sarvasvam{*6/247*}. katham tatra sarvasvam iti cet{*6/248*}. pratihartur apacchedat. pratihartary apacchinne dvadasasatam badhitva sarvasvam dasyan{*6/249*} bhavati. nanu purvasminn ahani dvadasasatam apy asau dasyann asit. satyam, sarvasvadanena ta ubhayam{*6/250*} pradattam bhavati. tasmat tad deyam. nanv arvag api dvadasasatat sarvasvam. naitad evam, adhikrte{*6/251*} dvadasasate sarvasvam apy adhikam bhavati. api ca purvasminn ahani naiva

dvadasasatam dasyan{*6/252*} bhavatiti{*6/253*}. etavad dasyann{*6/254*} ity ucyate, yasyottarakale tavad danam{*6/255*} bhavati. na ca, purvasminn ahani dvadasasatam diyate, tasman na tad dasyann{*6/256*} ity avagamyate, mithyabuddhih sa, tattvena vyavaharah. [725]{*6/257*} nanu ca sarvasvam api pratisiddham bhavati, tad apy asau na dasyann iti, sapy asya mithyabuddhih. nety aha, sabhyasasya jyotistomasya prayogah. tatra prathamaprayoge 'daksinyavirodhat sarvasvam badhyate. dvitiyaprayoge taddanam codyate. tatra virodho nasti, tasyaiva yajñasya sa eva prayogah. pratiharta ca tasminn apacchinna iti dvadasasatam badhitva sarvasvam eva dasyan{*6/258*} bhavati. tasmat sarvasvam tatra deyam iti.

notes: *{6/243: e1,6; e2: tatradaksinyenestva}* *{6/244: e1,6; e2: dasyam}* *{6/245: e1,6; e2: syad iti}* *{6/246: e1,6; e2: sarvasvam}* *{6/247: e1 hat purvasminn ahani sarvasvam in klammern}* *{6/248: e1,6; e2: cen na}* *{6/249: e1,6; e2: dasyam}* *{6/250: e1,6; e2: tubhayam}* *{6/251: e1,6; e2: angikrte}* *{6/252: e1,6; e2: dasyam}* *{6/253: e2 om. iti}* *{6/254: e2: etavad dhi dasyam}* *{6/255: e2: dasyam; e2 (v.l.), e1,6: danam}* *{6/256: e1,6; e2: dasyam}* *{6/257: e2: 5,324; e6: 2,186}* *{6/258: e1,6; e2: dasyam}*

ahargane yasminn apacchedas tad avarteta karmaprthaktvat // ms_6,5.56 //

ahargane yada bhavati kasmimscid ahany udgatur apacchedah, tada samdehah. kim krtsno 'hargana avartate, uta tad evahar iti. kim praptam. krtsno 'harganah. kutah. aparair ahobhir vina, tada{*6/259*} vigunam{*6/260*} bhavati, tasmad gana{*6/261*} evavarteteti. evam prapte brumah, yasminn apacchedah, tad evavarteta. kutah. karmaprthaktvat, prthag etani karmani, nanyad ahar anyasya gunabhutam, istveti ca yagam parisamapyeti gamyate, na sangam iti. yany aharantarani sahayyenopakarisyanti, vidyanta eva tani. atah{*6/262*} sahayyam karisyantiti. tasmat tad evavarteta.

notes: *{6/259: e2: asau; e2 (v.l.), e1,6: tada}* *{6/260: e1,6; e2: viguno}* *{6/261: e1,6; e2: ahargana}* *{6/262: e2 (v.l.) tatah}*

[726]{*6/263*}

notes: *{6/263: e2: 5,325; e6: 2,187}*

samnipate 'vaigunyat prakrtivat tulyakalpa yajeran // ms_6,6.1 //

satrany udaharanam, saptadasavarah satram asiran, ya evam vidvamsah satram asate ya evam vidvamsah satram upayantiti. tatra samdehah. kim samanakalpanam bhinnakalpanam ca sahadhikara uta samanakalpanam eveti. ke punah samanakalpah.

rajanyatribadhryasvavasisthavainyasunakanam
kanvakasyapasamkrtinam narasamso dvitiyah prayajah,
tanunapad itaresam. evam kecin narasamsakalpah, kecit tanunapatkalpah. tatra kim tavat praptam. samnipate bahunam yajamananam ya eva tulyakalpah{*6/264*}, ta eva saha satram asiran. kutah. avaigunyat, itaratha yasya kalpo nopasamhriyeta, tasya vaigunyam syat. yatha prakrtav eva vina sadgunyena, phalabhava

evam ihapiti.

notes: *{6/264: e1,6; e2: tulyah}*
vacanad va sirovat syat // ms_6,6.2 //
vasabdat pakso viparivartate. na caitad asti, bhinnakalpanam anadhikara iti, te 'py adhikriyeran. kutah. avisesena{*6/265*} sarvesam yajamananam praptih. na ca bhinnakalpanam pratisedhah. nanu vaigunyam bhinnakalpanam. atrocyate, [727]{*6/266*} vacanat, samanyavacanena bhinnakalpa api grhitah. tatra sirovad bhadhah syat, yatha, purusasirsam upadadhatiti{*6/267*} vacanasamarthyac chavasirasam sparsanam smrtivipratisiddham api kriyate, evam ihapi. athava, asiravat, yatha, rtapeye ghrtavrato bhavatiti vacanad vrataduhi nivrttayam anyamasire gam kalpayanti. evam etad api vacanad bhavisyati.

notes: *{6/265: e1,6; e2: kutah. avisesat. avisesena}* *{6/266: e2: 5,326; e6: 2,187}* *{6/267: tait.s. 5.2.9.2}*
na vanarabhyavadatvat // ms_6,6.3 //
naitad asti, yad uktam, bhinnakalpanam apy adhikara iti, samanakalpa evadhikriyeran. kutah. avaigunyat. atha yad uktam, vacanad vaigunyenapi{*6/268*} setsyatiti. tan na, anarabhyavadatvat, tad dhi vacanat prakalpyate, yasminn akalpyamane vacanam anarthakam bhavati. yadi hy arabhya bhinnakalpan, etad ucyeta, tato vacanam anarthakam bhavatiti bhinnakalpanam api satram abhyupagamyeta, na tv arabhya bhinnakalpan etad ucyate. samanakalpesv arthavattasya vacanasya bhavisyati. tasman na bhinnakalpanam adhikara iti.

notes: *{6/268: e2 (v.l.): vaigunye 'pi}*
syad va yajñarthatvad audumbarivat // ms_6,6.4 //
syad va bhinnakalpanam adhikarah. kutah. yajñarthatvat kalpasya. vasisthadinam narasamsakalpo yajñasya sadhakah. sa ca yajñah sarvesam sadharanah, parakalpenapi siddhah siddho{*6/269*} bhavati. yatha, yajamanena sammayaudumbarim{*6/270*} parivasayantiti yasya kasyacit parimanena siddho yajño 'nyesam api siddho bhavati. ucyate, nanu prayajasya vakyena purusasambandhah. sa ca prakaranapraptam yagarthatam badhisyata iti. neti brumah. phalam [728]{*6/271*} hi tada kalpayitavyam. nanv itarathapy adrstam avasyam kalpaniyam. tatrocyate, satyam kalpaniyam. pramanena tu prayogavacanaikavakyena, dvitiye tu pakse kalpayitva sabdam, tenaikavakyata syat. athocyeta, kvacit samamnatena sahaikavakyata bhavisyati. tathapy aprakrtena vyavahitena ca kalpyamana prakrtakalpanaya gurutara syat.

notes: *{6/269: e2 (v.l.): siddhye}* *{6/270: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: sammitam audumbarim}* *{6/271: e2: 5,327; e6: 2,188}*
na, tatpradhanatvat // ms_6,6.5 //
naitad evam, tatpradhanatvat. purusartho hy esa kalpah. katham. vasisthadinam{*6/272*} narasamso yajñangam iti. yac ca yasya yajñangam, tena saha phaladam karma tasya bhavati. tenaivam

abhisambandhah kriyate, vasisthanam{*6/273*} narasamsena sahitam karma phaladam bhavatiti.

notes: *{6/272: e1,6; e2: vasisthadinam}* *{6/273: e1,6; e2: vasisthanam}*

audumbaryah pararthatvat kapalavat // ms_6,6.6 //

atha yad upavarnitam, yathaudumbari tatheheti. pararthyam{*6/274*} audumbaryah, yajamano gunatvena sruyate. nanu tatrapi prayogavacanah purusapradhanyam kuryat. naisa dosah, ekenapi yajamanena sammita ceyam sarvesam yajamanasammita bhavati. na tv ihaikasya samgrhite{*6/275*} sarvesam samgrhitah. tasmad{*6/276*} audumbaryah pararthyam, kapalavat, yatha, purodasakapalena tusa upavapantiti{*6/277*} pararthakapalena tusa upavaptavya ity upadiyate, evam etad apiti.

notes: *{6/274: e2: pararthatvad; e2 (v.l.), e1,6: pararthyam}* *{6/275: e1,6; e2: ihaikasya kalpe samgrhite}* *{6/276: e1,6; e2: samgrhito bhavati. tasmad}* *{6/277: e1,6; e2: tusan upavapatiti}*

anyenapiti cet // ms_6,6.7 //

evam ced bhavan pasyati, yajamanena sammanam, tat prayo[729]{*6/278*}janam svenanyena{*6/279*} va yajamaneneti. tatha prayogantare yo yajamanas tenapi sammanam prapnoti.

notes: *{6/278: e2: 5,328; e6: 2,189}* *{6/279: e1,6; e2: na svenanyena; e2 (v.l.): tatsvenanyena}*

naikatvat tasya canadhikarac chabdasya cavibhaktatvat // ms_6,6.8 //

atrocyate, na prayogantarasya yajamanah prasajyate. na tu yajamanasabde kascid visesah, yato yajamanasabdad vyavastha syat. kim tarhi. ekatvasya vivaksitatvat, na dvabhyam yajamanani kartavyaniti nanya aniyate. aha, anya eva tarhi sarvayajamanesu bhavatu. naivam, kaminam hy adhikrtya, sangasya yagasya vacanam. yajamanasabdas cavibhakta ihaudumbaryah sammane. tasman nanyo bhavisyati.

samnipatat tu nimittavighatah syad brhadrathantaravad vibhaktasistatvad vasisthanirvartye // ms_6,6.9 //

tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. bahusu yajamanesu samnipatan nimittavighatah syat. kutah. vibhaktisistatvat, vasisthanirvartye prayoge narasamso naimittikah. anyasmims tanunapan naimittikah. yatredanim ubhaye kartarah samahayena, tatra nirvrttir na kevalena. tasman na kevalah karta. na ced vasisthah kevalah karta, tasmat tannimittam tatra na kartavyam, na cetaranimittam, ubhayor apy anyonyena vighatah, brhadrathantaravat, tad yatha, brhadrathantaram prstham bhavatiti na brhadsadhanakam, na rathantarasadhanakam iti, naiva tatra brhan nimittam bhavati, na rathantaram va. evam ihapiti.

[730]{*6/280*}

notes: *{6/280: e2: 5,329; e6: 2,189}*

api va krtsnasamyogad avighatah pratiyeta{*6/281*}

svamitvenabhisambandhat // ms_6,6.10 //

api veti paksam vyavartayati. krtsnam prati kevalasya kartrtvena samyogo bhavati, tasmad avighatah naimittikanam. katham punah kartsnyena kartavyatvam{*6/282*}. svamitvenabhisambandhat, karma prati svamitvena kevalanam vasisthadinam abhisambandho bhavati, karma purusanam upakarakam, tad dhy ekaikasya saknoti phalam nirvartayitum. tasmad ekaikah krtsnasya karteti tan naimittikam sarvam prapnoti. yatha tundamatre diyatam iti. yady api sa tundadapitthayor mata, tathapi tasyai diyate. kartsnena hi tasya sa mata bhavati. na hi vyasajyate matrtvam. tadvad ihapi drastavyam. tasmad asamanakalpanam anadhikarah.

notes: *{6/281: e1; e2,6: pratiyate}* *{6/282: e1,6; e2: kartrtvam}*
samnoh karmavrddhyaikadesena samyoge gunatvenabhisambandhas tasmat tatra vighatah syat // ms_6,6.11 //
atha yad uktam, brhadrathantaravad iti, tat pariharaniyam. brhadrathantarayoh samnor naimittikakarmavrddhyaikadesena samyogo bhavati. tatra hy ubhayoh sadhakatvam naikasya. stotraikadesena tu tatra samnoh sambandhah, na krtsnena stotrena. gunatvena hi tatra sama sruyate, stotram pradhanyena. tasmat tatra vighatah syat.
vacanat tu dvisamyogas tasmad ekasya panitvam // ms_6,6.12 //
idam samamananti, etena rajapurohitau sayujyakamau [731]{*6/283*} yajeyatam iti. tatra samdehah. kim rajño dvau purohitau yajeyatam, uta raja ca purohitas ceti. kim praptam. rajño dvau purohitav iti. kutah. purohitasabdat param dvivacanam sruyate, tacchabdavacyasya dvitvam saknoti vaditum. purohitas ca tacchabdavacyah srutya, na raja. purohitavacanah purohitasabdah. laksanaya yugapad adhikaranavacanatayam hi tad bhavati. nanv ekasya dvau purohitau na stah. purohitam vrnita iti hy upadiyamanasya vivaksitam ekatvam iti. ucyate, vacanad etad bhavisyati. kim hi vacanam na kalpayet. etenaiva karanena dvau bhavisyatah, yatha vacanenañjalina juhotity ekasyaiva dvau pani bhavatah, yady api savyo praptas{*6/284*} tathapiti. notes: *{6/283: e2: 5,330; e6: 2,190}* *{6/284: e1; e2,6: savyo 'praptas}*
arthabhavat tu naivam syat // ms_6,6.13 //
tusabdat pakso viparivartate{*6/285*}. naivam syat, dvau purohitav iti. kutah. arthabhavat, naivayam artho 'sti, dvau purohitav iti. ekasya rajña eka eva purohita upadeyatvena hi sruyate, purohitam karotiti, ekatvam vivaksitam. nanu vacanad ity uktam. ucyate, na tu vacanad etac chakyam, samskaranimittatvat purohitasabdasya. kriyamano 'pi na purohitah syat.

notes: *{6/285: e2 (v.l.): vyavartyate}*
arthanam ca vibhaktatvan na tacchrutena sambandhah // ms_6,6.14 //
arthanam ca vibhaktatvam sruyate, tejahsamstavo brahmanasya, viryasamstavo rajanyasya. tabhyam varnabhyam tena tena phalena sambandho 'nudyate. tasmad api na dvau purohitav iti{*6/286*}.

[732]{*6/287*}

notes: *{6/286: e1,6; e2: purohitav ekasya rajña iti}* *{6/287: e2: 5,331; e6: 2,191}*
paneh pratyangabhavad asambandhah pratiyeta // ms_6,6.15 //
atha yad uktam, etasmad eva karanad ekasyaiva purusasya dvau pani bhavata iti. yuktam tatra, paneh pratyangabhutatvat, añjalim pratyangabhuto{*6/288*} daksinasya paneh svayah panih. tena vinañjalir eva na bhavati. na hi dvabhyam daksinabhyam añjalir ity ucyate. tasmad raja ca purohitas ca syat. nanu tatra rajapurohitas ca rajapurohitas ca rajapurohitau yajeyatam iti. ucyate, na tau sayujyakamau bhavatah. sa raja purohitena sahaikakaryo bhavati, na tu purohitah purohitena. ubhav api tau hi rajanam abhicarantau purohitav ity ucyete, na hi tav{*6/289*} icchantau, samskarasabdo hi purohita iti. nanu laksana bhavati bhavatpakse. ucyate, srutyabhave laksanayapi vyavaharo bhavati, yatha, agnau tisthati, avate tisthatiti.
tasmad raja ca purohitas ca rajapurohitav iti.

notes: *{6/288: e1,6; e1 (v.l.): añjalau pratyangabhutau; e2: añjalau pratyangabhuto}* *{6/289: e1,6; e1 (v.l.),e2: tam}*
satrani sarvavarnanam avisesat // ms_6,6.16 //
iha satrany udaharanam. ya evam vidvamsah satram asate, ya evam vidvamsah satram upayantiti. tatra samdehah. kim satrani trayanam api varnanam, uta brahmananam eveti. kim praptam. satrani sarvavarnanam bhaveyur iti. [733]{*6/290*} kasmat. avisesat, na hi kascid visesa asriyate. amisam varnanam satrani bhavanti, amisam neti. tasmat trayanam api varnanam adhikara iti.

notes: *{6/290: e2: 5,331; e6: 2,191}*
lingadarsanac ca // ms_6,6.17 //
itas ca pasyamah, trayanam satraniti. kutah.
lingadarsanat. kim lingam bhavati. evam aha, barhadgiram brahmanasya brahmasama kuryat, parthurasyam{*6/291*} rajanyasya rayovajiyam vaisyasyeti dvadasahe bhavati vacanam brahmasamavidhanaparam, tasmin rajanyavaisyanam darsanam bhavati. tasmad api sarvavarnanam adhikara iti.

notes: *{6/291: e1; e2,6: parthurasmam}*

brahmananam vetarayor{*6/292*} artvijyabhavat // ms_6,6.18 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. na caitad asti, trayanam api varnanam iti{*6/293*}. kim tarhi. brahmananam eva syat. kutah.
itarayor artvijyabhavat. itarayor hi varnayo rajanyavaisyayor artvijyam pratisiddham. svayam evartvijyena ca vina vigunatvam.
tasmad brahmananam eva syat.

notes: *{6/292: e1,6; e2: cetarayor}* *{6/293: e1,6; e2: varnanam adhikara iti}*

vacanad iti cet // ms_6,6.19 //
iti cet pasyasi, rajanyavaisyayor vaigunyam apadyata iti. vacanad yajamanah santa rtvijo bhavisyanti, ye yajamanas ta rtvija iti. ke punar yajamanah. ye tatra phalam{*6/294*} kamayamanah satrakarmani pravrttas te rajanya api vaisya api. tesam rtvikkarma vidhiyate. tatraitat syat, yesam artvijyam sakyam kartum, tesam eva tad brahmananam{*6/295*}. pratisiddham [734]{*6/296*} hi rajanyavaisyanam, na tesam idam artvijyavidhanam iti. naitad evam, yathaiva brahmananam yajamananam apraptam vacanavidhanad bhavati, evam abrahmananam api yajamananam vacanapramanyad eva bhavitum arhatiti. tasmad artvijyasamskrta rajanyavaisya api satram asirann iti.

notes: *{6/294: e1,6; e2: satraphalam}* *{6/295: e1,6; e2: brahmananam sakyam}* *{6/296: e2: 5,333; e6: 2,192}*
na svamitvam hi vidhiyate // ms_6,6.20 //
naitad evam. svamitvam anena vacanena vidhiyate, evamkamah satram asirann iti vidhiyate, nartvijyam. atha ye yajamanas ta rtvija ity anena vacanena vihitam artvijyam iti. ucyate, tad api na. katham. natraisa vacanavyaktih. ye yajamana ity uddesapadam{*6/297*}, rtvija iti vidheyapadam. tatha hi sati, artvijyam angam yajamanasamskarakam vidhiyeta, na yajamana artvijyasyangam. tatra prakrtarthata naisam artvijyanam syat, samskaras cadrstah kalpyeta. sa ca yajamanavisaya iti, punar adrstam. tasman na yajamananam satam artvijyah padartha vidhiyante. kim tarhi. artvijanam padarthanam ananyakartrkata. esa ca vacanavyaktih, rtvija ity uddesapadam. ta iti vidhiyate, ye yajamanas ta evartvijo bhavanti, nanya iti, artvijesu padarthesu yajamanah kartaro vidhiyante, pratyamnanat. anye nivartante. evam sati prakrtaprayojana evartvijah padarthah. na yajamanasamskaro 'drsto vidhiyata iti. yajamanakartrkalpanayam apy esam adrstam iti yadi kalpyeta. tatra brumah, itarasminn api pakse yajamanavisayah so 'drstah samskara iti [735]{*6/298*} avasyam kalpaniyam. yas cobhayoh paksayor doso na tam ekas codyo bhavati.

notes: *{6/297: e1,6; e2: uddesyapadam}* *{6/298: e2: 5,334; e6: 2,193}*

garhapate{*6/299*} va syatam avipratisedhat // ms_6,6.21 //

garhapate{*6/300*} padarthe rajanyavaisyau bhavisyatah, na ca, tatrartvijaprayojanam. tasmad avipratisedhas tesam iti.

notes: *{6/299: e2 (v.l.): garhapatye}* *{6/300: e2 (v.l.): garhapatye}*
na va kalpavirodhat // ms_6,6.22 //
na caitad asti, garhapate va padarthe rajanyavaisyav iti. kalpavirodho hi syat, yajamanacamasah somamaya ekesam, phalamayacamasa{*6/301*} ekesam. tatha, brahmasama barhadgiram brahmananam, parthurasmam rajanyanam, rayovajiyam vaisyanam. tasmad garhapate nivesa ity etad api nasti.

notes: *{6/301: e1,6; e2: phalacamasamaya}*
svamitvad itaresam ahine lingadarsanam // ms_6,6.23 //
atha yad uktam, lingadarsanad iti. tat parihartavyam. atrocyate, ahinam eva satrasabdena vaksyati, yatah svamitvam rtvijam vidhiyate. ata rtvijam svamitvad rajanyavaisyanam satram navakalpata iti. tasmad ahine lingadarsanam.
vasisthanam va brahmatvaniyamat // ms_6,6.24 //
etat samadhigatam brahmananam eva satram, na rajanyavaisyanam [736]{*6/302*} iti. athedanim idam samdigdham, kim sarvesam brahmananam, uta vasisthanam sa, uta bhrgusunakavasisthan varjayitvanyesam iti. kim praptam. sarvesam avisesat. na hi kascid visesa asriyate 'misam brahmananam satram amisam neti. tasmat sarvesam iti. evam prapte brumah, vasisthanam brahmatvasya niyamat, vasisthanam satram syat, nanyesam. kutah. brahmatvasya niyamo bhavati, vasistho brahma bhavatiti, ato vasisthanam, tat samanakalpanam ca satram syad iti.

notes: *{6/302: e2: 5,334; e6: 2,193}*
sarvesam va pratiprasavat // ms_6,6.25 //
sarvesam va satram syat, avisesat. nanu vasistho brahmety ucyate. nety aha. punah pratisuyate, ya eva kascana stomabhagam adhiyita sa eva brahma bhaved iti. vasisthopadesa idanim kim artha iti cet. stomabhagaprasamsarthah, stomabhagan adhiyano 'vasistho 'pi vasisthakaryam samarthah kartum iti.
visvamitrasya hautraniyamad bhrgusunakavasisthanam anadhikarah // ms_6,6.26 //
bhrgvadinam anadhikarah syat. kutah. vaisvamitrasya hautram niyamyate, visvamitro hota bhavatiti. tasmad vaisvamitranam, tais ca samanakalpanam adhikara iti.

[737]{*6/303*}

notes: *{6/303: e2: 5,335; e6: 2,194}*
viharasya prabhutvad anagninam api syat // ms_6,6.27 //
satrany evodaharanam, ya evam vidvamsah satram asate, ya evam vidvamsah satram upayantiti. tesu samdehah. kim sagninam angninam ca tani bhavanti, uta sagninam eveti. kim praptam. sagninam anagninam ca. kutah. viharasya prabhutvat. prabhavati hi parakiyo 'pi viharah sarvesam upakartum. kartavyo{*6/304*} hi tena sidhyatiti, sa yadiyena tadiyena va siddhim upaiti. tasmad anagninam api bhavitum arhatiti.

notes: *{6/304: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: kratvartho}*
sarasvate ca darsanat // ms_6,6.28 //
sarasvate ca satre bhavati darsanam. pararathair va ete svargam lokam yanti, ye 'nahitagnayah satram asata iti. anahitagninam satram darsayati. tasmad api sarvesam.
prayascittavidhanac ca // ms_6,6.29 //

prayascittam vidhiyate, agnaye vivicaye 'stakapalam
purodasam nirvapet, yasyahitagner anyair agnibhir agnayah
samsrjyerann iti, samsarge 'gninam prayascittam darsayati. sa
evam syad anahitaih, nanyatha. tasmad apy anagninam satraniti.
sagninam vestipurvatvat // ms_6,6.30 //
sagninam va satrani, nanagninam. kasmat. istipurvatvat,
istipurvatvam somanam amnatam, darsapurnamasav istva
somena yajeteti jyotistomasyestipurvatvam. tac
co[738]{*6/305*}dakaparamparaya satrani prati praptam. tasmad
anagninam tani bhaveyur iti.

notes: *{6/305: e2: 5,336; e6: 2,195}*
svarthena ca prayuktatvat // ms_6,6.31 //
svarthena cagnayah prayuktah. katham. upagrahavisesat,
upagrahaviseso hi bhavati, agnin adadhiteti. tasmad anyasyagnibhir
anyasya na siddhih, yady api kratvartha agnaya iti.
samnivapam ca darsayati // ms_6,6.32 //
savitrani hosyantah samnivaperann iti, tenapi sagnayah satrany
upasata iti gamyate. evam lingapariharav asiste 'dhikarane 'nyac
cintyate.
juhvadinam aprayuktatvat samdehe yathakami pratiyeta // ms_6,6.33 //
kim juhvadini patrani kasyacid eva yajamanasya, upadaya prayogah
kartavyah, utanyani sadharanani kartavyani. kim{*6/306*} praptam.
yasya{*6/307*} kasyacid eva yajamanasyopadaya prayogah kartavyah.
kutah. na hi svam patram yajamanah prayunkte. svena patrena
prayogah kartavya iti. tasmat parakiyapatrair anye yajerann iti.

notes: *{6/306: e1,6; e2: kartavyaniti. asmin samsaye, ucyate. kim}*
{6/307: e1,6; e2: praptam juhvadisu yathakami bhavet. yasya}
api vanyani patrani sadharanani kurviran vipratisedhac
chastrakrtatvat // ms_6,6.34 //
api veti paksavyavrttih. naitad evam, anyani hi patrani
sadharanani kartavyani. kasmat. vipratisedhat, vipratisedho
bhavati{*6/308*}. kadacit tani patrany upattani bhaveyuh. atha
maranam kasyacid yajamanasyapadyeta, tatra vipratisedhah syat,
ahitagnim agnibhir dahanti yajñapatrais ceti, yadi tam tair daheyuh,
itaresam yajño virudhyeta. atha tair yajñam samapayeyur{*6/309*}
itarasya sarirasamskarah parilupyeran{*6/310*}, anyesu punah
sadharanesupadiyamanesu na kimcid api virudhyeta. tasmat tatha
karyam{*6/311*} iti.

notes: *{6/308: e1,6; e2: vipratisedho hi bhavati}* *{6/309: e1 (v.l.): tam
paksam samavardheyur}* *{6/310: e2: sarirasamskarah parilupyeta; e2
(v.l.), e1,6: sarirasamskarah parilupyeran}* *{6/311: e1 (v.l.): na
tatha karyam}*
prayascittam apadi syat // ms_6,6.35 //
athedanim purvoktasya lingasya parihara ucyate. prayascittam
asmatpakse parikalpisyate. katham. aranye kantare gacchatam

sthitanam va dasyubhayat svapadabhayad va trase jate davagnina
va samsrjyeran, mitho va sa visayah prayascittasya bhavisyatiti.

[740]{*6/312*}

notes: *{6/312: e2: 5,337; e6: 2,196}*
purusakalpena va vikrtau kartrniyamah syad yajñasya tadgunatvad
abhavad itaran pratyekasminn adhikarah syat // ms_6,6.36 //
adharakalpa{*6/313*} udaharanam, agrayanestih pasur
ityevamlaksanakani karmani, yesu saptadasa samidhenyah, tesu
samdehah. kim trayanam api varnanam ebhih karmabhir
adhikarah, uta vaisyasyaiveti. kim praptam. etasyam vikrtau
purusakalpena karta niyamyeta. kutah. yajño{*6/314*} 'yam
adhvarakalpadih, etat samkhyagunakah. iyam ca samkhya
vaisyasyokta, tena{*6/315*} vaisya eva etat karma krtsnam kartum
samarthah. saptadasagunakam etat karma, tac ca saptadasyam avaisyena
kriyamanam asadhu. itaran prati hi tan na codyate. tena yajetety
asamarthyad brahmanaksatriyan nadhikarisyatiti.

notes: *{6/313: e1,6; e2: adhvarakalpa}* *{6/314: e1,6; e2: kutah. yajñasya
tadgunatvat. yajño}* *{6/315: e1,6; e2: vaisyasyokta,
saptadasanubruyad vaisyasyeti. tena}*
lingac cejyavisesavat // ms_6,6.37 //
lingam ca bhavati, yatha vaisyasya saptadasyam iti, saptadaso
vaisya{*6/316*} iti. tena vaisyasya{*6/317*} saptadasyam. ato
vaisyasyaivamjatiyakani karmani, yathejyaviseso vaisyasya
bhavati, vaisyo vaisyastomena yajeteti, vaisyasambandhat. evam
saptadasyam tasyaiveti.

notes: *{6/316: e1,6; e2: saptadaso vai vaisya}* *{6/317: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2:
navaisyasya}*
na va samyogaprthaktvad gunasyejyapradhanatvad asamyukta hi
codana // ms_6,6.38 //
na caitad asti. prthag etau samyogau, ekam vakyam saptadasa
vaisyasya [741]{*6/318*} anubruyad iti. vakyantaram adhvarakalpadisu
saptadasanubruyad iti, sa ca guna ijyapradhano bhavati, nejya
gunartha. kim atah. yady evam yatrejya, tatra tadgunena bhavitavyam.
na yatra gunah, tatrejyaya, vaisyasya gunanurodhenejyapi.
trayanam varnanam ijya. sa tatra gunam
akanksatiti{*6/319*}. api cejyagunabhutasyapara codana{*6/320*},
na sa vaisyasamyukta. sa tv avaisyakam gunam pratyayayati.
prathamam savaisyakam iti cet. na, vaisyasya pradhanatvat.
pradhanabhutas tatra vaisyah sruyate. tasmat sarvadhikarah.

notes: *{6/318: e2: 5,338; e6: 2,196}* *{6/319: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2:
akarsatiti}* *{6/320: e2 (v.l.): api ca ya gunasyapara codana}*
ijyayam tadgunatvad visesena niyamyeta // ms_6,6.39 //
atha yad uktam, vaisyastome yatha, tathehapiti. yuktam tatra, ijya
vaisyasya sruyate. tatra vacanikenaiva visesena niyamyeta. tasmat

tatradosa iti.

[742]{*6/321*}

notes: *{6/321: e2: 5,339; e6: 2,197}*
svadane sarvam avisesat // ms_6,7.1 //
idam amananti visvajiti, sarvasvam dadatiti. tatra samdehah, kim
yavat kimcit svasabdenocyate, yatha mata pitetyevamady api
sarvam{*6/322*} deyam, uta yatra prabhutvayogena svasabdas tad eva deyam
iti. kim praptam. avisesat, mata pitetyevamady api datavyam. nanu
danam ity ucyate svatvanivrttih, parasvatvapadanam ca. tatra
pitradinam asakyam svatvam nivartayitum. na hi kathamcit pita na
pita bhavati. ucyate, satyam nasau na pita bhavati. sakyate tu
paravidheyah kartum, parasvatvapadanam ca danam. arthac{*6/323*} ca
svatvatyagah. tasmat sarvam deyam iti.

notes: *{6/322: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: api tat sarvam}* *{6/323: e1,6,e2 (v.l.);
e2: danam dadater arthah. arthac}*
yasya va prabhuh syad itarasyasakyatvat // ms_6,7.2 //
vasabdena pakso viparivartate. yasya prabhutvayogena svatvam, tad eva
deyam netarat. kasmat. prabhutvayoginah sakyatvat, itarasya
casakyatvat. na hi pitradinam sakyate svatvam parityaktum. nanu
coktam paravidheyikaranam tasya sakyam iti. ucyate, prabhutvayoginah
svasyatra diyamanasya sarvatvam ucyate. naprabhutvayoginah svasya danam,
na caitan nyayyam, yat pitradinam paricarakatvam. yasya caitan nyayyam
api bhavet, sa dadyad api. [743]{*6/324*} atraha, nanu yatra svasabdo
vartate, tad deyam ity ukte pitradayo datavya gamyante. tasmat tan prati
prabhutvaya smrtim badhitvapi yatitavyam iti. atrocyate, svasabdo 'yam
atmiyadhanajñatinam pratyekam vacako na samudayasya. tatratmiye
sarvatayam krtayam krte sastrarthe, nasakyesu
jñatisu{*6/325*} sarvata kalpaniya, napi smrtir badhitavya. api ca
gavadinam atmiyanam codakena praptau satyam avasyam atmiyagata
sarvatopadeya. tasyam copattayam krtah sastartha iti
jñatinam upadane na kimcit karanam asti, tasman na
pitradayo{*6/326*} deyah. tasmad yatraiva prabhutvayogena svatvam, tad eva
deyam iti.

notes: *{6/324: e2: 5,340; e6: 2,198}* *{6/325: e2 (v.l.):
nasakyajñatisu}* *{6/326: e2 (v.l.): matapitradayo}*
na bhumih syat sarvan pratyavisistatvat // ms_6,7.3 //
atraiva sarvadane samsayah, kim bhumir deya, neti. ka punar bhumir
atrabhipreta. yad etan mrdarabdham dravyanatram prthivigolakam,
na{*6/327*} ksetramatram mrttika va. tatra kim praptam.
avisesad deya. prabhutvasambandhena hi tatra svasabdo vartate, sakyate
ca manasena vyaparena svasya svata{*6/328*} nivartayitum iti. evam
prapte brumah, na bhumir deyeti. kutah. ksetranam isitaro
manusya drsyante, na krtsnasya prthivigolakasyeti. aha, ya
idanim sarvabhaumah, sa tarhi dasyati. so 'pi neti brumah. kutah.
yavata bhogena{*6/329*} sarvabhaumo bhumer iste, tavatanyo 'pi. na

tatra kascid visesah, sarvabhaumatve 'sya{*6/330*} tv etad adhikam, yad asau prthivyam sambhutanam vrihyadinam raksanena [744]{*6/331*} nirvistasya kasyacid bhagasyeste, na bhumeh. tannirvistas ca ye manusyah, tair anyat sarvapraninam dharanavikramanadi{*6/332*} yad bhumikrtam, tatresitvam prati na kascid visesah. tasman na bhumir deya.

notes: *{6/327: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: prthivigolakam nama, na}* *{6/328: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: svasvatam}* *{6/329: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: bhumibhogena}* *{6/330: e1,6; e2: sarvabhaumam asya}* *{6/331: e2: 5,341; e6: 2,199}* *{6/332: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: dharanam cakramanadi}*

akaryatvac ca tatah punar visesah syat // ms_6,7.4 //

visvajity eva samdehah. kim asvadayo deyah, neti. kim praptam. sarvasya vihitatvat, deya asva iti. evam prapte brumah, yasya ca danam akaryam, tac ca na deyam, yathasvanam. tesam hi danam akaryam. esa hi viseso 'svanam, anyebhyo dravyebhyah, yad esam danam pratisidhyate, na kesarino dadati nobhayatodatah pratigrhnatiti visvajity eva samamnayate. tasman nasva deya iti.

nityatvac canityair nasti sambandhah // ms_6,7.5 //

visvajity eva samdehah sarvasvam dadatiti, kim arjayitvopakaranani yavanti manusyasya, yavanti ca saknoty uparjayitum, sarvani tani dadyat krtabhandadini{*6/333*}, uta yany evasya vidyante, tani sarvani deyani, navidyamanani kartavyaniti. kutah samsayah. ubhayatha vacanavyakteh sambhavat, [745]{*6/334*} yadi vaivam vacanam vyajyate, yani sarvani svani, kani tani, yani purusasyopakarakani sayanadini, tani sarvani dadyad iti vidhiyate. yad va yani svani purusasya dane sakyani, tani sarvaniti sarvatvam vidhiyate. yadi danam vidhiyate, tato 'praptadananam krtabhandakanam api danam. atha sarvata{*6/335*} vidhiyate, tato vidyamananam eva. kim tavat praptam. krtabhandakani deyaniti, tatha danavidhane srutir anugrhyate, itaratha vakyam. tayos ca srutir baliyasi. tasmat krtabhandakani deyaniti. evam prapte brumah, nityatvac canityair nasti sambandhah, casabdo 'nvadese. nasva datavya ity uktam, krtabhandakani ca na deyaniti. nityam hi visvajiti danam codakena praptam anudyate. anityani ca krtabhandakani{*6/336*}, na sakyani sarvani visvajiti kriyamana upasamhartum. tatra krtabhandakanam syat, na{*6/337*} nityam, nityavac ca tac codakena vidhiyate, na nimittasamyogena. tasmad avasyam etad abhyupagantavyam, sakalpyam deyanam praptanam vidhiyata iti, srutyasambhave ca vakyartho grhitavya eva bhavati, tasman na krtabhandakani datavyani.

notes: *{6/333: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: krtabhandakani}* *{6/334: e2: 5,341; e6: 2,199}* *{6/335: e1,6; e2: sarvato}* *{6/336: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: krtabhandakaniti}* *{6/337: e1,6; e2: visvajiti danam pratikseta. naimittikam tasman na}*

sudras ca dharmasastratvat // ms_6,7.6 //

visvajity eva samdihyate, kim paricarakah sudro deyah, neti. kim

praptam. sarvasya svasya{*6/338*} vihitatvad deya iti. [746]{*6/339*} evam
prapte brumah, sudras ca na deya ity anvadesah. kutah.
dharmasastratvat, dharmasasanopanatatvat{*6/340*} tasya. evam asau tasmai
traivarnikayopanata idam susrusamano dharmena sambhantsyata
iti. so 'nyasmai diyamano necched api. na canicchatas tasya sa prabhavati,
na ca balat svikartavyah. yas tv anyayena svikuryat, sa dadyad api.
dharmopanatamatrena tu na sakyo datum.

notes: *{6/338: e2 (v.l.): sarvasvasya}* *{6/339: e2: 5,342; e6: 2,199}*
{6/340: e2 (v.l.): dharmasasenopanatatvat}
daksinakale yat svam tat pratiyeta tad danasamyogat // ms_6,7.7 //
visvajity eva samdehah. kim prag daksinakalat, vidyamanam
niyogato daksinakale nidhatavyam{*6/341*}, urdhvam ca
daksinakalad bhavisyad anagatam api daksinakale deyam, uta yad
eva daksinakale vidyate, tad eva deyam iti. kim praptam. yasyapi
prag urdhvam ca svata, tad api deyam, svamatrasya danavidhanat. evam
prapte brumah, daksinakale yat svam vidyate, tad eva deyam, na yat
prag urdhvam ca. kutah. svasyatra danam anudya sakalyam vidhiyate.
tac ca danam daksinakale praptatvat tasminn eva kale 'nudyate.
tasmad daksinakala eva vidyamanam deyam iti.

[747]{*6/342*}

notes: *{6/341: e1,6; e2: daksinakale datum vidhatavyam}* *{6/342:
e2: 5,343; e6: 2,200}*

asesatvat tadantah{*6/343*} syat karmano dravyasiddhitvat{*6/344*} //
ms_6,7.8 //

tasminn eva visvajiti samdehah. kim daksinakala eva
visvajid{*6/345*} utsrastavyah, uta na sarvam{*6/346*} datavyam,
parisamapaniya iti. kim praptam. utsrastavya iti. kutah.
asesatvat. katham asesata. visvajiti sarvasvam dadatiti, na ca
sakyam antarena dravyam, parisamapayitum. tasmat tadantah syat.

notes: *{6/343: e1,6; e2: asesatvad antah}* *{6/344: e2 (v.l.):
dravyasiddhatvat}* *{6/345: e1,6; e2: eva sarvasvam dattva visvajid}*
{6/346: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: sarvasyam}
api va sesakarma syat kratoh pratyaksasistatvat // ms_6,7.9 //
api veti paksavyavrttih. sesakarma syat, na sarvasvam
daksinakale deyam, yavata tatkarma parisamapyate, tavac
chesayitavyam. kutah. kratoh pratyaksasistatvat. kratoh
parisamaptih pratyaksasista, visvajita yajeteti visvajitam
upakramya, parisamapayed ity arthah. parisamapayata yac chakyate datum,
tavat sarvam ity arthah. tasman na tadantam utsrastavyam iti.
tatha canyarthadarsanam // ms_6,7.10 //
evam ca krtvanyarthadarsanam upapadyate, avabhrthad udetya
vatsatvacamac chadayatiti sese saty avakalpate.
asesam tu samañjasadanena sesakarma syat // ms_6,7.11 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. etat samañjasabhutam, yad asesam

[748]{*6/347*} pratiyata iti, evam sarvasvam dadatiit sabda upapanno bhavatiti. yat tu pratyaksa samaptir iti. tatra brumah, adanena sesakarma bhavisyatiti. ucyate,

notes: *{6/347: e2: 5,344; e6: 2,201}*
nadanasya nityatvat // ms_6,7.12 //
adanam tv anuityam, nityam ca sesakarma. na hi tayoh sambandho 'vakalpate. tasmac chesayitavyam kimcid iti.
diksasu tu vinirdesad akratvarthena samyogas tasmad avirodhah syat // ms_6,7.13 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitad asti, kimcic chesayitavyam iti. diksasu tu vinirdeso bhavati, prakrtav eva jyotistome. sa iha codakena praptah, idam kratvartham{*6/348*}, idam bhaksyartham, idam anamanayeti. tad iha yad anamanaya datavyam, tasyayam vikarah sarvata nama. kuta etat. yatah svam dadatity anudyate, sarvataiva{*6/349*} vidhiyate. tena nadatavyasya danam vidhiyate, na ca bhaksyartham{*6/350*} kratvartham ca datavyam. tasmad avirodho bhavisyatiti.

notes: *{6/348: e2 (v.l.): idam me kratvartham}* *{6/349: e2 (v.l.): sarvata}* *{6/350: e1,6; e2: bhaksartham; e2 (v.l.): muktyartham}*
ahargane ca taddharma syat sarvesam avisesat // ms_6,7.14 //
asty ahargano 'staratrah, athaitasyastaratrasya visvajid abhijitav ekahav abhitah, ubhayato jyotir madhye sadahah, pasukamo hy etena yajeteti. tatra samdehah. kim aharganasthasyapi sarvasvam eva daksina{*6/351*} syat, aho{*6/352*} dvadasam satam iti. kim praptam. sarvasvam. kutah. sarvesam visvajitam avisesat. ya eva prakrtau visvajito dharmah, sa eva casya codakena bhavisyati. tasmat sarvasvam deyam iti.

notes: *{6/351: e1,6; e2: daksinah}* *{6/352: e1,6; e2: ahosvit}*
dvadasasatam va prakrtivat // ms_6,7.15 //
dvadasasatam va deyam iti. prakrtivat kartavyam. jyotistomas ca prakrtih. tatra dharma vihitah, na visvajiti krtsnah pratiyante. tasmad dvadasasatam atra deyam iti.
atadgunatvat tu naivam syat // ms_6,7.16 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. naivam bhavitum arhati. kutah. naiva{*6/353*} yato visvajito guno dvadasasatam. namadheyena hy atra dharmagrahanam. tasmad visvajito bhavisyati{*6/354*}, na jyotistomad iti.

notes: *{6/353: e1,6; e2: naisa}* *{6/354: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: grahisyati}*
lingadarsanac ca // ms_6,7.17 //
lingam khalv api darsayati. kim lingam bhavatiti. evam aha,
hiyate va esa pasubhir yo visvajiti sarvam{*6/355*} na dadatiti
niyatam sarvasvadanam darsayaty ahargane.

[750]{*6/356*} notes: *{6/355: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: sarvasvam}* *{6/356: e2:

5,346; e6: 2,202}*
vikarah sann ubhayato 'visesat // ms_6,7.18 //
visvajiti sarvasvam dadatiti. tatraiso 'rthah samsayikah, kim
yasya dvadasasatam adhikam, unam va vidyate, tasyapi
visvajitadhikarah{*6/357*}, uta yasya sakalam adhikam va tasyaiveti.
kim praptam. vikarah sann ubhayato 'visesat. na visesah kascid
asriyate. yasya dvadasasatam adhikam, unam vastiti. tasmat sarvasya
visvajitadhikara{*6/358*} iti.

notes: *{6/357: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: visvajity adhikarah}* *{6/358: e1,6,e2
(v.l.); e2: visvajity adhikara}*
adhikam va pratiprasavat // ms_6,7.19 //
na caitad asti, sarvasya visvajitadhikara{*6/359*} iti. kasya tarhi. yasya
dvadasasatam asti, adhikam veti. kutah. pratiprasavat. pratiprasavo hi
jyotistome sarvasvasyocyate. dvadasasatam vidhayaha, etavata vava
rtvija aneya api va sarvasveneti. yadi etavata neccheyuh,
sarvasvenapy anamayitavya iti. tad yadi dvadasena satena
necchanti{*6/360*}, necchantitaram tato nyunena. tasmad dvadasasatam
jyotistome. yad va sarvasvam, tad ihobhayam api praptam. tatraikah
pakso niyamyate, sarvasvam deyam iti. sa esa na vidhih, praptatvat.
aniyatapraptas tu niyamyate. sa cen niyamyate, yadrsas tatra, tadrsa
eveha. tatra ca dvadasasatam adhikam va sarvasvam. ihapi tadvad eva.
tasman na nyunadhanasyadhikara iti.

notes: *{6/359: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: visvajity adhikara}* *{6/360: e2 om.
necchanti}*
anugrahac ca padavat // ms_6,7.20 //
casabdenanvacayah. itas cadhikam sarvasvam, adhike hi [751]{*6/361*}
diyamane tadantargatatvad dvadasasatam api dattam bhavati, padavat,
yatha, karsapane diyamane pado 'pi datto bhavati, evam ihapiti.

notes: *{6/361: e2: 5,346; e6: 2,203}*
aparimite sistasya samkhyapratisedhas tac chrutitvat // ms_6,7.21 //
adhane sruyate, eka deya, sad deyah, dvadasa deyah,
caturvimsatir deyah, satam deyam, sahasram deyam, aparimitam deyam
iti. tatra samdehah. kim yat parimitam eka deyetyevamadi, tan na
datavyam iti pratisedho vidhiyate, utaparimitam nama kimcit, tasya
danam vidhiyata iti. kim praptam. aparimite sruyamane brumah,
sistasyaikadeh samkhyeyasya ya samkhya, sa pratisidhyate.
kutah. tacchrutitvat, parimitasabdasravanad ganitam avagamyate. tac
caikadikam, tasya nasabdena pratisedhah kriyate. tatra sruto 'rthah
krto bhavati, itarathaparimitasabde prasiddhis tyajyeta. laksanaya
bahutvam asyarthah kalpyeta. tasmat aprimitasya pratisedha iti.
kalpantaram va tulyavat prasamkhyanat // ms_6,7.22 //
kalpantaram va syat. aparo danakalpo vidhiyate, yathaika deyeti
danavidhikalpah. evam eso 'pi danavidhikalpa eva syat. tena{*6/362*} hi
purvena, tulyam evedam prasamkhyayate. kasya purvena tulyata.
pratijñatasyarthasyavagamika [752]{*6/363*} srutir astiti. purvatra hi

deyasabdasrutya danam vidhiyata iti, ihapi deyasadasrutih. sa sruyamana{*6/364*} saknoti danam vidhatum. pratisedhe hi vidhiyamane vakyasya{*6/365*} vyaparah. tac ca durbalam srutim prati{*6/366*}. tasmat kalpantaram. yac caparimitasabde prasiddhir badhyata iti, samudayaprasiddhir avayavaprasiddher badhikaiva samadhigata. nanu natra prasiddhih, laksaneyam. yad bahu, tan na sakyam parimatum. tasmad aparimitatvena laksyate bahutvam iti. tac ca na, anekasminn asakyaparimane sati bahusu rudhah. aparimitam asya dhanam, bahv iti gamyate. yatha, kusalah, pravina iti. bahusu kusanam laturgunesu satsu nipunatayam eva kusalasabdo rohad rudhisabda{*6/367*} eva bhavati. bahusu ca vinav adasya gunesu satsu nipuna eva pravinasabdo vartamano rudha ity ucyate. tasmat saty api laksanatve srutisamarthyad rohatisabdah. tasmat samudayaprasiddhyaparimitasabde 'vayavaprasiddhir badhyate, asvakarnasabdavat. atah kalpanataram iti.

notes: *{6/362: e1,6; e2: syat, tulyavat prasamkhyanat. tena}* *{6/363: e2: 5,347; e6: 2,203}* *{6/364: e2 (v.l.): sravanena}* *{6/365: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: vakyam}* *{6/366: e2 (v.l.): sruteh}* *{6/367: e1,6; e2: kusalasabdaprayogad rudhisabda}*

aniyamo 'visesat // ms_6,7.23 //

aparimite kalpanataram iti samadhigatam. athedanim samdihyate{*6/368*}. kim sahasrad unam aparimitam, uta sahasrad adhikam iti. kim tavat praptam. aniyamo 'visesat. na kascid iha bahutve visesa{*6/369*} asriyate, sahasrad unam adhikam veti. anasriyamane yathakrtam tatha sadhu{*6/370*}. tasmad aniyamah.

[753]{*6/371*}

notes: *{6/368: e1,6; e2: athedanim idam samdihyate}* *{6/369: e2 (v.l.): kascid atra bahutvavisesa}* *{6/370: e2 (v.l.): yathakamam syat, yathakrtam sadhu}* *{6/371: e2: 5,348; e6: 2,204}*

adhikam va syad bahvarthatvad itaresam{*6/372*} samnidhanat // ms_6,7.24 //

veti paksavyavrttih. naitad asti, adhikam unam va sahasrad iti. kim tarhi. adhikam eveti. kutah. bahvarthatvad aparimitasabdasya, bahusu himam sabdam upacarantity etad uktam. bahutvam capeksikam, kimcid apeksya tato 'dhikam bahv ity ucyate. asatyam apeksayam apraripurnam etat, yatha, putra iti kimcid apeksya bhavati, nanyatha. tatra prakrtam samnihitam capeksya nirnayah, sahasram ca samnihitam. tasmat tato 'dhikam aparimitam iti.

notes: *{6/372: e2 (v.l.): itarair}*

arthavadas ca tadvat // ms_6,7.25 //

katham evam. tatrotkrstam vai aparimitam iti tadunatam sahasrasya darsayati.

parakrtipurakalpam ca manusyadharmah syad arthaya hy anukirtanam // ms_6,7.26 //

iha parakrtayah purakalpas codaharanam. yatha, iti ha smaha bakurvasnir masan me pacata, na va etesam havir grhnantiti. purakalpah, ulmukair ha sma purve samajamustan ha asura raksamsi nirjaghnur ityevamadayah. tesu samdehah. kim ete manusyadharma vidhayah, uta tadgotranam. athava [754]{*6/373*} arthavada iti. kim tavat praptam. manusyadhama vidhaya iti. kutah. arthaya prayojanayanukirtanam etad bhavati. kartrmanusyasambandhakirtanena kriya prasasta bhavati. prasastam ca pratipadyam. sa esa vidhir eva, anena prakarena. atah parair api manusyaih kartavya iti gamyate.

notes: *{6/373: e2: 5,349; e6: 2,205}*
tad ukte ca pratisedhat // ms_6,7.27 //
evamjatiyakasya vidheh pratisedho bhavati, tad u{*6/374*} tatha na kuryad iti, prasaktasya ca pratisedho nyayyah. tasmad api vidhaya iti.

notes: *{6/374: e2 om. u}*
nirdesad va taddharmah syat pañcavattavat // ms_6,7.28 //
manusyadharmo 'yam vidhir evamjatiyaka iti grhyate. tatra tu visistagotranam nirdesat tesam eva dharma iti gamyate. stutya hy ayam kartavya iti jñayate, sa ca visistagotranam sruyate, tasmat tadgotranam eva kartavyah, pañcavattavat, yatha, pañcavattam jamadagninam{*6/375*} iti tadgotranam eva bhavati, evam ihapiti.

notes: *{6/375: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: jamadagninam}*
vidhau tu vedasamyogad upadesah syat // ms_6,7.29 //
tusabdad eso 'pi pakso vyavartate{*6/376*}. vidhav etesam upadesah syat. vidhau vedena stutinirdesah krtah, na vidhyasraye puruse. purusagrahanam vidhiprasamsartham. vidhir iti kriyamaha. etasyah [755]{*6/377*} kriyaya bhavo yasmad anena purusena kriyate, tasmat sadhur iti. na tv atra purusah kriyasambandhena nirdisyate, kim tu stotavyatvena. kuta etat. stutipadasyanyasyabhavat. api ca kriyanirdese srutya vidhanam, kriyapurusasambandhanirdese vakyena, atas ca{*6/378*} durbalam. tasmat purusamatrasya vidhanam prapnoti, na tadgotranam iti.

notes: *{6/376: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: vyavartyate}* *{6/377: e2: 5,350; e6: 2,205}* *{6/378: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: tac ca}*

arthavado va vidhisesatvat tasman{*6/379*} nityanuvadah syat // ms_6,7.30 //

eso 'pi pakso vasabdad vinivrttah{*6/380*}. nayam tadgotranam vidhih. na manusyamatrasya va vidhih, vidhir eva veti, ayam arthavadas{*6/381*} tu. kutah. vidhisesatvat, anyam tv atra vidhim amananti, parakrtyudaharane tavat, tasmad aranyam evasniyad iti, purakalpodaharane, grhapater evagrisu nirmathya nirvaperann iti. na ca dvayor vidhyor ekavakyabhavo 'sti. vidhina hi sambadhyamanayoh parakrtipurakalpavacanayor anya vacanavyaktih. anya tu stutyarthapravrttayoh. na cobhayam yaugapadyena sambhavati.

tasmad arthavada iti.

notes: *{6/379: e1 (v.l.): tasmin}* *{6/380: e2 (v.l.): nirvartate}* *{6/381: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: veti. arthavadas}*

sahasrasamvatsaram tadayusam asambhavan manusyesu // ms_6,7.31 //

asti sahasrasamvatsaram, pañcapañcasatas{*6/382*} trivrtah samvatsarah, pañcapañcasatah pañcadasah, pañcapañcasatah saptadasah, pañcapañcasata ekavimsa visvasrjamayanam sahasrasamvatsaram iti. tatra [756]{*6/383*} samdehah. kim ye sahasrayusas tesam anena adhikarah, uta manusyanam iti. yadapi manusyanam, tadapi bahavo vikalpa vaksyamanah{*6/384*}, athava divasesu samvatsarasabda iti. kim praptam. sahasrayusam bhavitum arhati. kutah. asambhavan manusyesu, na manusyanam etavad ayur vidyate, gandharvadayas tv etavad ayusa iti bhavati smrtih. upacaro 'nyarthadarsanam ca. prajapatim vai prajah srjamanam papma mrtyur abhijaghana, sa tapo 'tapyata sahasrasamvatsaran papmanam vijihasann iti. vispastam cedam sahasrasamvatsaram. tasman na manusyanam iti.

notes: *{6/382: e1,6; e2: sahasrasamvatsaram satram visvasrjamayanam, pañcapañcasatas}* *{6/383: e2: 5,350; e6: 2,206}* *{6/384: e1 hat yadapi manusyanam, tadapi bahavo vikalpa vaksyamanah in klammern}*

api va tadadhikaran manusyadharmah syat // ms_6,7.32 //

api veti paksavyavrttih. na gandharvadinam, manusyanam evadhikara iti. kutah. tadadhikarat, manusyadhikaram sastram samadhigatam iti. te hi saknuvanti kartsnyena yathoditam vidhim upasamhartum iti. aha, nanu naitavad ayuso manusyah. ucyate, rasayanair ayur dirgham prapsyantiti.

nasamarthyat // ms_6,7.33 //

na rasayananam etat{*6/385*} samarthyam drstam, yena sahasrasamvatsaram jiveyuh. etani hy agner vardhakani, balipalitasya nasakani{*6/386*}, svaravarnaprasadakani, meghajananani. naitavad ayuso datrni drsyante. nanu svaravarnaprasadadidarsanad eva jyogjivanam{*6/387*} apy anumasyate. neti brumah. kutah. satayur vai purusa [757]{*6/388*} ity anuvadah. sa{*6/389*} evam jyogjive{*6/390*} navakalpate. atrocyate, satany ayur asyeti vigrahisyamah. naivam samkhyasabdanam samasa isyate. na ca gamakani bhavanti, dvivacanabahuvacanantanam asamasa iti cabhiyuktavacanat.

notes: *{6/385: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: etavat}* *{6/386: e2 (v.l.): balipalitanasakani}* *{6/387: e1: jyogjivanam cirakalam jivanam (glosse einer hs)}* *{6/388: e2: 5,351; e6: 2,207}* *{6/389: e2 om. sa}* *{6/390: e1,6; e2: jyogjivena}*

sambandhadarsanat // ms_6,7.34 //

na hy etavad ayusa rasayananam sambandho drstapurvah, na ca sambandhadarsane 'numanam asti. nanu samanyatodrstam bhavisyati. drsyante tavad alpasya sthirabhavasya karakani. evam

abhyasyamanani viryavattamani sthirasariratam utpadayisyanti.
satayuh purusa iti saty api vacane, adhikam jivanam drsyata
eveti. atrocyate, nayam ekantah, kadacidyam ca yavantim ca
sarirasthiratam utpadayeyuh, na prag apy adrstakalam, yatha
prakramanto 'bhyasat prakramanam vrddher yam ca yavantim ca
matram prapnuvanti, na tv abhyasyantah purusayusenapi
yojanamatram prakrameyuh. evam ihapi sambandhabhavat
sahasrayustvam prapnuyur na veti samdigdham. samdigdham cet,
samanyatodrstam na pramanam, na cadrsto 'rthah
pramanam antrena sakyo 'bhyupagantum. tasmad asamsayam naitavad
ayusah santiti purusavacanenoktam. katham tarhiti.
sa kulakalpah syad iti karsnajinir ekasminn asambhavat // ms_6,7.35
//
sa manusyadhikarapakse kulakalpo bhavisyatity evam karsnajinir
acaryo manyate sma. kutah. ekasminn asambhavat, purusanam idam
anusasanam, na caitad ekah saknoti parayitum. yatha sakyate, tatha
parayitavyam iti gamyamane, bahavah saknuvantah pravarteran. anye 'pi
tatkulina anyenarabdham samapayeyur iti.
api va krtsnasamyogad ekasyaiva prayogah syat // ms_6,7.36 //
sastraphalam hi prayoktari{*6/391*} samadhigatam{*6/392*}, yas ca
kartsnyena vidhim upasamhartum samarthah. sa evadhikriyata iti.
tasman na kulakalpo 'vakalpyate. katham tarhi. sampradayamatrena
dharma ity adhyavasiyate. evam sruyate, svadhyayo 'dhyetavya iti. evam
tarhy etad adhyavaseyam, vacanapramanyad etat karma kurvatam ayur
varddhata iti. tac ca na, pramanabhavat. na hy etasminn arthe vakyam
anyad va pramanam asti. nanv arthapattih, anyathanarthakyam
bhavisyatiti. ucyate, nanarthakyam, adhyayanad eva hy adrstam
bhavisyati. tatha hi samanyenadrstam kalpayitum laghiyah, na
tu karmanayur vardhata iti visesadrstakalpana. athavanarthakyam
evabhyupagamyeta, nayukti phalam kalpyam{*6/393*}. athocyeta,
ardhatrtiyani satani diksisyante, catubhir varsaih
samapyanta{*6/394*} iti. evam api niyataparimanam hiyeta{*6/395*},
caturvimsatiparamah saptadasavarah satram asirann iti. vacanasya
tv anarthakyapariharaya parimanam hapayisyata iti cet. tad ayuktam,
adhyayanat phalam asti. tasman naisa kalpaneti. katham tarhi. evam,

[759]{*6/396*}

notes: *{6/391: e2: prayoktariti}* *{6/392: vgl. ms 3.7.18 ff}* *{6/393: e1,6;
e2: phalakalpanam}* *{6/394: e1,6; e2: samapyata}* *{6/395: e1; e2,6:
hiyate}* *{6/396: e2: 5,354; e6: 2,208}*

vipratisedhat tu gunyanyatarah{*6/397*} syad iti lavukayanah //
ms_6,7.37 //

anyataro 'tra gaunah sabdah syat. yadi vasamvatsare
samvatsarasabdah, yadi va pañcapañcasata iti sabdo gauna iti. kuta
etat. vipratisedhat, vipratisedho hi bhavati, ubhayasmin vihite. katham.
vakyam hi bhidyeta. yadi pañcapañcasatas trivrtah, na

samvatsarah. atha samvatsaras trivrtah, na pañcapañcasatah.
tasmad virodhad anyatarad vacanam gaunam iti lavukayana acaryo
manyate sma. acaryagrahanam pujartham, natmanah
pratisedhartham{*6/398*}.

notes: *{6/397: e1 (v.l.): gunad anyatarah}* *{6/398: e1,6; e2:
natmiyamatapratisedhartham}*
samvatsaro vicalitvat // ms_6,7.38 //
etad uktam, anyatarad gaunam{*6/399*} iti. tad avadharayitvayam. tad ucyate,
samvatsaravacanam gaunam iti. kutah. vicalitvat, vicali hi
samvatsarasabdah savano 'pi ganitadivasakah,
sitosnavarsalaksano 'pi, candramaso 'pi. sa evamlaksanako
'nuvadah sakyate kalpayitum. pañcapañcasata ity ayam tu
vyaktaparimanasyarthasya{*6/400*} vacakah, ekenapy une na bhavati.

notes: *{6/399: e1,6; e2: anyatarad vacanam gaunam}* *{6/400: e1 (v.l.):
uktaparimanasyarthasya}*
sa prakrtih syad adhikarat // ms_6,7.39 //
gavamayane masah prakrtah, masesu ca samvatsarasabda uktah,
yo vai masah samvatsara iti. tasmat pañcapañcasato masa iti. nanv
etasmin pakse sahasrasamvatsarasabdo navakalpate. ucyate, namadheyam
etat sahasrasamvatsarasabda [760]{*6/401*} iti, na gunavidhih.
namadheyam ca na vidhiyate, avidhiyamanam ca yena kenacid
gunenavakalpyate{*6/402*}. naiso 'pi pakso yujyate, atrapi hi sa eva
dosah, na tavaj jivanam asti, yavataitad avakalpyeta{*6/403*}
daragnikalasomapurvatvapeksayeti. tenaitasmims ca kriyamane
'parisamapta evayuh{*6/404*} paryupayuktam syat. tatha cadhyayanad
evadrstam kalpyeta. evam tarhi, dvadasahah prakrtir iti
pañcapañcasato dvadasaha bhavisyantiti. tatha ca drsyate
dvadasa vai ratrayah samvatsarasya pratima iti. tatra sa doso na
bhavisyati. naivam, tatra samvatsarasabdasya saksat pratimasabdena
samyogat{*6/405*}. api ca, pañcapañcasatas trivrta ity uktam, trivrc
chabdas ca dvadasahe divase drstah, na dvadasaratre. tasman
naivam.

notes: *{6/401: e2: 5,354; e2: 2,208}* *{6/402: e1,6; e2:
gunenavakalpisyate}* *{6/403: e1,2 (v.l.): avarudhyeta}* *{6/404: e1,6;
e2: evasyayuh}* *{6/405: e1 (v.l.): na hy atra samvatsarasabdah
saksat, pratimasabdena samyogat; naivam, na hy atra ratrisabdah
samvatsarasabdasyapeksyah pratimasabdena samyogat}*
ahani vabhisamkhyatvat // ms_6,7.40 //
vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. na caitad asti, pañcapañcasato
dvadasaratra iti. ahany eva trivrc chabdenakhyayante. tasmad ahahsu
samvatsarasabda iti. athava, vasabdah paksantaram{*6/406*}
vyavartayati, na pañcapañcasato masah. kim tarhi divasah.
dvadasahe trivrdahah prakrtam. tatra samvatsarasabdo drsyate.
adityo va sarva rtavah, sa yadaivodityatha{*6/407*} vasantah, yada
samgavo 'tha grismah, yada madhyamdino 'tha varsa, yadaparahno

'tha sarat, yadastamety atha hemantasisirav iti, sarvan rtun ahani sampadayati. sarve cartavah samvatsarah. tasmad ahah [761]{*6/408*} samvatsarasabdenocyate. api ca pañcapañcasatas trivrta iti trivrtam pañcapañcasattvam. na ca dvadasaratras trivrt, ekam hi dvadasahe trivrdahah, na tatra trivrt samkhyaya dvadasaratrena mukhyaya vrttya samanadhikaranyam. trivrdahah sambandhalaksanaya syat. abhisamkhyam trivrdahah, tena srutyaiva samanadhikaranyam, srutis ca laksanaya jyayasi. tasmat pañcapañcasad ahani samvatsarah syad iti.

[762]{*6/409*}

notes: *{6/406: e2 (v.l.): paksam}* *{6/407: e1; e2,6: yadaivodetyatha}* *{6/408: e2: 5,355; e6: 2,209}* *{6/409: e2: 5,357; e6: 2,210}*

istipurvatvad akratuseso homah samskrtesv agnisu syad apurvo apy adhanasya sarvasesatvat // ms_6,8.1 //

iha caturhotrsv amnayate, prajakamam caturhotra yajayec caturgrhitam ajyam grhitva caturhotaram vyacaksita purvena grahenardham juhuyat, taduttarenardham{*6/410*} iti. tatra samdehah. kim pavamanestisamskrtesu agnisv evamadayah, uta asamskrtesv api{*6/411*}. tatha paksantarasrayanam api vaksyamanam vicarayisyate. kim tavat praptam. samskrtesv agnisv evamjatiyako 'kratuseso 'pi homah syat. yady apy apurva darvihoma na kutascid dharman akanksanti, tathapy ahavaniyadayo homadin akanksanti{*6/412*}, yad ahavaniye juhoti, tena so 'syabhistah prito bhavatityevamadibhih srutibhih. evam istipurvatvat sarvahomanam, samskrtagnivrttitvam{*6/413*} evamjatiyakanam iti.

notes: *{6/410: e1 (v.l.): uttarenardham}* *{6/411: e1,6; e2: iti}* *{6/412: e1 (v.l.): homadinakanksyante}* *{6/413: e1 (v.l.): samskrtagninirvartyatvam}*

istitvena tu samstavas caturhotrn asamskrtesu darsayati // ms_6,8.2 //

tusabdat pakso viparivartate. caturhotrhoma asamskrtesv agnisu bhaveyuh. tatha hi darsayati, esa vanahitagne[763]r{*6/414*} istir yac caturhotara iti, anahitagner istayo na vidyante. ye tv ete caturhotarah, tasyaisaivestir iti, anahitagner evamjatiyakan homan darsayati. tasmad asamskrtesu bhaveyuh. nanu lingam asadhakam, praptir vaktavyeti. tad ucyate,

notes: *{6/414: e2: 5,357; e6: 2,210}*

upadesas tv apurvatvat // ms_6,8.3 //

evam tarhi, akratusesanam vidhir esa{*6/415*} bhavisyati, esa anahitagneh{*6/416*} kriyeti. evam arthavadvacanam bhavisyati. vadamatram anarthakam bhavati, asya casti vidhisamarthyam. tasmad vidhir asamskrtesv iti.

notes: *{6/415: e1,6; e2: esa; e2 (v.l.): eva}* *{6/416: e1,6; e2: esa

vanahitagner}*
sa sarvesam avisesat // ms_6,8.4 //
aha, etad grhyate vidhir iti. yat tu, akratusesanam iti, tan na,
sarvesam kratusesanam akratusesanam ca
caturhotrhomanam. kutah. avisesat, na kratusesanam evayam
dharma{*6/417*} ucyate, nakratusesanam iti. tasmat{*6/418*}
sarvesam.

notes: *{6/417: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: avisesat. caturhotrnam ayam
dharma}* *{6/418: e1,6; e2: na visesah kratusesanam
akratusesanam ceti. tasmat}*
api va kratvabhavad anahitagner asesabhutanirdesah // ms_6,8.5 //
api veti paksavyavrttih. akratusesanam evayam dharmo na
kratusesanam. kutah. anahitagneh kratvabhavat. na hy
anahitagneh kratavah santi. na ca kratvangam kevalam
prayujyamanam kasmaicit prayojanaya syat. na casyanyat phalam
prakalpyeta{*6/419*}, pramanabhavat. vacanasya hy anyad api prayojanam
asti. na canena vacanena sakyate 'nahitagneh kratuh kalpayitum. tasmad
akratusesanam ayam dharma iti.

[764]{*6/420*}

notes: *{6/419: e2 (v.l.): casmat phalam kalpyeta}* *{6/420: e2: 5,358; e6:
2,211}*
japo vanagnisamyogat // ms_6,8.6 //
vasabdat pakso viparivartate. nasamskrtesv agnisv
evamjatiyaka homhah syuh. kutah. adhanasya
sarvasesatvat{*6/421*}. nanu vacanam idam, esa anahitagner{*6/422*}
istir iti. neti brumah, japarthavada esa bhavisyati. ye japarupas
tesam arthavadah{*6/423*}, na sarvesam caturhotrnam, evam
yadahavaniye johotityevamadinam vacananam arthavatta bhavisyati.

notes: *{6/421: e2 (v.l.): sarvasesatvad eva}* *{6/422: e1,6; e2:
vanahitagner}* *{6/423: e2 (v.l.): ye japas tesam ayam anuvadah}*
istitvena tu samstute homah syad anarabhyagnisamyogad itaresam
avacyatvat // ms_6,8.7 //
yad uktam, esa vanahitatagneh kriya istitulyeti japanam esa
vada iti. tan na, naisa{*6/424*} vacanavyaktih. yaisanahitagneh
kriya, sestitulyeti. kim karanam. sadrsyamatranuvado
'narthakah syat. itarasmin pakse vidhir arthavan. yeyam istih,
esanahitagner iti, tadistisamstavad dhomanam eva vadah.
katham. istir yagah, sa evasecanadhiko homah. yad uktam,
sarvahomartha ahavaniya iti. tan na, caturhotrn evadhikrtyocyate. kim
tv avisesena homan. sa caturhotrsv asambhavad anyesu
bhavisyati. caturhotrsu canahitagner ucyamanesv ahavaniyo
nangam iti.

notes: *{6/424: e1,6; e2: na. katham. naisa}*
ubhayoh pitryajñavat // ms_6,8.8 //

naitad asti, anahitagner eva caturhotara iti. ubhayoh syuh,
pitryajñavat, yatha pitryajña ahitagner anahitagnes ca,
[765]{*6/425*} evam caturhotaro 'pi. katham avagamyate. varnitam etat.
yadanuvadapaksah, tadahitagneh, yada vidhipaksah,
tadanahitagneh. ubhayatha vacanavyaktih pratiyate. na ca pratiyamano
'rthah sakyate 'pahnotum. tasmad ubhayos caturhotara iti.

notes: *{6/425: e2: 5,359; e2: 2,211}*
nirdeso vanahitagner anarabhyagnisamyogat // ms_6,8.9 //
na caitad asti, ubhayos{*6/426*} caturhotaro bhaveyur iti. katham. esa hy
anahitagninirdesah. esa vestir anahitagner iti
vacanenadhikrtah, nahitagnih, nirdesasamarthyat. arthavade
copaksinam tatraiva na virudhyata iti. yadahavaniye juhotiti
vacanam na caturhotrn evadhikrtyocyata ity uktam. tasmad anahitagner
evamjatiyaka homah.

notes: *{6/426: e1,6; e2: asti, pitryajñavad ubhayos}*
pitryajñe samyuktasya punarvacanam // ms_6,8.10 //
atha yad uktam, pitryajñavad iti, yuktam pitryajñe.
tatrahitagnisamyuktasya punar etadvacanam bhavati, apy anahitagnina
karya iti. etadvacanam anahitagner apity anahitagnav anvaharyakam
karoti{*6/427*}, iha tatha nasti vacanam. niyogata eko nirdesah, esa
vanahitagner iti. natrapisabdo 'sti. tasmat pitryajñenatulyam etat.

notes: *{6/427: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: anahitagninanvacayam karoti}*
upanayann adadhita homasamyogat // ms_6,8.11 //
idam amananti, upanayams tisrbhir juhuyad iti. tatra [766]{*6/428*}
samdehah. kim ayam homa adhanasamskrtesv agnisu,
utasamskrtesv iti. kim praptam. uapanayann adadhiteti.
kutah{*6/429*}. homasamyogad ahavaniyasya, yad ahavaniye juhoti, tena
so 'syabhistah prito bhavatiti. tasmad adhanottarakala ete homa
iti sthitih{*6/430*}.

notes: *{6/428: e2: 5,360; e2: 2,212}* *{6/429: e1,6; e2: adadhiteti.
samskrtesv iti. kutah}* *{6/430: e2 om. sthitih}*
sthapatistival laukike va vidyakarmanupurvatvat // ms_6,8.12 //
na caitad asti, adhayaivamjatiyakam hotavyam iti. kim tarhi. laukika
eva pravarteteti. kutah. vidyakarmanupurvatvat. vidyagrahanartha ime
homah. vidyavatas cadhanenadhikarah{*6/431*}, samarthyat. ata
adhanottarakalata naisam avakalpate, yatha sthapatistyam.

notes: *{6/431: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: cadhanadhikarah}*
adhanam ca bharyasamyuktam // ms_6,8.13 //
adhanam ca bharyasamyuktam sruyate. vidyagrahanottarakalas ca
darasamgrahah. tasmad api navakalpate purvakalatadhanasya.
akarma cordhvam adhanat tatsamavayo hi karmabhih // ms_6,8.14 //
tatraha, ya purvam adhanad darakriya, sa karmartha bhavisyati,
vacanac cordhvam adhanat, apatyartha. dvayor api kalayoh,
pindapitryajñavan naisa doso bhavisyatiti. atrocyate, akarma ca

darakriya, yadhanottarakale{*6/432*}. kutah. ahavaniyadisamavayo hi karmabhir bhavati, svarthan ca [767]{*6/433*} agnaya adhatavya iti niyamah. tasmad ubhayasminn api kale darasamgraha ity etat nasti.

notes: *{6/432: e1,6; e2: darakriyaya adhanottarakale}* *{6/433: e2: 5,361; e6: 2,213}*

sraddhavad itit cet // ms_6,8.16 //

naivam, srutivipratisedho hi bhavati, evam kriyamane darakarmani vidyagrahanottarakalam sruyamanam, purvam kriyata iti vipratisiddham. arthad anyad evedam iti cet. na, arthapraptasyaiva kalaniyama esah. upanayanam ca karmartham. tad dvitiyasyam vipratisidhyeta.

sarvarthatvac ca putrartho na prayojayet // ms_6,8.17 //

athocyate, pragadhanac ca, karmarthaiva, urdhvam capatyarthaivasya bhavisyati. tenaivam saty asya na kimcid virotsyata iti. ucyate, naitad evam. svartha hi sa, na kevalam apatyarthatam esyati. tad uktam, phalotsahavisesad iti. tasmad api na dvir darasamgrahah. api caivam smaryate, dharme carthe ca kame ca naticaritavyeti. evam saty aticarita syat. ato na{*6/434*} dvir darasamgrahah. ekaiva bharya karmarthapatyartha ca. tasyas ca vidyagrahanottarakalata. ato nadhanasamskrtesv ete homa iti.

[768]{*6/435*}

notes: *{6/434: e1,6; 2: ato 'pi na}* *{6/435: e2: 5,361; e6: 2,213}*

somapanat tu prapanam dvitiyasya tasmad upayacchet{*6/436*} // ms_6,8.18 //

grhyata etat, pragupanayanan nasti patniti. yad uktam ekaiva patniti. tan na mrsyate, yathaiva smrtih, dharme carthe ca kame ca naticaritavyeti. dharmaprajasampanne dare nanyam kurviteti ca. evam idam api smaryata eva, anyatarapaye 'nyam kurviteti. tasmad yasya na dharmasampanna, na prajasampanna va patni, so 'nyam kurviteti. somapanad iti carthavadam vyapadisati sma. somapo na dvitiyam jayam abhyasuyata iti dvitiyam api jayam darsayati.

notes: *{6/436: e1 (v.l.): upayaccheta}*

pitryajñe tu darsanat pragadhanat pratiyeta // ms_6,8.19 //

atha katham pitryajñasya dvau kalav iti. ucyate, vacanam hi tatra drsyate. apyanahitagnina kary iti. tasmat pragadhanat pitryajña iti.

sthapatistih prayajavad agnyadheyam prayojayet tadarthyac capavrjyeta // ms_6,8.20 //

asti sthapatistih, etaya nisadasthapitam yajayeteti. tatra samdehah. kim adhanasamskrtesv agnisu syat, uta laukikesv iti. kim praptam. samskrtesv iti. katham. [769]{*6/437*} yadahavaniye juhotityevamadivacanat. nanu sudrasyahavaniyabhavan nasti tasya srutir iti. ucyate, sa hy ahavaniyam prayojayet, yatha prayajan asrutan prayojayati. evam codakasamarthyad iti. tadarthyac

capavrjyeta. sthapatistyartham cahita agnayah. tasyam apavrktayam{*6/438*} apavrjyeran. dharanam hi tesam drstakaryam amnatam, atikrante karye na syad iti.

notes: *{6/437: e2: 5,363; e6: 2,214}* *{6/438: e1,6; e2: apravrktayam}*

api va laukike 'gnau syad adhanasyasarvasesatvat // ms_6,8.21 //

api veti paksavyavrttih. laukikesv agnisu syan na samskrtesu. kutah. adhanasyasarvasesatvat. sarvakarmasesabhuta agnayah, tadangam adhanam, na karmangam. srutyadinam abhavan na karmaprayuktadhanasya, vakyasamarthyac cagniprayuktatvam. yac ca darsapurnamasaprayuktam, tac codakena prapyate, na dravyaprayuktam. tasmal laukikesv agnisu sthapatistir iti.

avakirnipasus ca tadvad adhanasyapraptakalatvat // ms_6,8.22 //

asty avakirnipasuh, brahmacaryavakirni nairrtam gardabham alabheteti. tatra samdehah. kim tadartham adhanam kartavyam, uta laukikesv agnisu tad varteteti. avakirnipasus ca [770]{*6/439*} tadvad ity adhikaranatidesah. purvasyadhikaranasya yah purvah paksah{*6/440*}, so 'tra purvah paksah. yah siddhantah, sa siddhantah. sarvartham adhanam, tasmad ahitagnisv iti purvah paksah. adhanasyapraptakalatvad iti siddhantah. aprapto 'yam adhanasya kala ity etad uktam. tasmad idam api karma laukikesv iti.

notes: *{6/439: e2: 5,364; e6: 2,215}* *{6/440: e1,6; e2: purvapaksah}*

udagayanapurvapaksahah punyahesu daivani smrtirupanyarthadarsanat // ms_6,8.23 //

daivani karmany udaharanam upanayanaprabhrtini. tatra samdehah. kim aniyate kale daivani kartavyani, utodagayanapurvapaksahah punyahesv iti. aniyata iti prapte, udagayanadisv ity ucyate. kutah. evam smaranti, tesu kalesu daivaniti. ruparthavadas ca. etad vai{*6/441*} devanam rupam, yad udagayanam, purvapakso 'ha iti{*6/442*}. na ca vayam devadinam rupam vidmah. atha tv esu kalesu daivani kriyante, tata etena{*6/443*} sambandhena rupavacanam avakalpate. anyartham ca vakyam etad darsayati, purvahno vai devanam, madhyamdino manusyanam, aparahnah pitrnam iti. tasmad etesu kalesu daivani syur iti.

notes: *{6/441: e1 (v.l.): etad va}* *{6/442: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: purvapaksahar iti}* *{6/443: e1,6; e2: tad etena}*

ahani ca karmasakalyam // ms_6,8.24 //

ahani ca visesah, sakalam karmahany eva sakyate kartum iti, na ratrau karisyati.

[771]{*6/444*}

notes: *{6/444: e2: 5,365; e6: 2,215}*

itaresu tu pitrani{*6/445*} // ms_6,8.25 //

sraddhadiny aparapakse 'parahne ca, smrtirupanyarthadarsanat.

notes: *{6/445: e1; e2,6: pitryani}*

yañcakrayanam avidyamane lokavat // ms_6,8.26 //
idam samamnayate jyotistome, dvadasa ratrir diksito bhrtim vanviteti. tatha somam krinatiti. tatra samdehah. kim yasya na vidyate bhrtih, tena vanitavya, yasya ca na vidyate somah, tena kretavyah, utobhathapi{*6/446*} sati casati ca. kim praptam. yañcakrayanam avidyamane bhrtidhane some ca syat. kasmat. dravyasadbhavartham{*6/447*} yañcakrayanam, tad{*6/448*} vidyamane 'narthakam. anarthakam coktam api na kartavyam. tasmad avidyamane bhavet, lokavat. yatha{*6/449*} yasya loke nasti dravyam, sa yacate krinati ca. evam ihapi drastavyam.

notes: *{6/446: e1,6; e2: utobhayathapi; e2 (v.l.): utobhayam api}* *{6/447: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: dravyasambhavartham}* *{6/448: e1,6; e2: yañcakrayanam arthavad bhavisyati. tad}* *{6/449: e1,6; e2: tatha}*
niyatam varthavattvat syat // ms_6,8.27 //
niyatam va yañcakrayanam, tad vidyamane 'vidyamane ca dravye syat. evam yañcakrayanam arthavad bhavati{*6/450*}. jyotistomaprayuktam hi tac chruyate, na dravyaprayuktam. tac ca nityam jyotistomasya. naivam vacanam bhavati, yada dravyam nasti, tada kartavyam iti. [772]{*6/451*} jyotistomasya ca nityam angam uktam, dravyabhavo nimittam uktam iti parikalpyeta, kalpanayam sabdo badhyeta. ato yañcakrayanasamskrtam dravyam ihopayoktavyam, anyatha vaigunyam bhavati. tasmat sati casati ca dravye yañcakrayanam anustatavyam iti. atha yad uktam, lokavad iti. loke karma arthalaksanam bhavati, na sabdalaksanam, yatharthah, tatha kriyate. na, yatha sabdah. vede tu sabdenaivartho 'vagamyate, tathaivanustheyam iti. tasmad vidyamane 'pi kartavyam.

notes: *{6/450: e2 (v.l.): bhavisyati}* *{6/451: e2: 5,366; e2: 2,216}*
tatha bhaksapraisac chadanasamjñaptahomadvesam // ms_6,8.28 //
jyotistome sruyate, payo vratam brahmanasya yavagu rajanyasya, amiksa vaisyasyeti. tatha darsapurnamasayoh praisah, proksanir asadaya, idhmam bahir upasadaya srucah sammrddhi{*6/452*} patnim samnahyajyenodehiti. tatha vajapeye sruyate, darbhamayam vaso bhavatiti. pasau samjñaptahomah, yat pasur mayum akrtoro{*6/453*} va padbhir ahata agnir ma tasmad enaso visvan muñcatvam hasa iti. tatha, yo 'sman dvesti yam ca vayam dvisma iti vacanam. etany udaharanavacanani. tesu samdehah. kim yasyaparam bhojanam na vidyate, sa payo vratayet, yavagum amiksam va, uta{*6/454*} vidyamane 'piti. tatha yo presitah praisartham na pratipadyate, sa presitavyah, uta pratipadyamano 'piti. tatha, yasya sutramayam vaso nasti, sa darbhamayam paridadhita, uta vidyamane 'piti. tatha, yasya pasur mayum kuryat, uro va padau va hanyat{*6/455*}, sa etena mantrena juhuyat, utanyo 'piti. tatha, yo dvesti kimcit, [773]{*6/456*} anyena ca dvisyate, sa eva mantram bruyat, yo 'sman dvestiti, utadvisann advisyamanas capiti. tatradhikaranatideso 'yam. tatra yah purvasminn adhikarane purvah paksah, sa iha purvah paksah. yas tatra siddhantah, sa iha

siddhantah. avidyamane kuryad iti purvah paksah. niyatam varthavattvad{*6/457*} ity uttarah. sa evatra nyayah, yah purvatra{*6/458*}.

notes: *{6/452: e1,6; e2: sruvam ca sruvas ca sammrddhi}* *{6/453: e1,6; e2: akutoro}* *{6/454: e1,6; e2: vratayet, sa presitavyah, uta}* *{6/455: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: va padbhir hanyat}* *{6/456: e2: 5,367; e6: 2,217}* *{6/457: ms 6.8.27}* *{6/458: vgl. sbh ad ms 6.8.8}*

anarthakam tv anityam syat // ms_6,8.29 //

jyotistome sruyate, madhyamdine 'pararatre va{*6/459*} vratam vratayatiti. tatra samdehah. kim niyatam apararatre vratam, utaniyatam iti. kim praptam. niyatam carthavattvat{*6/460*} syad iti. evam prapte brumah, anarthakam tv anityam syat. yadaivam manyeta, asmin kale vratam me jarisyatiti, tada vratayet. yada tu khalu manyeta, na samyag jarisyatiti, tada tadvratam kriyamanam anarthakam syat. yadi hy ajirnena yajamano mriyeta, tada tantralopah, tantralope ca sarvalopah. tasmad{*6/461*} aniyatam{*6/462*} tasmin kale vratam vratayitavyam iti.

notes: *{6/459: e1,6; e2: ca}* *{6/460: e1,6; e2: varthavattvat}* *{6/461: e1,2,e2 (v.l.); e2: tada sarvatantralopah syat. tasmad}* *{6/462: e1,6; e2: na niyatam}*

pasucodanayam aniyamo 'visesat // ms_6,8.30 //

jyotistome pasur agnisomiyah, yo{*6/463*} diksito yad agnisomiyam pasum alabhata iti. tatra samdehah. kim yah kascit pasur a[774]{*6/464*}lambhiyah, uta chaga iti. vaksyamanenabhiprayena bhavati samsayah. nanv ekesam amnayate, ajo 'gnisomiya iti. sarvasakhapratyayam caikam karmeti. atrocyate, pratisakham bhinnani karmaniti krtva cinta. kim tavat praptam. pasucodanayam aniyamah. utsarge kartavye dravyam sakyata utsrastum, na pasutvam. dravyam hi sadhakam. ato 'tra dravyam antrenotsargo na sambhavatiti dravyam upadiyate. tasminn upadiyamane 'niyamah, yatkimcid utsrastavyam iti. kuta etat. avisesat. na hi pasutvasambaddhesu kascid visesa upalabhyate. tasmad yah kascit pasur iti.

notes: *{6/463: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: jyotistome sruyate, yo}* *{6/464: e2: 5,368; e6: 2,217}*

chago va mantravarnat // ms_6,8.31 //

vasabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitad asti. yatra kvacana dravye pasutvam upadeyam iti. asty utsrastavyasya niyamakaranam mantravarnah. agnaye chagasya vayaya{*6/465*} medaso 'nubruhiti, chagaprakasanasamartho mantravarnah samamnayate. yadi chago nopadeyah, tatas tatprakasanasamarthasyopadanam anarthavat. tenavagamyate, chagam adhikrtyotsargam vidadhatiti. mantravarniko dravyaniyamavidhir iti.

notes: *{6/465: e1; e2: mantravarnah. chagasya vapaya; e6: mantravarnah. agnaye chagasya vapaya}*

na, codanavirodhat // ms_6,8.32 //
naitad evam. na saknoti mantravarnas codanayam pratyarthinyam dravyam niyantum. yatra hi dravyasya prakasakam na sruyate, tatraprakasitam eva tat kartavyam iti. tasman na mantravarnat prakasyaniyamavidhih kalpyate, evam atra prakasyam prakasayitavyam iti. [775]{*6/466*} atra punah sabdenavagamyate, pasutvena prakasayitavyam iti. tasman na mantravarnas tatsadbhave samarthah. mantravarnad dhi kalpya prayogavacanasrutih{*6/467*}. iha klpta prayogavacanenopasamhartavya. anya eva pasusabdasyarthah pasutvam. anyo mantravarnena niyamyate chagah. tasman na mantravarnas codanavirodhena niyantum arhatiti.

notes: *{6/466: e2: 5,369; e6: 2,218}* *{6/467: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: prayogavacane srutih}*
arseyavad iti cet // ms_6,8.33 //
iti cet pasyasi, na pasutvam anyebhyah pasubhya acchetavyam iti. yatha, arseyam vrnite, trin vrnita iti, samanyasrutis trisv evavatisthata iti. tritvam viseso{*6/468*} vivaksito nanye vivaksita iti. evam ihapi pasutvam, chagam prakalpayitum vivaksitam, nanyan visesan iti.

notes: *{6/468: e1,6; e2: tritvaviseso}*
na, tatra hy acoditatvat // ms_6,8.34 //
naitad evam. tatra hy acoditam dravyam utsrastavyam, mantravarne. varane punas coditam. tatra tritvasamkhyasambandhasya varane coditatvat, nanya samkhya kriyate. arseyasabdad api nanarseyam. trisabdasya hi tatsamarthyam, yenarseyasabdo visistasamkhyavisayo niyamyate. iha na mantrasya samarthyam. tasmad aniyama iti.
niyamo vaikaryam hy arthabhedad bhedah prthaktvenabhidhanat // ms_6,8.35 //
niyamo va. aikarthyam hi pasuchagasabdayoh, samanyam pasur iti, chagadayo visesa ucyante. katham. taih samanadhikaranyat, pasus chagah, pasur ustrah, pasur mesah, pasur usra iti. evam sati na mantravarnah pasusabdena virudhyate. tena chago [776]{*6/469*} 'py alabdhavyas coditah. mantravarna upadiyamane, idam avagamyate. chagam vivaksitvayam pasusabda uccarita iti, nanyan visesan iti. chagopakaranam asyopadamsitam. yad upadamsane pasusabdas chagabhipraya iti gamyate, yatha yugavaratra upadamsite{*6/470*}, isacakradisamnidhane ced{*6/471*} aksamanayety{*6/472*} ucyate{*6/473*}, tada, yanaksam adhikrtya bruta iti gamyate, na tu videvanaksam iti. yadi hy arthabhedo bhavet pasuchagasabdayoh, prthaktvenabhidhanam, tato bhedah syat, na chaga eva niyamyeta. avihitas chagartha ity asvopadanam. api ca chagapakse tam mantravarnah prakasayet. chagarthabhidhane punah pasusabdasya, chagapraptav anyesam apraptir ity anyasmin prapte lingena niyamah kriyata iti.

notes: *{6/469: e2: 5,370; e6: 2,219}* *{6/470: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: yugavaratropadamsite}* *{6/471: e1,6; e2: ca}* *{6/472: e1,2; e6: aksamanayaty}* *{6/473: e1,6; e2: ukte}*

aniyamo varthantaratvad anyatvam vyatirekasabdabhedabhyam // ms_6,8.36 //

aniyamo va. yah kascit pasur upadeyah, arthantaratvat. arthantaram pasutvam, arthantaram chagatvam, arthayor atra samanadhikaranyam, na sabdayoh. katham punar arthantaram gamyate. vyatirekac chabdabhedac ca, vyatireko{*6/474*} hi bhavati, kascit pasur na chagah. tatha chagah pasur iti sabdabhedah. sabdabhedad evarthabhedo nyayyah. ekasmin vakye samavayat, pasum chagam anayeti. itaratha, anyatarena krtarthatvad anyataro vakye na samaveyat, samavaiti ca. tasmad anyat pasutvam, anyac chagatvam. tasmad aniyamah, yah kascit pasur upadeya iti{*6/475*}. tatrotsutrika{*6/476*} paksavyavrttih, anyatve 'pi sati niyama eva. [777]{*6/477*} kutah. mantrasya prayogavacanena grhitatvat. mantrasadhanam hi karmeti gamyate. yadi chagam upadasyamahe, sagunam karma saksamah{*6/478*} kartum, mantram upadadanah, mantrasyapaksikatvat. athanyam upadasyamahe, mantrasya visayabhavan mantram apajahato na sagunam karma nirvartayema, ato{*6/479*} na ca srutim badhamahe, anyasmin pasusabdo vartata iti. na canyam{*6/480*} upadasyamahe, vaigunyad bibhyatah. tasmac chaga evopadatavya iti. nanv asvam upadadana{*6/481*} naiva mantravarnam apahasyamah. sa evasvas chago bhavisyati. yas chinnagamano 'svah, sa chagah, chider games ca cchagasabdah prasiddhah{*6/482*}.

notes: *{6/474: e2 (v.l.): vyatirikto}* *{6/475: e2 läßt hier ms 6.8.37 folgen, die zählung verschiebt sich gegenüber e1/6 demnach um eine nummer. ms 6.8.37 (nach e2): na va prayogasamavayitvat}* *{6/476: e1 (v.l.): mantrotsutrika}* *{6/477: e2: 5,371; e6: 2,219}* *{6/478: e1; e2,6: saksyamah}* *{6/479: e1 (v.l.): tena; e1 (v.l.): evam}* *{6/480: e1,6; e2: vanyam}* *{6/481: e1,6; e2: asvam apy upadadana}* *{6/482: e2 om. prasiddhah}*

rupal lingac ca // ms_6,8.37 //{*6/483*} kvacin{*6/484*} muskara bhavisyantiti sruyate. yady antarena vacanam, amuskaras tadedam upapadyate. tasmac chinnagamano 'svo 'pi chaga iti karmakhya bhavisyati{*6/485*}. atrocyate:

notes: *{6/483: e2: 6.8.38}* *{6/484: e1 (v.l.): lingam ca kvacin}* *{6/485: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: bhavisyatiti}*

chage na karmakhya rupalingabhyam // ms_6,8.38 //{*6/486*} chage karmakhya rupalingabhyam navakalpate. na hi chagasabdas chinnagamanavacanah, samudayo hy asau prthag arthantare prasiddhah, nasav avayavaprasiddhya badhitavyah. tasman nasvas chagah.

notes: *{6/486: e1,6; e2: 6.8.39}*

rupanyatvan na jatisabdah syat // ms_6,8.39 //{*6/487*} idam anyapadottaram{*6/488*} sutram. atha kasman na vayovacano [778]{*6/489*}

bhavati vayovacana hy ete sabdah, chagas chagalo vatsa iti. tenasvo
'pi vayovacano bhavisyatiti. ucyate, naitad evam, satyam vayovacanah.
ajapatigatam{*6/490*} tu vayo vaditum saknoti, yatha sona iti
varnavacano 'svajatigatam varnam vadati, nanyam. tasmad
rupanyatvan na vayomatravacanah, kim tu jatisabdah syat.
jatyasrayam vayo vadet. atas chaga eva niyamyate.

notes: *{6/487: e2,6: 6.8.40}* *{6/488: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: padottaram}*
{6/489: e2: 5,372; e6: 2,220} *{6/490: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: ajajatigatam}*

vikaro notpattikatvat{*6/491*} // ms_6,8.40 //{*6/492*} idam api padottaram.
ihasvadinam vikaras chagasabdah. kimcid atrasvadinam
uccaryate, na{*6/493*} kimcid anyad eva. tasmad asvo 'pi chaga iti. na,
utpattikatvat{*6/494*}. autpattiko hi naminamnoh sambandha ity
uktam{*6/495*}, nakhyavikarah sambhavatiti. tasman nasvas
chagah. atas chaga evopadatvaya iti.

notes: *{6/491: e1; e2,6: nautpattikatvat}* *{6/492: e2: 6.8.41; e1 (v.l.):
vikara iti cet // ms_6,8.40 //, notpattikatvat // ms_6,8.41//}* *{6/493: e2
om. na}* *{6/494: e1; e2,6: autpattikatvat}* *{6/495: vgl. ms 1.1.5 und sbh
ad 1.1.5}*

sa naimittikah pasor gunasyacoditatvat // ms_6,8.41 //{*6/496*}
padottaram evedam sutram. atha kasman na chidranimittas chagasabdo
bhavati. evam sruyate, susiro{*6/497*} va etarhi pasuh. yarhi vapam
utkhadantiti{*6/498*}. nety ucyate, chidratvasya gunasya pasor
acoditatvat. avyangam pasum alabheteti hi codyate. tasmad acchidrah
pasuh. na cavayavaprasiddhya samudayaprasiddhir badhyata ity uktam eva.
tasmac chaga evopadeyo nasvadaya iti.

[779]{*6/499*}

notes: *{6/496: e2: 6.8.42}* *{6/497: e1,6; e2: susiro}* *{6/498: e1,6; e2:
utkhadatiti}* *{6/499: e2: 5,373; e6: 2,221}*

jater va tatprayavacanarthavattvabhyam // ms_6,8.42 //{*6/500*} vasabdo
'vadharanayam. yasmad avayavaprasiddhya samudayaprasiddhir na
badhyate. tasmaj jater eva chagasabdo vacakah. evam
samudayasyarthavattanugrhita bhavisyatiti tatprayavacanam{*6/501*}
upapadyate. visvesam devanam usranam chaganam
mesanam vapanam medaso 'nubruhiti jatipraye vacanam upapadyate.
prayenapi hi niyamah kriyate, yatha, agryapraye likhitam
drstvagnyo 'yam iti buddhir bhavati. tasmac chaga evopadatavya iti.
krtvacintayam prayojanam na vaktavyam.

notes: *{6/500: e2: 6.8.43}* *{6/501: e1,6,e2 (v.l.); e2: bhavisyati. tasmat
tatprayavacanam}*

==========

adhyaya 7: [1]
srutipramanatvac chesanam mukhyabhede yathadhikaram bhavah

syat // ms_7,1.1 //
purvenadhyayasatkena pratyaksavihitadharmanam karmanam darsapurnamasadinam itikartavyata cintita. uttarenedanim avihitetikartavyatakesv aindragnadisu cintayitum isyate. tatra yadi darsapurnamasadinam prakarane ye vihita dharmah, te sarvakarmasu vihita bhavanti, tatas tair eva dharmair aindragnadayo 'pi dharmavanta uktah, tatha kartavyas ceti. nartha uttarena satkena. atha ye yasya prakarana ucyante, te tatraivokta bhavanti, tato 'dharmakany aindragnidini. tesu{*7/1*} cinta bhavati, kim esam dharmah santi, uta neti. yada ca santi, tada ke kiyanto va katham canustatavya iti. tad artham uttarah satkah pravartaniyah{*7/2*}. tatra saptamena tavat santi dharma ity ucyate. astamena ceme 'syeti. ittham prayoktavya iti navamena. dasam aikadasadvadasair etavantah prayoktavyah, nato 'dhika iti. tatredam vicaryate, kim yajiprayukta ete dharmah, katham yajir gunavan syad ity evam artham amnayante, ahosvid apurvaprayuktah. katham apurvam syad iti. yadi yajiprayuktah, [2]{*7/3*} tatah sarvarthah. athapurvaprayuktah, tato yathaprakaranam vyavatisthante. kim punar atra yuktam. apurvaprayukta iti. apurvam hi phalavat. aphalo yajih. phalavati ca prayaso vidhiyamano 'rthavan bhavati. tasmad apurvaprayukta dharmah{*7/4*}. atah paramacaryasya sutropanyasah, srutipramanatvac chesanam mukhyabhede yathadhikaram bhavah syad iti. mukhyany apurvani. tani hi phalavattvat pradhanani, pradhane ca mukhyasabdah. tesam bheda uktah sabdantaradibhir hetubhih. tasmin mukhyabhede sati yathadhikaram bhavah syat, sesanam. ye yasyapurvasyadhikare prakarane{*7/5*} sisyante, te tasyaiva bhaveyuh. srutipramanatvad ayam asyapurvasya sesah, ayam asyety atra srutir eva pramanam kramate. na pratyaksadinam anyatamat. srutya ca ye yasya prakarane sruyante, te tasyaiva bhavitum arhanti. na canyasyokto 'rtho 'nyasya bhavati. na hi yad devadattasya gramac chadanadikam, tad yajñadattasya bhavati. tasmad yathaprakaranam vyavastha dharmanam.

notes: *{7/1: e2: aindragnidiniti tesu}* *{7/2: e2 om. pravartaniyah}* *{7/3: e2: 5,375, e6: 3,1}* *{7/4: e2: dharma iti}* *{7/5: e1 hat prakarane in klammern}*

utpattyarthavibhagad va satvavadaikadharmyam{*7/6*} syat // ms_7,1.2 //

atha va, naitad evam, yathaprakaranam dharmanam vyavastha iti. kim tarhi. aikadharmyam syad iti, samanadharmata. sarve dharmah sarvarthah. kutah. utpattyarthavibhagat. utpattir iti yajim brumah, apurvasyotpadanat. artha ity apurvam brumah, yajiprayojanatvat. tayor avibhagah. sarvany apurvani yajimanti. yajisamyogena dharmah sisyante, yajetety uktvoktah. te yajau na sambhavanti, tasyaphalatvat. [3]{*7/7*} tatrasambhavantas tatsambaddhesv apurvesu vijñayante. sa ca yajisambandhah sarvesam apurvanam tulyah. tasmat sarvartha bhavanti,

satvadharmavat{*7/8*}. yatha satvadharmah{*7/9*}, gaur na pada prastavya{*7/10*} iti gotvasambandhena sruyamanas tatrasambhavantas tatsambaddhesu pindesu vijñayante, tasya ca gotvasambandhasyavisesat sarvagavisu suklanilakapilakapotikasu bhavanti. evam ihapi. ucyate, visama upanyasah. tatra gosamanyasambandhena dharma vidhiyante. gaur na pada prastavya{*7/11*} iti. iha punar yajivisesasambandhena dharma vidhiyante. darsapurnamasabhyam yajeteti{*7/12*}, jyotistomena yajeteti. visistayajisambaddha evapurve bhavitum arhanti, na sarvatreti. tatra brumah, darsapurnamasabhyam yajetettham iti{*7/13*}. yadi yajir vidhiyeta, na dharmaih sambadhyeta. na hi dvayor vidhiyamanayoh parasparena sambandho bhavati. anuvadas ca sann avisesat sarvayaganuvadah. tasmat sarvatha dharmah. nanu darsapurnamasasabdo visesako bhavisyati. na darsapurnamasasabdah saknoti yagam visestum. ayam hi vidhir va syad anuvado va. yadanuvadah, tada dharmasambandharthah. sa ca dharmasambandho yaganuvadenaiva tayoh siddhah.

nanu nivrttikaro bhavisyati, darsapurnamasav evettham kuryan nanyan iti. naivam sakyam. yat karanam, na tasyanyanivrttih arthah. nanu parisamkhyaya karisyati. natra parisamkhya yujyate. yady anyena vakyena yagamatre dharmaprasangah krtah{*7/14*} syat, tata etat punarvacanam parisamkhyam kuryat. atha punar asati prasange 'nenaiva prasango 'nenaiva nivrttir{*7/15*} ity atibhara ekasyaiva vakyasya bhavati. [4]{*7/16*} evam tarhi, natra yajeteti sabdo dharmavidhibhih sambadhyate, yajetettham iti. kena tarhi. darsapurnamasasabdena. pratyakso hi tenasya samyogah, darsapurnamasabhyam yajeteti, parokso dharmavidhibhih. kas tada vakyarthah. darsapurnamasau kuryad iti. naivam sakyam. evam sati dharma asambaddhah pariplava bhavanti. katham krtva. yeyam akhyatiki vibhaktih yajeteti, sa darsapurnamasayoh kartavyatam vidadhati. tatra katham yagamatrena yagavisesena va dharmasambandhah syat. vidhayika vibhaktir nastity asambaddha dharma bhavanti. naisa dosah. na vayam vakyena dharmanam sambandham karisyamah. kena tarhi. prakaranena. katham. kartavyatayam coditayam itikartavyatakanksa bhavati, katham kuryad iti. prakaranena dharmah sambadhyanta ittham kuryad iti. naivam sakyam. yada hi darsapurnamasau kartavyataya codyate{*7/17*}, tadetikartavyatakanksaiva nasti. prajñatetikartyavyatatvat{*7/18*} tayoh. asatyam cetikartavyatakanksayam prakaranam eva nasti. evam hy uktam, asamyuktam prakaranad itikartavyatarthitvad{*7/19*} iti. evam tarhi, naivatra yage dharma vidhiyante. napi darsapurnamasayoh kartavyatocyate. kim tarhi. darsapurnamasabhyam yajeteti padadvayena visistam yagam anudyatra dharma vidhiyante, darsapurnamasabhyam yajetettham iti. evam api darsapurnamasabhyam ity anuvado na yujyate. trtiyarthasyasiddhatvat. purvan anuvado bhavati, apurvas ca

trtiyarthah. so 'vasyam vidhatavyah. tasmims ca vidhiyamane 'nyad evasambaddham apadyate, darsapurnamasau yajeh karanam iti. tasmat sa eva prathamah pakso 'stu, yaganuvadena dharmanam vidhir iti. nanu tatrapi darsapurnamasabhyam ity etan na sambadhyate. [5]{*7/20*} nanu sambhantsyate. kalavacanah san prayiko nityanuvado bhavisyati. prayena yaganam darsapurnamasakalatvat. trtiya ca kalasyarthakrtam gunabhavam alocyopapadyate. tatha cet sarve dharmah sarvarthah bhavanti.

notes: *{7/6: e2,6: sattvavadaikadharmyam}* *{7/7: e2: 5,377; e6: 3,2}* *{7/8: e2,6: sattvadharmavat}* *{7/9: e2,6: sattvadharmah}* *{7/10: e2,6: sprastavya}* *{7/11: e2,6: sprastavya}* *{7/12: e2 om. iti}* *{7/13: e2 und e6 lesen: darsapurnamasabhyam yajetety atra na sakyante yagavisese dharma vidhatum. kim karanam. yada yajau dharma vidhiyante tada yajir anudyate. yajetettham iti}* *{7/14: e2: kutah}* *{7/15: e2: prasangena nivrttir}* *{7/16: e2: 5,379; e6: 3,3}* *{7/17: e2: codyete}* *{7/18: e2: prajñatetikartyavyatatvat}* *{7/19: ms 3.3.11}* *{7/20: e2: 5,380; e6: 3,3}*
codanasesabhavad va tadbhedad vyavatistherann utpatter gunabhutatvat // ms_7,1.3 //
karmacodanayah sesabhuto dharmasamamnaya ekadesabhuta ity arthah{*7/21*}, darsapurnamasabhyam yajeta, anayagnyavadhanadikayetikartavyatayeti. tasyam codanayam yajer gunabhavah sruyate, darsapurnamasasabdo yajivacanah{*7/22*}. karanabhavo 'tra yajeh sruyate. darsapurnamasakhyena yagasamudayenanyat kuryad iti. yat tato 'nyat, tatkartavyataya codyate, na yajih. apurvam ca tat. nanu phalam atra vakye sruyate, svargakamo yateta{*7/23*} iti. tatkartavyam syat. satyam sruyate, na tu tadyajina kriyate. vinaste yajau tad bhavati. apurvam tu tena kriyate. tasmat tasya kartavyata ucyate. yasya kartavyata, tad itikartavyataya sambadhyate. tasmad apurvartha dharmah. tesam capurvanam bhedah{*7/24*}. atas tadbhedad yathaprakaranam vyavatisthante dharma iti. athaitasmin pakse katham darsapurnamasasabdena yago visesyate. ucyate, naivatra yago visisyate. kim tarhi. apurvabhavanaivobhayapadavisistocyate{*7/25*}. yatharunaya pingaksyaikahayanya somam krinati{*7/26*} iti. visama upanyasah. tatra hy anyad dravyam, anyo gunah. tena tatrobhayavisesanatvam yujyate{*7/27*}. iha punar yagah eva tau darsapurnamasau. tenehobhayavisesanatvam{*7/28*} [6]{*7/29*} na yujyate. ucyate, ihapi yajeteti samanyam, darsapurnamasav iti visesah, anyac ca samanyam anyo visesah. evam api srutya samanyena{*7/30*} bhavana, vakyad visesena{*7/31*}. na caitad yugapad bhavatiti. evam tarhi, naivatra srutyarthe parigrhyate. kim tarhi. vakyarthah. kim karanam. srutyarthe parigrhyamane darsapurnamasasabdo 'narthako bhavati. yajatis canuvadah. yajaty atmakatvad darsapurnamasayoh. yajatisamanadhikaranyac ca darsapurnamasasabdasya.

notes: *{7/21: e1 hat ekadesabhuta ity arthah in klammern}* *{7/22: e2: sruyate, darsapurnamasabhyam iti. darsapurnamasasabdo hi yajivacanah}* *{7/23: tand. br. 16.15.5}* *{7/24: e2: bheda uktah}* *{7/25: e2: apurvabhavanaivobhayapadavisistocyate}* *{7/26: tait. s. 6.1.6}* *{7/27: e2: tatrobhayaviseyanatvam yujyate}* *{7/28: e2: tenehobhayapadavisesanatvam}* *{7/29: e2: 5,381; e6: 3,4}* *{7/30: e2: samanyasya}* *{7/31: e2: visesasya}*

satve{*7/32*} laksanasamyogat sarvatrikam pratiyeta // ms_7,1.4 //

yat tu satvavad{*7/33*} iti. atra gavakrtau dharmah sruyate. akrteh padarthatvat. na ca tatra sambhavati. ato 'sav akrtih sahacaripindalaksanartha vijñayate, yatha gangayam gava{*7/34*} iti. tac ca sahacaryam, sarvapindanam avisistam iti, sarvapindesu vihitam bhavati. tasmat tat sarvatrikam pratiyeta. iha tu yajer gunabhavena sravanan naiva yajau dharmah sruyante. kim{*7/35*} tarhi. apurva ity. evam apadisto hetuh. tasmad anupanyasah satvavad{*7/36*} iti.

notes: *{7/32: e2,6: sattve}* *{7/33: e2,6: sattvavad}* *{7/34: e2: ghosa}* *{7/35: e2: kva}* *{7/36: e2,6: sattvavad}*
avibhagat tu naivam syat // ms_7,1.5 //
atha tusabdah paksavyavrttau. naitad evam, apurvaprayukta dharma [7]{*7/37*} iti. yajiprayukta eva. kutah. avibhagat. yajinavibhago dharmanam, pratyaksam kecid dravye sruyante, kecid devatayam, kecin mantresu. esa ca yajih, yad dravyam devatam uddisya mantrena tyajyate. sa esa pratyakso yajina sambandho dharmanam. apurvena tv anumanikah. phale 'pi yajeh pratyaksasruto gunabhavah, svargakamo yajeteti. anumaniko 'purvena. anumanac ca pratyaksam baliyah. tasmad yajyarthah dharmah. nanu yajir bhangitvat kalantare phalam datum asamarthah. tatra krta dharma asamartha eva bhavatity uktam. atra sthitasya nyayasyaksepena pratyavasthanam kriyate. tailapanavad etad bhavisyati. yatha tailapanam ghrtapanam va bhangitve 'pi sati kalantare medhasmrtibalapustyadini phalani karoti. evam yajir api karisyati, kim no 'drstasrutenapurvena kalpiteneti.

notes: *{7/37: e2: 5,383; e6: 3,5}*
dvyarthatvam ca vipratisiddham // ms_7,1.6 //
evam ca sati sarve dharmah sarvartha bhavanti. tatha caindragnadisu prayajadayah santi. tatra saurye karmani prayajanam darsanam upapadyate. prayaje prayaje krsnalam juhoti{*7/38*} iti. itaratha prayajas ca vidhatavyah. prayajesu ca krsnalahomah. tatha ca dvyartham tat syat{*7/39*}. dvyarthatvam ca vipratisiddham. tasmad yajiprayukta dharma iti.

notes: *{7/38: tait. s. 2.3.2}* *{7/39: e2: tasyat}*
utpattau vidhyabhavad va codanayam pravrttih syat tatas ca karmabhedah syat // ms_7,1.7 //

naitad evam, yajiprayukta dharma iti. codanayam pravrttih [8]{*7/40*}
syat. codanety apurvam brumah, codanarthatvad apurvarthatvad
apurvaprayukta dharmah. phalavattvad ity ukto hetuh. yat tu prayakso
yajisambandho dharmanam iti. atra brumah, utpattau vidhyabhavat.
utpattir iti yajim brumah. utpattau yajau nasti vidhih. yajyartha
dharma iti. kevalam yajau sruyante, kriyante ca. naitavata tadartha
bhavanti. yatha vasasi ragah sruyate, vaso rañjayatiti, vasasi ca
kriyate. na casau tadarthah. stryarthah purusartho va bhavati. evam
ihapi yajau sruyamanah kriyamanas capurvartha bhaveyur
arthavattvaya. tatas ca karmabhedah syat. yato 'purvartha iti. yat tu
yajeh pratyaksam{*7/41*}, phale gunabhava iti. na
krtvapurvam{*7/42*} bhavatiti, pranaliko vijñayate.
pranadyapi ca yena kriyate, tat karanam bhavati. yatha gomayaih
pacati, tusapakva bhavantiti. yat tu, tailapanavad yajitah phalam
bhavatiti. atra brumah, tailapanasyapi na kalantare phalam bhavati.
dhatusamyam tasya phalam. tac ca tatkalam eva. yac ca phalam
balapustyadi, tat samyag aharaparinamad bhavati. tasmad visama
upanyasah.

notes: *{7/40: e2: 5,384; e6: 3,5}* *{7/41: e2: pratyaksah}* *{7/42: e2: sa nakrtvapurvam}*
yadi vapy abhidhanavat samanyat sarvadharmah syat // ms_7,1.8 //
yady apy apurvam prayojakam dharmanam, tathapi sarvadharmah syat,
sa sa padarthah, abhidhanavat samanyat. abhidhanam tavad etesam
samanam. apurvam ity abhidhanavad dharmenapy asya samanena bhavitavyam,
vahikavat. yatha vahiko 'tithir agatah, yavannam asmai prakriyatam
ity ukte, yo yo vahikas tasya tasya yavannam kriyate. yatha va,
aksyamaye mudgaudano bhoktavyah, udaramaye payah [9]{*7/43*} patavyam
iti. sarvatra ca hy aksyamaye mudgaudano bhujyate, udaramaye 'pi payah
piyate. evam ihapy ekasyapurvasya ye dharmah srutas te
sarvapurvanam bhavitum arhanti. api ca, arunaparasara nama
sakhinah. tesam paricaresu smrtirupam brahmanam bhavati.
ye darsapurnamasayor dharmah, te sarvestinam agnisomiyasya
cety arabhya, yavat sarvah prakrtivikrtayo 'nuktanta iti. tac
canukramanam etam eva nyayam sucayati. tasmad apurvaprayuktatve 'pi
sarve dharmah sarvartha iti.

notes: *{7/43: e2: 5,385; e6: 3,6}*
arthasya tv avibhaktatvat tatha syad abhidhanesu purvavattvat
prayogasya karmanah sabdabhavyatvad vibhagac chesanam
apravrttih syat // ms_7,1.9 //
upavarnanapariharas tavad ucyate. yad uktam, vahikavad iti, atra
brumah, arthasya tv avibhaktatvat, tatha syad abhidhanesu. artho
vahikatvam, taddesasambandhah, so 'vibhaktah. sarvavahikesv
anugata ity arthah. tannimittas ca pritiviseso na purusanimittah.
katham jñayate. purvavattvat prayogasya. purvavan atra prayogah,
bahuso vahikas cavahikas ca bhojitah.
tatranvayavyatirekabhyam jñatam etat, desanimitteyam yavann

apriyata, na purusanimittata. tasmat tatha syad vahikadisv
abhidhanesu. atheha karmanah sabdabhavyatvam. nanyatah{*7/44*}
sakyam etaj jñatum. kasyapurvasya{*7/45*} dharma iti. sabdena ca
vyavasthita vijñata dharmah. apurvanam ca vibhagah, atah
sesanam anyatra vihitanam anyatrapravrttih syat.

[10]{*7/46*}

notes: *{7/44: e2: sabdabhavyatvan nanyatah}* *{7/45: e2: jñatum, ke
kasyapurvasya}* *{7/46: e2: 5,386; e6: 3,7}*
smrtir iti cet // ms_7,1.10 //
atha yad uktam, smrtir iti. tasya kah pariharah.
na, purvavattvat // ms_7,1.11 //
purvavati hiyam smrtih. codakam dharmagrahakam vakyati, vidhyanto
va prakrtivad iti. tena prapitanam dharmanam ayam anuvadah. etan
nyayapurvika, napraptanam vidhayika. yat karanam vyavastha
dharmanam etena nyayena bhavati.
arthasya sabdabhavyatvat prakarananibandhanac chabdad evanyatra
bhavah syat // ms_7,1.12 //
idam nigamanasutram. nigamanam ca pratijñaya hetos ca punarvacanam.
tad idam ucyate, yasmad evam, tasmad arthasyagnyanvadhanadeh
sabdabhavyatvat, pratiprakaranam ca nibandhanac chabdad evanyatra
bhavah syat. yatha gandharvapsaraso va, etam unmadayanti, ya unmadyaty
eta vai gandharvapsaraso yadrastrabhrtam. tasmai svaha tabhyah
svaheti juhotity agniprakarane utpannanam rastrabhrtam udvahe
upadesah. etesam rastrabhrto juhoty abhyatanam juhotiti.
asty etasmin vacane yathadhikaram vyavatistheran dharma iti. evam ca
saty adharmakany aindragnadini. tadartham uttaro 'dhyayasatkah
prarabdhavya iti. tatra saptam ena tavad aindragnadinam karmanam
dharmah santity ucyate. te catideseneti. atideso nama ye paratra
vihita dharmas tam atityanyatra tesam desah. yatha devadattasya
bhojanavidhim krtva, salisupamamsapupair devadatto bhojayitavya
[11]{*7/47*} iti. tam eva vidhim yajñadatte 'tidisati, devadattavad
yajñadatto bhojayitavya iti. slokam api udaharanti, prakrtat karmano
yasmat tatsamanesu karmasu/ dharmapradeso yena syat so 'tidesa iti
sthitih// iti. sa ca namna vacanena va. tatra nama trividham atidesakam,
karmanam, samskaranam, yaugikam iti. vacanam punar dvividham,
pratyaksasrutam, anumanikam ca. tayor anumanikam uparistad
vaksyate. pratyaksasrutam tv idanim eva cintyate. astisunam
aikahah, aparah syenah. tau dvav apy abhicarikau. tatresau
kamscid dharman vidhayaha, samanam itarac chyeneneti. etac cintyate.
kim ayam anuvadah, vidhir iti. yadi vidhih, tato 'tidesah.
syenadhaman isav atidisati. athanuvadah, tato neti. tatra kim
praptam. tat sutrenaivopakramyate,

notes: *{7/47: e2: 5,386; e6: 3,8}*
samane purvavattvad utpannadhikarah syat // ms_7,1.13 //
samanam itarac chyeneneti. atrotpannadhikarah syat. anuvada ity

arthah. kutah. purvavattvat. ayam isuh purvavan,
jyotistomapurvakah. jyautistomiko 'tra vidhyanta ity
arthah{*7/48*}. atra codakenotpanna jyautistomika dharmah santi.
syeno 'pi jyotistomapurvakah. tatrapi te santi. ye isau syene
[12]{*7/49*} ca samana bhanti, tan adhikrtyayam vado yujyate. tasmad
utpannadhikaratvad anuvadah. kim cetarad iti cabhave nopapadyate.
itarasabdas casannihite 'nupapannah, sannihita eva bhavati. yatha, itara
adharo{*7/50*} diyatam. itarah kambalo diyatam iti sannihito diyate,
na pravaramatram kambalamatram va. jyautistomikas ca
sannihitah. tasmat tesam vadah. tesam cedam
anuvadah.{*7/51*} vihita hi te codakeneti.

notes: *{7/48: sadvi. br. 4.3}* *{7/49: e2: 5,387; e6: 3,8}* *{7/50: e2:
pravaro}* *{7/51: e2 om. tesam cedam anuvadah}*
syenasyeti cet // ms_7,1.14 //
iti cet pasyasi, jyautistomikanam anuvada iti. naivam. syenasya
vaisesikanam lohitosnisadinam dharmanam
vidhih{*7/52*}. kutah. syenagrahanasamarthyat. evam syenagrahanam
arthavat bhavisyati, dharman visesayat. itarathanarthakam syat.
sarvesam hy ekahahinasatranam te samanah. tatra yavad
uktam syat, samanam itarad iti, tavad eva samanam itarac chyeneneti.

notes: *{7/52: vgl. sadvi. br. 4.2.22}*
nasannidhanat // ms_7,1.15 //
nayam syenavaisesikanam vado yujyate. kasmat. asannidhanat.
ayam itarasabdah sannihite bhavati, na ca syenasabdena vaisesika
isau sannihitah{*7/53*}. yat tu syenasabdo vaisesiko bhavatiti,
vidhipakse 'vaisesikatvam dosah syat. anuvadapakse tu naiva
kascid vidhiyate, kim visesyati. jyautistomikas tu
sarvasadharanah santah syenasyapi bhavantity anuvado yujyate.
tasmaj jyautistomikanam evanuvadah.

[13]{*7/54*}

notes: *{7/53: e2: isau dharmah samnihitah}* *{7/54: e2: 5,388; e6:
3,9}*
api va yady apurvatvad itarad adhikarthe jyautistomikad vidhes
tadvacakam samanam syat // ms_7,1.16 //
api veti paksantaraparigrahe. vidhir ayam syenavaisesikanam,
jyautistomikanam{*7/55*} anuvadah. kutah. apurvatvat. evam
apurvam artham vidhasyati. tatha pravrttivisesakaro bhavisyati.
anuvadah sann apravrttivisesakaro 'narthakah syat. nanv itarasabdo
'yam sannihite bhvati. ucyate, itarad adhikarthe, samanam itarat, samanam
adhikam ity arthah. nanu sannihitavacano 'yam nadhikartha iti{*7/56*}.
ucyate, na kevalam ayam sannihitavacana eva. purvoktasadrsam asannihitam
api brute. avasistam ca. yada hi vastrany anukramyetarasabdah
prayujyate, devadattaya kambalo diyatam, visnumitraya kauseyam,
yajñadattaya ksaumam, itarac caitrayeti, tada vastram eva pradiyate, na
hiranyam rajatam va. iha jyautistomikebhyo 'dhikan dharman{*7/57*}

anukramyetarasabdah prayuktah. tenatrapy adhikan eva vaktum arhati. tathadhikavacano bhvati. atha jyautistomikan brute, tatha sannihitavacanah. tatravasyam anyatarad dheyam. yady adhikarthatam hitva sannihitarthatasriyate, anuvadamatram anarthakam bhavati. syenasabdas cavivaksitarthah. atha sannihitarthatam hitvadhikarthata grhyate, na kascid doso bhavati. tasmat sutrakara aha, itarad adhikartha iti. ato jyautistomikad vidher adhikah syenavaisesika ye, ta ihatidisyante. tadvacakam [14]{*7/58*} samanam syat. samanasabdah syad ity arthah. bhavati syenasabdas ca vivaksitah. caturmasyanam vaisvadeva agneyadini{*7/59*} havimsi sarthavadavakyair vihitani. dharmas ca tesam uktah. varunapraghasesu kevalani havimsy amnaya, yad vaisvadevikanam brahmanam, tat tesam atidisyate, etad brahmanany eva pañca havimsi, yad brahmananitarani{*7/60*} iti. tatra{*7/61*} kim arthavadamatrasyayam atidesah, uta sarthavadakasya savidhikasya kandasyeti{*7/62*}. katham punar arthavadamatrasyatideso bhavati. yatha pampakulayapratimas ca vrksa iti. ke punar vidhayah, ke arthavadah. tredha sannaddham barhir bhavati{*7/63*}, tredha sannaddha idhmah{*7/64*}, nava prayaja nava anuyaja ityevamadayo vidhayah. vartaghnani vaitani havimsity arthavadah. tatredam ucyate,

notes: *{7/55: e2: na jyautistomikanam}* *{7/56: e2: nadhikarthavacana iti}* *{7/57: e2: 'dhikan lohitosnadin dharman}* *{7/58: e2: 5,389; e6: 3,10}* *{7/59: e2: vaisvadeve punyagneyadini}* *{7/60: tait. br. 1.6.7.5}* *{7/61: e2 om. tatra}* *{7/62: e2: savidhikasya krtsnasya kandasyeti}* *{7/63: tait. br. 1.6.3.1}* *{7/64: mait. s. 1.10.7}*
pañcasamcaresv arthavadatidesah sannidhanat // ms_7,1.17 //
pañcatani havimsi sarvaparvasu samcarantiti pañcasamcaranity ucyante. tesu pañcasamcaresv arthavadamatrasyatidesa iti. kutah. sannidhanad dhavisam sannihita arthavadah. vidhibhir{*7/65*} ekavakyasambaddhatvat, na dharmavidhayah. kim atah. ata etad bhavati, yat purvesam brahmanam iti vyapadeso yujyate. [15]{*7/66*} tad dhi tesam brahmanam, yena vidhiyante. ko 'nyo havisam brahmanasya ca sambandho 'nyatra vidheyavidhayakabhavat. arthavadais caitani vidhiyante, na dharmavidhibhih. dharmavidhibhis tu yani vidhiyante, na tani havimsi. tasmad arthavadanam atideso na dharmavidhinam. api ca varunapraghasesv api kecid vaisvadevika dharma vidhiyante. yatha, agnim mathnanti prasuvo bhavantiti. tesam atidesena vihitanam punar amnanam anarthakam syat, yadi vidhayo 'tidisyeran. tasmad arthavadatidesa iti.

notes: *{7/65: e2: havir vidhibhir}* *{7/66: e2: 5,390; e6: 3,10}*
sarvasya vaikasabdyat // ms_7,1.18 //
naitad evam, arthavadamatrasyatidesa iti. savidhikasya sarthavadakasya kandasyatidesa{*7/67*} iti. kutah. aikasabdyat. samanasabdatvad ity arthah. samano 'yam brahmanam iti sabdo vidhinam arthavadanam ca. sa yatharthavadan grhnati, evam{*7/68*} vidhin api grhnati cet, tan apy atidisati. yat tu vidhinam havirbhih

sambandho nastiti. vidheyavidhayakasambandho nasti,
upakaralaksanah sambandho bhavisyati. ka upakarah. yas esam
angani vidadhati. asti cet sambandhah, brahmanasabdasrutya
sarvatideso nyayya iti.

notes: *{7/67: e2: sarthavadakasya krtsnasya kandasyatidesa}*
{7/68: e2: eva}
lingadarsanac ca // ms_7,1.19 //
lingam ca vidhinam atidesam darsayati. kim lingam.
varunapraghasesu trimsadahutayo vajino{*7/69*} yajanty ahutinam
sampattyai trimsattvaya{*7/70*} iti varunapraghase{*7/71*}
trimsatam ahutir darsayati. yadi vidhayo natidisyeran, ta na syuh.
tasmad atidisyante.

[16]{*7/72*}

notes: *{7/69: e2: varunapraghasesu sruyate, trimsadahutayo
huyeran. vajino}* *{7/70: kathaka s. 36.2}* *{7/71: e2,6:
varunapraghasesu}* *{7/72: e2: 5,391; e6: 3,11}*
vihitamnanan neti cet // ms_7,1.20 //
vihitamnanad iti yad uktam, tasya kah pariharah.
abhasantam{*7/73*} sutram{*7/74*}.

notes: *{7/73: e2: parihara iti, abhasantam}* *{7/74: e1 hat
abhasantam sutram in klammern}*
netararthatvat // ms_7,1.21 //
atrocyate, vidhyatidese 'pi sati nagnimanthanadinam amnanam anarthakam.
itarasya haviso 'rthena bhavisyati, daksinavaiharikasya
marutyah{*7/75*}. tasman naitaj jñapakam, vidhinam anatidesasya
bhavisyati.

notes: *{7/75: tait. br. 1.6.5.1}*
ekakapalaindragnau ca tadvat // ms_7,1.22 //
vaisvadeve ekakapala amnatah, dyavaprthiviya ekakapala iti,
varunapraghasesv api kaya ekakapala iti. tatraparah, aindragno
dvadasakapalo marutyamiksa{*7/76*} iti. tatha sakamedhesv apy
ekakapalaindragnav amnatau, aindragna ekadasakapala indraya
vrtraghne caruh vaisvakarmana ekakapala iti. tatredam amnatam. etad
brahmana aindragnah, etad brahmana ekakapalah{*7/77*}, yad
brahmana itara itaras ceti. tatredam ucyate, ekakapalaindragnau ca
tadvat, yadvat pañcasamcarani. atrapi savidhikasya sarthavadakasya
kandasyatidesah. tenaiva nyayeneti. praptisutram etad
uttaracintartham.

[17]{*7/78*}

notes: *{7/76: mait. s. 1.10.1}* *{7/77: tait. br. 1.6.7.5}* *{7/78: e2: 5,392;
e6: 3,11}*
ekakapalanam vaisvadevikah prakrtir agrayane
sarvahomaparivrttidarsanad avabhrthe ca sakrd dvyavadanasya vacanat

// ms_7,1.23 //
sakamedhe sruyate, etad brahmana{*7/79*} ekakapala iti. tatra cintyate, vaisvadevikasyaikakapalasyedam grahanam uta varunapraghasikasyeti. kim praptam. vaisvadevikasyeti brumah. kim karanam. tasya vihita dharmah, alamkrtyabhipuryopamsu yastavyah, avih prstah karya{*7/80*} ityevamadayah. varunapraghasikas tv adharmakah. yasya vihita dharmah, tatraitad yujyate vaktum, tadvad idam kartavyam iti. tasmad vaisvadevikasya grahanam. nanv aindragnasamuccaranad ekakapalo 'pi varunapraghasika eva syat. na, avasyam ekaparvanor eva samuccaranena bhavitavyam, nanaparvanor api samuccaranam aviruddham. tasmad vaisvadevikasya grahanam. iti prapte ucyate, varunapraghasikasyaikakapalasya grahanam iti. kutah. tata{*7/81*} ekakapalanam vaisvadevikah prakrtih. katham jñayate. agrayane sarvahomaparivrttidarsanat. agrayane dyavaprthiviyasyaikakapalasya sarvahomam aparyavrttim{*7/82*} ca darsayati. yat sarvahutam karoti, sa tv eka paricaksa, huto hutah{*7/83*} paryavartate, sa dvitiya. ajyasyaiva dyavaprthivyau yajeti{*7/84*} iti, ajyayagavidhipare vakya ekakapalasya sarvahomam aparyavrttim ca praptam darsayati. etasmad darsanad avabhrthe ca sakrd dvyavadanasya vacanat. avabhrte cavadharanam bhavati, idam evaikakapalasya dvir avadyatiti. tena jñayate, nunam anyatra na dvir avadanam iti. tac caitat sarvam vaisvadevika ekakapale vihitam. tasmad ekakapalanam vaisvadevikah prakrtih. kim atah. sakamedhike 'py ekakapale vaisvadevika dharmah praptah, tesam atideso 'narthakah. varunapraghasikasya ye dharmah vaisesika apraptah, tesam atideso 'rthavan. tasmad varunapraghasikasyaikakapalasyedam grahanam iti. ucyate, lingam etat. kutah praptir iti. praptim uttaratra vaksyamah, svarasamaikakapalamiksam cety atra. ke punas te dharmah. hiranyamayah sruvah samimayo{*7/85*} vetyevamadayah.

[19]{*7/86*}

notes: *{7/79: e2: brahmanam}* *{7/80: mait. s. 1.10.7}* *{7/81: e2: yata}* *{7/82: spbr. 2.4.3.6}* *{7/83: e2: 'hutah}* *{7/84: spbr. 2.4.3.9}* *{7/85: e2: sruvo bhavanti, samimayo}* *{7/86: e2: 5,394; e6: 3,13}*
samno 'bhidhanasabdena pravrttih syad yathasistam // ms_7,2.1 //
idam sruyate, rathantaram uttarayor gayati{*7/87*}, kavatisu rathantaram gayati{*7/88*} ityevamadini samamnayante. tatra cinta, kim ihatidisyate iti. nanu yad rathantaradibhih sabdair ucyate, tad atidisyate. badham. tad eva tu na jñayate kim ebhih sabdair ucyata iti. nanu siddham etat, gitesu samakhya{*7/89*} iti. tatha siddhasyaksepah karisyate. sa eva tu nirnayo bhavisyati. yadio sa eva nirnayah, kim arthah aksepah. dardhyarthah, sthunanikhananavat. tatra kim praptam. tad ucyate, sa stobhasvarakalabhyasavikarayam hinkarapranavaprastavodgithapratiharopadravanidhanavatyam rci gitau{*7/90*} samasabdo 'bhiyuktair upacaryate{*7/91*}. tasmat

samsayah. ucyate, nanu gitau satyam bhavad nanakhyasya
samskarakarmano vacaka ete sabda ity uktam. tad evedam uktam
aksipyate. neme samskarasya vacakah. kim karanam. akarmakale
prayogat. akarmakale sama prayujyate. na ca samskarakarmani
proksanavaksepanaparyagnikaranadiny akarmakale prayujyante.
prayojanabhavat. atha nu [20]{*7/92*} mantra ete, tato 'nv aham svadhyo
'dhyetavya iti niyamad akarmakale prayogo yujyate. tasmad rcam
namani. kim ca, samjñabhedat. samjñabhedas ca bhavati,
rathantaram brhad ityevamadih. sa ekatvat samskarakarmano
anarthakah. ekenaiva hi tada paryaptam. yatha gitir iti. atharcam
namani, tatas tasam bhedat samjñaprthaktvam yuktam. api ca. yadi
ganam rathantaram ganam ca brhat, idam rathantaram idam brhad
iti prthaktvena samjñaniveso nopapadyate. rnnamatve tupapadyate.
kim ca, vikaraprthaktvat tu. pratisama ca vikaraprthaktvat.
pratisama ca vikaraprthaktvam drsyate. tad ekatvad ganasya,
anupapannam. samskarabhede hi vikaraprthaktvam drstam. tad
yatha, avahantes tandulibhavah, pises curnam. na tv ekasya
tandulibhavas curnanam ca. atharnnamany etani. tata rcam
bhedad vikaraprthaktvam yujyate. tasmad rnnamaniti. tata
uttaram pathati, samno 'bhidhanasabdena pravrttih syad
yathasistam iti. samno 'bhidhanasabdena yathasistam
pravrttih syat. yac chistam pravaktrbhih sisyebhyah. kim
ca sistam. stomadivisista rk sama, sa pravarteta. kim
karanam. tasya rathantaradi namadheyam iti.

notes: *{7/87: sv 680, 681}* *{7/88: tand. br. 11.4.2; ebenso zu sbh ad
ms 7.2.2-3, 8-9, 12, 21}* *{7/89: ms 1.4.3}* *{7/90: e2 om. gitau}* *{7/91:
chu 2.10.1-4}* *{7/92: e2: 5,394; e6: 3,13}*

sabdais tv arthavidhitvad arthantare 'pravrttih syat prthagbhavat
kriyaya hy abhisambandhah // ms_7,2.2 //

tusabdah paksanivrttau. na tv evam syat, rcah pravrttir iti.
katham. iha kavatisu rathantaram gayatiti kavatinam va karye
'bhivatyo{*7/93*} 'tidisyeran, kavatinam{*7/94*} vopary [21]{*7/95*}
adharyadheyabhavena{*7/96*}. tatra karye tavad atideso na ghatate.
kutah. sabdair arthavidhitvat. sabdanam arthavidhanam karyam. na ca,
kavatisu rathantaram gayatiti kavatibhir yo 'rtho 'bhidhiyate, tam
abhivatyah saknuvanti vaktum. tasman na karyatidesah. adheyatve 'pi na
sambhavati, prthagbhavat. na hi sabdah sabde samavaiti, prthag
evavatisthate. abhi tva, kaya na iti{*7/97*}. kriyaya hi
ganakriyayah{*7/98*} sabdenabhisambandho bhavet, na sabdasya. tasmad
adheyatvenapi natidesah. ato nayam rcah pradesa iti.

notes: *{7/93: vgl. rv 7.32.22}* *{7/94: vgl. rv 4.31.1}* *{7/95: e2:
5,395; e6: 3,13}* *{7/96: e2: adheyabhavena}* *{7/97: rv 7.32.22 und
4.31.1}* *{7/98: e1 hat ganakriyayah in klammern}*

svarthe va syat prayojanam kriyayas tadangabhavenopadisyeran //
ms_7,2.3 //

svartha va pravartamana abhivatyah kavatinam angabhavenopadisyeran.

katham punah kavatisu gayatity angabhavah sakya upadestum.
sakyo yatha, yena karmanertset tatra jayan juhuyad{*7/99*} iti. kim
punah prayojanam kavatinam abhivatyo nirvartayantiti. ucyate, prayojanam
adrstam kalpyam. kutah. kriyayah. yasmat kriya sruyate,
kavatisu rathanataram gayatiti, yatha prayajadinam prayojanam
kriyayah. ucyate, ayam evasmin pakse dosah, yat prayojanam
kriyayah kalpayitavyam. tasmad ayam api pakso duhslistah.

notes: *{7/99: vgl. ad ms 3.4.25-27}*
sabdamatram iti cet // ms_7,2.4 //
iti cet pasyasi, kavatyangabhavenabhivatinam upadeso duhslista
iti, tena tarhi sabdamatram pradisyatam. ratha[22]{*7/100*}ntarasabdam
kavatisu prayuñjita. kavatih rathantarasabdenabhilaped iti. kim
karanam. sabda uccarite. tatra tavan mukhya pratipattih. sabde
karyasyasambhavat, arthe karyam vijñayate, yatha gam anayeti. iha
tu sabda eva karyam sambhavati, narthe. ato 'tra sabdam
vijñasyamah.

notes: *{7/100: e2: 5,396; e2: 3,14}*
nautpattikatvat // ms_7,2.5 //
purvasmad esa vadah papiyan. kasmat. autpattikatvat. autpattiko hi
naminamnoh sambandhah. yah sabdo yasmin artha autpattikena
sambandhena prasiddhah. na sa tato 'nyam pratyayayitum saknoti. na hi
gosabdenasvo 'bhidhatum sakyate.
sastram caivam anarthakam syat // ms_7,2.6 //
evam ca saty atidesasastram anarthakam syat, asakyarthatvat. tasman
na sabdasyapi pradeso yuktah. vrttikaras tu mene, ganasastram
aukthikyam anarthakam syad iti. tasyabhiprayah, satyam gatau
naitavan prayasah sistanam aphalo 'bhyupagantum nyayya iti.
svarasyeti cet // ms_7,2.7 //
iti cet pasyasi, namno 'tideso 'yukta iti. tena [23]{*7/101*} tarhi
svarasyatideso bhavatu. svarah samasabdena loke 'bhidhiyate. susama
devadatta iti. susvaro devadatta iti. svaro ghoso nada{*7/102*} iti
samanarthah. sa samasabdenocyate, sama ca rathantaram. tasmat
tasyatidesah.

notes: *{7/101: e2: 5,196; e6: 3,15}* *{7/102: vgl. nighantu 11}*
narthabhavac chruter asambandhah // ms_7,2.8 //
naitad evam, svarasyatidesa iti. kutah. arthabhavad arthasyabhavat.
arthasyabhivatisvarasya kavatisv abhavat. nanv asann evasav atidesena
bhavyate. ucyate, bhavayitum api na sakyate. na hy abhivatyaksaranam
abhivyañjako nadah kavatisu bhavayitum sakyah. yadi bhavyeta, na
kavatyo bhaveyuh. na ced bhavyate, na bhutah. kavatisu rathantaram
gayatity etasyah sruteh padantarenabhisambandho{*7/103*} na
syat. tasman na svarasyatidesah.

notes: *{7/103: e2: sruteh padanam parasparenabhisambandho}*
svaras tutpattisu syan matravarnavibhaktatvat // ms_7,2.9 //
tusabdah paksantaraparigrahe. yady abhivatisvarasya kavatisu pradeso

nopapadyate, anuvado bhavatu, kavatisu rathantaram gayatiti. katham. tad ucyate, iha kavatisu rathanatram gayatity asya vakyasya dve vacanavyakti bhavatah. kavatisu yad rathantaram, tad gayatity eka. rathantaram yat, tat kavatisu gayatity apara. tayor yaisa dvitiya, rathantaram yat tat kavatisu gayatiti. sa svarasya samatve na sambhavatity uktam. na hy abhivatisvarah kavatisu samavesayitum sakya iti. purva tu sambhavati. kavatisu yad rathantaram, tad gayatiti. nanu sapi na sambhavati. na hi kavatisu rathantaram asti. [24]{*7/104*} atah param ucyate, svaras tutpattisu syat. svaras tv abhivatisvarah, kavatinam utpattisuccaranesu syat. katham. matravarnavibhaktatvat. bahavo matravarnas cabhivatinam kavatinam cavibhakta abhibhavatisv api vidyante, kavatisv api. so 'sav abhivatisvarah kavatisu sadharanavarnasamaveto vidyate, tasyanuvado 'yam ghatate, kavatisu rathantaram gayatiti. tasmat svarasyanuvadah.

notes: *{7/104: e2: 5,397; e6: 3,16}*
lingadarsanac ca // ms_7,2.10 //
lingam ca drsyata etasminn arthe. asti rathantaram uttarayor{*7/105*} iti. kim tallingam bhavati. evam aha, rathantaram uttarayor na pasyami{*7/106*} iti visvamitras tapas tepe, brhad uttarayor na pasyamiti vasistha iti. yac ca vidyamanam na drsyate, taddarsanaya yatnah. kriyate, yatha ghatam na pasyamiti pradipam karoti, na sasavisanam na pasyamiti. tasmad asty uttarayo rathantaram brhac ca. tayor anuvada iti. notes: *{7/105: sv 680, 681}* *{7/106: sv 809-810}*
asrutes tu vikarasyottarasu yathasruti // ms_7,2.11 //
tusabdah paksam vyavartayati. naitad evam, svarasyanuvada iti. kutah. evam saty uttarasu vikaro na kascic chruto bhavati. tadottara yathasrutah prayoktavyah. yatha svadhyayakale srutah. tatra rathantaram uttarayor gayatity etad anuvadamatram apravrttivisesakaram anarthakam evapavadyate. ato na svarasyanuvado yuktah. [25]{*7/107*}

notes: *{7/107: e2: 5,398; e6: 3,16}*
sabdanam casamañjasyam // ms_7,2.12 //
rathantaradinam ca samasabdanam asamañjasyam syat. rathantaram uttarayoh, brhad uttarayor iti. katham. tad ucyate, ayam rathantarasabdo brhacchabdo va svarasya samasabdatve svarasamudaya anupurvya vyavasthite{*7/108*} svaravisese prayuktah. sa ekadese bhinnanupurvye vasamañjaso{*7/109*} bhavati. tasmat naitad yuktam. svarasya samasabdah, tasya canuvada iti. atraha, evam bhavata sarve paksa niruddhah. tatah kim apravrttir eveti. ucyate, rca eva pradeso bhavatu. nanuktam, na sakya rca rgantare pradestum iti. badham, desalaksana bhavisyati. kavatisu rathantaram gayatity ucyate. na ca sakyate kavatisu rathantaram gatum. tatra desalaksana bhavati kavatidesa iti. yatha, agnau tisthati, kupe tisthatiti. dharmalaksana va syat. rathantaradharma va kavatisu rathantarasabdenatidisyante. yatha, rathantare prastuyamane prthivim manasa dhyayed{*7/110*}

ityevamadayah. yathacarye prosite, acaryani bhavatam
acarya{*7/111*} ity acaryasusrusacaryanyam atidisyate.

notes: *{7/108: e2: avasthite}* *{7/109: e2: casamañjaso}* *{7/110:
tand. br. 7.7.15}* *{7/111: adhs 1.2.7}*
api tu karmasabdah syad bhavo 'rthah prasiddhagrahanatvad vikaro hy
avisisto 'nyaih // ms_7,2.13 //
api tu naivam syat, rcah samasabdah. tasyas ca pradesa iti.
tatha desalaksana dharmalaksana vasrayaniya. agatis caisa
yallaksanaparigrahah. kim tarhi. karmasabdah syat. rathantaradir
ganakhyasya samskarakarmano vacakah. kutah. ukto nyayo gitisu
samakhya{*7/112*} ity atra. tatra giti[26]{*7/113*}visistayam rci,
esa sabdo drstah. na cagrhitavisesana visesye buddhir
utpadyate. tasmad visesanam tavad abhidhiyate.
visesanapratyayac ca sahacarite visiste pratyayah. ato nasty
rcah sabdena samsparsa iti. tenaiva nyayena gitinamadheyam iti
brumah. kim ca prasiddhagrahanatvat. ayam ca gayatiti sabdo
ganakriyayam prasiddhah. ka punar asau sabdasyoccaranavisesah.
gayati ganam karotiti, tadgrahanas ca rathantaradisabdah. tadvacana
ity arthah. tena samuccaranad dvitiyasamarthyac ca. yatha,
asaritakam gayatiti, vardhamanakam gayatiti. nanu sabdavacanenapi
samuccaranam bhavati, gatham gayati, rcam gayati{*7/114*} iti.
satyam, viparinamya tu sabdam, ganena rcam samskarotiti
yathanipatitenarthena na sambadhyate ganam karotity rcam iti. tasmad
gitivacanah. itas ca gitivacanah. kutah. vikaro hy avisisto
'nyaih. vikaras catrargdravyasya drsyate. hrasvanam aksaranam
dirghata, dirghanam ca hrasvatvam. vivrtanam samvrtatvam,
samvrtanam vivrtatvam. so 'visisto 'nyaih
samskarakarmabhih. yathavahantina vrihinam tandulibhavah,
pisina tandulanam pistibhavah. tasmac chabdanam
samskaro ganakhyo rathantaradibhih sabdair ucyate. tasyayam
pradesah, rathantaram uttarayor gayatityevamadih.

notes: *{7/112: ms 1.4.3}* *{7/113: e2: 5,399; e6: 3,17}* *{7/114: spbr.
8.1.3.3}*
adravyam capi drsyate // ms_7,2.14 //
api cadravyam sama drsyate. dravyasabdas chandogair rksv
acaritah. adravyam anrcam ity arthah. anrcam sama drsyate,
prajapater hrdayam anrcam gayati{*7/115*} iti. prajapatihrdayam
[27]{*7/116*} nama sama. tad anrcy utpannam. yady rci samasabdah,
katham prajapatihrdayam anrcam syat. atha giteh{*7/117*}
samasabdah, tato vinapy rca gitir bhavati. tatraitad upapadyate,
prajapater hrdayam anrcam gayatiti. tasmad api gitih sama.
nanuktam, samskarakarmatve 'narthako 'karmakale prayoga iti. tatra
brumah,

notes: *{7/115: mait. s. 3.3.5}* *{7/116: e2: 5,399; e6: 3,18}* *{7/117: e2:
gitav eva}*

tasya ca kriya grahanartha nanarthesu virupitvad artho hy
asamalaukiko vidhanat // ms_7,2.15 //
tasya kriyakarmakale grahanartha siksitum abhyasitum ca.
nanarthesu nanabhutesv arthesu bhinnesv ity arthah{*7/118*}
virupitvat, asrayabhedad vividharupam tadganam bhavati. tat praty
rcam siksitavyam abhyasitavyam ca prayogaprasubhavaya.
bhumirathikavat, tad yatha, bhumirathiko bhumau ratham alikhya yogyam
karoti. sa tasya yogya{*7/119*} prayogakale saukaryam utpadayati. artho hy
asam rathantaradisamjñanam na laukike vyavahare siddhah,
yathavahantyadinam. kutah. vidhanad. vidhiyate hy asau
sisyopadhyayasambandhena, evamrupam rathantaram bhavatiti. na
laukiko vijñayate. tasman na paricodanaisa, akarmakale prayogad iti.

atha yad uktam, samjñaprthaktvad iti. tatrocyate,

notes: *{7/118: e1 hat ity arthah in klammern}* *{7/119: e2 om. yogya}*
tasmin samjñavisesah syur vikaraprthaktvat // ms_7,2.16 //
tasminn ekasminn api ganakhye samskare samjñavisesa bhaveyuh.
kutah. vikaraprthaktvat. tulye 'pi gane viseso{*7/120*} [28]{*7/121*}
bhavati. ganavisesac ca samjñaprthaktvam. yatha, asaritakam,
vardhamanakam iti{*7/122*}, anyathalaksanasaritakagitih.
anyathalaksana vardhamanakagitih. evam ihapy anyathalaksana
rathantaragitih, anyathalaksana brhadgitih. tasmat
samjñaprthaktvam.

notes: *{7/120: e2: ganatve ganaviseso}* *{7/121: e2: 5,400; e6: 3,18}*
{7/122: e2: vardhamanakagitih}
yonisas yas ca tulyavad itarabhirvidhiyante // ms_7,2.17 //
yonis casau sasya ca yonisasya. yonisasyas carcas tulyavad itarabhir
ayonisasyabhir vidhiyante. yamyah samsati, sipivistavantih
samsati{*7/123*}, rathantarasya yonim anusamsati, brhato yonim
anusamsati{*7/124*} iti. ka tatra tulyata.
samsatisabdenabhidhanam{*7/125*}. ihaitau stautisamsatisabdau samane
'pi stutyarthatve vyavasthitavisayau. pragitesu mantravakyesu
stautisabdah, apragitesu samsatisabdah, yatha, praügam
samsati, niskevalyam{*7/126*} samsatiti. ajyaih stuvate,
prsthaih stuvanta iti. atah samsatisabdena vidhanad apragitam
rcam rathantarasya yonim darsayati. yadi ca gitih rathantaram, tatas
tasyapragita rgyonih. anyathayam vyapadeso nopapadyate,
rathantarasya yonim iti. tasmad gitisu samakhya.

notes: *{7/123: rv 7.100.6}* *{7/124: rv 4.31.1; sv 169}* *{7/125: e2:
vidhanam}* *{7/126: e2: niskaivalyam}*
ayonau capi drsyate 'tathayoni // ms_7,2.18 //
ayonau ca sama drsyate. sthalyam saktv avadhiyata ity ahur yad
brhad gayatrisu kriyate 'pi cainam rujati. na casyam
sambhavatiti, brhato brhati yonih. tasya gayatrisu praptir
nasti, [29]{*7/127*} yady rcah samasabdah. atha nu giteh, tatah
sa brhadgitir gayatrisu vacanat prapta, tasya ayam anuvado

ghatate, yad brhad gayatrisu kriyata iti. atathayoni ca sama darsayati. yadrsi yasya yonih, tato 'nyadrse, yo vai vicchandasi samohati, sa rcam samsrnati, sama va vilisati, sama samsrnati, rcam vilisatiti yatarad varsiyah, tasya samsarah{*7/128*}, tac ca gitav eva samni yujyate, narci. uhatisadas ca gitav eva samarthah, narci. rk cet, saiva yathamnayam padyate. tatra nasty uhaprasangah. tasmad api gitau samasabdah.

notes: *{7/127: e2: 5,401; e6: 3,19}* *{7/128: e2: tasya vilesah. yatarad varsiyas tasya samsarah}*

ekarthye nasti vairupyam iti cet // ms_7,2.19 //

yad uktam, tasya kriya grahanartheti. tatra paricodyate. aikarthye nasti vairupyam iti. rathantaragiter brhadgitir arthantaram. tena rathantaragitau grhitayam brhadgitir agrhita bhavatiti yukto rathantare grhite brhatah siksartham akarmakale prayogah. rathantaragites tv eka evarthah. tasya yonyam prayoge siksite punar uttarasu na siksitavyam. tasv akarmakale prayogah samskarakarmatve na yukto bhavati. tasman na samskarasya samasabda iti sthitayam pratijñayam sutrena paricodayati.

syad arthantaresu anispatter yatha pake // ms_7,2.20 //

syad vairupyam. kuta etat. arthanatresv anispatteh. rgantaresv asrayabhedat. yatha{*7/129*} pake, yathaika evayam arthah [30]{*7/130*} pako nama. tasyarthantare vairupyam bhavati. anyathalaksana odanasya pakah, anyathalaksano gudasya, yenaudanapako grhitah, nasav asiksitva gudam paktum janati. tasmat tasyapy akarmakale prayoga upapadyate.

notes: *{7/129: e2: asrayabhedad bhidyate. yatha}* *{7/130: e2: 5,402; e6: 3,20}*

sabdanam ca samañjasyam // ms_7,2.21 //

evam ca samasabdanam rksabdanam ca samañjasyam bhavati. kavatisu rathantaram gayati{*7/131*} iti kavatisabda rca eva{*7/132*} vaksati, rathantarasabdas ca sama. itaratha kavatisabde va desalaksana syat. rathantarasabde va dharmalaksana. tasmad gitau samasabda iti.

notes: *{7/131: tand. br. 11.4.2}* *{7/132: tand. br. 11.4.2}*

uktam kriyabhidhanam tacchrutav anyatra dharmapradesah syat // ms_7,3.1 //

namna dharmapradesam vaksyama ity adau pratijñatam, so 'yam ucyate. kundapayinamayane sruyate, masam agnihotram juhoti{*7/133*} iti. tatraitat samadhigatam, naiyamikad agnihotrat karmantaram etad iti. adhunagnihotrasabas cintyate, katham ayam prayukta iti. tadartham arabhyate, uktam kriyabhidhanam tacchrutav anyatra vidhipradesah syad iti. uktam adau, kriyabhidhanam karmanamadheyam agnihotrasabda iti tatprakhyam canyasastram ity atra. tasyanyatra srutau kaundapayinam ayaniye juhotau vidhipradesah syat dharmapradesah{*7/134*}. naiyamikasyagnihotrasya ye dharmas te 'sminn

anena namnatidisyeran. kim karanam. ucyate, parasabdo 'yam paratra vrttah, parasabdasya paratra vrttau tadvadbhavo gamyate. sa yatra vijñato bhavati tatranudyate. yatha simho devadatta iti. yatravijñatas tatra vidhiyate. yatha ami pistapindah simhah kriyantam iti. iha cavijñato 'sya juhoter agnihotravadbhavah. tasmat sa vidhiyate. masam agnihotram juhotiti, agnihotravaj juhotiti. katham punar asati vatipratyaye [32]{*7/135*} vatyarthah sakyo 'vagantum iti. ucyate, sahacaryat, agnihotrasabdo 'yam karmana sambaddhah, tatsahacaritadohanadidharmavattam laksanaya saknoti gamayitum. saknoti ced gamayitum, pradestum api saknoti{*7/136*}. evam anatrenapi vatim, vatyarthah sakyo 'vagantum iti.

notes: *{7/133: ad ms 2.3.24}* *{7/134: vgl. tand. br. 25.4.1}* *{7/135: e2: 5,403; e6: 3,13}* *{7/136: e2: api saksyati}*

apurve vapi bhagitvat // ms_7,3.2 //

vapiti viparyasena prayukte. api vety arthah. api vapurve ete ubhe api karmani syatam, na kaundapayinam ayaniyo juhotir naiyamikapurvah, sadharanam ca namadheyam ubhayoh. kutah. bhagitvat. ayam api juhotir bhagi etasya namadheyasya. yathaiva tatragnihotram juhotiti samuccaranam, evam ihapi, tatra tulye samuccarane tasyaivaitan namadheyam, nasyety atra visesahetur nasti. tasmad ubhayoh sadharanam nameti, nasti dharmapradesah. naitad yuktam. kutah.

namnas tv autpattikatvat // ms_7,3.3 //

autpattiko hi naminamnoh sambandhah. yan nama yasminn artha autpattikena sambandhena prasiddham, tasminn eva sada vijñeyam, nanyatra ca. tathavyavasthayam sabdarthe visvaso na syat. uktam, anyayas canekarthatvam iti. yada ca nobhayarthah, tada naiyamikam tavad aha. tatsadrsyavidhanartham cetaratrapi prayoga upapadyata iti nastitarabhidhanatve hetuh. tasmad vidhipradesah syat.

[33]{*7/137*}

notes: *{7/137: e2: 5,404; e6: 3,14}*

pratyaksad gunasamyogat kriyabhidhanam syat tadabhave 'prasiddham syat // ms_7,3.4 //

naiyamike 'gnihotre pratyakso gunasamyogah. pratyaksavihita dharmah santi. ittham dogdhittham srapayati, catur unnayati{*7/138*}, khadiry agnihotrasamid bhavati{*7/139*}, ittham juhoti, evam pratyaksad{*7/140*} gunasamyogat, naiyamikasya tan namadheyam iha prayujyamanam, dohanadi kriyabhidhanam syat, dharmapradesakam ity arthah. asya punar juhoter na kecid dharmah santi. tadabhave tesam dharmanam abhave, aprasiddham syat, na prajñayeta, kim artham ayam agnihotrasabda iha prayukta iti. evam va. pratyakso gunasamyogo, naiyamikasya dravyadevatasamyogah. dadhna juhoti{*7/141*}, payasa juhoti{*7/142*}, agnaye ca prajapataye ca sayam juhoti{*7/143*} iti. etasmat pratyaksad gunasamyogat kriyabhidhanam syat. karmanamadheyam, itthamrupo juhotir agnihotrakhya iti. athetarajuhoteh

rupam nasti. tadabhave 'prasiddham syat, na jñayet, kidrsam tadagnihotram iti. nanu maso 'sya rupam bhavisyati. na, masah karmangam, kartrdharmah sah. api ca, agnihotram tu mase vidhiyate, na masenagnihotram rupyate. tasman naiyamikasyaitan namadheyam, itaratra tadvad atidesa iti. kim esa evotsargah, sarvam karmanama, anyatra sruyamanam dharmanam grahakam iti. evam khalu praptam. evam prapta idam arabhyate,

[34]{*7/144*}

notes: *{7/138: tait. br. 2.1.5.7}* *{7/139: bharadvaja ss. 1.5.2}* *{7/140: e2: juhoti, etasmin kale juhotity evam pratyaksad}* *{7/141: mait. s. 4.7.7}* *{7/142: tait. s. 5.4.9}* *{7/143: mait. s. 1.8.7}* *{7/144: e2: 5,405; e6: 3,22}*

api va satrakarmani gunarthaisa srutih syat // ms_7,3.5 //

gavamayane sruyate, vaisvanaro jyotistomah, prayaniyam ahar bhavati{*7/145*} iti. asti tu dvadasahe prathamam ahah prayaniyam nama, prayaniyo 'tiratra{*7/146*} iti. tayor nanatvam tenaiva nyayena siddham, prakaranantare prayojananyatvam{*7/147*} iti. tatrayam prayaniyasabdah paratrapi sruyamano na dharmanam grahakah, kim tarhi. gunarthaisa srutih. katham. laksanaya namadheyam dharmanam grahakam uktam. asati ca srutyarthe laksanartho grahyah. iha tu srutyartha eva sambhavati. gunartha esa{*7/148*} sabdah. gunena kriyayogena. tasmin karmani srutyaiva prayujyate. prayanty aneneti prayaniyam, pravartate{*7/149*} 'nena satram iti. vakyasesas casyaitam evartham aha, jyotir eva purastad dadhati{*7/150*} iti. yena jyotih prayaniyam bhavati, tena jyotih purastat kriyata ity arthah, jyotir eva purastad dadhatiti. tasman nayam atidesah.

notes: *{7/145: rv 3.26.1}* *{7/146: tand. br. 4.2.1}* *{7/147: prakaranantare prayojananyatvam, ms 2.3.24}* *{7/148: e2: eva}* *{7/149: e2: pravartante}* *{7/150: tait. s. 7.4.6}*

visvajiti sarvaprsthe tatpurvakatvaj jyautistomikani prsthany asti ca prsthasabdah // ms_7,3.6 //

visvajit sarvaprstho bhavati{*7/151*} iti sruyate. tatra vicaryate, kim ayam anuvadah, vidhir iti{*7/152*}. kim praptam. anuvada iti. kutah. yo hy asarvaprsthah, tasya sarvaprsthata vidheya. yas tu sarvaprstha eva, tasya taya kim vihitaya. ayam ca [35]{*7/153*} sarvaprstha eva. katham. tatpurvakatvaj jyotistomapurvakatvat{*7/154*}. jyautistomikani stotrany atra prapyante. tesu mahendrastotradini catvari santi. tani sarvany asya, tair ayam sarvaprstho bhavati. nanu na tani prsthani. ucyate, asti ca prsthasabdah. tesv asti prsthasabdah, saptadasani prsthaniti. tasmad anuvadah.

notes: *{7/151: tait. s. 7.2.5}* *{7/152: e2: vidhir veti}* *{7/153: e2: 5,406; e6: 3,23}* *{7/154: e1 hat jyotistomapurvakatvat in klammern}*

sadahad va, tatra hi codanah // ms_7,3.7 //

nayam anuvadah. kim tarhi. vidhih. anuvado 'pravrttivisesakaro 'rthakah{*7/155*} syat. api ca jyotistome na prsthabahutvam asti, yasyayam anuvadah syat. sadahe tu tad asti. tatra hi codanah, prsthanam rathantaram prstham bhavati{*7/156*} ityevamadyah. tasmat sadahikanam atidesako{*7/157*} vidhir iti.

notes: *{7/155: e2: 'narthakah}* *{7/156: tait. br. 1.2.2.3}* *{7/157: e2: atidesiko}*

lingac ca // ms_7,3.8 //

lingam caitam artham darsayati. pavamane rathantaram karoty arbhave brhat, madhya itarani, vairupam hotuh sama, vairajam maitravarunasya, raivatam brahmanac chamsinah, sakvaramac chavakasyeti vinivesapare vakye sadahikani prsthani{*7/158*} darsayati.

notes: *{7/158: tait. br. 1.2.2.3}*

utpannadhikaro jyotistomah // ms_7,3.9 //

atha yad uktam, asti ca prsthasabda iti. tatra brumah, na tu esa autpattikah prsthasabdah, utpannanam stotranam asav adhikarah, yany etani prsthaniti. jñate ca tesam prsthatve tad upapadyate. na ca tatra jñatam. katham tarhi ayam anuvadah. [36]{*7/159*} lingasamavayat. ekam tatra prstham{*7/160*} mahendrastotram iti. sadahikanam punah prsthatvam jñatam. katham. tatra hi codanety uktam. tesam vade, srautah prsthasabdasyarthah parigrhito bhavati. itaratha laksanikah. tasmat sadahikanam pradesa iti.

notes: *{7/159: e2: 5,407; e6: 3,36}* *{7/160: e2 om. prstham}*

dvayor vidhir iti cet // ms_7,3.10 //

iti cet pasyasi, sadahikanam prsthanam vidhir iti. naitad yuktam. kim karanam. dvikara evam sarvaprsthasabdo 'bhyupagamyate{*7/161*}, prsthani ca vidadhati. tesam ca sarvatvam. astu, ko dosah. asambhava ity aha. yadi prsthasabdah prsthani vidadhati, sarvasabdena na sakyate visesayitum. athanuvadati, tatha sakyate. prsthani tv avihitani bhavanti. tesv asatsu kasya idam sarvatvam vidhiyate. ubhayakriyayas casambhavah. athatra brhadrathantarayor vikalpena praptayoh samastyam kevalam vidhiyate, sarvaprstho bhavati{*7/162*} iti. ubhe api brhadrathantare bhavatah{*7/163*}, naikam iti. tato 'yam doso na bhavati. tasmad dvayor adhikarah.

notes: *{7/161: e2: 'bhyupagato bhavati}* *{7/162: e1 hat sarvaprstho bhavati in klammern}* *{7/163: tait. s. 3.7.1}*

na vyarthatvat sarvasabdasya // ms_7,3.11 //

naivam etat. kutah. vyarthatvat sarvasabdasya. evam sati sarvasabdo vyartho bhavaty arthasunyah{*7/164*}. ayam hi bahuvisayo dvayor na yujyate. sadahikanam tu vidhane naisa dosah. nanu ca tatrapi dvikarah sabdo bhavisyati. ucyate, na bhavisyati. sarvatvam kevalam prsthanam vidhasyati{*7/165*}, na prsthani. nanuktam,

prsthesv asatsu kasyedam srvatvam vidhiyata iti. ucyate,
prsthanam sarvatvam hi vihitam, tat sampadayitavyam. na ca
prsthany akurvata, tat sampadayitum sakyate. tatrarthat
prsthani karisyati. evam na [37]{*7/166*} dvyarthah sabdo
bhavisyati. sarvasabdas ca samarthitah. tasmat sadahikanam
atidesa iti.

notes: *{7/164: e1 hat arthasunyah in klammern}* *{7/165: e2:
vidharayati}* *{7/166: e2: 5,408; e6: 3,24}*
tathavabhrthah somat // ms_7,3.12 //
varunapraghasesu sruyate, varunya niskasena tusais
cavabhrtham yanti{*7/167*} iti. tatra samdehah, kim
darsapurnamasike 'pam vyutseke tusaniskasam vidhiyate, uta
saumikad avabhrthad dharmatidesa iti. kim yuktam.
darsapurnamasike gunavidhih. evam sannihitapratyayo 'nugrhyate.
sannihito hy asau codakena prapitah. nanu nasav avabhrthah. ucyate,
asti tatravabhrthasabda iti. esa vai darsapurnamasayor
avabhrtha{*7/168*} iti. evam prapta idam aha, tathavabhrthah somat,
yatha sadahat prsthanam atidesah. evam saumikad
avabhrthad iha dharmatidesah. kutah. abhihito nyayah, uktam
kriyabhidhanam tacchrutav anyatra vidhipradesah syad{*7/169*} iti.

notes: *{7/167: tait. br. 1.6.5.5; mait.s. 4.5.9}* *{7/168: tait. s. 7.2.10}*
{7/169: ms 7.3.1}
prakrter iti cet // ms_7,3.13 //
atha yad uktam, darsapaurnamasike 'vabhrthe gunavidhir bhavatv iti,
tasya kah parihara ity abhasantam sutram.
na bhaktitvat // ms_7,3.14 //
naitad yuktam. kutah. yato nasti darsapurnamasayor avabhrthah.
nanu, esa vai darsapurnamasayor avabhrtha{*7/170*} iti sruyate.
[38]{*7/171*} satyam sruyate, na tv evam avabhrthatvam asya bhavati.
katham. ucyate, esa vai darsapurnamasayor avabhrtha ity etasya
vakyasya dvayi vacanavyaktih. nirjñatavabhrthatvasya padarthasya va
darsapurnamasasambandha{*7/172*} ucyate, yatha devadatto yajñadattasya
putra iti nirjñataputratvasya devadattasya yajñadattasambandhah ucyate.
nirjñatasambandhasya vanirjñatavabhrthatvasyavabhrthatvam, yatha,
ayam amro yajñadattasya putra iti, nirjñatayajñadattasambandhasyamrasya
putratvam ucyate. tad asyapam vyutsekasya darsapurnamanasambandhah
prakaranan nirjñatah, navabhrthatvam. ato 'syavabhrthatvam ucyate.
na cayam avabhrthah. nanv ayam apy avabhrtho bhavatu. naitad yuktam.
anyayo hy anekarthatvam. katham tarhi sabdaprayogah. sadrsyat.
kim sadrsyam. apsu sambandhah. sa esa bhaktya prasamsavado
'pam vyutsekasya, avabhrtha ivayam iti, yathamre putravadah. tasman
nasti darsapurnamasayor avabhrthah. ato natra gunavidhih.

notes: *{7/170: tait. s. 7.2.10}* *{7/171: e2: 5,409; e6: 3,25}* *{7/172: e2:
nirjñatavabhrthatvasya va padarthasya darsapurnamasasambandha}*
lingadarsanac ca // ms_7,3.15 //

lingam caitam artham darsayati. kim lingam bhavati. evam aha, nayurdam juhoti, na sama gayati, na va gamanamantram japati{*7/173*} iti. saumikavabhrthadharmanam pratisedham bruvams taddharmapraptim darsayati. tasmat saumikad avabhrthad dharmapradesa iti.

[39]{*7/174*}

notes: *{7/173: apast.ss 8.7.17}* *{7/174: e2: 5,410; e6: 3,25}* dravyadese taddravyah srutisamyogat purodasas tv anadese tatprakrtitvat // ms_7,3.16 //
varunapraghasiko 'vabhrthah, saumikad avabhrthad dharmanam grahaka ity yuktam. tatredam cintyate, kim purodasadravyako 'sau, uta tusaniskasadravyaka iti. kim praptam. purodasadravyaka iti. kutah. namna purodasah prapyate. nanu pratyaksasrutam tusaniskasam. satyam pratyaksasrutam, na tu sakyate vidhatum. avabhrtho 'tra vidhiyate, avabhrtham yantiti. yadi tusaniskasam aparam vidhiyeta, tato vakyam bhidyeta. avabhrtham yanti, tac ca tusaniskaseneti. tusaniskasasravanam idanim kim artham. anarthakam, sambandhabhavat. evam prapte brumah, dravyadese taddravyah. dravyadesa etasmin, tusaniskasenavabhrtam yantiti. taddravyah syat, tusaniskasadravyah. kutah. srutisamyogat, tusaniskasam pratyaksasrutam, purodasas tv anumanikah, atidesena prapyate. nanu purodaso 'pi pratyaksasruto namna. yady api pratyaksasrutah, samanyena tu prapyate, tusaniskasam tu visesena. badhyate ca samanyam visesena. api ca laksanaya purodaso gamyate, srutya tusaniskasam. srutilaksanayos ca srutir nyayya. tasmat tusaniskasadravyaka iti. atha yad uktam, na sambadhyate 'vabhrthena tusaniskasam, vakyabhedaprasangad iti. tatra brumah, yady avabhrtham vihaya tusaniskasam vidhiyate, tato vakyabhedah syat. tusaniskasadravyako 'purvo 'vabhrthas codyate. tatha sagunakarmavidhanam aviruddham. avidhiyamane ca tusaniskase tadgrahanam anarthakam eva syat. tasmat tusaniskasadravyakah. purodasas tv anadese [40]{*7/175*} tatprakrtitvat. yady atra pratyaksasrutam na dravyam syat, tatah purodasas tusaprakrtitvat syat. atra tu pratyaksasrutam tusaniskasam, tasman na purodasah. atithye sruyate, vaisnavo navakapalo bhavati{*7/176*} iti. tatha rajasuye, purvasmims trisamyukte vaisnvas trikapala iti. tatra vicarah, yo 'yam trisamyukte vaisnavas trikapala iti vaisnavasabdah, ayam atithyadharmanam grahakah, neti. kim yuktam. grahaka iti. kutah. vihitadharmake karmani drstah sabdo 'nyasminn avihite{*7/177*} sruyamano grahaka{*7/178*} ity uktam, uktam kriyabhidhanam{*7/179*} iti{*7/180*}. tatrayam api vihitadharmaka atithye drstah. idanim avihitadharmake trisamyukte drsyate. tasmad dharmanam grahaka iti. evam prapte brumah,

notes: *{7/175: e2: 5,410; e6: 3,40}* *{7/176: tait. s. 6.2.1}* *{7/177: e2:

avihitadharmake}* *{7/178: e2: dharmanam grahaka}* *{7/179: uktam kriyabhidhanam, vgl. ms 7.3.1}* *{7/180: e2: ity atra}*
gunavidhis tu na grhniyat samatvat // ms_7,3.17 //
gunavidhir ayam. atithyasya gunam visnudevatasamyogam vidadhati. sa esa dharman grahitum na saknoti. kutah. samatvat. samo hy ayam atithye trisamyukte ca. yatha tatra visnum devatam{*7/181*} vidadhati, evam atrapi. srutyarthasambhavac ca laksanaya dharmanam grahakah kalpyate. iha ca pratyaksasrutyartha eva sambhavati devatavidhih. tasman nayam grahaka iti.

notes: *{7/181: e2,6: visnudevatam}*
nirmanthyadisu caivam // ms_7,3.18 //
pasav agnisomiye dharmavan nirmanthyo 'gnir amnatah. sadhya [41]{*7/182*} vai deva{*7/183*} ity arabhyagnau sruyate, nirmanthyenestakah pacantiti. tatha, darsapurnamasayor barhirajye dharmavati{*7/184*}. pasau sruyate, barhisa yupavatam avastrnatiti, ajyena yupam anakti{*7/185*} iti. tatra samdehah. kim nirmanthyadayah sabdah dharmanam grahakah, neti. tatradhikaranatidesah kriyate. nirmanthyadisu caivam, yatha vaisnavasabde. atrapy ayam yaugiko nirmanthyasabdah sadyonirmathitam agnim aha. tatha barhir ajyam iti dravyasabdau. te trayo 'pi svartham vidhaya krtartha bhavanti, dharman grahitum na saknuvanti. tasman na grahakah.

caturmasyesu sruyate, dvayoh pranayanti, tasmad dvabhyam eti{*7/186*} iti. asti tu some pranayanam dharmavat, tatha darsapurnamasayor adharmakam. tatra samdehah. kim saumikam etat pranayam, uta darsapaurnamasikam iti. tatra sutrenaivopakramah.

notes: *{7/182: e2: 5,411; e6: 3,27}* *{7/183: mait. s. 3.9.5 (15)}* *{7/184: tait. br. 3.7.5.10}* *{7/185: tait. s. 6.3.3}* *{7/186: spbr. 11.5.3.2,5,8}*

pranayanam tu saumikam avacyam{*7/187*} hitarat // ms_7,3.19 //

saumikam etat pranayanam. kim karanam. avacyam hitarad darsapaurnamasikam{*7/188*}, codakena praptatvat. katham punar ayam pranayatisabdah, pranayanamatravacanah san saumikam pranayanavisesam saknoti vaktum. laksanayeti brumah, tirthasabavat, tad yatha, tirthasabdah, tirthamatravacanah san tirthavisesam dharmasadhanam kadacid brute, tirthayatram gata iti. [42]{*7/189*}

notes: *{7/187: e2: saumikam tu pranayanam avacyam}* *{7/188: e1 hat darsapaurnamasikam in klammern}* *{7/189: e2: 5,412; e6: 3,28}*
uttaravedipratisedhas ca tadvat // ms_7,3.20 //
na vaisvadeva uttaravedim upavayanti na sunasiriya{*7/190*} iti, praptipurvako hi pratisedho bhavati. saumike ca pranayana uttaravedir na darsapaurnamasike.

notes: *{7/190: e2: sunasiriya}*
prakrtam vanamatvat // ms_7,3.21 //
prakrtam vaitat{*7/191*} pranayanam, darsapaurnamasikam. kutah.
anamatvat. pranayanasabdah saumikasya pranayanasya na namadheyam.
naitat tasya vacakam ity arthah. yady ayam tasya vacakah syat, tatas
tad iha bruyat. idam tu padarthanamadheyam, padarthasya prannayanasya
vacakam. yasya vacakam tad iha saknoty agneh pracinam nayanam
vaktum. tac cehasty eva. tasmat tasya vacakah. evam{*7/192*}
sannihitapratyo na badhito bhavati. atha yad uktam, tirthasabavad
bhavisyatiti. atra brumah, tirthasabdo 'pi tirthamatram eva brute.
tirthayatram gata iti tv uktva kanicit tirthany anukrantani. yato
'sau tadvisistartho vijñayate. yatra tu kevalah prayujyate, tatra
tirthamatram eva brute. yatha, tirthe snati, tirtham eva hi
samananam bhavatiti. api ca sambhavati srutyarthe, laksanartho
'grahyah. sambhavati catra srutyarthah. tasman na laksanartho
grahya iti.

notes: *{7/191: e2: caitat}* *{7/192: e2: eva}*
parisankhyartham sravanam gunartham arthavado va // ms_7,3.22 //
tatraha, yad uktam avacyam hitarad{*7/193*} iti, tasya kah [43]{*7/194*}
pariharah. ucyate, parisankhyartham va syat. dvayoh pranayanti,
na catursv iti. gunartham arthavadartham va. tasmad dvabhyam
etiti. tatra parisankhyayam tavat trayo dosah. guno 'pi na
kascid vidhiyate, parisesad arthavadartham. nanv arthavado 'pi
nisprayojanah, pranayanasya praptatvat. arthavadasya prayojanam,
uttarasminn adhikarane vaksyamah, madhyamayor va gatyarthavadad iti.

notes: *{7/193: ms 7.3.19}* *{7/194: e2: 5,415; e6: 3,28}*
prathamottamayoh pranayanam uttaravedipratisedhat // ms_7,3.23 //
dvayoh pranayantiti sruyate. tatra samdehah. katarayor dvayor iti.
aniyame prapte, ucyate, prathamottamayoh pranayanam. kutah.
uttaravedipratisedhat. tatrottaravedih pratisidhyate, na vaisvadeva
uttaravedim upavayantiti, na sunasiriya{*7/195*} iti. asmin pranayane
uttaravedyam agninidhanam vihitam. ato yatra pranayanam,
tatrottaravedipraptih. praptau ca satyam pratisedhah,
prathamottarayos casau. tasmat tayoh pranayanam iti.

notes: *{7/195: e2: sunasiriya}*
madhyamayor va gatyarthavadat // ms_7,3.24 //
madhyamayor va parvanoh pranayanam. kutah. gatyarthavadat.
gatyarthavadenaitad dvayoh pranayanam ucyate. tasmad dvabhyam etiti.
urusamstute vaite{*7/196*} parvani, uru vaitau yajñasya, yad
varunapraghasas ca{*7/197*} sakamedhas ca{*7/198*} iti. uru ca
gamanasadhane, tatraivam stutisambandho vijñayate. uru yajñasya,
varunapraghasas ca saka[44]{*7/199*}medhas ceti, tayor dvayoh
pranayanti. tasmad dvabhyam urubhyam yajñah samaptim yanti.
pranayanena hi tau balavantau bhavatah, angabhuyastvad iti. etat
tadarthavadasya prayojanam.

atha yad uktam, uttaravedipratisedhad iti. tatra brumah,

notes: *{7/196: e2: caite}* *{7/197: e2 om. ca}* *{7/198: spbr. 11.5.2.3,5}* *{7/199: e2: 5,416; e6: 3,29}*

auttaravediko narabhyavadapratisedhah{*7/200*} // ms_7,3.25 //

anarabhya kimcit parvavisesam, caturmasyesuttaravedir amnata, upatra vapanti{*7/201*} iti. tasyanarabhyavidher ayam pratisedhah. nanu varunapraghasanam gunavakyapraptav evayam tesam eva, atreti vadah syat. naitad evam, prakaranac caturmasyanam eva. yadi varunapraghasanam vadah syat, tatra pratisedhe triny api parvany utkirtayet. athocyeta, dvayoh parvanor vado bhavatv iti. atra brumah, na dvayoh parvanoh prakaranam, caturbhasyanam va prakaranam{*7/202*}, varunapraghasanam va. varunapraghasanam dvayoh prakarane parvanor utkirtanam pratisedhe na syat. tasmac caturmasyanam eva vadah. nanu evam apy arthavadenaitaj jñatam, madhyamayoh pranayanam iti. kim artham praptasya pranayanasya punahsravanam iti. atra prayojanam noktam. asati prayojane 'nyasmin parisankhyartham eva bhavati. tatra dosa uktah. tasmad gunartham evaitac chravanam. nanu nasti kascid gunah. ucyate, gunah sruyate, uttaravedyam agninidhanam. tasmat tadartha punah srutih.

[45]{*7/203*}

notes: *{7/200: e2,6: 'narabhyavadapratisedhah}* *{7/201: maitr. s. 1.10.13}* *{7/202: e2 om. caturbhasyanam va prakaranam}* *{7/203: e2: 5,416; e6: 3,30}*

svarasamaikakapalamiksam ca lingadarsanat // ms_7,3.26 //

gavamayane sruyate, abhito divakirtyam ahastrayah svarasamano bhavanti{*7/204*} iti. tesam visesadharma amnatah, yatha, saptadasa bhavanti{*7/205*}, santatatayatigrahya grhyanta{*7/206*} ityevamadayah. punar anyatra sruyate, prsthyah sadaho dvau svarasamanav iti. tatha vaisvadeve sruyate, dyavaprthivya ekakapala iti. tatramnata visesadharmah, sarvahutam juhoty{*7/207*} aparyavartayañ juhoti{*7/208*} iti. punar aparatra, kaya ekakapala iti. tatraiva sruyate, vaisvadevyabhikseti. tatrapi visesadharmah kecid amnatah. punar anyatra, maitravaruny amikseti. tatra samdehah. kim svarasamasabdo 'nyatra sruyamano gavamayanikebhyah svarasamabhyo dharmanam grahakah, uta neti. evam ekakapalamiksasabdav api. tatra gunavidhis tu na grhniyat samatvad{*7/209*} ity agrahane prapte. idam ucyate, svarasamaikakapalamiksam ca dharmanam grahakam. kim karanam. lingadarsanat. lingam tatra tadrsam drsyate. yena jñayate, sarva ete dharmanam grahaka iti. svarasamasu tavat prsthyah sadaho dvau svarasamanav{*7/210*} ity uktvaha. tatra yat trtiyam saptadasam ahas tat trayastrimsasya sthanam abhiparyaharanti, sa uttaranam stomanam avyavayaya, trayanam ca saptadasanam anucinatayai{*7/211*} [46]{*7/212*} iti. yady etau svarasamanau,

gavamayanikanam dharmanam grahakau, tatraitav api saptadasau.
tathatra trayah saptadasa anucina bhavanti. tatraitad vacanam
yujyate, trayanam saptadasanam anucinataya iti. tathagrayane,
dyav aprthivyam ekakapalam vidhayaha, yat sarvahutam karoti, sa tv
eka paricaksa, huto hutah{*7/213*} paryavartate, sa dvitiya.
ajyasyaiva dyav aprthivyau yajeta{*7/214*} iti, ajyavidhipare vakye
sarvahomam aparyavrttim ca vaisvadevikau dharmau praptau darsayati.
tatha maitravarunyam amiksayam, na vajinena pracaranti{*7/215*} iti
vajinejyam vaisvadevikam dharmam pratisedhams tato
dharmapraptim darsayati. etebhyo lingebhyo etaj jñayate, yathasvam
dharmanam grahaka iti. pratipattyarthakarma vajinejyam
svistakrttulyam matvaitad uktam. aha, lingam apadistam, kutah
praptir iti. ucyate, laksanaya praptir, lingat tu
laksanaparigrahah.

notes: *{7/204: tait. s. 7.3.10}* *{7/205: tand. br. 4.5.5; tait. br.
1.2.2.1}* *{7/206: tait. br. 1.2.2.3,4}* *{7/207: mait. s. 1.10.7}* *{7/208:
apast.s.s. 6.30.1}* *{7/209: ms 7.3.17}* *{7/210: e2,6: svarasamanav}*
{7/211: tand. br. 4.5.14} *{7/212: e2: 5,417; e6: 3,30}* *{7/213: e2:
'hutah}* *{7/214: spbr. 2.4.3.9}* *{7/215: tait. s. 1.8.19}*
codanasamanyad va // ms_7,3.27 //
svarasamatvasamayat, ekakapalatvasamanyat, amiksasamanyad va.
yasya lingam arthasamyogad{*7/216*} ity anena praptir iti.

kvacic chruyate, vaso dadati{*7/217*}, ano dadatiti. tatra vicaryate,
kim, vasasah, anasas ca kriya prapyate, uta neti. tatraha, evam tavan
nah pariksyam. kim karmanimittav etau [47]{*7/218*} sabdau,
utakrtinimittav iti. yadi karmanimittau, tatah prapyate.
athakrtinimittau, tato neti. kim tavat praptam. karmanimittav iti.
kutah. karmagame taddarsanat. yada tasmin dravye daruni sutre va
darukarena tantuvayena va karma krtam bhavati, tadaitau sabdau
pravartete, na prak. ato vijñayate, karmanimittav iti. yada karmanimittau,
tad etad arabhyate,

notes: *{7/216: ms 8.1.2}* *{7/217: tait. br. 1.1.6.11}* *{7/218: e2: 5,418;
e6: 3,31}*
karmaje karma yupavat // ms_7,3.28 //
karmaja etasmin vasa, adau dravye sruyamane, karma prapyate. katham.
yupavat, yatha yupasabdo josanadikriyanimittah, sa yatra sruyate,
tatra josanadyah kriyah prapyante, evam ihapiti.
rupam vasesabhutatvat // ms_7,3.29 //
atrocyate, naitau karmanimittau. kim karanam. ye naimittikah
sabdah, te nimittam upalabhya prayujyante, yatha dandi chatriti.
imau tv anupalabhya kriyam, akrtimatre prayujyete. tasman naitau
kriyanimittav iti. atrocyate{*7/219*}, akrtya kriyam anumaya tatah
sabdam prayunkta iti. atra brumah, pratyaksam
nimittatam{*7/220*} gamyamanam utsrjya, adrstayam kriyayam
nimittatvakalpanayam hetur nastiti. yat tuktam, kriyottarakalam

pravrttidarsanad iti. atra brumah, prak kriyaya akrtir
anabhivyakta, sa kriyayabhivyajyate, yatah kriyottarakalam
sabdaprayogah. tasmad akrtinimittau. yadaivam{*7/221*}, tada siddham
rupam deyam. kutah. asesabhutatvat, natra kriya [48]{*7/222*}
sesabhuta, kriyavacinah sabdasyabhavat. yupe tu
pratyaksavihita josanadyah kriyah. tasmad yupavad ity
atulyopanyasah.

notes: *{7/219: e2: athocyeta}* *{7/220: e2: akrtinimittatam}* *{7/221:
e2: yad evam}* *{7/222: e2: 5,419; e6: 3,31}*
visaye laukikah syat sarvarthatvat // ms_7,3.30 //
gargatriratra ajyadohani samani prakrtya sruyate, agnim upanidhaya
stuvata{*7/223*} iti. tatra{*7/224*} visayah, kim laukiko 'gnir
upanidheyah{*7/225*}, uta vaidika iti. kim praptam. vaidika iti. kutah.
sarvakarmartha utpanno 'sau. yany aham karmani karisye yais casmy
adhikrta iti, ato vaidika upanidheya iti. evam prapte ucyate, visaye
laukikah syat sarvarthatvat. etasmin visaye laukikam vaidikam iti,
laukikah syat.

atha yad uktam{*7/226*}, vaidikam sarvakarmartham utpannam, tasmat
tadupanidheyam iti. atra brumah,

notes: *{7/223: tand. br. 21.2.9}* *{7/224: e2,6: atra}* *{7/225: e2:
upavidheyah}* *{7/226: e2: laukikah syat. kutah sarvarthatvat.
laukikah sarvarthah. na tasya karyam kimcin nirdistam. ato yad
yad agnina kartavyam drstam adrstam va tat tad
upadiyamanam aviruddham. tasmal laukikah syat. atha yad uktam}*
na vaidikam arthanirdesat // ms_7,3.31 //
na vaidikam agnidravyam sastrenotpaditam. tasya sastrenaiva
karyam nirdistam, yadahavaniye juhotitiy arabhya. tasmin sarvarthe
kalpyamane nirdeso 'narthakah syat. tasmal laukiko 'gnir upanidheyah.
sarvarthatvam caisam sve sve karye vartamananam bhavisyati.
evam ubhayam aviruddham, sarvarthatvam nirdesas ceti. atha dhaisna
agnayah kasman nopanidhiyante. atrocyate,
tathotpattir itaresam samatvat // ms_7,3.32 //
itaresam apy agninam dhaisnyanam tathotpattih, na sarvartha
[49]{*7/227*} ity arthah. kutah. samatvat. ete 'pitarair agnibhih
samah. etesam api nirdistam karyam, prag asino dhisnyan
agharayati{*7/228*} iti. atas te nopanidheya iti.

notes: *{7/227: e2: 5,420; e6: 3,32}* *{7/228: tait. s. 6.3.1}*
samskrtam syat tacchabdatvat // ms_7,3.33 //
ekadasinyam sruyte, upasayo yupo bhavatiti. tatra samdehah. kim
etad upasayadravyam samskrtam, josanadayah samskara atra
kartavyah, uta neti. kim yuktam. samskrtam syat. kartavya atra
josanadayah samskarah. kutah. tacchabdatvat. ayam
yupasabdah samskaranimittah. sa eso 'satsu samskaresu
nopapadyate. tasmat te karya iti.
bhaktya vayajñasesatvad gunanam abhidhanatvat // ms_7,3.34 //

na va kartavyah. kutah. ayajñasesatvad. ete samskara asmin kasthe kriyante. etena dvarena yajatina sambhatsyante. ittham samskrte kasthe niyuktena pasuna yajih kriyamano 'purvam nirvartayati{*7/229*}. asmims copasaye na pasur niyujyate, tatra krtah samskara anarthakah syuh. nanu vacanasamarthyad adrstartha bhavisyanti. ucyate, natra vacanam, yupah kartavya iti. vartamanapadeso 'yam. nanu vartamanapadeso 'pi na ghatate, samskaranam abhave. ucyate, bhaktya bhavisyati. yatha, yaja[50]{*7/230*}mano vai yupa iti. aha, tatra sadrsyat. iha punah katham iti. ucyate, gunanam abhidhanatvat. yupagunanam yupasamskaranam{*7/231*} abhidhanatvad yupasamskarah. tatra kecid arthapraptas chedanadayas tusnimkrtah santi. tair ayam abhidhiyate, yupa ity ayupah san. yatha snata kanyanalamkrta malagunenapy alamkrteti. evam ekadesenapi samskaranam samskrta iti stutyabhidhiyate.

agnau sruyate, prsthair upatisthanta{*7/232*} iti. tatra cintyate, kim prsthadharmah kartavyah, uta neti. ke punas te. samanyadharma himkaradayah, visesadharmah, rathantare prastuyamane prthivim manasa dhyayed brhati samudram ityevamadayah. kim tavat praptam. tata aha, etat tavan nah pariksyam. kim ayam psthasabdah karmano vacakah, uta dravyasyeti. nanu siddham etat karmanamadheyam prsthasabda iti, yasmin gunopadesah pradhanato 'bhisambandha ity atra. tasv eva codanasv etad uktam, saptadasani prsthani, vairupam prstham{*7/233*} vairajam prstham{*7/234*} iti. idanim, prsthair upatisthanta{*7/235*} ity asyam cintyate. kim punar atra yuktam. tata aha,

notes: *{7/229: e2: nirvartayatiti}* *{7/230: e2: 5,421; e6: 3,33}* *{7/231: e1 hat yupasamskaranam in klammern}* *{7/232: tait. s. 5.5.8; auch sbh ad ms 7.3.35, 36}* *{7/233: vgl. tand. br. 14.9.7 vairupaprstham}* *{7/234: vgl. tand. br. 12.10.10: vairajah prsthah}* *{7/235: e2: upatisthata}*

karmanah prsthasabdah syat tathabhutopadesat // ms_7,3.35 //

karmanah prsthasabdah{*7/236*} syat. kutah. tathabhutopadesat. [51]{*7/237*} tathabhutah{*7/238*} sann{*7/239*} upadesah, yatrayam prsthasabdah karmanamadhigatah{*7/240*}. tathabhuto 'yam api. kim asya tathatvam. prsthasabdasamanyam. prsthasabdas tatra karmavacano 'dhigatah. sa evayam. tasmad ihapi tadvacana evavagantavyah visesabhavat. yady anyarthah{*7/241*} kalpyate, ekah sabdo 'nekarthah syat. tatra ko dosah. sabda uccarite samsayah syat, narthapratyayah. tatra vyavaharo na sidhyet. vyavahararthas ca sabdaprayogah. karanantaram ca prakaranadyapeksyam. ekarthatve tu nirapekso 'rthapratyayah. tasmad anekarthatvam anyayyam. tasmat karmanama prsthasabdah. yada karmanama, tada yadi tavat tani karmanihopadisyante, tatrotpattir esam anarthika. atha ma bhud esa dosa ity etad upasthanam tatra

vijñayate. tata idam prakaranam badhyeta. tasmat sadrsyavidhir
ayam. prsther upatisthante{*7/242*}, prsthasadrsaih
karmabhir upatisthanta{*7/243*} iti, tatsadrsyam ca dharmair bhavati.
tasmat kartavya dharma iti.

notes: *{7/236: e2: karmano vacakah prsthasabdah}* *{7/237: e2:
5,422; e6: 3,33}* *{7/238: e2: yathabhutah}* *{7/239: e2: sa}* *{7/240:
hierzu und zum folgenden vgl. ad ms 1.4.3}* *{7/241: e2: yady
atranyarthah}* *{7/242: e2: upatisthate}* *{7/243: e2:
upatisthata}*
abhidhanopadesad va vipratisedhad dravyesu prsthasabdah syat
// ms_7,3.36 //
na caitad evam, karmanah prsthasabda iti. kim tarhi. dravyesu
prsthasabdah syat. rgdravyesv abhitva sura nonuma
ityevamadinam rcam vacakah. kutah. abhidhanopadesat.
abhidhanopadeso 'yam prsthair upatisthanta{*7/244*} iti,
prsthair abhidadhatity arthah. katham punar ayam upasthanavacano
'bhidhanarthah sakyo{*7/245*} vijñatum. ucyate, upagrahavisesat,
mantrakarana upatisthater atmanepadam bhavati. mantras tv
abhidhanasya karanam, nopa[52]{*7/246*}sthanasya. upasthanam
sarirena kriyate, manasa va. tasmad abhidhanarthah. sa esa
vipratisedhah. yadi prsthasabdah karmasu kalpyate, atmanepadam
badhyate. na hi tada mantrah karanam bhavati. athatmanepadam
anurudhyate, upasthanavipratisedhah, tadabhidhanarthatapatati.
tatratmanepadanurodho nyayyah. prsthasabdo hi laksanaya
prsthasadhanam mantram bruvann arthavan bhavati{*7/247*}.
atmanepadam tu mantrakaranenaivopapadyate. atah prsthasadhanesu
mantresu prsthasabdah. aha, naitad yuktam. upasthanarthata hi
srutyopatisthateh. atmanepadal lingad abhidhatarthata. na ca
lingena srutir badhitavya. ucyate, naivatra srutir badhyate. svartham
evopatisthatir aha samipasthanam. tat tv abhidhanaya, abhidhanam
nirvartayitum agnisamipe tisthed iti tisthatir aha, atmanepadat.
tato 'virodhah. aha, evam apy abhidhanasya mantrah karanam,
nopatisthateh. tatrasambandha evopasthanasya mantrena. tatha,
prsthair upatisthanta{*7/248*} iti samuccaranam anarthakam
syat. ucyate, abhidhanam abhinirvartayan mantra upasthanasya karanam
bhavati. yato 'sya prayojanam nirvartayati. na hi nisprayojanam
anusthiyate. tasman mantresv eva prsthasabdah. mantresu cet,
nasti dharmanam praptih. na hi mantranam dharmah,
adharmakas ta iti.

[53]{*7/249*}

notes: *{7/244: e2: upatisthata}* *{7/245: e2: 'bhidhanarthasakyo}*
{7/246: e2: 5,423; e6: 3,34} *{7/247: e2 om. bhavati}* *{7/248: e2:
upatisthata}* *{7/249: e2: 5,424; e6: 3,35}*
itikartavyatavidher yajateh purvavattvam // ms_7,4.1 //
anarabhya kimcic chruyate, sauryam carum{*7/250*} nirvaped

brahmavarcasakama{*7/251*} iti. tatraiso 'rthah samadhigatah, yago 'yam codyata{*7/252*} iti, yajatis tu dravyaphalabhoktrsamyogad esam{*7/253*} karmasambandhad{*7/254*} iti. tathedam apy uktam, karmaphalayoh sambandhe karma gunatah, phalam pradhanata iti, pratyartham cabhisamyogat karmato hy abhisambandhah, tasmat karmopadesah syad iti. idam api coktam, yajir apurvam sadhayati. tatas capurvat kalantare phalam bhavatiti, codana punar arambha ity atra. evam etasmin sati sauryam carum nirvaped brahmavarcasakama{*7/255*} ity atra sauryayagenapurvam krtva brahmavarcasam sadhayed brahmavarcasakama ity evam vijñayate. aha, yatra trtiyayukto yajih, tatra yukto gunabhavabhyupagamah. yatha, jyotistomena svargakamo yajeti{*7/256*} iti. iha tv asatyam trtiyayam katham trtiyartho gamyata iti. ucyate, kim atra trtiyanirdistena yajina karyam. yada svabhavasiddhah karmanam phalam prati gunabhavah. yatrapy asau srutah, tatrapy akimcitkara eva, gatarthatvat. tatha, yatrapi dvitiya srutih, yathagnihotram juhuyad iti, tatrapi vibhaktivyatyayo va, ipsitatvasya{*7/257*} vavivaksa kamam vanarthakyam syat. na tu kathamcid api karmanah prati gunabhavah sakyo 'pahnotum. tasmad yagenapurvasadhanam atrocyate. tatra yago vijñayate. [54]{*7/258*} laukiko 'sau padarthah. tena tu katham apurvam sadhyata ity etan na vijñayate. iha tu yagenapurvam sadhayed ity etavad evoktam. katham sadhayed ititikartavyata nokta. yesam carthanam jñayata evetikartavyata, tesam kartavyatvamatram upadisyate, yatha, odanam paced iti. yesam tu na jñayate, te sahetikartavyatayaivopadisyante. yatha darsapurnamasau. evam cen nunam jñayate, yagenapurvanirvrttav itikartavyata yasmad ukta{*7/259*} tasman nunam asav astiti. aha, yady asti loke, tato jñayetaiva. atha nasty eva, katham sakya jñatum iti. ucyate, badham asti, laukiki vaidiki ca. laukiki tavat parvanasthalipakadisu, vaidiki darsapurnamasadisu. yadi tatpurva etas codanas tadapeksah, sauryayagenapurvam sadhayet, yathajñatayetikartavyatayeti, tato yukta itikartavyataya avidhih. na ca vidhiyate. ata itikartavyataya avidher yajateh purvavattvam, vihitetikartavyatakatvam iti.

atha ya ahuh, yajeta yagam kuryad iti. juhuyad homam kuryad iti. tesam kim naiva dharmakanksa bhavati. bhavatiti brumah. yady api prajñatetikartavyato{*7/260*} yajir dravyam devatam pratyutsrjyata iti. tathapi yada phalarthah kriyate, tada dharman akanksati. na hy adharmat{*7/261*} phalam bhavati. katham jñayate. yo hy amedhyam dravyam ucchistah sayano va praudhapado vamena hastena va padena yathakathamcid{*7/262*} devatayai{*7/263*} utsrjati, tasya phalam na bhavatiti sistah smaranti. yas tu medhyam dravyam sucau dese prayatah pranmukho daksinena hastena samahitamana [55]{*7/264*} mantravan niyamavac ca devatayai{*7/265*} utsrjati, tasya phalam bhavatiti smaranti. tasmad yavan yajatih phalayamnayate, sa sarvo dharman akanksati. atas tesam apy asti dharmakanksa. satyam akanksayam sannihitair dharmair avipratisiddhah sambandhah

prakrtau, vikrtau{*7/266*} tv anumanikaih.

notes: *{7/250: e2: carur}* *{7/251: vgl. maitr.s. 2.2.2; tait. s. 2.3.2}* *{7/252: vgl. ad ms 2.3.14}* *{7/253: e2: etesam}* *{7/254: vgl. ad ms 6.1.3}* *{7/255: vgl. maitr.s. 2.2.2; tait. s. 2.3.2}* *{7/256: apast.s.s. 10.2.1}* *{7/257: e2: ipsitatamatvasya}* *{7/258: e2: 5,425; e6: 3,35}* *{7/259: e2: yasman nokta}* *{7/260: e2: prajñatetikartavyatako}* *{7/261: e2: adharmakat}* *{7/262: e2: padena va yathakathamcid}* *{7/263: e2: devataya}* *{7/264: e2: 5,426; e6: 3,36}* *{7/265: e2: devataya}* *{7/266: e6 om. vikrtau}*

sa laukikah syad drstapravrttitvat // ms_7,4.2 //

adhunaivam cintyate, kim aniyamo laukiki vaidiki vetikartavyata, uta laukiky eva, ahosvid vaidikiti{*7/267*}. atra visesabhavad aniyame prapte. ucyate, sa laukikah syat. sa khalu kartavyatopayo laukikah syat. kutah. drstapravrttitvat. drsta hy asya tatra tatra pravrttih, yatha parvanasthalipake, astakacarau, agrahayaniyakarmani{*7/268*}, ity evam yatra yatra yagenapurvam sadhyate, tatra tatrasya pravrttir drsta. ato 'nvayad vijñayate, yagasyapurvam sadhayato 'yam abhyupaya iti. ayam capi yagah. tasmad asyapi sa evabhyupayah.

notes: *{7/267: e2: vaidiky eveti}* *{7/268: e2: agrahayane karmani}*

vacanat tu tato 'nyatvam // ms_7,4.3 //

aha, kim esa evotsargah, sarvatra lokikitikartavyateti. evam khalu praptam. evam prapte brumah, vacanat tu tato 'nyatvam iti. yatra pratyaksam vacanam vaidikyah, tatra na laukiki syat, vacanasamarthyad vaidiki eva syat, yathopasatsu grhamedhiye ca.

[56]{*7/269*}

notes: *{7/269: e2: 5,428; e6: 3,37}*

lingena va niyamyeta lingasya tadgunatvat // ms_7,4.4 //

lingena vetikartavyata niyamyeta. katara. yasya lingam, vaidikyas ca lingam. tasmad vaidiki. kim punar lingam. saurye tavac carau sruyate, prayaje{*7/270*} krsnalam juhoti{*7/271*} iti. tatha, aindrabarhaspatye, ardham barhiso lunati, ardham na svayam ditam ardham vedyam karoty ardham na{*7/272*} iti. tatha pitryajñena hotaram{*7/273*} vrnite narseyam iti. etair lingair jñayate vaidikitikartavyateti. katham. tadgunatvat{*7/274*}. ete hi prayajadayo vaidikasyapurvasya gunah. yadi ca tadiyetikartavyata pravartita, tata etesu karmasv ete santi. tatraitani vacanany upapadyante, prayaje prayaje krsnalam juhotityevamadini. tasmad vaidikitikartavyata niyamyeta.

notes: *{7/270: e2: prayaje paryaje}* *{7/271: tait. s. 2.3.2}* *{7/272: kathaka s. 15.5}* *{7/273: e2: pitryajñe, na hotaram}* *{7/274: e2: lingasya sadgunatvat}*

api vanyayapurvatvad yatra nityanuvadavacanani syuh // ms_7,4.5 //

api va naivam syat, vaidikitikartavyateti. yat karanam etair lingair na sakyate vaidiki niyantum. kutah. anyayapurvatvat. nyayapurvakam

hi vacanam tatsadhakam bhavati. na caitani nyayapurvani. na hi
vaidikyah pravrttir yukta, nibaddha hi sa prakaranadibhih
karanair darsapurnamasadisu. katham tarhy etani lingani.
ucyate, yatra nityanuvadavacanani syuh. iha tavad ardham barhiso
lunaty ardham neti, barhir yatraiva{*7/275*} bhavaisyati. yat karanam,
sato barhisa ucyate{*7/276*}. na cehasti barhih. na hotaram vrnite
narseyam iti nityanuvado bhavisyati. [57]{*7/277*} nanu nityanuvadah
sann anarthako bhavati. kim kriyatam, yasyartho nasti. prayaje prayaje
krsnalam juhotitivacanam prayajanam bhavisyati. katham
punar atra prayajas ca krsnalahomas ca sakyo vaktum{*7/278*}.
bhidyate hi tatha vakyam. evam tarhi na prayajan vaksyati. prayaje
krsnalahomam vidhasyati. na casatsu prayajesu krsnalahomah
sakyate kartum ity arthat prayajan karisyati. tasman na lingena
vaidikya niyamah. yathoktena nyayena laukikitikartavyateti.

notes: *{7/275: e2: yatra barhis tatraiva}* *{7/276: e2: barhisa etad
ucyate}* *{7/277: e2: 5,428; e6: 3,37}* *{7/278: e2: ca yugapac chakyo vaktum}*
mitho vipratisedhac ca gunanam yatharthakalpana syat // ms_7,4.6 //
tatraha, atha kasman nobhe apitikartavyate saha pravartete iti. kim evam
bhavisyati. evam tulyapeksa karmanam anyatarato na badhita
bhavati. ucyate, sahapravrttav ekaya cet karma nirapeksam krtam,
dvitiyasyah pravrttir vipratisiddha. ato mithah pravrtter
vipratisedhad yatharthakalpana syat. ekasyah pravrttih syad iti
arthah. katham ekasyah pravrtter dharmanam yatharthakalpana
bhavati. ye dharma yesu karyesu pravrttav utpannah, ta ihapi
tesv eva bhavanti. itaratha dvitiyasya dharma ayathartha bhaveyuh
purvair dharmaih, tesam karyanam nirvartitatvat. evam
ekasyah pravrtter yatharthakalpana bhavati. ato yatharthakalpana syad
ity anenaikasyah pravrttir ity uktam bhavet. ekasyah pravrttau
yathoktenaiva nyayena laukikyah pravrttir iti.

[58]{*7/279*}

notes: *{7/279: e2: 5,429; e6: 3,38}*

bhagitvat tu niyamyeta gunanam abhidhanatvat, sambandhad
abhidhanavad yatha dhenuh kisorena // ms_7,4.7 //{*7/280*} tusabdah
paksanivrttau. na tv evam syat, laukikitikartavyateti. kim tarhi.
vaidiki niyamyeta. kutah. bhagitvat. vaidiky api bhagini pravrtteh.
sapi hy apurvasyetikartavyata. samane ca bhagitva ubhayor vaidiky eva
syat. gunanam abhidhanatvat. guna ete prayajadayah sauryadisu
drsyamana abhidhayaka bhavanty etasyarthasya. yatha vaidiky
atretikartavyateti bodhaka bhavantity arthah. kasmat. sambandhat. ete
hi tayetikartavyataya sambaddhah. atah sahacaryat tam gamayanti.
abhidhanavat. yatha kaundapayinamayana agnihotram ity abhidhanam
karmano vacakam, tatkarmasahacaritan dharman anayati, tesv asatsv etad
abhidhanam iha na yujyata iti tesam dharmanam tatra bhavo
vijñayate. evam ihapi prayajadinam darsanam asatyam vaidikyam na
yujyata iti, tasya apiha bhavo vijñasyate. nanv asati nyaye lingam

akaranam. satyam evam, uktas tu nyayo bhagitvad iti. yat tu drstapravrttir laukikiti. tatra brumah, yady api drstapravrttih syat, tathapi vaidiky eva niyamyeta. katham. yatha dhenuh kisorena, tad yatha, krsnakisora dhenur{*7/281*} iti. yady api dhenusabdo godhenvam drstapravrttih, tathapy abhidhanasamanyad asvadhenvam api bhagiti kisorena lingenasvadhenvam vijñayate. evam ihapi yady api laukiki drstapravrttih, tathapitikartavyatasamanyena bhagitval lingena vaidiki vijñeya.

[59]{*7/282*}

notes: *{7/280: e2 liest vor ms7.4.7 noch: tarhi na prayajav anvayati. prayajesu krsnalahomam vidhasyati. na casatsu prayajesu krsnalahomah sakyah kartum ity arthat prayajan karisyatiti}* *{7/281: amara 2.8.46}* *{7/282: e2: 5,430; e6: 3,39}*

utpattinam samatvad va yathadhikaram bhavah syat // ms_7,4.8 //

atha va naiva lingena niyama iti. kutah. utpattinam samatvat. dharmanam prayajadinam utpattayah samah sarvesam agneyadyangabhavena, na parasparangatvena. kim atah. yadi prayajadinam anuyajadayo 'ngani syuh, tato yatra pradhanam, tatranganiti prayajadarsanenanuyajadayo 'numiyeran, yada tu samapradhana ete, tada prayajadarsanena kamam prayaja anumiyeran, prayajadharma va. na tv anuyajadayah. tasmal lingam aniyamakam. yat tv abhidhanavad iti. atra brumah, yuktam tatra. tatra{*7/283*} hi parasabdah paratra prayuktah san dharman{*7/284*} atidisatity uktam. api ca, vidhir asau. agnihotravad dhotavyam iti. ayam punar anuvadah. tenatra prayajadinam eva nasti praptih, kuto 'nuyajadinam. tasmad visama upanyasah, abhidhanavad iti. ato yathadhikaram bhavah syat. ye dharma yasyapurvasyadhikara amnatas te tatraiva bhaveyuh. evam tarhi, sauryam carum nirvaped{*7/285*} ity anenakhyatena pradhanasya vidhanotpattih, sesanam ca vacanam bhavatu. katham krtva. nanangam pradhanam ucyamanam kasmaicit prayojanaya kalpata iti. tena ca prapitanam anganam etebhyo lingebhyo visesavadharanam bhavisyati. tatredam ucyate,

notes: *{7/283: e2: yatra}* *{7/284: e2: sams taddharman}* *{7/285: vgl. maitr.s. 2.2.2; tait. s. 2.3.2}*

utpattisesavacanam ca vipratisiddham ekasmin // ms_7,4.9 //

ekasmiñ sabde pradhanasyotpattir anganam ca vacanam na [60]{*7/286*} sambhavati. kim karanam. utpannam hi pradhanam angan apeksate. apeksaya ca tani grhyante. tasman naitad api yuktam. yadi ca nirvaped ity anena sabdenangany api vidhiyeran, tatas tesam api phalasambandhah syat. tathangatvam eva vyahanyeta. tato 'yam api vado na ghatate. tasmad yathokto laukika evabhyupayah.

notes: *{7/286: e2: 5,431; e6: 3,39}*

vidhyanto va prakrtivac codanayam pravarteta, tatha hi lingadarsanam // ms_7,4.10 //

vidhyanto va sauryadikayam codanayam pravarteta, na dharma laukikah. kah punar ayam vidhyanto nama. vidher anto vidhyantah. atha vidhih kah. yad vakyam upalabhya purusah kasmimscid arthe pravartate, kutascid va nivartate, sa vidhih. vidhiyate hy anenarthah. yatha loke devadatta gam abhyaja suklam{*7/287*} iti, tasyabhyajetyadih{*7/288*}. itaro 'ntah. vede 'pi darsapurnamasabhyam yajeteti vidhyadih. vidhyanto 'pi pradhanavidhivarjitam krtsnam paurodasikam brahmanam. tena sameto 'yam vidhyadir visistapurvanirvrttim prati purusam pravartayati. tasmat so 'syantah. tatha somena yajeta{*7/289*} iti vidhyadih. saumikam api brahmanam vidhyantah. esa vidhyanto nama. etesu ca sauryadisu vidhyadir asti, vidhyanto nasti. etesv api sa vidhyantah kalpyeta. katham krtva. aparipurnam yad vakyam, tad adhyaharena va puryeta, vyavahitakalpanaya va. tatradhyaharad vyavahitakalpana jyayasi. adhyahare hy asrutah kalpyeta{*7/290*}. itaratra srutena sambandhah. tasmad vyavahito brahmanavayavo 'sya paripurakah kalpyate. yatha vasantaya kapiñjalan alabhate{*7/291*}, grismaya kalavinkan alabhata{*7/292*} iti. tena vaidikitikartavyata prapyate. yadi{*7/293*} tad brahmanam asyantah kalpyate, tatra na bhavati. tad etanmayuranrtyam apadyate. tad yatha, mayurasya nrtyato 'nyadapavriyate 'nyat samvriyate. evam ihapidam samvriyate tadapavriyate. naisa dosah. pratyaksas tasya tatra bhavah. iha punar anumanikah. na canumanikam pratyaksam badhate. iha tarhi na prapnoti, pratyaksavirodhat. syad evam, yadi virodhah syat. na tv asti virodhah. tatrapi bhavisyati, ihapi tad etad uktam, vidhyanto va prakrtivac codanayam pravarteteti. ucyate, prakrtivad iti kim. aha, astame prakrtiniyamam karisyati. iyam asya prakrtir iti. tad ucyate, vidhyanto va prakrter iva pravarteta. ya ya tasya karmanah{*7/294*} prakrtir iti yasyagneyah prakrtih, tasyagneyad eva. yasyagnisomiyah, tasyagnisomiyad ity evam sarvatra. atha kasman na laukiko vidhyantah kalpyate. ucyate, laukikasya vidher abhavad vidhyanta eva nasti. kutas tat kalpaneti. aha, laukikitikartavyata prapyatam, kim vidhyantakalpanayeti. ucyate, vaidiki hy atretikartavyata na laukiki. kasmat. tatha hi lingadarsanam prayajadi samarthitam bhavati.

notes: *{7/287: mahabhasya 1.1.3.92}* *{7/288: e2: tasyabhyajeti vidhyadih}* *{7/289: tait. s. 3.2.2}* *{7/290: e2: asrutah sabdah kalpyeta}* *{7/291: vaja. s. 24.20}* *{7/292: vaja. s. 24.20}* *{7/293: e2: nanu yadi}* *{7/294: e2: yo yasya karmanah}*

lingahetutvad alinge laukikam syat // ms_7,4.11 //

yadi lingad vaidiko 'bhyupayo bhavati, tena tarhy alinge laukikam syat. yatra karmani kimcil lingam nasti, tatra laukikam syad vidhanam. yatha, aindragnam ekadasakapalam nirvapet, yasya sajataviyur iti.

[62]{*7/295*}

notes: *{7/295: e2: 5,433; e6: 3,41}*
lingasya purvavattvac codanasabdasamanyad ekenapi nirupyeta yatha sthalipulokena // ms_7,4.12 //
atrocyate, syad evam, yadi lingahetuko vaidika upayah syat. na tv asau lingahetukah. kimhetukas tu. vidhyantahetukah. vidhyanto 'pi nyayapurvah, sa ca nyayas tulyah sarvesam karmanam vaikrtanam lingavatam{*7/296*} ca. kutah. codanasabdasamanyat. karmacodanayam sabdah samanah. sarvatra vidhyadir asti, na vidhyantah. tulyas capeksayanyatra srutena vidhyantena sambandhah. tad etan nyayapurvakam lingam ekatrapi drsyamanam, tulyanyayanam sarvesam dharmavattam jñapayati. yatha sthalyam tulyapakanam pulakanam ekam upamrdyany esam api siddhatam janati, tulyo hetur asya canyesam ca siddhatvasyeti. tasmat sarvatra vaidikitikartavyata. atha yad uktam, drstapravrttir laukikitikartavyateti. atra brumah, samanyatodrstam etad upadisyate. samanyatodrstam ca yad avyabhicari, tat pramanam. savyabhicaram caitat. drsta hi ganayagadayo 'nevamitikartavyatakah. tasmad drstapravrttitvad ity ahetuh. yat tu vaidikya bhagitvat tatpurvakani lingani bhavisyantiti. atra brumah, bhagitvasyapurvetikartavyatakatvam{*7/297*} kila hetuh. tad bhavas ca tasyah sabdapurvah. sabdena ca darsapurnamasayor asau vijñayate{*7/298*}, na sarvatreti. tasman na bhagitvam. ato vidhyantenaivetikartavyata prapyate, nanyatha. atha kasmad etani vaikrtani vakyani nyunany eva nanumanyante, kim ebhih puritaih. nyunany anarthakani bhavanti. bhavantu, ko [63]{*7/299*} dosah. sistair esam samparigraho na yujyate. pramadad bhavisyatiti. nasty aksare matrayam va pramadah. kuto etavati granthe bhavisyati. katham. tulyam ca sampradayikam{*7/300*} ity uktam. vyamoho 'pi vidusam yugasahasrani bahuni nanuvarteta. yujyate caisam apeksaya puranam. tasmad unani nanumanyante. ato vaidikitikartavyateti siddham.

notes: *{7/296: e2: lingavatam alingavatam}* *{7/297: e2: bhagitvasyapurvetikartavyatatvam}* *{7/298: e2: asav iti jñayate}* *{7/299: e2: 5,434; e6: 3,42}* *{7/300: tulyam ca sampradayikam (ms 1.2.8)}*
dvadasahikam ahargane tatprakrtitvad aikahikam adhikagamat tadakhyam syad ekahavat // ms_7,4.13 //
prajakama gavamayanam upeyur{*7/301*} iti satram vidhayamnayate, jyotir gaur ayur{*7/302*} iti, gavamayane dvadasahiko vidhyanta iti vaksyati{*7/303*}, ganesu dvadasahasya{*7/304*} iti. tatra codakena dvadasahika dharmah prapyante. ekahanam api yatha svam namabhih pratisvikah. ye tatra dvadasahika aikahikair aviruddhah, te yathapraptam kriyante. viruddhesu samsayah. kim dvadasahiko dharmah kartavyah, utaikahika iti. kim praptam. tatra sutrenaivopakramah. dvadasahikam ahargane tatprakrtitvat. dvadasahaprakrtitvad vidhyantenaiva prapyante. nanv evam namadheyam

badhyate. na badhisyate namadheyam jyotir adi. adhikagamad bhavisyati. ye jyautistaumikebhyo 'dhikah stotrasastravikarah, tadagamat, ekahavat. yatha tasminn eva jyotisy ekahe jyotihsabdo 'dhikagamad bhavati. satsu jyautistaumikesu jyotistome 'bhavat. adhikadharmartho 'yam sabdah, [64]{*7/305*} na cadhikanam dvadasahikair virodho 'sti. tasmad dvadasahikam dharmajatam viruddham kartavyam iti. adhikagamat tadakhyam syad ekahavad ity etasyapara vyakhya. ye dvadasahe 'dhika aikahikebhyah kecid dharma ucyante. abhiplavo 'nvaham bhavati{*7/306*}, gorivitam{*7/307*} anvaham bhavatiti. tesam adhikanam agamat tadakhyam syat. etad dvadasahikam aharjyotirakhyam ayurakhyam va{*7/308*}. katham. ekahavat. yatha tasminn evaikahe 'yam jyotiradisabdo jyautistaumikebhyo 'dhikesu vaisesikesu dharmesv agatesu bhavati, evam ihapy adhikagamasamanyad gauno bhavisyati. yatha sadahikanam prsthanam bhavad ekaho visvajit sadaha{*7/309*} ity uktam. tam ekaham sadaha ity acaksata{*7/310*} iti. evam ihapi. gaunas cen na prapakah. tasman nasti namadheyad dharmapraptir iti.

notes: *{7/301: tand. br. 4.1.4,7}* *{7/302: ait. br. 18.15; tait. s. 7.4.4}* *{7/303: ad ms 8.1.17}* *{7/304: ms 8.1.17}* *{7/305: e2: 5,435; e6: 3,42}* *{7/306: tand. br. 5.8.4}* *{7/307: e2: gaurivitam}* *{7/308: ait. br. 18.15}* *{7/309: tand. br. 16.5.24}* *{7/310: vgl. ad ms 7.3.6 ff}*

lingac ca // ms_7,4.14 //

lingac caitaj jñayate, yatha dvadasahikam kartavyam iti. kim lingam bhavati. dvabhyam lomavadyati dvabhyam tvacam dvabhyam asrg dvabhyam mamsam{*7/311*} iti. evam saddvikan anukramyaha, yad dvadasopasado bhavanti, atmanam etan nirvadyata iti dvadasahikam dharmam dvadasopasattvam darsayati. tad upapadyate, yadi dvadasahikam dharmajatam virodhi kartavyam. itaratha caikahikam sadupasattvam{*7/312*} syat{*7/313*}. tasmat pasyamah, dvadasahikam kartavyam iti. tathedam aparam lingam. yasyatiriktam ekadasinyam alabheran na priyam{*7/314*} bhratrvyam atiricyeta. atha yad dvau pasu samasyeyuh, kaniya ayuh kurviran{*7/315*}. yady ete brahmanavantah pasava alambhante napriyam bhratrvyam atyatiricyate [65]{*7/316*} na kaniya ayuh kurviteti{*7/317*}, ekadasinyam viharam dvadasahikam dharmam darsayati. katham. vihare saty atirekah pasunam apadyate. atirekabhayac ca dvayor dvayoh samasah. ekahadharmapraptau viharo na syat. tatraitaddarsanam na yujyate. tasmad dvadasahikam karyam.

notes: *{7/311: tait. s. 7.4.9}* *{7/312: e2: tryupasattvam}* *{7/313: tait. s. 6.2.5}* *{7/314: e2: apriyam}* *{7/315: tait. br. 1.2.5.3}* *{7/316: e2: 5,436; e6: 3,43}* *{7/317: e2: kurvata iti}*

na va kratvabhidhanad adhikanam asabdatvam // ms_7,4.15 //

na va dvadasahikam karyam. kim tarhi. ekahikam. kim karanam. codakena dvadasahikam prapnoti, namadheyenaikahikam. namadheyam ca codakad baliyah. kutah. pratyaksatvat. pratyaksam namadheyam,

codakam tv anumanikam. nanu vidhyanto 'pi pratyaksah. satyam prakrtau pratyakso vidhyantah, vikrtau tv anumanikah, namadheyam punar vikrtav api pratyaksam, pratyaksam canumanad baliyah, tasmad aikahikam karyam. nanv adhikaryam namadheyam ity uktam. atrocyate, adhikanam asabdatvam. adhikanam sabdo nasti. ime jyotiradayah sabdah karmanamadheyanity uktam. api va namadheyam syad yad utpattav apurvam avidhayakatvad{*7/318*} iti. yat tu, adhikagamat tadakhyam syad iti. tatra brumah, vacanad adhikagamo na namadheyena. yat tu, tesv asatsu sabdasyabhavad iti. naite kadacid ayuradisu na santi. katham tesam abhave sabdasyabhavo drstah. yat tu, jyotistome nasti jyotiradih sabda iti. karmantaratvat. jyotistoma ayuradih sabdo nasti, na dharmabhavat. tasmad aikahikam viruddham dharmajatam kartavyam iti. adhikagamat tadakhyam syat. ekahavad ity etasya dvitiyavyakhyapariharah. gaunah sann anu[66]{*7/319*}vadamatram anarthakam syat. tasmat purvoktena nyayena namadheyam dharmanam prapakam iti.

notes: *{7/318: ms 1.4.2}* *{7/319: e2: 5,437; e6: 3,44}*
lingam samghatadharmah syat tadarthapatter dravyavat // ms_7,4.16 //
atha yal lingam upadistam, dvadasopasattvadarsanam, tasya parihara ucyate. lingam samghatadharmah syat. lingam etatsamghatadharmah syat. dvadasaho 'hahsamghatah. sa phalaya codyate. dvadasaham rddhikama upeyur iti. gavamayanam api ahahsamghatantaram. tasminn eva karye phalasiddhau vidhiyate. tasya tatkaryapattya dvadasahadharman grhnati, na codakena, dravyavat. yatha dravye vrihau dharmah srutas te tatkaryapannesu pratinidhibhutesu{*7/320*} prapyante, na codakena tadvat.

notes: *{7/320: e2: tatkaryapannesu nivaresu pratinidhibhutesu}*
na varthadharmatvat samghatasya gunatvat // ms_7,4.17 //
naitad yuktam. kutah. arthadharmatvat. apurvadharmatvad ity arthah. apurvadharmo dvadasopasattvam na samghatadharmah. kasmat. samghatasya gunatvat. ahany atra pradhanani. dvadasaheneti dvadasatvam{*7/321*} tesam gunah. visesanam ity arthah. visisya eva karyam pratiyate, na visesane. yatha rajapurusa aniyatam ity ukte purusa aniyate, na raja. yatha ca, mrstam bhunkte devadatta ity ukte, na sakam supo va pratiyate. yad eva pradhanam tat pratiyate. kim atah. ato 'hani phalavanti, na samghatah. phalavatas ca dharmah. tasman na dvadasopasattvam samghatadharmah. evam [67]{*7/322*} cen na gavamayane karyapattito dharmah prapyante. ato 'pariharo 'yam.

notes: *{7/321: e2: dvadasahatvam}* *{7/322: e2: 5,438; e6: 3,44}*

arthapatter dravyesu dharmalabhah syat//6.4.18//

yad uktam{*7/323*}, dravyavad iti. yuktam dravyesu. tatra hi vrihikaryapanna nivarah karyapattitas taddharmaml labhante. iha

punar dvadasopasattvam naiva samghatadharma ity apadisto hetuh.
tasmad adrstanto dravyavad iti. aha, katham tarhi idam
lingadarsanam. atrocyate,

notes: *{7/323: e2: yac coktam}*
pravrttya niyatasya lingadarsanam // ms_7,4.19 //
gavamayane dvadasahikam prathamam ahah, prayaniyo 'tiratrah.
tasya dharmo dvadasopasattvam. tadupadane mukhyasyanugrahah.
sadupasattvopadane jaghanyanam jyotiradinam, mukhyasya
praptakalam anugraham atikramitum kimcit karyam{*7/324*} nasti. atas
tadanugrahartham dvadasopasattvam bhavati. tatha mukhyaya{*7/325*}
pravrttya niyatasyaitaddarsanam, na codakapraptya. yasmac codako
namadheyad abalah. vaksyati ca, vipratisiddhadharmanam samavaye
bhuyasam syat sadharmatvam{*7/326*}. mukhyam vapurvacodanal
lokavad{*7/327*} iti. atha yad dvitiyam lingadarsanam uktam,
ekadasinyam viharadarsanam. tatrocyate,

[68]{*7/328*}

notes: *{7/324: e2: karanam}* *{7/325: e2: tasman mukhyaya}* *{7/326: ms
12.2.24}* *{7/327: ms 12.2.25}* *{7/328: e2: 5,439; e6: 3,45}*
viharadarsanam visistasyanarabhyavadanam prakrtyarthatvat //
ms_7,4.20 //
anarabhyaikadasinyam viharah sistah. tadadiprabhavah
pasavah{*7/329*} syuh. tatha{*7/330*} tan evanucinan aharahar
alabheran, agneyam eva prathame 'hany alabheran, sarasvatim mesim
dvitiye, saumyam babhrum trtiye, varunam antatah. atha punah
paryavartesv{*7/331*} agneyam eva prathame 'hany alabheran, sarasvatim
mesim dvitiye, saumyam babhrum trtiye, varunam antata iti. tad
anarabhyavadanam prakrtyarthatvaj jyotistomam pravistam.
tatrahnam bahutvasyabhavad asambhavad aparam prakrtim
dvadasaham agatam. tatrapi punar jyotiradinam paryavartesv ity
etan na yujyata iti trtiyam prakrtim gavamayane
pravistam{*7/332*}. evam agatasyaitad darsanam iti.

notes: *{7/329: e2: yatha hi prabhavah pasavah; f2 (fn.): te yadi
prabhavah pasavah}* *{7/330: e2 om. tatha}* *{7/331: e2: punar
jyotiradinam paryavartesv}* *{7/332: e2: gavamayanam apannam}*